



This is a digital copy of a book that was preserved for generations on library shelves before it was carefully scanned by Google as part of a project to make the world's books discoverable online.

It has survived long enough for the copyright to expire and the book to enter the public domain. A public domain book is one that was never subject to copyright or whose legal copyright term has expired. Whether a book is in the public domain may vary country to country. Public domain books are our gateways to the past, representing a wealth of history, culture and knowledge that's often difficult to discover.

Marks, notations and other marginalia present in the original volume will appear in this file - a reminder of this book's long journey from the publisher to a library and finally to you.

### Usage guidelines

Google is proud to partner with libraries to digitize public domain materials and make them widely accessible. Public domain books belong to the public and we are merely their custodians. Nevertheless, this work is expensive, so in order to keep providing this resource, we have taken steps to prevent abuse by commercial parties, including placing technical restrictions on automated querying.

We also ask that you:

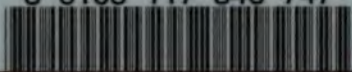
- + *Make non-commercial use of the files* We designed Google Book Search for use by individuals, and we request that you use these files for personal, non-commercial purposes.
- + *Refrain from automated querying* Do not send automated queries of any sort to Google's system: If you are conducting research on machine translation, optical character recognition or other areas where access to a large amount of text is helpful, please contact us. We encourage the use of public domain materials for these purposes and may be able to help.
- + *Maintain attribution* The Google "watermark" you see on each file is essential for informing people about this project and helping them find additional materials through Google Book Search. Please do not remove it.
- + *Keep it legal* Whatever your use, remember that you are responsible for ensuring that what you are doing is legal. Do not assume that just because we believe a book is in the public domain for users in the United States, that the work is also in the public domain for users in other countries. Whether a book is still in copyright varies from country to country, and we can't offer guidance on whether any specific use of any specific book is allowed. Please do not assume that a book's appearance in Google Book Search means it can be used in any manner anywhere in the world. Copyright infringement liability can be quite severe.

### About Google Book Search

Google's mission is to organize the world's information and to make it universally accessible and useful. Google Book Search helps readers discover the world's books while helping authors and publishers reach new audiences. You can search through the full text of this book on the web at <http://books.google.com/>

Stanford University Libraries

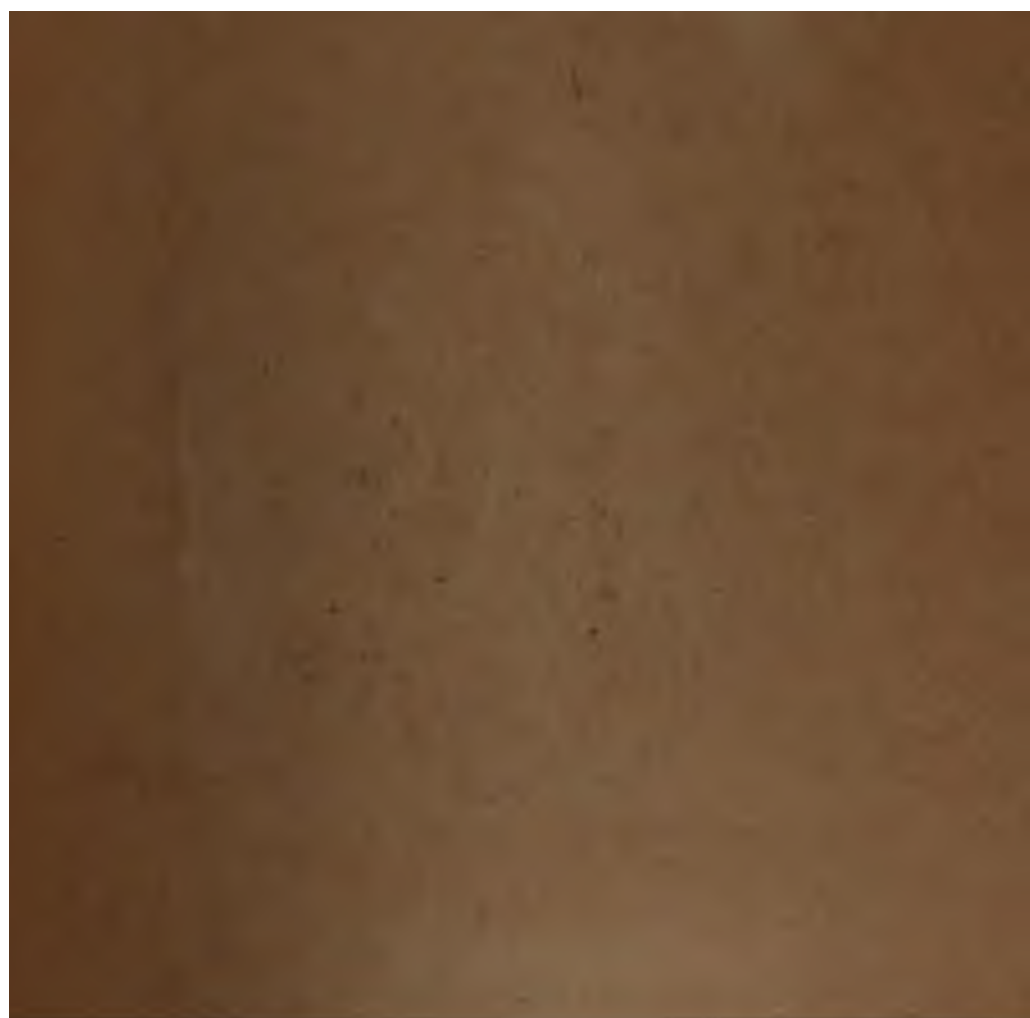
3 6105 117 346 747



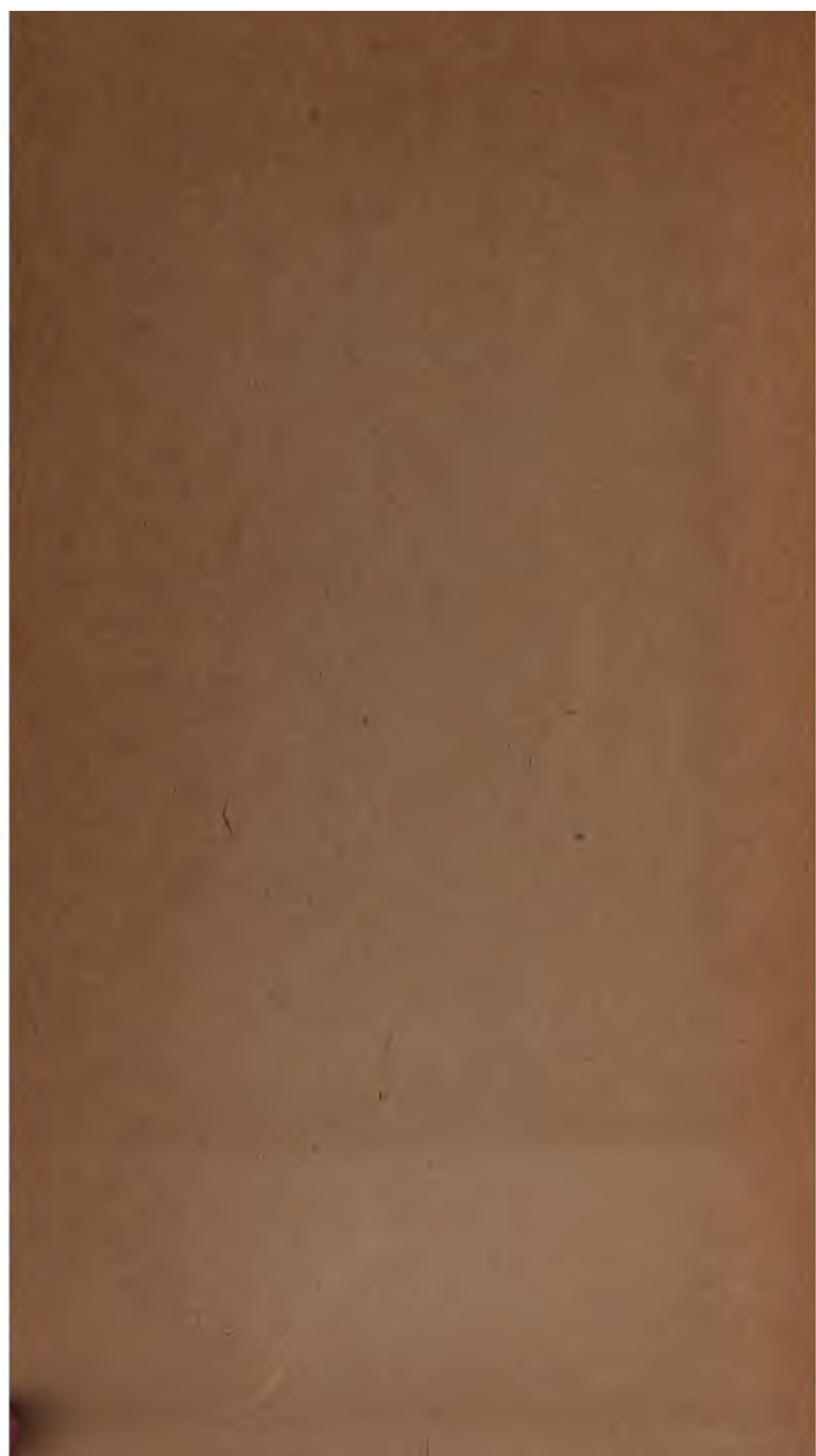


LELAND STANFORD JUNIOR UNIVERSITY

+











THE  
NEW-ENGLAND  
HISTORICAL AND GENEALOGICAL  
REGISTER

1905

VOLUME LIX.



BOSTON  
PUBLISHED BY THE SOCIETY  
1905

296129

**Editor.**

**HENRY ERNEST WOODS,**  
*18 Somerset Street, Boston.*

---

**Publishing Committee.**

C. B. TILLINGHAST,	CHARLES KNOWLES BOLTON,
FRANCIS EVERETT BLAKE,	DON GLEASON HILL,
EDMUND DANA BARBOUR,	

## INDEX OF SUBJECTS.

- Adams, Query, 329  
 Adams, Henry of Braintree, English Ancestry of, 321  
 Adams, Jeremy of Hartford, Conn., and Some of his Descendants, 315  
 Address of the President, ix  
 Alley, Query, 221  
 Avery, Query, 110
- Bacon, Query, 221  
 Bailey-Giddings-Butler, Note, 216  
 Barrows, Query, 329  
 Bates, Query, 110  
 Benjamin, Query, 110  
 Biographical Sketches (see also Memoirs)—  
   Cooke, Rollin Hillier, 236  
   Kirk, John Foster, 235  
   Mansfield, David Lufkin, 340  
 Blatchley, Note, 108  
 Boltwood, Hon. Lucius Manlius, 341  
 Book Notices, 113, 223, 332, 420  
 Book Notices—  
   Abbott's John Summerfield Lindsay, Rector of St. Paul's Parish, Boston, 229  
   Abbott's Old Paths and Legends of New England, 233  
   Adams's Jeremy Adams of Hartford, Conn., and Some of His Descendants, 420  
   Address Delivered in 1802 in Various Towns in Massachusetts, Rhode Island and New York, by Mrs. Deborah Sampson Gannett, 339  
   Allaben's Concerning Genealogies, 227  
   American Catholic Historical Researches, Vol. xxi, No. 4, 121  
   Annual Report of the Historical and Philological Society of Ohio, 1904, 235  
   Arnold's Vital Records of Rhode Island, Vol. xiv, 424  
   Augur's Family History and Genealogy of the Descendants of Robert Augur of New Haven Colony, 113  
   Avery's A History of the United States and Its People, 228  
   Ayer's The South Meeting House, Boston, 422  
   Aymar's Aymar of New York, 223  
   Baker's New Hampshire in the Struggle for Independence, 233  
   Baldwin's Baldwin Ancestry, 113  
   Bartlett's John Hill of Dorchester, Mass., and Five Generations of His Descendants, 225  
   Bass's Bass Genealogy, 223  
   Bates's Ancestors and Descendants of Asa Bates of Cumington, Mass., 113  
   Bates's Braintree Biographies—  
     Capt. Moses French, 234  
   Bates's Braintree Estates, No. 1. Bowditch Mill Privilege, 118  
   Bates's History of the Thomas Farm, Braintree Estates, No. 2, 230  
   Beane's William Cleaves Todd, 230  
   Best's The Amidon Family, 113  
   Biennial Report of the State Historical and Natural History Society of Colorado, 424
- Book Notices—  
   Biographical Sketches of Distinguished Officers of the Army and Navy, 422  
   Blish's Genealogy of the Blish Family in America, 332  
   Bolles's and Williams's The Rogerenes, 120  
   Book of Specimens, Stanhope Press, 339  
   Boston Five Cents Savings Bank, 1884-1904, 336  
   Brigham's Report on the Archives of Rhode Island, 234  
   Brockett's The Descendants of John Brockett, One of the Original Founders of New Haven Colony, 420  
   Brookline Historical Publications—John White of Muddy River, 421  
   Brush's Brush-Bowers Genealogy, 224  
   Burton's Annals of Henrico Parish, Va., 119  
   Canadian Year Book for 1906, 423  
   Candage's A Biographical Sketch of the Rev. Jonathan Fisher, 229  
   Candage's The Centennial of Blue Hill Academy, 230  
   Carney's Genealogy of the Carney Family, 114  
   Centennial Anniversary of Seneca County and Auxiliary Papers, 120  
   Ceremonies Attending Unveiling the Peace Memorial Tablet by Columbus Chapter, D. A. R., 120  
   Chadwick's A Brief Sketch of the Life of James Read, 422  
   Chamberlain Association in America—Annual Meeting, 1903, 114  
   Churchill's The Churchill Family in America, 224  
   Clarke's Capt. Ralph Wheelock of Sturbridge, 232  
   Claypool's Ancestral Chart, 228  
   Collections of the Connecticut Historical Society, Volume X, 424  
   Commemoration of the Two Hundred and Fiftieth Anniversary of the Incorporation of Lancaster, Mass., 119  
   Comstock's Some Descendants of Samuel Comstock of Providence, R. I., 332  
   Congregational Year-Book, 1904, No. 26, 122  
   Constitution, By-Laws and Enrollment of Members of Groton Chapter, Daughters of the Revolution, 424  
   Constitution and By-Laws, Officers and Members of the Ohio Society of New York, 1905, 338  
   Cotton's The Cotton Family of Portsmouth, N. H., 332  
   Cowper's Intrantes, A List of Persons admitted to live and trade within the City of Canterbury, 336  
   Cox's Biography of Matthew Gault Emery, Cox's New England Cox Families,  
     No. 14, 114  
     No. 15, 224  
     No. 16, 421  
   Cranor's Marriage Licences of Caroline County, Md., 418

**Book Notices—**

- Crawford Memorial, William, 114  
 Crowninshield's Letters of Mary Boardman Crowninshield, 422  
 Cummings's Cummings Genealogy, 115  
 Cunningham's Journal of Lieutenant-Colonel Joseph Vose, 230  
 Dedication of the Statue of Major General William Francis Bartlett, 422  
 Deming's Genealogy of the Descendants of John Deming of Wethersfield, Conn., 224  
 Dewey's Blue Print Map of Westfield, Mass., 423  
 Dewing's Descendants of Andrew Dewing of Dedham, Mass., 115  
 DeWitt's Genealogical Records, 334  
 Dodd's The Life of Nathaniel Macon, 118  
 Edleston's Letters from Rome in 1903, 338  
 Emery's Chadbourne-Chadbourne Genealogy, 114  
 Evans's A History of Scioto County, Ohio, 119  
 Festival of the Fryeburg Septuagenarians, born in 1834, 231  
 Field's The Early Records of the Town of Providence, Vol. xviii, 337  
 Flagg's The Descendants of Benjamin Rockwood, Sr., of Grafton, Mass., 226  
 Ford's Journals of the Continental Congress, from Original Manuscripts in Library of Congress, 235, 340  
 Ford's Papers of James Monroe, Listed from the Library of Congress, 235  
 Gay's Farmington Two Hundred Years Ago, 118  
 Genealogy of the Descendants of John Elliot, Apostle to the Indians, 332  
 Gerould's The New England Meeting House, 119  
 Godfrey's The Commander-in-Chief's Guard, Revolutionary War, 121  
 Goding's Ancestry of Lydia Mehitabel Chandler, 224  
 Gold's Historical Records of the Town of Cornwall, Litchfield County, Conn., 118  
 Goodspeed's Benjamin Crane and Old Dartmouth Surveys, 229  
 Goodwin's Historical Sketch of Bruton Church, Williamsburg, Va., 118  
 Gould's Marquis Fayette King, 422  
 Gould's Ezekiel Cheever, School-master, 117  
 Green's Joseph Elliot, Minister of Guilford, Conn., 1664-1694, 229  
 Green's Remarks on John Foster, the Earliest Engraver in New England, 229  
 Green's Washington Oak at Mount Vernon, 423  
 Greene's Genealogy of the Family of Timothy and Eunice (Ellsworth) Green, 224  
 Greenlee's The Stebbins Genealogy, 226  
 Griffin's List of Books on Immigration in Library of Congress, 122  
 Griffin's List of References on Primary Elections, from Library of Congress, 235  
 Griffin's List of Works relating to the Germans in the United States, 122  
 Griffin's Select List of Books relating to the Far East, in Library of Congress, 235  
 Hammond's History and Genealogies of the Hammond Families in America, 224  
 Hardon's Some of the Ancestors and the Children of Nathaniel Wilson, Esq., 421  
 Hart's Edward Savage, Painter and Engraver, and his Unfinished Copperplate of The Congress Voting Independence, 335  
 Hart's Genealogical History of Samuel Hart from London, Eng., to Lynn, Mass., 1640, 115  
 Hart's Some Notes Concerning John Norman, Engraver, 229  
 Hart's "The Congress Voting Independence," 335

**Book Notices—**

- Haskell's Historical Guide Book of Somerville, 423  
 Hepburn's The Clayton Family, 114  
 Higgins's The Bernards of Abington and Nether Winchenden, 113  
 Hills Family Genealogical and Historical Association—Tenth Annual Report, 115  
 Hincks's Memoir of Egbert Coffin Smyth, 230  
 Historical Bulletin, Vol. 5, No. 34, 121  
 Vol. 6, No. 37, 227  
 Historical Journal of the More Family, No. 10, 116  
 Historical Memoranda of the Territory of Michigan, 233  
 Hoar's The Character of Washington, 230  
 Hoyt's The Old Families of Salisbury and Amesbury, Mass., 337  
 Hubert's The Merchants' National Bank of the City of New York, 119  
 Hyde Park Historical Record, Vol. iv, 1904, 232  
 In Memoriam—Citizen Soldiers of Dracont, Mass., who served in the War of the Revolution, 337  
 In Memoriam, Rev. Lewis Bodwell, 422  
 Jackson's John Richardson: His House and Garden, 229  
 Jacobus's The Willmot Family of New Haven, Conn., 227  
 Jones's A Genealogy of the Family of Cereeno Upham Jones, of Weymouth, N. S., 421  
 Kennedy's Edwin Faxon, 118  
 King's Charlton in the Civil War, 232  
 King's Lieut. Roger Plaisted of Quamphegon (Kittery) and some of His Descendants, 116  
 Kingsbury's A Genealogical Record Comprising the Early English Ancestry to America and the Line of Descent to Nathaniel Kingsbury of Keene, N. H., 115  
 Lamb's Supplement to Volume 2, Boston Town Records and Book of Possessions, 423  
 Lasher Genealogy, 225  
 Lea's Research in England, An Essay to Aid the Student, 228  
 Leavitt's A Sketch of the Life and Character of Rev. Jonathan Leavitt, 229  
 Lee's New Jersey Archives, Second Series, 120  
 Library of Congress.  
 Check List of Large Scale Maps Published by Foreign Governments (Great Britain Excepted), 235  
 Journals of the Continental Congress, 235  
 List of References on Primary Elections, 235  
 Papers of James Monroe, 235  
 Select List of Books relating to the Far East, 235  
 The Kohl Collection of Maps relating to America, 235  
 Lincoln's The Papers of Capt. Rufus Lincoln of Wareham, Mass., 118  
 Lindsay Family Association of America, 225  
 List of Maps of Boston published subsequent to 1600, 336  
 Litchfield's The Litchfield Family in America, 421  
 Littlefield's Gov. Marcus Morton, 335  
 Map of Vienna, Maine, 423  
 Marvin's Descendants of Reimold and Matthew Marvin of Hartford, Conn., 116  
 Massachusetts Society of the Sons of the American Revolution—Register for 1904, 121  
 Matthews's Commonwealth of Massachusetts—in the Court of Land Registration. Title No. 416, 231  
 Matthews's Notes on the Proposed Abolition of Slavery in Virginia in 1785, 121

## Book Notices—

- Matthews's The Naming of Hull, Massachusetts, 337  
 Matthews's The Term Lynch Law, 122  
 McCormick's Genealogy of the Grigsby Family in Part, including a Sketch of the Porter Family, 421  
 McLeod's Markland, or Nova Scotia, 234  
 Medway, Mass. Proceedings at the Celebration of Old Home Day, 1904, 232  
 Melgs's The Melgs Tribe, 421  
 Meredith's An Account of the Fifty-first Anniversary of the Boston Street Methodist Episcopal Church, Lynn, Mass., 337  
 Military Order of the Loyal Legion of the United States, Commandery of the State of Penn. Resolutions expressing Appreciation of the Services of Brevet Lieut. Col. John P. Nicholson, 335  
 Missouri Historical Society Collections, 1905, 338  
 Moffat's The Barclays of New York, 113  
 Monument to Joseph Warren. Its Origin, History and Dedication, 422  
 Moore's Rev. John Moore of Newtown, L. I., and Some of His Descendants, 116  
 Muskett's Suffolk Manorial Families, Vol. II., Part 6, 337  
 Nash, George Kilbon, Late Governor of Ohio, 333  
 Nelson's Church Records in New Jersey, Nelson's Contributions towards a Nelson Genealogy, 225  
 Nelson's New Jersey Archives, First Series, Vol. xxiii, 233  
 Nelson's Personal Names of Indians of New Jersey, 234  
 Nelson's The Public Archives of New Jersey, 234  
 New Haven Colony Historical Society—Reports Presented at Annual Meeting, 1904, 424  
 New Salem Sesqui-Centennial, 119  
 New York and the War with Spain, 284  
 Nineteenth Annual Report of the Boston Chamber of Commerce for Year ending Dec. 31, 1904, 336  
 Noyes's Genealogical Record of Some of the Noyes Descendants of James, Nicholas and Peter Noyes, 116  
 Official Records of the Union and Confederate Navies in the War of the Rebellion, Series I, Vol. 18, 339  
 Old Dartmouth Historical Sketches. Nos. 1-8, 231 No. 9, 336  
 Old Home Day in the Town of Dover, Mass., 118  
 Ontario Historical Society—Papers and Records, Vol. VI, 339  
 Papers and Proceedings of the Connecticut Valley Historical Society, 233  
 Parsons's Catalog of the Gardiner Greene Hubbard Collection of Engravings Presented to the Library of Congress, 339  
 Parsons's History of the Town of Rye, N. H., 423  
 Peabody Education Fund. Proceedings at Meeting of Trustees, 1904, 235  
 Peabody Education Fund—Proceedings of the Trustees at their Forty-sixth Meeting, Washington, 24 Jan., 1905, 339  
 Peck's Richard Clarke of Rowley, Mass., 332  
 Pennsylvania Society of Sons of the Revolution, 1903-1904, 122  
 Phillimore's The Family of Middlemore—Supplement, 333  
 Phillips Academy, Andover, Mass., Department of Archaeology. Bulletin 1, 424  
 Phillips's Check List of Large Scale Maps Published by Foreign Governments, in the Library of Congress, 235  
 Plummer System of Genealogical Enumeration, Lineage of Mr. Francis Plummer, Newbury, Mass., 116

## Book Notices—

- Porter's A History of Battery "A" of St. Louis, 338  
 Proceedings and Transactions of the Royal Society of Canada. Volume IX, 122  
 Proceedings of the Bostonian Society at the Annual Meeting, Jan. 10, 1905, 338  
 Proceedings of the Most Worshipful Grand Lodge of Ancient Free and Accepted Masons of the Commonwealth of Massachusetts, 338  
 Proceedings of the Numismatic and Antiquarian Society of Philadelphia, 1902-1903, 122  
 Proceedings of the Sixth Ohio State Conference of the Daughters of the American Revolution, 338  
 Proceedings of the Thirteenth Annual Meeting of the General Society of the Daughters of the Revolution, 1904, 235  
 Publications of Brookline Historical Society. John White of Muddy River, and Descendants of His Youngest Son Benjamin, 227  
 Publications of the Sharon Historical Society, April, 1905, 339  
 Quinabaug Historical Society Leaflets, Vol. I, Nos. 15, 16—232; Nos. 18, 19, 20—423; No. 47—333  
 Rand's A Sketch of Keene, the Gem of the Ashuelot Valley, 337  
 Randolph Macon College, The John P. Branch Historical Papers of, 121  
 Ransom's Historical Outline of the Ransom Family in America, 333  
 Records of the Court of Assistants of the Colony of the Massachusetts Bay, Vol. II, 228  
 Register of the Society of Colonial Wars in the District of Columbia, 338  
 Remarks of J. N. Benton, Jr., President of the Vermont Association of Boston, at its Annual Banquet, 1905, 424  
 Report of the State Historical Society of North Dakota, 338  
 Riley's Life of Col. J. F. H. Claiborne, 228  
 Roe's The Diary of Capt. Daniel Roe, 118  
 Russell's Biographical Sketch of Henry Steadman Nourse, 229  
 Russell's George Frisbie Hoar, 334  
 Russell's The Descendants of John Russell of Dartmouth, Mass., 226  
 Sabine's The Family and Descendants of Rev. James Sabine, 226  
 Salley's Marriage Notices in the So. Carolina Gazette, County Journal and Charleston Gazette, 121  
 Sanborn's Thomas Levitt of Exeter and Hampton, N. H., 115  
 Sanford's The Early History of the Town of Hopkinton, N. Y., 231  
 Sargent, Mary Elizabeth, 229  
 Schafer's Our Family—Literature, History, Registers and Photographs, 334  
 Schenck's The History of Fairfield, Fairfield County, Conn., from 1700 to 1800, 231  
 Scott's In Memoriam—Rev. George Robert White Scott, 335  
 Semi-Centennial of the National City Bank of Lynn, Mass., 232  
 Sherburne's Some Descendants of Henry and John Sherburne of Portsmouth, N. H., 226  
 Shropshire Parish Register Society, Diocese of St. Asaph, Vol. III, Part I, Kinnerley, 337  
 Shropshire Parish Register Society, Diocese of St. Asaph, Vol. IV, Part I, Oswestry, 337  
 Shropshire Parish Register Society, Vol. IX, Diocese of Hereford, 120  
 Simpson's A Complete List of the Descendants of Joseph Smith of Deliverance Lane, 333



**Book Notices—**

- Slafter's The Character and History of the Book of Sports, 336  
 Smith's Biographical Sketches of the Residents of Dover, Mass., 334  
 Smith's Richard Mower of Lynn and Some of His Descendants, 116  
 Smith's The Deeds of Our Fathers, 231  
 Society of Mayflower Descendants in the State of Illinois, 424  
 Society of Mayflower Descendants in the State of New York, 424  
 Solberg's Copyright in Congress, 330  
 Sprague's Jabez Gorham of Plymouth, Mass., and his Descendants, 224  
 Staples's Rev. Carlton Albert Staples, 335  
 Staples's The Voice of the Parish, 232  
 State of Connecticut—Public Document No. 13, 423  
 Stearns's In Memory of Marcus Baker, 334  
 Stiles's The History of Ancient Wethersfield, Conn., 232  
 Stone's The Oxford Descendants of Gregory Stone of Cambridge, Mass., 117  
 Stover's Retrospect on the Fifteenth Anniversary of the Incorporation of the Charlestown Five Cent Savings Bank, 122  
 Streets's David Rees of Little Creek Hundred; and the Descendants of John Rees, His Son, 225  
 Sturges's A Sketch of the Children of Dr. William Paine, 333  
 Swan's Journal of a Trip to Michigan in 1841, 120  
 Swan's Seventeenth Report on the Custody and Condition of the Public Records of Parishes, Towns and Counties, 233  
 Sylvester's Maine Coast Romance—Ye Romance of Casco Bay, 230  
 Talcott's The Genealogy of the Descendants of Henry Kingsbury of Ipswich and Haverhill, Mass., 333  
 Taylor's A Memorial Address on the Life and Services of Deacon Warren Hales Draper, 334  
 Tenney's The Tenney Family, or the Descendants of Thomas Tenney of Rowley, Mass., 226  
 Thirteenth Annual Reunion of the Reynolds Family Association, 333  
 Thirty-Third Report—Boston Records, 423  
 Thorne's Reverend Israel Evans, 117  
 Towle's Descendants of Jonathan Towle of Hampton and Pittsfield, N. H., 117  
 Transactions of the Huguenot Society of South Carolina, No. 11, 121  
 Transactions of the Huguenot Society of South Carolina, No. 12, 424  
 Trinity Chapel, Shirley Centre, Mass., 120  
 Tucker's The Meeting-House, the Minister and the Parsonage of Milton, Mass., Two Hundred Years Ago, 337  
 Tucker's Wadsworth, Houghton and Sumner of Milton and Sometime of Lancaster, 226  
 Tuckerman's Life of General Philip Schuyler, 335  
 Twelfth Annual Reunion, Reynolds Family Association, 117  
 Two Dutch Letters from Emden in Hanover, 1659 and 1661, to Evert Jansen Mendell of Fort Orange (now Albany, N. Y.), 227  
 Union League Club, Chicago—Exercises in Commemoration of the Birthday of Washington, Feb. 22, 1906, 339  
 University of North Carolina. James Sprunt Historical Monograph No. 5. Minutes of the Kehuky Association (Baptist), 234  
 Upham's House of John Procter, Witchcraft Martyr, 1692, 229  
 Vital Records of Boxford, Mass., to the End of the Year 1849, 336

**Book Notices—**

- Vital Records of Charlton, Mass., to the End of the Year 1849, 336  
 Vital Records of Marblehead, Mass., to the End of the Year 1849, 230  
 Vital Records of Medway, Mass., to the Year 1850, 336  
 Vital Records of Newton, Mass., to the Year 1850, 336  
 Vital Records of Oakham, Mass., to the End of the Year 1849, 336  
 Vital Records of Oxford, Mass., to the End of the Year 1849, 230  
 Vital Records of Palmer, Mass., to the Year 1850, 230  
 Vital Records of Rhode Island, Vol. XIII, 336  
 Vital Records of Rutland, Mass., to the End of the Year 1849, 230  
 Walker's New Hampshire Five Provincial Congresses, 424  
 Warwick's Mirabeau and the French Revolution, 334  
 Washburn's Washburn, 117  
 Watkins's The Cochranes of Renfrewshire, Scotland, 114  
 Webster's Memorial Poems and Brief Ancestral Record of the Webster Family and Descendants, 227  
 Webster's Thomas Sewall, 117  
 Weeks's Descendants of Richard Hayes of Lyme, Conn., through His Son, Titus Hayes, 115  
 Wells's Ancestry and Descendants of Colonel Daniel Wells of Greenfield, Mass., 333  
 West's Homestead of Lieut.-Governor William West, Scituate, Rhode Island, 230  
 Whitaker's The Mason Family in Connection with the Early History of Starbridge and Southbridge, 333  
 Whitcomb's The Whitcomb Family in America, 421  
 White's Genealogy of the Descendants of Nicholas Hodsdon-Hodgdon of Hingham, Mass., and Kittery, Maine, 225  
 White's John White of Muddy River and Descendants of his Youngest Son, Benjamin, 227, 421  
 Whitin's The Aldis Family of Dedham, Wrentham, Roxbury and Franklin, Mass., 332  
 Williams's The State of Missouri—An Autobiography, 233  
 Winsor's The Kohl Collection of Maps relating to America, now in the Library of Congress, 236  
 Wood's The Wood Family, Sackville, N. B., 227  
 Woodbury's Co-operation Among Local Historical Societies, 340  
 Woodbury's Genealogical Sketches of the Woodbury Family, its Inter-marriages and Connections, 227  
 Woodruff's A Branch of the Woodruff Stock, 421  
 Woods's Some Descendants of Digory Sargent, 117  
 Year Book, 1904, City of Charleston, S. C., 423  
 Year Book of the Columbus Chapter, Daughters of the American Revolution, 338  
 Year Book of the First Church of Christ in Hartford, 337  
 Yonge's The Site of "Old James Towne," 1607-1698, 232  
 Braintree, Mass., Records of the First Church at, 87, 153, 269, 360  
 Breed-Farrington, Query, 221  
 Brewster-Collier-Frence-Howes, Note, 217  
 Bristol, Henry, Notes on the Family of, 167  
 Brooks—Additional Note, 216  
 Brown, Query, 329  
 Burrell, Diary of Sergeant John, 1759-1760, 352  
 Bushnell, Note, 109

Captain John Cabot Once More, Note, 216  
 Captain John Mason—not Governor of Portsmouth, Eng., 141  
 Cary, Query, 110  
 Chalker, Alexander of Guilford, Conn., and His Descendants, 133  
 Charter, cx  
 Chase-Hunt, Query, 221  
 Chilmark, Mass., Records of the Congregational Church of, 195, 257, 378  
 Clark, Thomas of Milford, Conn., and His Descendants, 132  
 Cole, Blodgett, Nutting, Note, 417  
 Contributors and Contributions to Volume LIX—  
     Adams, Arthur.  
         Jeremy Adams of Hartford, Conn., and Some of His Descendants, 315  
     Ayer, Mary Farwell.  
         The South Meeting-House, Boston, 265  
     Beane, Rev. Samuel Collins.  
         William Cleaves Todd, A.B., 41  
     Cotton, Frank Ethridge.  
         The Cotton Family of Portsmouth, N. H., 34, 186  
     Deane, Bertha Louise.  
         Deane Family Bible Records, 32  
     Deane, Charles Watson.  
         Deane Family Bible Records, 160  
     Fairbanks, Hiram Francis.  
         English Ancestry of Henry Adams of Braintree, 320  
     Folsom, Albert A.  
         Marriage Records of the Rev. Jeremiah Shaw of Moultonborough, N. H., 1779-1833, 283  
     Fowler, Mrs. Henry Elliot.  
         Records of the Fourth Church in Guilford, Conn., 61  
     Goold, Nathan.  
         Hon. Marquis Fayette King, 237  
     Gordon, Geo. A.  
         Proceedings of the New England Historic Genealogical Society, 104, 214, 323  
     Hackett, Frank Warren.  
         Captain John Mason—not Governor of Portsmouth, Eng., 141  
     Hammond, Frederick Stam.  
         The Descendants of Captain Richard Olmstead, of Fairfield, Conn., 355  
     Hincks, Rev. Edward Young.  
         Egbert Coffin Smyth, 11  
     Hobbs, Emeline W.  
         Hobby Family Bible Records, 253  
     Jackson, Edward Evarts.  
         Records of the First Church at Braintree, Mass., 87, 153, 269, 360  
     Jacobus, Donald Lines.  
         Notes on the Family of Henry Bristol, 167  
         The Willmot Family of New Haven, Conn., 67  
     Johnson, Edward Francis.  
         Captain Edward Johnson of Woburn, and Some of His Descendants, 79, 143, 275  
     Lawson, Rev. Harvey Merrill.  
         Revolutionary Soldiers from Tolland Co., Conn., 21  
     Lea, J. Henry.  
         Genealogical Gleanings Among the English Archives, 101, 172  
         Research in England, 48  
     Litchfield, Wilford Jacob.  
         Records of the Second Church of Scituate, now the First Unitarian Church of Norwell, Mass., 74, 134, 308, 387  
     Matthews, Albert.  
         The Naming of Hull, Massachusetts, 177  
     McClintock, Emory.  
         Thomas Trowbridge and Elizabeth Marshall, 291  
     Palmer, William Lincoln.  
         Diary of Sergeant John Burrell 352  
     Pease, Harriet M.

Contributors and Contributions—  
     Deaths at Edgartown, Mass., 202, 297, 400  
     Rotch, William J.  
         Records of the Congregational Church of Chilmark, Mass., 195, 257, 378  
     Russell, Barrett Beard.  
         The Descendants of John Russell of Dartmouth, Mass., 22  
     Russell, E. Harlow.  
         Hon. George Friable Hoar, LL.D., 123  
     Sheldon, George.  
         Hon. Lucius Manlius Boltwood, 341  
     Sherburne, Edward Raymond.  
         John Sherburne of Portsmouth, N. H., and Some of His Descendants, 56  
     Sherman, Thomas T.  
         The Shermans of Yaxley in Suffolk, England, 397  
     Smyth, Ralph D.  
         Alexander Chalker of Guilford, Conn., and His Descendants, 133  
         Humphrey Spinning of Guilford, Conn., and Elizabeth, N.J., and His Descendants, 267  
         John Hobson or Hopson, of Guilford, Conn., and His Descendants, 46  
         John Walstone of Guilford, Conn., and His Descendants, 385  
         Thomas Clark of Milford, Conn., and His Descendants, 132  
         Thomas Jones of Guilford, Conn., and His Descendants, 386  
         Thomas Kirkland of Wethersfield, Conn., and His Descendants, 254  
         John Sheather of Guilford, Conn., and His Descendants, 45  
     Sprague, Frank W.  
         Jabez Gorham of Plymouth, Mass., and His Descendants, 91  
     Staples, Charles Jason.  
         Rev. Carlton Albert Staples, 161  
     Steiner, Bernard C.  
         Alexander Chalker of Guilford, Conn., and His Descendants, 133  
         Humphrey Spinning of Guilford, Conn., and Elizabeth, N.J., and his Descendants, 267  
         John Hobson or Hopson of Guilford, Conn., and His Descendants, 46  
         John Sheather of Guilford, Conn., and His Descendants, 45  
         John Walstone of Guilford, Conn., and His Descendants, 385  
         Thomas Clark of Milford, Conn., and His Descendants, 132  
         Thomas Jones of Guilford, Conn., and His Descendants, 386  
         Thomas Kirkham of Wethersfield, Conn., and His Descendants, 254  
     Talcott, Mary Kingsbury.  
         Records of the Church in Vernon, Conn., 95, 208, 412  
     Thorpe, Sheldon B.  
         William Thorpe of New Haven, Conn., and Some of His Descendants, 392  
     Wakeman, Robert P.  
         William Thorpe of New Haven, Conn., and Some of His Descendants, 392  
     Westgate, Alice L.  
         Sailors in the Louisbourg Expedition of 1745, 192  
     Whittier, Charles Collyer.  
         The Stimpson Family of Charlestown, Mass., 242, 365  
     Cooke, Query, 330  
     Cotton Family of Portsmouth, N. H., 34, 186  
     Cunningham, Note, 105  
     Dana, Query, 220  
     Deane Family Bible Records, 32  
     Deaths at Edgartown, Mass., 202, 297, 400  
     Descendants of Capt. Edward Johnson, 79, 143  
     Descendants of Henry Sherburne, Note, 104  
     Descendants of Jeremy Adams, 315

- Descendants of John Russell of Dartmouth, Mass., 22  
 Descendants of John Walstone, 386  
 Descendants of Captain Richard Olmstead, 355  
 Descendants of Thomas Jones of Guilford, Conn., 386  
 Descendants of William Thorpe, 392  
 Diary of Sergeant John Burrell, 352  
 Doane Family Bible Records, 160  
 Dolbeer, Query, 110  
 Dorchester Petition, A, Note, 104  
 Dorchester Subscription List, A, Note, 106  
 Draper, Query, 329
- Edgartown, Mass., Deaths at, 202, 297, 400  
 Emigrant Ministers, Note, 218  
 English Ancestry of Henry Adams, 321  
 English Notes, Note, 326  
 Errata, 122, 236, 340
- Farrington-Fuller, Query, 221  
 Financial Needs of the Society, cix  
 Four Boston Families, Note, 324  
 Fox, Query, 330  
 Franklin, Query, 329, 419  
 Frisbie, Note, 218
- Gamage, Note, 106, 215  
 Gates, Query, 329  
 Genealogical Gleanings Among the English Archives, 101, 172
- Genealogies—  
   Adams, 315, 320  
   Bristol, 167  
   Chalker, 133  
   Clark, 123  
   Cotton, 34, 186  
   Doane, 160  
   Gorham, 91  
   Hobby, 253  
   Hobson, Hopson, 46  
   Johnson, 79, 143, 275  
   Jones, 386  
   Kirkham, 254  
   Olmstead, 355  
   Prouty, 417  
   Russell, 22  
   Sheather, 45  
   Sherburne, 56  
   Sherman, 397  
   Spinning, 267  
   Stimpeon, 242, 365  
   Thorpe, 392  
   Trowbridge, 291  
   Walstone, 386  
   Wilnot, 67
- Genealogies in Preparation—  
   Baxter, 330  
   Beaman, 331  
   Bowers, 420  
   Bradley, 223  
   Dyer, 223  
   Ellis, 223  
   Fisher, 112  
   Flanders, 331  
   Foskett, 331  
   French, 223  
   Fuller, 331  
   Goodell, 331  
   Hall, 331  
   Harriman, 331  
   Hart, 420  
   Haviland, 112  
   James, 331  
   Lee, 331  
   Linnell, 331  
   Muncy, 331  
   Pendleton, 420  
   Poole, 223  
   Prindle, 331  
   Randall, 223  
   Sackett, 223  
   Seamans, 112  
   Selden, 331  
   Small-Smallie-Smalley, 223
- Genealogies in Preparation—  
   Spelman, 420  
   Straw, 331  
   Swan, 331  
   Thacher, 331  
   West, 112  
   Worthington, 420  
 Godfrey-Brownell, Query, 330  
 Gorham, Note, 106  
 Gorham-Denison, Note, 328  
 Gorham, Jabez, of Plymouth, Mass., and His Descendants, 91  
 Guilford, Conn., Records of the Fourth Church in, 61
- Hill, Note, 106  
 Hill-Hills, Query, 220  
 Historical Intelligence, 110, 222, 330, 419  
   Botes Genealogy, 111  
   Boston Cemeteries, 330  
   Brintree, Mass., Estates, 110  
   Cape Cod Pilgrim Memorial Association, 222  
   Harleian Society, The, 222  
   History of Hopkinton, Mass., 330  
   History of New Harlem, N. Y., 419  
   History of the United States, 111  
   History of Westfield, Mass., 111  
   Olde Ulster, 330  
   Parke Families of Connecticut, 111  
   Rogers Genealogies, 112  
   Sturges Genealogy, 112  
   Virginia County Records, 111  
   Wetherbee Genealogy, 330  
 Hoar, Hon. George Frisbie, 123  
 Hobby Family Bible Records, 253  
 Hobson or Hopson, John of Guilford, Conn., and His Descendants, 46  
 Holbrook, Note, 216  
 Hull, Massachusetts, Naming of, 177  
 Huntington-Hammond-Shaw, Query, 220
- Illustrations—  
   Autographs:  
     Hoar, George Frisbie, 123  
     Smyth, Egbert Coffin, 11  
   Portraits:  
     Boltwood, Lucius Manlius, 341  
     Hoar, George Frisbie, 123  
     King, Marquis Fayette, 237  
     Smyth, Egbert Coffin, 11  
   Section of Burgess's Map of Boston, Mass., 1728, 265  
   Three Views of a Section of Price's View of Boston, 266  
 Ingalls-Tucker, Query, 221
- Johnson, Capt. Edward of Woburn, Mass., and Some of His Descendants, 79, 143, 275  
 Jones, Thomas of Guilford, Conn., and His Descendants, 386  
 Jordan, Note, 328
- King, Hon. Marquis Fayette, 237  
 Kirkham, Thomas of Wethersfield, Conn., and His Descendants, 254
- Lea's Genealogical Gleanings Among the English Archives—  
 (See also Wills, Administrations and Abstracts.)  
   Aspinwall, Elizabeth (1680), 103  
   Comber, Richard (1584), 174  
   Combers, Elcebeth (1634), 177  
     Robert (1590-1), 175  
   Comfers, John (1487), 172  
   Conuers, Robert (1580), 175  
   Convers, Anthony (1622-3), 176  
     Edward (1622), 172  
     Jeffre (1612), 176  
     John (1585), 176  
       (1627-8), 176  
     William (1555), 173  
       (1602), 175  
   Convers *als.* Combers, John (1580-1), 174  
   Converse, Roberts (1547-8), 173

**Lea's Genealogical Gleanings—**  
 Cumbers, John (1574), 174  
 (1577), 174  
 Cunnors, Edmund (1614), 176  
 Gosnold, Anthony (1639), 101

**Letter—**  
 Saunders, William H., 143

**List of Donors to the Library, xxxviii**

**Marriage Records of the Rev. Jeremiah Shaw**  
 of Moultonborough, N. H., 1779-'83, 263

**Mason, Capt. John—not Governor of Ports-**  
 mouth, Eng., 141

**Massachusetts Towns, Vital Records of—**  
 Boxford, 336  
 Charlton, 336  
 Marblehead, 230  
 Medway, 336  
 Newton, 336  
 Oakham, 336  
 Oxford, 230  
 Palmer, 230  
 Rutland, 230

**Memoirs of Deceased Members of N. E. H. G.**  
 Society—  
 Allen, William Henry, lxxvi  
 Barrett, Mary Elizabeth, xc  
 Beal, James Henry, xciii  
 Blake, Samuel Parkman, xciv  
 Boltwood, Lucius Manlius, 341  
 Brayton, John Summerfield, c  
 Burke, Samuel Constantine, lxii  
 Clark, Edward White, lxxxvii  
 Conkey, John Adams, lxxi  
 Converse, Elisha Slade, xci  
 Coote, Charles Henry, lxi  
 Dame, Charles Chase, lxiii  
 De Costa, Benjamin Franklin, cii  
 Dewing, Benjamin Franklin, ciii  
 Everts, William Maxwell, lxiv  
 Fisher, George Funnell, lix  
 Flint, Charles Louis, xcv  
 Foley, William James, lxii  
 Gannett, William Wyllys, lxxiv  
 Gerhart, Emanuel Vogel, lxxxix  
 Gilbert, John Clark, lxxv  
 Glover, Joseph Beale, lxvii  
 Hallowell, Richard Price, lxxvii  
 Hildeburn, Charles Swift Riché, lxxv  
 Hoar, George Frisbie, 123  
 Inches, John Chester, lxvii  
 Johnson, Enoch Stafford, cvi  
 King, Marquis Fayette, 237  
 Kingman, Bradford, lxii  
 Manning, Jacob Warren, xcvi  
 Mason, Joseph, lxxxii  
 Matthews, Nathan, xcvi  
 Metcalf, Henry Brewer, xcvi  
 Moor, George, lxxviii  
 Moore, Frank, xcvi  
 Norris, Charles Henry, lxviii  
 Perkins, Samuel Clarke, lxxi  
 Peters, John Andrew, lxxxiv  
 Rogers, Horatio, civ  
 Romney, Charles William, lxx  
 Sims, Richard, lviii  
 Smyth, Egbert Coffin, 11  
 Staples, Carlton Albert, 161  
 Stebbins, Oliver Bliss, lxix  
 Stimpson, Susan Storer, xcix  
 Todd, William Cleaves, 41  
 Tufts, Albert Clifford, lxxxiii  
 Upton, George Bruce, lxxxii  
 Wheeler, Richard Anson, lxxxvi  
 Woolson, James Adams, lxxx

**Moultonborough, N. H., Records at, 283**

**Munsey, Query, 221**

**Muster Roll—**  
 Lawson, Capt. Thomas, 21

**Naming of Hull, Massachusetts, 177**

**Nash, Query, 330**

**Nelson, Query, 329**

**North Berwick, Me., Gravestones, Note, 107**

**Norwell, Mass., Records of the First Unitarian**  
 Church of, 74, 134, 306, 387  
 Notes and Queries, 104, 215, 324, 417  
 Notes from English Chancery Proceedings, 219  
 Notes from English Chancery Proceedings,  
 Note, 327  
 Notes from English Records, Note, 109, 418  
 Notes on the Family of Henry Bristol, 167  
 Nourse-Mansfield, Query, 221

**Officers and Committees for 1905, appointed by**  
 the Council, vi  
 Officers elected by the N. E. H. G. Society for  
 the year 1905, v  
 Olmstead, Captain Richard, The Descendants  
 of, 355  
 Orcutt-Smith, Note, 106

**Packard-Smith, Note, 107, 325**

**Palmer-Webster, Query, 221**

**Pomeroy, Note, 215**

**Poole, Note, 328**

**Pratt-Bailey, Note, 328**

**Proceedings of the N. E. H. G. Society, 104,**  
 214, 323

**Prouty Bible Records, Note, 417**

**Randall, Query, 220**

**Rawson, Note, 106**

**Read, Note, 327**

**Records of the Church in Vernon, Conn., 1762-**  
 1824, 95, 206, 412

**Records of the Congregational Church of Chil-**  
 mark, Mass., 195, 257, 378

**Records of the First Church at Braintree,**  
 Mass., 87, 153, 269, 360

**Records of the Fourth Church in Guilford,**  
 Conn., 61

**Records of the Second Church of Scituate, now**  
 the First Unitarian Church of Norwell, Mass.,  
 74, 134, 306, 387

**Records of Springfield, Query, 220**

**Reports of Committees of the N. E. H. G.**  
 Society—  
 Committee to Assist the Historian, xxvi  
 Committee on Collection of Records, xxix  
 Committee on Consolidated Index, xxxi  
 Committee on English Research, xxvii  
 Committee on Epitaphs, xxvii  
 Committee on Heraldry, xxvii  
 Committee on Finance, xxiii  
 Committee on the Library, xxiv  
 Committee on Papers and Essays, xxvi  
 Committee on Publications, xxv

**Report of The Corresponding Secretary N. E.**  
 H. G. Society, xlv  
 Council, xviii  
 Historian—Necrology for 1904,  
 lv  
 Librarian, xxxiii  
 Proceedings, xv  
 Treasurer, xlix  
 Trustees of the Kidder Fund,  
 liv

**Research in England, 48**

**Revolutionary Soldiers from Tolland County,**  
 Conn., 21

**Richards-Fuller, Note, 327**

**Russell, John of Dartmouth, Mass., Descen-**  
 dants of, 22

**Sailors in the Louisbourg Expedition of 1745,**  
 192

**Sampson, Reply, 221, 419**

**Scituate, Records of Second Church of, 74, 134,**  
 306, 387

**Sheather, John of Guilford, Conn., and His**  
 Descendants, 45

**Sherburne, John of Portsmouth, N. H., and**  
 Some of His Descendants, 68

**Sherman, Reply, 221**

**Shermans of Yaxley in Suffolk, England, 397**

**Smyth, Egbert Coffin, 11**

**South Meeting-House, Boston, The, 265**

- Spinning, Humphrey of Guilford, Conn., and Elizabeth, N. J., and His Descendants, 267  
 Stacy, Query, 110  
 Staples, Rev. Carlton Albert, 161  
 Stimpson Family of Charlestown, Mass., The, 242, 365  
  
 Thomas, Query, 329  
 Thorpe, William of New Haven, Conn., and Some of His Descendants, 392  
 Tilly, Note, 215  
 Tilly, Alice, Note, 215  
 Todd, William Cleaves, 41  
 Tolland County, Conn., Revolutionary Soldiers from, 21  
 Townsend-Gilbert, Note, 221  
 Trowbridge-Marshall, Note, 417  
 Trowbridge, Thomas, and Elizabeth Marshall, 291  
  
 Vernon, Conn., Records of the Church in, 95, 206, 412  
  
 Walstone, John of Guilford, Conn., and His Descendants, 385  
 Waterhouse-Davis, Query, 110  
 Wenham Church Records, Query, 110  
  
 Wills, Administrations and Abstracts. (See also *Lea's Gleauings*)—  
 Abbot, John (1775), 419  
 Abercrombie, Mary (1775), 419  
 Ackley, Thomas (1774), 419  
 Adams, George (1774), 419  
 Ball, Joseph (1760), 418  
 Boylston, John (1795), 418  
 Clarke, Ruben (1795), 418  
 Cooper, Mary (1797), 418  
 Covill, Edward (1679), 327  
 Ealls, Hannah (1792), 327  
 Harvey, Jacob (1793), 327  
 Hobbs, Thomas (1726), 418  
 Hyde, Humfrey (1677), 418  
 Hyde, Sarah (1715), 418  
 Kett, Richard (1680), 418  
 Lowe, Margey (1707), 326  
 Peel, Samuel (1773), 327  
 Petoe, Sidracke (1640-1), 418  
 Sayer, John (1668), 327  
 Sherman, Thomas (1493), 397  
 Simpson, Jonathan (1795), 418  
 Swayne, Richard (1680), 418  
 White, Richard (1680), 326  
 Willmot Family of New Haven, Conn., 67  
 Woodbury, Query, 329  
 Wright, Query, 419  
  
 Young, Query, 110





Yours most truly,  
Ebenezer C. Smyth







Yours most truly,  
Egbert C. Smyth

# NEW-ENGLAND HISTORICAL AND GENEALOGICAL REGISTER.

---

JANUARY, 1905.

---

REV. EGBERT COFFIN SMYTH, D.D., LL.D.

By REV. EDWARD YOUNG HINCKS, A.M., D.D., of Andover.

EGBERT COFFIN SMYTH was born in Brunswick, Maine, August 24, 1829. He was the eldest of eight children of William and Harriet Porter (Coffin) Smyth. His paternal grandfather was Caleb Smyth, a ship carpenter of Wiscasset, Maine. His maternal grandfather was Nathaniel Coffin, a lawyer of the same town.

Mary Porter, wife of Nathaniel Coffin, was a daughter of Aaron Porter, M.D., an eminent physician of Portland, Maine, and of his wife Pauline, daughter of Richard and Isabella King of Scarborough, Maine. One of the brothers of Pauline King was Rufus King, U. S. Senator and the first minister of the United States to the court of St. James.

William Smyth (1807-1868) graduated at Bowdoin in 1822, and was a member of the faculty of that college from 1823 until his death. He became adjunct professor of mathematics in 1825, and in 1828 full professor of mathematics and natural philosophy. He was a man of marked intellectual vigor and moral force, an inspiring teacher, a self-denying and indefatigable servant of the college and of the cause of public education. He published books in algebra, trigonometry, analytical geometry, and the calculus. He labored effectively for the elevation of the standard of public education in Maine by lecturing in advocacy of the "graded system" in various towns of the State, and by presenting the merits of this system to a committee of the legislature in an elaborate and convincing address. At the time of his sudden death, he was making plans for the construction of a memorial hall for the college, for building which he had raised a large sum by canvassing the alumni for subscriptions.

Egbert Smyth was taught in private schools up to the time of his entering Dummer Academy, Byfield, Mass., at which institution he finished preparing for college. He graduated at Bowdoin in 1848, one of the first four scholars of his class. He returned to his Alma

Mater as tutor in Greek at the beginning of the fall term of 1849, and remained in that position until the summer vacation of 1851. He graduated at the Bangor Theological Seminary in 1853, and in 1854 was called to the professorship of rhetoric and oratory in Bowdoin. He occupied the chair until 1856, in which year he was transferred to the professorship of natural and revealed religion. In this year he was ordained to the Congregational ministry. In 1862-3 he studied in Germany, chiefly in Berlin and Halle. He became professor of ecclesiastical history in Andover Theological Seminary in 1863, and continued in active service in that position until his death. He was chosen president of the faculty in 1878, and acted in that capacity until 1896.

Professor Smyth received the degree of D.D. from Bowdoin in 1866, and from Harvard in 1886; that of LL.D. was given him by Bowdoin in 1902. He was a member of the American Antiquarian Society, of the American Historical Association, of the Massachusetts Historical Society, and since 1881 of the New-England Historic Genealogical Society. He was a trustee of Bowdoin College, and of Dummer Academy. He was a member of the Prudential Committee of the American Board during the years 1875-1886.

Professor Smyth married, August 12, 1857, Elizabeth Bradford, daughter of Rev. William Theodore Dwight, D.D., of Portland, Maine. Dr. Dwight was the seventh son and child of Rev. Timothy Dwight, D.D., LL.D., President of Yale College from 1795 to 1817.

The most important part of Professor Smyth's life's work was the instruction which he gave to candidates for the ministry. For an appreciation of its value some knowledge of the history and aims of the institution which he served is needed. Andover, the oldest of our theological seminaries, had gained, when Professor Smyth entered its faculty, a commanding position in the Congregational denomination, and supplied ministers to a large part of its influential churches. It was, what it was founded to be, and had been from the beginning, a training school for the ministry. The primary aim by which its curriculum was shaped and its instruction given was that of furnishing its pupils with the means of becoming effective preachers. The studies which were chosen for this purpose were ample in range, and were pursued with precision; but they were taught with reference to a practical end. In making them effective to this end the teacher felt that he fulfilled his calling. No doubt he saw that his position gave him opportunity to reach by pen or voice a wider circle than that of his pupils, and gladly availed himself of it, so far as time and strength allowed; but this labor, however highly prized or assiduously cultivated, was secondary to that of the lecture room.

A call to fill a professorship in a school of this character, with such prestige as Andover had gained, had great attraction for an

able and devout man. The invitation to teach church history here was, however, a summons to a service which had with its attractive features some especial difficulties. In shaping the curriculum of the Seminary, a relative prominence had been given to systematic theology which seems disproportionate when that curriculum is compared with the course of study pursued at that time by other theological seminaries, greatly so when it is set against the studies now generally pursued by candidates for the ministry. The theology taught at Andover belonged to what is technically called the "New England" type, and it was taught by a theologian of commanding powers and national eminence.

The student of church history has, as a very important part of his task, to trace the development of Christian doctrine. Christianity lives by faith, its faith rests upon and implies a belief; this controls its conduct. To know the religion therefore implies knowing its thought. And a knowledge of the history of Christian doctrine is an invaluable guide to one seeking to construct a theology. He cannot so isolate himself from his own age that his belief, if he have one, will not be greatly influenced by that of the generation and the community to which he belongs. Tracing the genesis of that belief, and comparing it with other forms of Christian thought, excludes the opinion that it is the perfect and ultimate formulation of truth, and suggests points of view from which its defects may be seen. Different types of theology differ, for reasons which it is not necessary to mention here, in respect to the relative degrees to which the corrective influence of the history of doctrine is congenial to them. The New England theology was less appreciative of the value of this influence than many others. This was due in part to its noblest qualities, to its containing a protest of the Christian reason against certain defects of the ancient doctrine; in part to the circumstances of its origin, to its having originated in a new country, and in the minds of men who necessarily lived in a certain remoteness from the great intellectual tradition of the Church. It was then perhaps inevitable that a young man coming to Andover Seminary in 1863, determined that the history of Christian doctrine should have its due influence in forming the theology believed by the pupils of that institution, should have found that his work had difficulties other than those involved in its intrinsic nature. The personal aim of the instruction given in the institution, the necessity laid upon each instructor, and especially the two with whose work we are here concerned, of doing his utmost to help each pupil form his belief, and the close relations which under a normal state of things would unite the pupils with the teachers and the teachers with each other, made it possible for able and conscientious men to find each in his colleague's work an element of antagonism to his own, and to himself. No censure is suggested when it is said that Professor Smyth found painful elements in his work and held his

position under the consciousness of imperfect harmony with the strongest intellectual and personal influence in the Seminary. He was not daunted; he wrought out his task, patiently and fearlessly; teaching the history of Christian doctrine as an inspiring and a correcting force; faithfully applying its critical suggestions to the thought of the day, yet without transgressing the limits of his own department. He was an admirable teacher. His memory was retentive, his industry great; he had unusual acuteness and power of philosophical thought. He had been trained to the patient accuracy of the true scholar. His mind was independent. He would see for himself and draw his own conclusions. He had the historical imagination which gives capacity to feel the power of a great personality of the distant past. He had breadth of view and insight. He possessed another and higher qualification for his chosen work—intense interest in the life and thought of the Church. The things which he wished his pupils to know were to him matters of great personal concern. Here is the prime source of his power in the lecture room. To know the workman we must, in this case at any rate, know the man.

Professor Smyth was an intensely religious man. Comparatively few even among the devout are so deeply moved by the impulse to worship as he was. He was not only a man of religious principles, but of religious temperament. His native capacity for ardent religious feeling was unusual. He was akin to the great seers and evangelists. Those who knew him well could not but feel that a certain "mystic glow," to borrow a phrase from Professor Allen, pervaded his life. At the same time, he was a man of self-control and of reason; one who had a vivid sense of the reality and value of every day matters; and who resolutely subjected impulse to judgment, in the conduct of life, and who could not but seek the support and guidance of rational conviction for his religious life. Such a man, fully convinced of the truth of Christianity, would naturally see it both as fact and as idea, and would find it an object of intense and delighted interest. This was certainly true of Professor Smyth's thought of the Christian religion. That religion seemed to him to hold the central and determining reality of the life of the world. He implicitly believed that the Infinite Deity had in the person of Jesus become a participant in human life in order that mankind might be won to goodness and fellowship with God; that this amazing act of condescending love on the part of the Creator must work out its fruits through the creature's knowledge of and grateful response to it, that the forces of history are divinely directed with a view to securing this knowledge and response, and will ultimately cause it to be universally given. He also held that the life into which acceptance of the divine self-sacrifice brings men is one of intelligent communion with the Deity; that it has its thought as well as its activity; and that its thought is of necessity a growth, tracing

which is an essential part of studying the life to which it belongs. All this he ardently believed. Accordingly, his discussions of the history of doctrine were characterized not only by ample knowledge and breadth of view, but by a subdued fervor which made listening to them a delightful exercise to many of his pupils. It retained this quality to the end.

A recent graduate of the Seminary says in a letter written to me, "There was a suppressed passion in his delivery which sometimes would gain control of him when dealing with some great crisis in Christian thought or in speaking of his faith in the Trinity or in Christ. His own personal faith was always manifest, and even more in the class room than in other intercourse with him we learned to revere and to love him."

Professor Smyth's usefulness as a teacher was greatly augmented by his personal intercourse with his pupils. He loved young men and made them aware of his affection for them. He was affable and sympathetic to an unusual degree. For young men to go to him when needing counsel was as natural as for a flower to turn towards the sun. They were never disappointed by his reception of their confidence. He was, I think, one of the best counsellors of his generation; generous of time and attention; making himself master of the case presented, entering into its urgency as if it were that of some near kinsman, offering counsel, generally wise, so delicately that its recipient felt perfectly free as to adopting it. In his personal intercourse with his pupils Professor Smyth was greatly assisted by his wife. I may properly at this point speak of those qualities of her life which made this union, childless though it was, remarkable for its depth and helpfulness. Mrs. Smyth was of that type of New England women of which her famous ancestress Sarah Pierrepont, wife of Jonathan Edwards, was the best exponent. Devoutly pious, living in the things of the spirit as in her native element, holding inflexibly to a clear and positive religious belief, with a heart aflame with love to God and men, cheerful, winning, sympathetic, untiring in her devotion to good causes, and unstinted in her sympathy to those in trouble, endowed with a clear and vigorous intelligence and with unusual executive ability, Mrs. Smyth was a worthy product of New England Puritanism at its best.

She found in her husband's life work just that service which embodied her highest ideals and offered full scope to her powers, and gave herself to it with ardent devotion. His regard for his pupils was fully shared by her, and found a delightful expression in the cordiality with which she welcomed them to her home. How many young men have found their steps gladly turning to that plain house on the summit of Andover hill! How many of those no longer young remember gratefully its simple but generous hospitality! I believe that I express the feeling of the greater number of those who share these memories when I say that they seemed to see

in this house a family life all taken up into consecration to the high ends to which husband and wife were together and equally devoted ; and in this complete union a rare beauty like that of a double star.

Something should be said of the ground covered by Professor Smyth's lectures. Regarding adequate treatment of the development of Christian doctrine through nineteen centuries as excluded by the limitation of the seminary curriculum, he chose to give his attention chiefly to the first four hundred years. He believed that during those centuries in which Christianity was becoming a world religion, it was coming into clear possession of those ideas about God, and his self-expression in Christ, which were implicit in its life, and which it had held, though more or less vaguely, from the beginning. The conception of Deity expressed in the symbols of the church seemed to him to hold the essential truth of the Christian religion ; and to trace the growth of that conception was to see the church coming to distinct knowledge of what it must believe in order to live.

His interest centred in the doctrine of the Trinity and that of the Incarnation, and it was in tracing the development of these doctrines that his course of lectures was especially complete.

His teaching did not, however, fail to make contact with modern theology. A long excursus on anthropology contained lectures on the theology of the great Reformers, on the French school of Saumur, on Arminianism, the German rationalism of the eighteenth century, the Methodist movement, and on recent modifications of Calvinism. In his weekly *Seminar* a wide range of topics was discussed ; among these a recent pupil recollects the following : "The early church constitution as revealed in Irenæus and other church fathers ; early Christian art ; persecutions of Christians ; church architecture ; the theology of Dante."

Teaching church history was the main business of Prof. Smyth's life, but it did not engross his attention. He combined the temperament of the man of affairs with that of the scholar, and could not be happy in a life given exclusively to study and teaching. He once said to me that it was a relief to him to come from the past into active participation in the events of the present. He liked business, enjoyed the opportunities for studying human nature which come in transacting it, and had great powers of persuasion. He was influential in the management of the institutions with which he was connected, and worked efficiently to increase their resources. The equipment of Andover Seminary was greatly improved as the result of his successful efforts. He was one of the most influential as he was one of the most faithful of the trustees of Bowdoin. While he was a member of the Prudential Committee of the American Board, he did his full share of the work required of those holding that responsible position.

Service rendered to institutions did not satisfy his craving for

useful activity. He wished for a wider sphere of influence. For many years he took an active part, as opportunity offered itself, in shaping the polity of the Congregational denomination, and was one of its leaders.

In 1884, Professor Smyth found himself the president and senior member of a faculty every member of which except himself had recently become connected with the seminary. In conjunction with four of his colleagues, and with the assurance of the support of all the rest, he founded the "Andover Review," a monthly periodical which aimed to stimulate Christian thought and disseminate Christian knowledge. In the article which opened the first number, Professor Smyth, taking as a text Tertullian's motto "Let us think according to Christianity," supported the thesis that healthy Christian living implies ever renewed attempt to comprehend Christianity, and welcomed to the pages of the Review "the contributions of men of various schools of thought who are seeking to develop \* \* \* a truly Christian theology." The monthly failed, as so many American periodicals of serious aim have done, to gain a circulation large enough to ensure its permanent life; but during the nine years in which it lived it exerted a manifest influence, which was to its editors an ample reward for the labor which it cost them.

In 1886, several gentlemen of the Congregational denomination, finding in some of the editorial utterances of the Review doctrinal opinions at variance with the creed of the Andover Seminary as interpreted by them, addressed a formal complaint to the Visitation Board of the Seminary, to the effect that the editors of the periodical were violating the obligations which they sustained towards the institution by teaching in its pages sentiments which as professors they were bound to oppose. The Visitors entertained the complaint and summoned the editors to answer the charges. A formal trial was demanded and granted. Professor Smyth, as the oldest member of the Editorial Board, was tried first. In defending himself from the charge of inculcating heresy, he maintained, in an elaborate and powerful argument, that the articles of the Review, out of which materials for the accusation brought against him had been drawn, were written to support the very doctrines against which his accusers claimed that they were aimed; and that the circumstances under which the Seminary was founded forbade its officers from holding those who taught in it to a narrow and minute construction of its creed. The Board of Visitors did not accept the validity of Professor Smyth's plea. He was adjudged guilty of holding sentiments irreconcilable with the views which as Professor he was bound to maintain, and declared to be removed from office. He immediately availed himself of the privilege of appeal from the decision of the Visitors to the Supreme Judicial Court of Massachusetts, given him by the Constitution of the Seminary. The appeal was based upon these, among other, grounds; that the verdict of the Visitors did



not accord with the facts presented at the trial, and that in rendering it they exceeded their powers. At the same time the Trustees of the Seminary, who had vainly asked the Visitors' leave to be represented by counsel at Professor Smyth's trial as being legally responsible for the conduct of the Professors whom they employed, asked the court to rule that the Visitors' refusal made their action invalid; since the Trustees, as guardians of the funds of the Seminary, were really attacked when one of its teachers was put on trial, and had, according to the precedents given by English courts, the right to be heard in their own defence. The double case was argued before the Supreme Court in 1890.

The court rendered its decision in 1891. It sustained the contention of the Trustees, and went no further; consideration of the arguments urged by Professor Smyth's counsel being obviously unnecessary. The action of the Visitors in removing Professor Smyth was declared by the court illegal and invalid. The gentlemen who had previously arraigned him before the Board asked permission to renew the accusation.

The Board, which now contained but one of the three members who entertained the original complaint, refused to grant the request. They did not think that, in view of all the circumstances of the case, a trial for heresy was called for.

As Professor Smyth had not recanted, this act of the Visitors in fact, though not in form, reversed the decision by which the Board had in 1887 condemned him for heterodoxy. He was permitted to use that liberty in interpreting the creed which he had claimed to be conceded by the statutes of the Seminary to each of its teachers.

The prosecution, of which I have given a succinct account, was doubtless of all the events of Professor Smyth's life the most trying in the full sense of the word; it brought to view the character of the man more plainly than did any other. Those who had good opportunities of observing him at that time believed that he displayed admirable qualities—tenacity of purpose, patience, serenity. He was conscious of passionate loyalty to truths which he was accused of attacking; he fully believed that the verdict which condemned him was as unjust as the ultimate action of the Board which rendered it virtually pronounced it to be; but he uttered no bitter words. He did use most faithfully the means at his disposal of vindicating himself, believing that he owed this to his colleagues, to the institution he served, and to the Christian public as well as to himself. When vindication came he was satisfied with it. It was his due; he obtained it, and was content to forget the painful experience out of which it came. He was generous in the day of triumph as he was patient in the years of trial. No exultant or taunting word escaped him. He calmly went on during the years of life that remained to him, teaching with ever growing zeal and devotion the truths which he had been accused of attacking.

Some account of Professor Smyth's literary work must be given. Though he published no book from which his learning and ability could be fairly inferred, he left many valuable monographs. Among these, the first place is due to papers editing and expounding writings of Jonathan Edwards, and discussions of Edwards's theology. He was a fond and close student of the writings of the great American theologian, to which he was drawn both by intellectual and spiritual affinities, and by the fact of his having access through his marriage to a large amount of Edwards's unpublished manuscript. In 1880, he gave to the public, from this manuscript, a treatise entitled "Observations concerning the scripture economy of the Trinity and covenant of redemption," with an appendix containing scholarly notes of his own, and a hitherto unpublished passage of remarkable beauty and power from Edwards's "Miscellaneous Observations."

An article in the *Andover Review* for January, 1890, entitled "The Flying Spider—Observations by Jonathan Edwards when a boy," contains a long extract from the manuscript material above mentioned.

An article in the proceedings of the American Antiquarian Society for 1895 discusses "Some early writings of Jonathan Edwards."

The addresses at the celebration, on October 5, 1903, by the Andover Theological Seminary, of the 200th anniversary of Edwards's birth were printed in a memorial volume. One of these addresses was delivered by Professor Smyth, and had as its subject "The theology of Edwards." In an appendix to this volume, Professor Smyth printed many extracts from the unpublished "Miscellaneous Observations" of Edwards, to which reference has been made; with remarks pointing out their significance as regards Edwards's conception of the Trinity. The last days of his life were given to completing this appendix. Mention should also be made of an admirable essay entitled "From Lessing to Schliermacher, or from Rationalism to Faith," one of a series of apologetic lectures delivered in Boston in 1870 and printed in a volume entitled "Boston lectures; Christianity and Skepticism." The *Congregational Quarterly* for 1869 contained an article by Professor Smyth on the life and ministry of William Theodore Dwight, D.D., which was reprinted in pamphlet form.

The memorial volume entitled "Bowdoin College, addresses and poem on the occasion of the one hundredth anniversary of the incorporation of Bowdoin College, 1894," contains an eloquent oration by Professor Smyth, on the religious history of that college. In 1879 he published, jointly with Professor Charles Joseph Hardy Ropes of Bangor, Maine, a translation, wrought in collaboration with that gentleman, of Uhlhorn's "Conflict of Christianity with Heathenism."

In June, 1901, a portrait of Professor Smyth, the gift of pupils and other friends, was presented to the Seminary library. The ad-

dress of presentation was made by Dr. Harry P. Dewey, pastor of the Church of the Pilgrims, Brooklyn.

The one great bereavement of Professor Smyth's life befell him in February, 1904. On the fourth day of that month Mrs. Smyth died of pneumonia, after a very brief illness. Her husband was for a short time prostrated with grief, but presently regained composure, and took up the work of life patiently and with a measure of interest. His mind recovered much of its play, and he began to look forward to important literary labors. His serenity and strength of purpose led his friends to hope that some further space for toil would yet be granted him. But it was not to be. An exhausting journey, taken while he was suffering from a heavy cold, resulted in pneumonia. On the twelfth of April, after a brief illness, his heart unexpectedly ceased to beat.

He was buried in the cemetery behind the buildings in which he had taught so long. At his funeral an address was read which had been put in circulation among his former pupils with a view to its presentation as an expression of their affection at the termination of the forty-first year of his professorship. Some sentences from this document may be given :

"In these four decades, since you entered upon your office as Professor in Andover Seminary, theological thought and church methods have undergone important changes ; this renowned school itself, of sound learning, lofty ideals, and splendid traditions, has passed through a period of storm and stress, in the midst of which you stood forth a commanding figure ; but at no time has your faith waxed feeble or your fervor grown cold ; you have held with a firm truth to the great historic truths of Christianity and been ready to welcome any further light that might break from the word of God ; you have always found strength and comfort in the true though it were old, and you have found the same in the new if only you believed it true ; thus in your own thought uniting, with a gracious hospitality, modern scholarship and the old faiths. \* \* \* Through all changes and under trying circumstances you have maintained your sweetness of spirit and serenity of faith. \* \* \* A devotion to the ideal, a quick appreciation of the true, the good and the beautiful, whether in literature or in life ; the courage that comes of conviction, and the self-repression that is born of humility ; these are elements of power discernable through your work. \* \* \* We who have sat at your feet and know you in a more intimate way than is possible to the world at large, feel a sense of personal gratitude for the influence you have had upon our own lives. That influence has been in the direction especially of strengthening our hold on the things that abide,—faith, hope and love."

On the 8th day of June (which fell in the anniversary week of the Seminary), a commemorative service was held at which addresses were delivered by three of Professor Smyth's former colleagues : President Tucker of Dartmouth, President Harris of Amherst, and Professor Moore of Harvard. These addresses will soon be printed, in response to a request from the faculty of the Seminary.

## REVOLUTIONARY SOLDIERS FROM TOLLAND CO., CONN.

Communicated by Rev. HARVEY MERRILL LAWSON, of Hanover, Conn.

THE following is a list of soldiers from Tolland County, Conn., who served in the campaign against Burgoyne, under Capt. Thomas Lawson, of Union, Conn. This list, which has never before been published, is taken from a pay roll found among Capt. Lawson's papers, by me his great-great-grandson. This and other Revolutionary papers have now been placed in the State Library at Hartford, where they are carefully preserved.

*Payroll of Capt. Thomas Lawson's Company, in Col. Cook's Regiment.*

[In the campaign against Burgoyne, Aug. 23 to Nov. 5, 1777. The privates received £2.0.0 per month, and were paid for two and one-half months.]

Thomas Lawson, Capt.  
Stephen Goodrich, Lieut.  
Jonathan Stoddard, Ensign.  
Joseph Griggs, Sergt.  
Joshua Griggs, "  
Solomon Williams, "  
Selah Hubbard, "  
John Butler, "  
William Johnson, Corporal.  
John Patten, "  
David Loveland, "  
Ephraim Deming, "  
Amos Fox, "  
Joel Stimson, Fifer.  
David Holliston, "  
Abraham Weston, "  
Zebulon Moore, "

Samuel Davis.  
Josiah Deming.  
Jesse Davis.  
Stephen Davis.  
John Francis.  
Barnabas Fuller.  
Jacob Burley.  
Lemuel Bolles.  
John Fuller.  
Hezekiah Fisk.  
Elisha Gauf.  
Allen Goodrich.  
Benjamin Hunter.  
Joseph Hill.  
William Johnson.  
Elisha Jacobs.  
Samuel Rust Kingsbury.  
Jonathan Kaneday.  
James Kinney.  
Eli Loveland.  
Stephen Lard.  
Samuel Lavin.  
Solomon Lattemore.  
Levi Lusk.  
Joseph Matson.  
Thomas Manley.  
Selah North.  
Thomas Patmore.  
Joseph Rhodes.  
Asa Robbins.  
Joseph Richards.  
Benjamin Rider.  
Stephen Rice.  
Isaac Root.

*Privates.*

Ashbel Belding.  
Levi Brooks.  
Stephen Bush.  
Josiah Brooks.  
Samuel Bidwell.  
Seth Boardman.  
Thomas Bulkley.  
Jonathan Brooks.  
William Curtis.  
Roger Clark.  
George Charter.  
Solomon Cushman.  
William Cushman.  
Ebenezer Cross.  
Parley Child.

Samuel Stratton.  
John Smith.  
Joseph Temple.  
David Taylor.  
Samuel Thrasher.  
William Tryon.  
Oliver Talcott.  
Asa Tomson.  
Ebenezer Thrasher.  
Ebenezer Walker.  
Thomas Wood.

Josiah Wood.  
Joshua Wells.  
Thaddeus Wells.  
Sion Wintworth.  
Gibeon Wintworth.  
Jonathan Weatherlee.  
Elisha Weatherlee.

David Deming, killed 19 Sept'r.  
William Kibbe, taken 19 Sept'r.

### THE DESCENDANTS OF JOHN RUSSELL OF DARTMOUTH, MASS.

By BARRETT BEARD RUSSELL, Esq., of Brockton, Mass.

[Concluded from Vol. 58, page 371.]

25. WILLIAM<sup>4</sup> RUSSELL (*William*,<sup>3</sup> *Jonathan*,<sup>2</sup> *John*<sup>1</sup>) married, Mar. 2, 1773, Patience Swain of Chilmark. Did he marry Abigail Coleman of Providence for his second wife?  
Children:  
49. i. OTIS,<sup>5</sup> b. in Dartmouth, Dec. 9, 1773.  
ii. ANNIE (AMY?), b. in Dartmouth, Mar. 6, 1775.  
iii. ELISHA ELMS, b. in Dartmouth, Oct. 12, 1777; d. unmarried, at Charleston, S. C.  
50. iv. ISAAC, b. in Dartmouth, in 1794.
26. ABRAHAM<sup>4</sup> RUSSELL (*Joseph Jr.*,<sup>3</sup> *Joseph*,<sup>2</sup> *John*<sup>1</sup>) married, Nov. 28, 1728, Dinah Allen, who died in 1784. He died July 4, 1770.  
Children:  
i. ABIGAIL,<sup>5</sup> b. in Dartmouth, Jan. 26, 1729; unmarried; will proved May 7, 1816.  
51. ii. SETH, b. in Dartmouth, Sept. 2, 1732.  
iii. ABRAHAM, b. in Dartmouth, Dec. 25, 1733.  
iv. DAVID, b. in Dartmouth, Dec. 6, 1735.  
52. v. THOMAS, b. in Dartmouth, May 25, 1738.  
vi. RACHEL, b. in Dartmouth, July 28, 1741; m. Edmund Maxfield (permission of the Monthly Meeting 21st of 4th mo. 1766).  
53. vii. WILLIAM, b. in Dartmouth, Aug. 5, 1743.  
54. viii. ALLEN, b. in Dartmouth, Mar. 2, 1745.
27. WILLIAM<sup>4</sup> RUSSELL (*Joseph Jr.*,<sup>3</sup> *Joseph*,<sup>2</sup> *John*<sup>1</sup>) married (intention recorded Sept. 2, 1732) Mary Records.  
Children:  
i. SAMUEL,<sup>5</sup> b. in Dartmouth, June 12, 1736.  
ii. RUTH, b. in Dartmouth, July 5, 1737.  
iii. SARAH, b. in Dartmouth, Nov. 15, 1739.
28. CALEB<sup>4</sup> RUSSELL (*Joseph Jr.*,<sup>3</sup> *Joseph*,<sup>2</sup> *John*<sup>1</sup>) married first, Rebecca Borden, who died 30th of the 2nd mo. 1750; and married second, Susannah Gardner. He died Aug. 30, 1804, age 91 years 10 days.

## Children :

- i. PEACE,<sup>3</sup> b. in Dartmouth, Sept. 10, 1735; m. John Akin (permission given 15th of 3d mo. 1762).
- ii. MARY, b. in Dartmouth, Jan. 9, 1739-40; m. Philip Shearman (published 20th of 11th mo. 1758).
- iii. SARAH, b. in Dartmouth, Jan. 3, 1741-2; m. John Wood.
- iv. ANNA (twin), b. in Dartmouth, Mar. 11, 1748; m. Enoch Cundall, Aug. 28, 1774.
55. v. CALEB (twin), b. in Dartmouth, Mar. 11, 1748.
- vi. REBECCA, b. in Dartmouth, Apr. 30, 1750.

## Child by second wife :

- vii. JOSEPH, b. in Dartmouth, Feb. 14, 1752. His father bequeathed to him Palmer's Island in New Bedford harbor.

29. JOSEPH<sup>4</sup> RUSSELL (called "3d") (*Joseph Jr.*,<sup>3</sup> *Joseph*,<sup>2</sup> *John*<sup>1</sup>) married, 29th of 5th mo. 1744, O. S., Judith, daughter of Barnabas and Rebecca Howland, who was born 14th of 1st mo. 1725. He died 16th of 10th mo. 1804.

Daniel Ricketson says of him, in his History of New Bedford, page 156: "Joseph Russell, 3d, was a man of medium stature, and of rather slender figure. He wore the old fashioned costume of the Society of Friends, of which he was a strict member; the long-skirted coat, long waistcoat, and knee-breeches, with buckles in his shoes, or top boots, and a three-cornered hat. His hair, even in his latter years, was thick, and of dark color mixed with gray, his eyebrows remarkably heavy, and the general expression of his countenance stern, though at times he could enter into the spirit of humor. He was much devoted to the principles of the Society of Friends, and in reading the Bible aloud, as was his usual custom, he adopted the peculiar tone of the preachers of his sect. He was a man of great industry, prudence, and enterprise, and of strict integrity of character, a large farmer, an extensive landholder, and, as before stated, the originator of the whale-fishery and the manufacture of spermaceti candles in New Bedford."

## Children :

56. i. BARNABAS,<sup>5</sup> b. in Dartmouth, 25th of 3d mo. 1745.
- ii. REBEKAH, b. in Dartmouth, 30th of 2d mo. 1747; m. Daniel Ricketson, Mar. 31, 1768. Her name is recorded in Dartmouth town records as *Rachel*.
- iii. PATIENCE, b. in Dartmouth, 10th of 1 mo., 1749; m. James Davis, May 24, 1769.
- iv. MARTHA, b. in Dartmouth, Dec. 14, 1751; m. (1) Benjamin Peabody; m. (2) John Williams.
- v. ELIZABETH, b. in Dartmouth, Aug. 1, 1753.
57. vi. ABRAHAM, b. in Dartmouth, 25th of 2d mo., 1756.
58. vii. HUMPHREY, b. in Dartmouth, 25th of 5th mo., 1758.
59. viii. GILBERT, b. in Dartmouth, Aug. 17, 1760.
- ix. MARY, b. in Dartmouth, 9th of 11th mo. 1762; m. Daniel Anthony, Jan. 26, 1797.
- x. JUDITH, b. in Dartmouth, 26th of 11th mo. 1764.
- xi. JOSEPH, b. in Dartmouth, 13th of 12th mo. 1768; d. July 25, 1769.
30. JOHN<sup>4</sup> RUSSELL (*John*,<sup>3</sup> *Joseph*,<sup>2</sup> *John*<sup>1</sup>) married, Jan. 6, 1731-2, Patience, daughter of Henry Tucker.

## Children :

- i. JOB,<sup>5</sup> b. in Dartmouth, Mar. 4, 1731; d. July 30, 1733.

- ii. BENJAMIN, b. in Dartmouth, Oct. 9, 1732; m. June 13, 1753, Ann, daughter of Peleg and Mary Smith.
- 60. iii. ELIJAH, b. in Dartmouth, Nov. 8, 1741.
- iv. HENRY, b. in Dartmouth; m. Mar. 24, 1762, Mary, dau. of Stephen and Hannah Brayton of Rehoboth, who was b. May 14, 1744. She m. (2) Ezekiel Comstock (published 18th of 3d mo. 1765).
- 31. DANIEL<sup>4</sup> RUSSELL (*John,<sup>3</sup> Joseph,<sup>2</sup> John<sup>1</sup>*), born in Dartmouth, Dec. 18, 1711, married first, Sept. 3, 1740, Edith, daughter of Nicholas and Hannah Howland, who died Dec. 2, 1747; and married second, July 16, 1761, Mary, daughter of James<sup>3</sup> (7) and Rebecca Russell. He died in 1772.  
Children:
  - i. ELIHU,<sup>5</sup> b. in Dartmouth, July 24, 1741, m. Mar. 31, 1763, Elizabeth, dau. of John and Deborah Slocum; moved to Oblong, N. Y., thence to Dover, Duchess Co., N. Y.; conducted a flour mill, and had a wide reputation.
  - ii. RUTH, b. in Dartmouth, Oct. 22, 1743; had a son Abraham, b. Mar. 11, 1774, who did not marry.
  - iii. GILES, b. in Dartmouth, Feb. 2, 1745; was a clothier; did not marry.
  - iv. EDITH, b. in Dartmouth, Dec., 1747; d. Dec. 2, 1747.
- 32. TIMOTHY<sup>4</sup> RUSSELL (*John,<sup>3</sup> Joseph,<sup>2</sup> John<sup>1</sup>*), born in Dartmouth, Nov. 16, 1719, married first, Dec. 10, 1742, Phebe, daughter of John and Phebe Potter of Providence, R. I.; and married second, 7th of 6th mo. 1767, Hannah, widow of Walter Briggs and daughter of James<sup>3</sup> (7) and Rebecca Russell. His will mentions his wife's daughter Rebecca Briggs.  
Children by first wife:
  - i. PHEBE,<sup>5</sup> b. in Dartmouth, July 25, 1744; m. Weston C. Briggs.
  - 61. ii. STEPHEN, b. in Dartmouth, Apr. 12, 1746.
  - iii. REBECCA, b. in Dartmouth, Mar. 7, 1748; m. Thomas Akin, son of Thomas and Abigail, Apr. 29, 1767.
  - iv. SARAH, b. in Dartmouth, Nov. 5, 1750.
  - v. JOHN, b. in Dartmouth, Oct. 25, 1752.
  - vi. OLIVER, b. in Dartmouth, Sept. 5, 1754; d. in Dartmouth, Nov. 8, 1755.
 Children by second wife:
  - 62. vii. WILLIAM, b. in Dartmouth.
  - 63. viii. JOSEPH, b. in Dartmouth.
  - 64. ix. ELIHU, b. in Dartmouth.
- 33. BENJAMIN<sup>4</sup> RUSSELL (*Benjamin,<sup>3</sup> Joseph,<sup>2</sup> John<sup>1</sup>*), born in Dartmouth, Jan. 6, 1737, married, July 31, 1760, Elizabeth, daughter of Holder and Rebecca Slocum, who was born May 24, 1742. He was a miller.  
Child:
  - 65. i. HOLDER,<sup>5</sup> b. in Dartmouth, Sept. 1. 1761.
- 34. HENRY<sup>5</sup> RUSSELL (*Job,<sup>4</sup> John,<sup>3</sup> John Jr.,<sup>2</sup> John<sup>1</sup>*), born in Dartmouth, Jan. 12, 1764, married, Sept. 13, 1809, Content, daughter of Paul and Abigail Wing of Sandwich. He died in Providence, R. I., July 1, 1815; and she died in Sandwich, of lung fever, Feb. 19, 1854, aged 76 years 1 month. One of the Providence newspapers says of him: "Died, in this town [Providence, R. I.] on Saturday last, deservedly regretted, in the 52d year of his age, Mr. Henry Russell, Merchant, a worthy member of the Society of Friends, and a virtuous and highly esteemed citizen."

## Children :

- i. LYDIA,<sup>6</sup> b. in Providence, R. I., Nov. 12, 1811; m. Capt. Nelson Crocker of Barnstable, Mass., Sept. 28, 1851; d. Aug. 8, 1872; no children. He d. Jan. 23, 1884.
- ii. WILLIAM H., b. in Providence, R. I., Jan. 20, 1818; d. in Sandwich, July 22, 1848; unmarried.
- iii. HENRY, b. in Providence, R. I., July 31, 1814.

35. MICHAEL<sup>6</sup> RUSSELL (*Jacob*,<sup>4</sup> *John*,<sup>3</sup> *John Jr.*,<sup>2</sup> *John*<sup>1</sup>) married Betsey (sometimes called Elizabeth) Lumbert.

## Children :

- i. MICHAEL,<sup>6</sup> b. in Maine, about 1804.
- ii. HANNAH, m. Levi Savage; settled in Augusta, Me.
- iii. PATTI, m. Thomas Smith of Sidney, Me.
- iv. PHEBE, m. James Akin, Jan. 15, 1828.
- v. JOHN, d. in the Mexican War; unmarried.

36. JOHN<sup>6</sup> RUSSELL (*Jacob*,<sup>4</sup> *John*,<sup>3</sup> *John Jr.*,<sup>2</sup> *John*<sup>1</sup>) married ———.

## Child :

- i. BETSEY,<sup>6</sup> m. Joseph Mosher.

37. PRINCE<sup>6</sup> RUSSELL (*Joshua*,<sup>4</sup> *Jonathan Jr.*,<sup>3</sup> *Jonathan*,<sup>2</sup> *John*<sup>1</sup>), born in Dartmouth, Jan. 9, 1739–40, married in 1762, Sophia, daughter of Thomas and Ruth (Wing) Howland. He served in the War of the Revolution, as private in Capt. Benjamin Wilcox's Co., Nathaniel Freeman's Regt., and marched from Dartmouth to Howland's Ferry, now Stone Bridge, R. I., Dec. 8, 1776, on an alarm to repel the British forces that arrived at Newport, R. I., Dec. 7, 1776. His will, dated Feb. 24, 1781, was proved Oct. 2, 1781. He was a tailor.

## Children :

- i. MATTHEW,<sup>6</sup> b. in Dartmouth, about 1763.
- ii. DEBORAH, b. in Dartmouth; m. Elihu Smith, Dec. 19, 1790.
- iii. LYDIA, b. in Dartmouth; m. Dec. 19, 1791, John, son of Peleg Cornell.
- iv. WING, b. in Dartmouth, Jan. 26, 1767.
- v. PRINCE, JR., b. in Dartmouth; d. young.
- vi. JONATHAN, b. in Dartmouth; d. in 1826; unmarried.
- vii. RUTH (twin), b. in Dartmouth; m. Perry Gifford of Westport, Mass., Mar. 8, 1795.
- viii. CATHARINE (twin), b. in Dartmouth; m. (Int. Jan. 6, 1795), Peleg Cornell, Jr., brother of John above, of Galloway, N. Y.
- ix. MARY, b. in Dartmouth, May 23, 1777; m. (1) Jan. 13, 1799, David Sowle; m. (2) July 26, 1807, his brother Benjamin Sowle.

38. JETHRO<sup>6</sup> RUSSELL (*Joshua*,<sup>4</sup> *Jonathan Jr.*,<sup>3</sup> *Jonathan*,<sup>2</sup> *John*<sup>1</sup>) married Rebecca, oldest daughter of Gideon Howland of "Round Hills," Dartmouth, who was born 21st of 10th mo. 1754.

## Children :

- i. MARTHA,<sup>6</sup> b. in Dartmouth, Dec. 18, 1776.
- ii. MARY, b. in Dartmouth, Oct. 12, 1778.
- iii. HOWLAND, b. in Dartmouth. Apr. 13, 1783.
- iv. PRINCE, b. in Dartmouth, Jan. 9, 1787.
- v. GIDEON, b. in Dartmouth, May 4, 1789.
- vi. REBECCA, b. in Dartmouth, May 30, 1794.

39. JONATHAN<sup>6</sup> RUSSELL (*Benjamin*,<sup>4</sup> *Jonathan Jr.*,<sup>3</sup> *Jonathan*,<sup>2</sup> *John*<sup>1</sup>) married, May 5, 1790, Zerviah, daughter of Timothy and Lucy



Howland, and moved to Collins, Erie Co., N. Y. He died Feb. 13, 1835; and she died June 16, 1849.

Children:

- i. MERIBAH,<sup>6</sup> b. in Dartmouth, Mar. 2, 1791; m. Job Sherman, Jr., Feb. 14, 1819; d. May 19, 1857.
- ii. ELIZABETH, b. in Dartmouth, 11th of 10th mo. 1793; m. Lilla Stafford, Jr., Mar. 10, 1815; d. Feb. 14, 1867.
- iii. OLIVER, b. 23d of 11th mo. 1795; d. 28th of 4th mo. 1834; unmarried.
- iv. LUCY, b. 29th of 11th month 1797; m. Stephen Sisson, 29th of 5th mo. 1845; d. Oct., 1855.
- v. TIMOTHY, b. 11th of 11th mo. 1800.
- vi. ELIHU, b. June 21, 1804.

40. LUTHAN<sup>5</sup> RUSSELL (*Isaac*,<sup>4</sup> *Jonathan Jr.*,<sup>3</sup> *Jonathan*,<sup>2</sup> *John*<sup>1</sup>) married, Dec. 13, 1785, Mary Fish.

Children:

- i. WILLIAM,<sup>6</sup> m. Hannah Bedon (published Mar. 15, 1804).
- ii. ISAAC.
- iii. SARAH, b. in Dartmouth; d. Oct. 18, 1862.

41. BARNABAS<sup>5</sup> RUSSELL (*David*,<sup>4</sup> *Jonathan Jr.*,<sup>3</sup> *Jonathan*,<sup>2</sup> *John*<sup>1</sup>) married, Aug. 4, 1776, Rachel Howland.

Children:

- i. HANNAH,<sup>6</sup> m. Elihu Shearman, Aug. 22, 1797.
- ii. CYNTHIA, m. William Russell, May 27, 1795.
- iii. EDITH, m. Thomas Tillinghast, Oct. 6, 1799.

42. STEPHEN<sup>5</sup> RUSSELL (*David*,<sup>4</sup> *Jonathan Jr.*,<sup>3</sup> *Jonathan*,<sup>2</sup> *John*<sup>1</sup>) married, Oct. 2, 1774, Patience, daughter of Benjamin and Anne Howland, who was born Apr. 20, 1755, and died Oct. 28, 1843. He died Oct. 28, 1832.

Children:

- i. ANNA,<sup>6</sup> b. in Dartmouth, June 1, 1778; m. June 14, 1795, Abraham Gifford of New Bedford, b. Jan. 6, 1774, d. Aug. 13, 1861; d. Oct. 14, 1835.
- ii. ABRAHAM, b. in Dartmouth, Apr. 5, 1792.
- iii. HOWARD, b. in Dartmouth.

43. JOSIAS,<sup>5</sup> or JOSIAH, RUSSELL (*Paul*,<sup>4</sup> *James*,<sup>3</sup> *Jonathan*,<sup>2</sup> *John*<sup>1</sup>) married Patience ———.

Children:

- i. PERRY,<sup>6</sup> b. in Dartmouth, Mar. 6, 1776.
- ii. JOHN WING, b. in Dartmouth, June 17, 1780.

44. PAUL<sup>5</sup> RUSSELL (*Paul*,<sup>4</sup> *James*,<sup>3</sup> *Jonathan*,<sup>2</sup> *John*<sup>1</sup>) married, Dec. 29, 1776, Esther, or Hester, Tucker.

Children:

- i. ELISHA,<sup>6</sup>
- ii. LYDIA.

45. CLARK<sup>5</sup> RUSSELL (*Stephen*,<sup>4</sup> *James*,<sup>3</sup> *Jonathan*,<sup>2</sup> *John*<sup>1</sup>) married, Dec. 26, 1786, Sarah Burgess.

Children:

- i. ISAIAH BURGESS,<sup>6</sup> b. in Dartmouth, June 16, 1787.
- ii. JAMES, b. in Dartmouth, Aug. 21, 1788.

46. STEPHEN<sup>5</sup> RUSSELL (*Stephen*,<sup>4</sup> *James*,<sup>3</sup> *Jonathan*,<sup>2</sup> *John*<sup>1</sup>) married, Jan. 7, 1790, by Elder Daniel Hix of Dartmouth, Susanna Burgess of Dartmouth.

## Children :

- i. HUMPHREY,<sup>6</sup> b. in Dartmouth.
- ii. ABBY, or ABIGAIL, B., b. in Dartmouth, Sept. 16, 1792; m. Feb. 28, 1811, Ralph Lincoln; d. June 16, 1887.
- iii. REBECCA, b. in Dartmouth, in 1794; m. July 18, 1813, by Elder Daniel Hix of Dartmouth, Stephen Wordell of Dartmouth.
- iv. STEPHEN, b. in Dartmouth, in 1796.
- v. JOSEPH, b. in Dartmouth, Jan. 1801; m. Nov. 8, 1821, by Elder Daniel Hix of Dartmouth, Polly Sampson of Troy, now Fall River; d. of consumption, Sept. 7, 1872.
- vi. JEREMIAH, b. in Dartmouth, Dec. 1802.
- vii. SUSAN B., b. in Dartmouth, in 1804; m. (1) Aug. 7, 1825, by Elder Daniel Hix of Dartmouth, William Winslow; m. (2) Jan. 1, 1865, Noah, son of Philip<sup>5</sup> (47) and Sarah Russell.
- viii. DANIEL, b. in Dartmouth, in 1806.
- ix. EDWARD M., b. in Dartmouth, Mar. 10, 1808.
- x. PELEG, b. in Dartmouth.

47. PHILIP<sup>5</sup> RUSSELL (*Stephen*,<sup>4</sup> *James*,<sup>3</sup> *Jonathan*,<sup>2</sup> *John*<sup>1</sup>) married, Feb. 25, 1790, Sarah Allen of New Bedford.

## Children :

- i. ELIZABETH,<sup>6</sup> b. Dec. 17, 1790.
- ii. JOHN, b. Sept. 11, 1792.
- iii. SUSANNAH, b. Aug. 17, 1794.
- iv. NOAH, b. Oct. 27, 1796; m., for his second wife, Susan B., widow of William Winslow, and dau. of Stephen<sup>5</sup> (46) and Susanna Russell.

48. PAUL<sup>5</sup> RUSSELL (*Stephen*,<sup>4</sup> *James*,<sup>3</sup> *Jonathan*,<sup>2</sup> *John*<sup>1</sup>) married first (published Dec. 17, 1802), Phebe Myrick of Rochester, Mass.; and married second, Oct. 20, 1813, by Elder Daniel Hix of Dartmouth, Sarah Booth of Dartmouth. He died Sept., 1852; and Sarah died Dec. 7, 1857.

## Children by first wife :

- i. JIREH,<sup>6</sup> b. in Dartmouth, Aug. 24, 1805.
- ii. HENRY, or HARVY, b. in Dartmouth, May 6, 1809; d. unmarried, Apr. 29, 1888.

## Children by second wife :

- iii. LEVI, b. in Dartmouth, Feb. 25, 1815.
- vi. HOPE, b. in Dartmouth, Aug. 19, 1816; m. George Peckham, Feb. 27, 1834.
- v. PHEBE, b. in Dartmouth, Mar. 18, 1819; m. (1) Mar. 16, 1835, Peleg Potter; m. (2) Darius Booth.
- vi. PAUL, b. in Dartmouth, May 4, 1821; unmarried; went to Australia.
- vii. PARDON, b. in Dartmouth, Oct. 26, 1822; a mariner.
- viii. PERRY, b. in Dartmouth, Jan. 6, 1823; m. Adaline Briggs; d. about 1862.

49. OTIS<sup>5</sup> RUSSELL (*William*,<sup>4</sup> *William*,<sup>3</sup> *Jonathan*,<sup>2</sup> *John*<sup>1</sup>) married Mercy Taft.

## Children :

- i. JOHN T.,<sup>6</sup> b. in Dartmouth, May 20, 1796.
- ii. BETSEY, b. in Dartmouth; m. July 19, 1818, Peleg Reed, and had : *Albert B.*, m. Eliza Smith Tripp; *Almy S.*, m. (1) Henry Maxfield, m. (2) George P. Wood; *Julia*, m. Samuel C. Robinson; *Joseph*,

- m. (1) Minerva Flint; *Mercy*, m. Albion K. Sawin; and *William*, unmarried.
- iii. HOLDER, b. in Dartmouth, Apr. 10, 1806.
- iv. AMY, b. in Dartmouth; m. (published Aug. 11, 1822), Francis Tripp, and had: *Eliza Smith*, m. Albert B. Reed; *Holder Russell*, m. Mary D. Hayden, and had: Susan Sampson, and Frances. Francis Tripp m. (2) Ruth B. Sabins, and had six children.
- v. ANNA, b. in Dartmouth; m. (published Dec. 1, 1821) Gideon Sanford, and had: *Charles*; *Peleg*; *William*; and a daughter.
- vi. WILLIAM OTIS, b. in Dartmouth, Feb. 11, 1812.
- vii. MERIBAH, m. (1) ——— Haley, and had: *John*, who d. young; *Ellen*; and *Nelson*. She m. (2) Capt. Daniel Allen; and m. (3) Col. William Dunn.
50. ISAAC<sup>5</sup> RUSSELL (*William*,<sup>4</sup> *William*,<sup>3</sup> *Jonathan*,<sup>2</sup> *John*<sup>1</sup>) married (intention recorded Jan. 13, 1821) Olive Wing. He died June 28, 1839; and she died in Nov., 1880.
- Children:
- i. CHARLES EDWIN,<sup>6</sup> b. in New Bedford, Jan. 7, 1826; d. at Talcahuana, Apr., 1850.
  - ii. ELISHA ELMS, b. in New Bedford, Mar. 6, 1829; unmarried; a sea captain.
  - iii. ADELINE HILL, b. in New Bedford, Apr. 1, 1831; m. (1) Oct. 12, 1856, James H., son of Richard and Elizabeth Delano of New Bedford; m. (2) July 22, 1858, Capt. Isaac Wordell.
  - iv. TIMOTHY COFFIN, b. in New Bedford, Aug. 14, 1832; d. at sea.
  - v. AMANDA MARIA, b. in New Bedford, Nov. 14, 1834; m. Dec. 30, 1855, George F. Netcher, and had a dau. *Helen Eliza*, b. Oct. 18, 1857.
  - vi. MARY ANN, b. in New Bedford, May 1, 1836; unmarried.
  - vii. SARAH ALLEN, b. in New Bedford, Sept. 14, 1838; m., Oct. 12, 1865, Jeremiah H., son of Nehemiah and Sally Bennett of Middleboro.
51. SETH<sup>5</sup> RUSSELL (*Abraham*,<sup>4</sup> *Joseph Jr.*,<sup>3</sup> *Joseph*,<sup>2</sup> *John*<sup>1</sup>) married first, April 3, 1759, Mary, daughter of Joseph and Mehitable Mosher, who died July 22, 1764; and he had the permission of the Monthly Meeting of Dartmouth, 18th of 11th mo. 1765, to marry Keziah Walker, who was born Sept. 16, 1730, and died Aug. 24, 1818. He died in 1820; will proved May 16, 1820.
- Children by first wife:
- i. MERIBAH,<sup>6</sup> b. Mar. 24, 1760; m. Asa Smith, Oct. 18, 1792.
  - ii. DINAH, b. Sept. 30, 1761; unmarried.
- Children by second wife:
- iii. SETH, b. Sept. 25, 1766.
  - iv. CHARLES, b. Nov. 22, 1768.
52. THOMAS<sup>5</sup> RUSSELL (*Abraham*,<sup>4</sup> *Joseph Jr.*,<sup>3</sup> *Joseph*,<sup>2</sup> *John*<sup>1</sup>) married, Jan. 13, 1763, Edith, daughter of Seth and Ruth Shearman, who died Apr. 23, 1785.
- Children:
- i. ABRAHAM,<sup>6</sup> b. in Dartmouth, Oct. 24, 1763; m. Catharine Briggs, Nov. 30, 1786.
  - ii. PHILIP, b. in Dartmouth, Aug. 28, 1765.
  - iii. MARY, b. in Dartmouth, July 18, 1767; m. Charles Sowle, Sept. 5, 1788.
  - iv. ABIGAIL, b. in Dartmouth, Jan. 4, 1770.
  - v. RACHEL, b. in Dartmouth, Feb. 13, 1772; m. Apr. 15, 1793, Noah, son of Nicholas Lapham.
  - vi. DANIEL, b. in Dartmouth, Dec. 26, 1773.
  - vii. SARAH, b. in Dartmouth, Feb. 25, 1776.

- viii. HUMPHREY, b. in Dartmouth, May 11, 1778.
- ix. BATHSHEBA, b. in Dartmouth, Aug. 18, 1780.
- x. THOMAS, b. in Dartmouth, Jan. 6, 1783.

53. WILLIAM<sup>5</sup> RUSSELL (*Abraham*,<sup>4</sup> *Joseph Jr.*,<sup>3</sup> *Joseph*,<sup>2</sup> *John*<sup>1</sup>) married, Sept. 25, 1783, Hepzibath, daughter of Nathaniel and Ruth Mosher. He died before May 3, 1825, when the inventory of his estate was taken.

## Children :

- i. PHEBE,<sup>6</sup> b. in Dartmouth, 25th of 7th mo., 1784; unmarried; d. Mar. 19, 1861.
- ii. RUTH, b. in Dartmouth, 23d of 1st mo., 1786; m. in 1819, Capt. Eber Clark, and had a dau., *Mary Smith*, who d. 18th of 1st mo., 1866.
- iii. DINAH, b. in Dartmouth, Jan. 31, 1788; m. Stephen Nye Potter; d. Aug. 31, 1840. Their children d. young.
- iv. LYDIA, b. in Dartmouth, Mar. 26, 1790; unmarried; d. June 8, 1873.
- v. ABRAHAM, b. Apr. 21, 1792.
- vi. HEPIZIBATH, b. July 29, 1794; d. Aug. 22, 1804.

54. ALLEN<sup>5</sup> RUSSELL (*Abraham*,<sup>4</sup> *Joseph Jr.*,<sup>3</sup> *Joseph*,<sup>2</sup> *John*<sup>1</sup>) married, Sept. 26, 1781, Abigail, daughter of Gideon and Elizabeth Allen.

## Children :

- i. MERIBAH,<sup>6</sup> b. in Dartmouth, Nov. 30, 1782; unmarried; d. in Fairhaven, Nov. 2, 1851.
- ii. GIDEON, born in Dartmouth, Apr. 25, 1784; d. when aged about 21.
- iii. ELIZABETH, b. Sept. 14, 1785; unmarried; d. when aged about 18.
- iv. DAVID, b. Oct. 23, 1786.
- v. MERIBAH, b. Apr. 5, 1788; m. John Taber, and had children.
- vi. LEMUEL, b. Apr. 20, 1791.
- vii. SUSAN, or SUSANNA, b. May 6, 1793; m. Gamaliel Lincoln, and had at least one child.

55. CALEB<sup>5</sup> RUSSELL (*Caleb*,<sup>4</sup> *Joseph Jr.*,<sup>3</sup> *Joseph*,<sup>2</sup> *John*<sup>1</sup>) married, 9th of 5th mo. 1770, Content Gifford.

## Children :

- i. REUBEN,<sup>6</sup> b. in Dartmouth, Aug. 29, 1771.
- ii. ASA, b. in Dartmouth, Oct. 14, 1774.
- iii. REBECCA, b. in Dartmouth, Feb. 15, 1778; m. Humphrey Allen, Dec. 31, 1795.
- iv. CALEB, b. in Dartmouth, Jan. 28, 1783; unmarried.
- v. SARAH, m. Timothy Akin, May 5, 1825.

56. BARNABAS<sup>5</sup> RUSSELL (*Joseph*,<sup>4</sup> *Joseph Jr.*,<sup>3</sup> *Joseph*,<sup>2</sup> *John*<sup>1</sup>) married, Feb. 20, 1772, Annie, daughter of Isaac and Annie Howland. He died in Easton, N. Y., about May, 1812.

## Children :

- i. PATIENCE,<sup>6</sup> b. in Dartmouth, Oct. 19, 1772.
- ii. MARY, b. in Dartmouth, Aug. 10, 1774; d. Aug. 28, 1775.
- iii. MARY, b. in Dartmouth, Mar. 13, 1776.
- iv. SAMUEL BROOME, b. in Dartmouth, May 13, 1777; d. Jan. 7, 1779.
- v. JOSEPH, b. in Dartmouth, Nov. 29, 1778.
- vi. ELIZABETH, b. in Dartmouth, July 31, 1780.
- vii. MARTHA, b. in Dartmouth, July 31, 1780.
- viii. ANNIE FRANKLIN, b. in Dartmouth, Mar. 17, 1784.
- ix. MAHETABEL, b. in Dartmouth, Nov. 11, 1785.
- x. ISAAC, b. in Dartmouth, Aug. 26, 1787.
- xi. SARAH, b. in Dartmouth, Aug. 26, 1789.
- xii. SAMUEL BROOME, b. in Dartmouth, July 23, 1791.

57. ABRAHAM<sup>5</sup> RUSSELL (*Joseph*,<sup>4</sup> *Joseph Jr.*,<sup>3</sup> *Joseph*,<sup>2</sup> *John*<sup>1</sup>) married Sarah Schumacher of Philadelphia, who was born 25th of 12th mo. 1762.

## Children :

- i. SUSANNA,<sup>6</sup> b. in New Bedford, Mar. 28, 1786; m. George Barney, Oct. 30, 1806.
  - ii. SARAH R., b. in New Bedford, Apr. 26, 1788; m. Joseph Grinell, May 14, 1812.
  - iii. ELIZABETH, b. in New Bedford, Aug. 9, 1790; unmarried.
  - iv. MARTHA, b. in New Bedford, Mar. 22, 1792; d. Sept. 30, 1792, of small pox.
  - v. JONATHAN SCHUMACHER, b. in New Bedford, Oct. 4, 1793; unmarried; d. Apr. 10, 1812.
  - vi. JOSEPH SCHUMACHER, b. in New Bedford, Aug. 1, 1795.
  - vii. THOMAS S., b. in New Bedford, June 26, 1797.
  - viii. ABRAHAM, b. in New Bedford, June 8, 1799; m. Mary ———.
  - ix. MARY, b. in New Bedford, May 16, 1802; m. ——— Dalton.
  - x. EDWARD, b. in New Bedford, Apr. 25, 1804; unmarried; d. Jan. 17, 1890.
  - xi. MARTHA ROBINSON, b. in New Bedford, Mar. 31, 1806.
58. HUMPHREY<sup>6</sup> RUSSELL (*Joseph,<sup>4</sup> Joseph Jr.,<sup>3</sup> Joseph,<sup>2</sup> John<sup>1</sup>*) married Bethia Eldredge.
- Children :
- i. JOHN WADY,<sup>6</sup> b. in Dartmouth, July 22, 1781.
  - ii. SARAH E., b. in Dartmouth, Aug. 28, 1785; m. (1) Joseph Ricketson; m. (2) Capt. ——— Packard.
  - iii. REBECCA, b. May 22, 1787; m. Elisha Thornton, Jr.
  - iv. GILBERT E., b. Feb. 14, 1789; d. Oct. 9, 1804, in Mobile.
59. GILBERT<sup>6</sup> RUSSELL (*Joseph,<sup>4</sup> Joseph Jr.,<sup>3</sup> Joseph,<sup>2</sup> John<sup>1</sup>*) married, Nov. 30, 1783, Lydia Tallman, who was born Sept. 30, 1759, and died Sept. 11, 1840. He died Aug. 22, 1829, from an injury which he received by being thrown from a carriage.
- Children :
- i. ELIZABETH TALLMAN,<sup>6</sup> b. in Dartmouth, Nov. 27, 1784; m. June 26, 1808, Cornelius Grinell, Jr.; d. Jan. 19, 1827.
  - ii. WILLIAM TALLMAN, b. in New Bedford, Nov. 4, 1788.
  - iii. MARY, b. in New Bedford, Oct. 14, 1790; m. ——— Grinell; d. Sept. 10, 1838.
  - iv. LYDIA, b. in New Bedford, Jan. 10, 1793; m. William W. Swain, Oct. 27, 1818.
  - v. CATHARINE BURROUGHS, b. Apr. 14, 1795; m. Joseph R. Anthony, July 5, 1820.
  - vi. REBECCA DAVIS, b. Aug. 31, 1797; d. June 11, 1798.
  - vii. SUSAN, b. Jan. 22, 1800; d. Nov. 17, 1832.
60. ELIJAH<sup>6</sup> RUSSELL (*John,<sup>4</sup> John,<sup>3</sup> Joseph,<sup>2</sup> John<sup>1</sup>*) married, Oct. 25, 1764, Hannah Brayton of Swansea, who was born May 14, 1744, and died Apr. 25, 1835, and was buried at Apponagansett.
- Children :
- i. HENRY,<sup>6</sup> b. in Dartmouth, Jan. 26, 1766; d. Nov. 19, 1775.
  - ii. REBECCA, b. in Dartmouth, Feb. 4, 1768; m. Isaac Gifford, May 24, 1792.
  - iii. PHEBE, b. in Dartmouth, Apr. 7, 1770; m. Ira Shearman, Jan. 17, 1793.
  - iv. MARY, b. in Dartmouth, Feb. 11, 1772; d. Sept. 14, 1789.
  - v. HANNAH, b. in Dartmouth, Aug. 22, 1775; m. (published July 28, 1793) William Gifford.
  - vi. JOHN, b. in Dartmouth, July 10, 1777; d. Apr. 2, 1790.
  - vii. LUCRETIA, b. in Dartmouth, Nov. 30, 1779; m. Benjamin Tucker, Oct. 10, 1802.
  - viii. PATIENCE, b. in Dartmouth, May 20, 1782; m. Philip White of New Bedford, Jan. 25, 1807.

- ix. SARAH, b. in Dartmouth, Aug. 23, 1784; m. Thomas Lapham, Oct. 30, 1803.
61. STEPHEN<sup>5</sup> RUSSELL (*Timothy*,<sup>4</sup> *John*,<sup>3</sup> *Joseph*,<sup>2</sup> *John*<sup>1</sup>) married, Aug. 26, 1779, Phebe, daughter of Daniel and Mary Howland.  
Child:  
i. ROBE,<sup>6</sup> b. in Dartmouth, Jan. 13, 1781; m. Asa Howland of Dartmouth, Mar. 28, 1798.
62. WILLIAM<sup>5</sup> RUSSELL (*Timothy*,<sup>4</sup> *John*,<sup>3</sup> *Joseph*,<sup>2</sup> *John*<sup>1</sup>) married first, Mar. 26, 1787, Annie Akin; and married second (published May 17, 1798), Mary Sowle.  
Children by second wife:  
i. STEPHEN,<sup>6</sup> b. July 23, 1798; d. at sea.  
ii. JOHN, b. May 6, 1800; d. Oct. 4, 1803.  
iii. BENJAMIN, b. Apr. 29, 1802.  
iv. ANNA AKIN, b. Sept. 3, 1804; d. June, 1807.  
v. ELIZA WHITE, b. Mar. 24, 1807; m. (1) Robert Gifford; m. (2) Cornelius Churchill.  
vi. ABRAHAM BARKER, b. June 10, 1810; m. at the Sandwich Islands.  
vii. SALLA, b. Sept. 23, 1812; d. Jan. 23, 1813.  
viii. CHARLES SOWLE, b. Nov. 30, 1815; d. at sea.
63. JOSEPH<sup>5</sup> RUSSELL (*Timothy*,<sup>4</sup> *John*,<sup>3</sup> *Joseph*,<sup>2</sup> *John*<sup>1</sup>) married first, Nov. 18, 1784, Mary Potter; and married second, Apr. 1, 1789, Edith, daughter of Prince and Deborah Allen. He died June 4, 1840, aged 78 years 1 month 1 day; and Edith died Feb 7, 1853, aged 91 years 7 months.  
Child by first wife:  
i. POLLY,<sup>6</sup> or MARY, b. in Dartmouth, Jan. 18, 1785; m. (1) Jonathan Allen; m. (2) Daniel Butler, and had son *Thomas*.  
Children by second wife:  
ii. LEONARD, b. in Dartmouth, Dec. 15, 1789; a sailor.  
iii. SARAH, b. in Dartmouth, July 8, 1791; m. Sept. 24, 1826, James Davis; d. in 1871; no children.  
iv. TIMOTHY, b. in Dartmouth, Oct. 24, 1793.  
v. ANN, b. in Dartmouth, Dec. 24, 1795; m. Apr. 6, 1819, Capt. Robert Taber; d. Sept. 2, 1829.  
vi. GILES, b. in Dartmouth, Mar. 19, 1796 or '97.  
vii. DEBORAH HOWLAND, b. in Dartmouth, May 9, 1800; m. George W. Wing of Yarmouth, Mass., May 19, 1822.  
viii. ROBE TABER, b. in Dartmouth, Aug., 1802; m. (published May 3, 1823) William A. Wall, an artist, of New Bedford.  
ix. ELMIRA, b. in Dartmouth, Dec. 12, 1806; m. May 24, 1827, Samuel Watson, a baker; d. Mar. 26, 1875.
64. ELIHU<sup>5</sup> RUSSELL (*Timothy*,<sup>4</sup> *John*,<sup>3</sup> *Joseph*,<sup>2</sup> *John*<sup>1</sup>) married first, Apr. 12, 1798, Catherine Wilcox; and married second, Lydia, widow of Howard Russell, also the widow of Oliver Slocum. Her maiden name was Cheney, of Chilmark.  
Children by second wife:  
i. PHILIP WADY,<sup>6</sup> b. in New Bedford, May 9, 1799.  
ii. CATHERINE, b. Apr. 2, 1801; d. May 2, 1801.  
iii. ELIHU, JR., b. July 9, 1802; a sea captain.  
iv. REBECCA AKIN, b. Aug. 15, 1804; m. (1) Sept. 25, 1824, Lucius Downs; m. (2) in 1854, David M. Howland of Dartmouth; d. Jan., 1896.

- v. ELIZA, b. May 19, 1806; m. Aug. 8, 1826, Charles Bosworth; d. July 16, 1838.
- vi. FREDERICK, b. June 28, 1808; d. Jan. 10, 1810.
- vii. LYDIA B., b. Apr. 23, 1810; m. Feb. 24, 1829, Sylvanus Churchill; d. Feb. 27, 1841.
- viii. FRANCIS HOWLAND, b. Mar. 7, 1812; d. at sea, Jan. 1, 1842.
- ix. EMILY HOWLAND, b. Aug. 5, 1814; m. Aug. 9, 1831, William H. Reynard, a sea captain; d. Mar. 3, 1889; had children: *William H., Jr.; Phebe D.; Mary P.; and Lydia R.*
65. HOLDER<sup>5</sup> RUSSELL (*Benjamin*,<sup>4</sup> *Benjamin*,<sup>3</sup> *Joseph*,<sup>2</sup> *John*<sup>1</sup>) married, Aug. 15, 1791, Deborah, daughter of John and Robe Slocum of Chilmark, who was born Jan. 27, 1776. His will was proved Oct. 7, 1817.
- Child:
- i. CATHERINE,<sup>6</sup> b. Nov. 29, 1792.

## DEANE FAMILY BIBLE RECORDS.

Communicated by Miss BERTHA LOUISE DEANE, of Taunton, Mass.

THE following records are from a Bible, printed in Philadelphia in 1807, in the possession of the contributor, a descendant of Walter<sup>1</sup> Deane,\* who with his brother John settled in Taunton, Mass., about 1637.

They relate to the family and descendants of James<sup>5</sup> Dean (Edward,<sup>4</sup> Seth,<sup>3</sup> Ezra,<sup>2</sup> Walter<sup>1</sup> of Taunton, England) and Hannah<sup>6</sup> (Williams) Dean his wife. James<sup>5</sup> Dean was born in Taunton, Mass., Feb. 15, 1762, and was a soldier in the war of 1812; and his father, Edward<sup>4</sup> Dean, was a soldier in the war of the Revolution. His wife, Hannah<sup>6</sup> Williams (Capt. Simeon,<sup>4</sup> John,<sup>3</sup> Nathan,<sup>2</sup> Richard<sup>1</sup>), was descended from the famous Cromwell-Williams line, according to the late Judge Josiah Hayden Drummond.

## FAMILY RECORD.

*Marriages.*

Mr James Dean Son of Edward Dean deceas'd to Mifs Hannah Williams on the 14<sup>th</sup> of May AD 1782.

Mifs Mary Dean to Mr Seth Presby on the 19<sup>th</sup> Jan<sup>y</sup> 1808

Mifs Hannah Dean to Mr Briarius Hathaway June the 4<sup>th</sup> 1809.

*Marriages.*

Mr James Dean Jun to Mifs Hannah Shaw Octb. 1. 1812

Mifs Harriet Dean to Mr. Allen Presbrey Jan<sup>n</sup> y<sup>e</sup> 7 AD. 1813—

Mifs Melancy Dean to Mr Samuel Godfrey Dec<sup>r</sup> 29<sup>th</sup> AD 1814

Philander W. Dean to Maray Ann A. Carver April 16, 1823.

Mr Christopher C. Dean to Miss Hannah S. Seabury May 13, 1825

\* Bertha Louise<sup>6</sup> Deane, Philander Evarts,<sup>7</sup> Philander Williams,<sup>6</sup> James,<sup>5</sup> Edward,<sup>4</sup> Seth,<sup>3</sup> Ezra,<sup>2</sup> Walter.<sup>1</sup>

*Births.*

Mr James Dean born Feb<sup>y</sup> 15<sup>th</sup> 1762  
 Mrs Hannah Dean born Jan<sup>y</sup> 22<sup>nd</sup> 1761

Mary Dean born Dec<sup>r</sup> 17<sup>th</sup> 1783  
 James Dean Jun<sup>r</sup> born May 13<sup>th</sup> 1785.

Hannah Dean born March 5<sup>th</sup> 1787.  
 Hannah Dean born June 25<sup>th</sup> 1789.  
 Harriet Dean born Nov<sup>r</sup> 14<sup>th</sup> 1790.  
 Cynthia Dean born Dec<sup>r</sup> 20<sup>th</sup> 1792.  
 Waightstill Dean born Nov<sup>r</sup> 1<sup>st</sup> 1794.  
 Melancy Dean born Feb<sup>y</sup> 10<sup>th</sup> 1796.  
 Philander Williams Dean born August 11<sup>th</sup> 1797.  
 Christopher Columbus Dean born April 22<sup>nd</sup> 1801

*Deaths.*

James Dean died August 18, 1816, aged 54, years and 6 mo.  
 Hannah Dean died February 26<sup>th</sup> 1846 Aged 85 years 1 month & 11 days.  
 Christopher C. Dean died June 17<sup>th</sup> 1854 aged 53 years.  
 May Dean Presbrey died Nov. 11<sup>th</sup> 1859 aged 76 ys. 11 m.

*Births.*

James Henry, Son of Philander W. & Mary Ann Dean June 30, 1824  
 John Seabury, Son of Christopher C. & Hannah S. Dean May 17, 1826.

*Deaths.*

Hannah Dean died April 4<sup>th</sup> 1787 aged 1 month.  
 Waightstill Dean died Dec<sup>r</sup> 23<sup>th</sup> 1794, aged 7 weeks.  
 Cynthia Dean died June 1<sup>th</sup> 1799 aged 6 years and 6 months.  
 Hannah Hathaway died May 8<sup>th</sup> 1811 aged 21 years 10 months.  
 James Dean Jun<sup>r</sup> died Dec<sup>r</sup> 8 AD 1813 aged 28 years 6 months and 25 days.  
 Melancy Godfrey died February 6, 1817 aged 21 years.  
 Harriet Presbrey died January 7, 1821—aged 30 years 1 month and 24 days.  
 Edward Dean died April ye 9 1791 in his 74<sup>th</sup> year.  
 Edward Dean Jun<sup>r</sup> died Nov<sup>r</sup> ye — AD 1808 aged 48 years.  
 Widow Marey Williams died June ye 29 AD 1813 aged 83 years.  
 Silas Dean died September 1819 aged 54 years.  
 Mrs. Hannah S. Dean, died May 24, 1826 Aged 27 ys.

The following records of the Walter Deane line are from another Bible in the possession of the contributor.

## FAMILY RECORD.

*Marriages.*

Philander W. Dean & Mary An A. Carver April 16<sup>th</sup> 1823  
 Philander W. Dean & Harriet C. Sumner March 13<sup>th</sup> 1833

*Births.*

Philander Williams Dean Born August 11<sup>th</sup> 1797  
 Mary Ann Anger Dean Born December 30<sup>th</sup> 1803  
 James Henry Son of Philander &

*Deaths.*

Mary Ann A. wife of Philander W. Dean Died December 13<sup>th</sup> 1831 Aged 27 years, 11 mo. 14 days  
 Philander W. Dean Died Monday March 6, 1876  
 Harriet C. Dean wife of Philander W. Dean Died Wednesday, March 22, 1876.



Mary Ann Dean Born June 30<sup>th</sup>  
1824.

Hannah Amelia Daughter of Philander & Mary Ann Dean Born  
January 15<sup>th</sup> 1828

{ Philander Evarts & Mary Ann }  
{ Carver children of Philander }  
& Mary Ann Dean were born November 4<sup>th</sup> 1831 and deprived of their mother when 39 days old  
Baptized July 21, 1833

## THE COTTON FAMILY OF PORTSMOUTH, N. H.

By FRANK ETHRIDGE COTTON, A.B., of Malden, Mass.

[Continued from Vol. 58, page 342.]

23. SOLOMON<sup>6</sup> COTTON (*John*,<sup>4</sup> *Solomon*,<sup>5</sup> *John*,<sup>2</sup> *William*<sup>1</sup>) was born in Boston, Mass., Aug. 21, 1748. He was associated with his father in the blacksmithing and iron business in Boston. They built up an extensive and prosperous business, accumulated considerable property, and were public spirited and progressive. Solomon<sup>6</sup> married at Exeter, N. H., Sept. 20, 1770, Mary Green, who was born about 1752, and died in Boston, Aug. 11, 1819. He died of consumption, Apr. 15, 1812.

Children, all born in Boston :

- i. JOHN,<sup>6</sup> b. June 9, 1771; a painter in Boston; m. Susanna, dau. of Rev. Nathan and Susan (Gee) Davies of Dracut and later of Boston, by whom he had nine children; d. Nov. 25, 1837.
- ii. MARY, b. Jan. 10, 1773; d. Feb. 9, 1773.
- iii. SOLOMON, b. Apr. 6, 1774; d. Aug. 12, 1775.
- iv. SOLOMON, b. Dec. 12, 1775; d. at Baltimore, Md., in Aug., 1806.
- v. WILLIAM BUTLER, b. Oct. 1, 1777; made his home in Baltimore, Md., where he m., in 1802, Susan B. Levely, and had one dau., *Elizabeth Green*,<sup>7</sup> who m. Dennis Claude; d. in Boston, Sept. 19, 1818.
- vi. EDWARD, b. Oct. 25, 1779; was a bookseller in Boston; m. Lucy Davies, who d. three months after marriage; d. in Boston, Aug. 13, 1819.
- vii. JOSEPH, b. Mar. 3, 1781; was a blacksmith, shipsmith, and iron merchant in Boston; m., in Boston, Mary Catherine Levely of Baltimore, Md., by whom he had five children; d. in Boston, Nov. 29, 1863.
- viii. MARGARET, b. Aug. 30, 1782; d. Sept. 7, 1783.
- ix. ALEXANDER, b. Sept. 21, 1784; was in business with his brother Joseph; d. unmarried, Aug. 14, 1819.
- x. MARY, b. Apr. 21, 1786; m. Josiah Pollard Blanchard; d. without issue, Oct. 31, 1868.
- xi. MARGARET HOWE, b. Dec. 2, 1788; m. George, son of Samuel and Mary (Dixwell) Hunt, of Boston; had two children; d. Dec. 24, 1865.
- xii. ANNA WEST, b. Mar. 18, 1790; d. unmarried, Nov. 25, 1872.
- xiii. DAVID, b. Aug. 11, 1791; d. Oct. 31 (or 13), 1807.

- xiv. ELIZABETH, b. Nov. 16, 1792; d. Apr. 7, 1802.
- xv. A SON, unnamed, b. and d. Mar. 2, 1796.
- xvi. HENRY, b. Aug. 26, 1799; d. of consumption, Sept. 3, 1818.
- xvii. CHARLES, b. Sept. 22, 1802; d. Jan. 8, 1803.

24. SOLOMON<sup>5</sup> COTTON (*Benjamin*,<sup>4</sup> *Solomon*,<sup>3</sup> *John*,<sup>2</sup> *William*<sup>1</sup>), born in Stratham, N. H., May 25, 1745, was a cabinet maker in Portsmouth, and deacon of the South Church for many years. He married, Aug. 3, 1769, Mary Tucker or Mary Holmes, according to records in different branches of the family. Probably she was the daughter of John and Elizabeth Tucker of Rye (near the Portsmouth line), who was born Feb. 29, 1739-40, and who may have had a first husband, Holmes. One record states that she married a Ball after Solomon<sup>5</sup> Cotton's death, which occurred in Portsmouth, July 28, 1805. She died, according to family record, Jan. 23, 1812 (1821?). A widow Cotton, aged 81, was buried Jan. 25, 1821, in Portsmouth.

Children:

- i. ELIZABETH,<sup>6</sup> b. Apr. 20, 1770; m. Capt. Edmund Quincy, son of John and Sarah Wendell of Portsmouth, who was born Mar. 4, 1769; d. in Portsmouth, Mar. 30, 1827. Children: *John, Sarah Sargent, Olive Cotton, Elizabeth, Mary Cotton, Martha Jane, and Edward Sargent*.
  - ii. MARTHA, b. July 27, 1772; m. (Daniel?) Muchmore; d. Jan. 17, 1864.
  - iii. BENJAMIN, b. Apr. 19, 1775; d. Feb. 8, 1777.
  - iv. JANE, b. Feb. 12, 1778; m. ——— Dennett; d. Apr. 3, 1805.
  - v. OLIVE MARDEN, b. Oct. 8, 1780; d. July 5, 1795.
  - vi. JOSEPH, b. Sept. 8, 1784.
25. JOHN<sup>5</sup> COTTON (*Benjamin*,<sup>4</sup> *Solomon*,<sup>3</sup> *John*,<sup>2</sup> *William*<sup>1</sup>), born June 20, 1749, was a farmer in Gilmanton, N. H., where he settled about 1771. He served in the Revolution, at West Point, from Aug. to Dec. 1781, going from Gilmanton. He married, Mar. 10, 1771, Lydia Griffin of Deerfield, N. H.

Children, born in Gilmanton:

- i. BENJAMIN,<sup>6</sup> b. Nov. 12, 1771; m. Salome Howard, who was born in Conn. (Hebron or New London?), Jan. 4, 1769, and d. Mar. 18, 1855. Children: *Lydia*,<sup>7</sup> *Abel*, and *Artemas*.
- ii. NANCY, b. Mar. 13, 1773; d. unmarried.
- iii. ELIZABETH, called "Betsey," b. Apr. 16, 1775; m. (Asa?) Innis. Children: *Asa, Lavinia, Lydia, Margaret, Milly, Clark, John, Eliza, and Eleanor*.
- iv. JOSEPH, b. Apr. 2, 1777. A Joseph Cotton m. Nov. 29, 1798, Sally Libby of Gilmanton.
- v. ELIPHALET, b. Jan. 13, 1780; lived in Hope and Union, Me.; had a son *Samuel*,<sup>7</sup> who was a carpenter in Boston, Mass., and a dau. *Charlotte*.
- vi. JOHN, b. Jan. 20, 1783; d. Sept. 19, 1841; m. (1) Oct. 11, 1807, Fanny Knight, who d. May 10, 1816; m. (2) Sept., 1817, Betsey Smith. Children, by first wife: *Asa*,<sup>7</sup> *Lydia A.*, *Fanny*, and by second wife, *Samuel Smith, Nancy J., Betsey T., Mary W., Charles S.*, and *Joseph T.*
- vii. EBENEZER SMITH, b. Feb. 16, 1785; m. and had four children; d. July 20 (or 31), 1865.
- viii. LYDIA, b. May 2, 1787; probably m. Joseph Corliss; d. Mar. 11, 1844.
- ix. MARGARET, b. Mar. 13, 1789.
- x. POLLY, b. Sept. 5, 1791.
- xi. SALLY, b. Oct. 11, 1793.

26. WILLIAM<sup>6</sup> COTTON (*Benjamin*,<sup>4</sup> *Solomon*,<sup>3</sup> *John*,<sup>2</sup> *William*<sup>1</sup>), born Oct. 5, 1751, was perhaps the William who served in Capt. Reynolds's company, Col. Peabody's regiment, in 1778; and he was probably the William who settled, after his first marriage, in Waterbury, Vt. He married first, Ruth Cram, probably the daughter of Joseph and Hannah Cram; and married second, Sally, daughter of Joseph McPherson of Richmond, Vt. About 1807 he moved to Potsdam, N. Y., where he died, Mar. 29, 1813.

Children:

- i. JOSEPH,<sup>6</sup> m. Betsey Hubbard; d. in Norfolk, N. Y., about 1870. Children: *Cordelia*,<sup>7</sup> *Hannah*, *Adelaide*, *Julia Ann*, and *Daniel*.
  - ii. ELIZABETH, called "Betsey," b. 1784; m. Jesse Benjamin; d. at Madrid, N. Y., Nov. 1861. Children: *Ruth M.*, *John*, and *Lysander*.
  - iii. JOHN, m. Waitstill Austin; d. at Parishville, N. Y. Children: *William*,<sup>7</sup> *Sarah*, *John*, *Charles*, *Mary*, *Harriet*, *Julia*, *Eltira*, and *Martha*.
  - iv. SOLOMON, b. June 15, 1790; m. in 1810, Ruth, dau. of Nathaniel and Lucy (West) Montague of Potsdam, N. Y. Children: *Philemon*,<sup>7</sup> *Philetus*, *Almon*, *Norman*, *Daniel Moulton*, *Jeresie*, and *John West*.
  - v. WADLEIGH, m. Lovantia Rickerson; lived in South Edwards, Potsdam, and Copenhagen, N. Y.; a mesmerist and clairvoyant.
  - vi. HANNAH, m. Daniel Clark. Children: *John*, *Sally*, *Hannah*, *Daniel*, *Jane*, and *James*.
  - vii. LEMUEL, m., and had a son *Stephen*<sup>7</sup>; d. in Madrid, N. Y.
  - viii. LEONARD (?).
  - ix. LUCY (?).
  - x. WILLIAM, "the youngest son."
27. BENJAMIN<sup>6</sup> COTTON (*Benjamin*,<sup>4</sup> *Solomon*,<sup>3</sup> *John*,<sup>2</sup> *William*<sup>1</sup>), born May 14, 1758, moved from Bow to Gilmanton, in Feb., 1775. He enlisted in Col. John Stark's regiment, May 8, 1775, took part in the battle of Bunker Hill, and served almost continuously throughout the war. After the war, he settled in Wentworth, N. H., where he married, Oct. 12, 1785, Dolly Smith, who was born April 3 [or 30?], 1766, and died Feb. 27, 1852. In 1818, he moved to Truxton, N. Y.; and in 1834, to Milton, Wayne Co., Ohio, where he died July 13, 1846.

Children:

- i. HANNAH WILLIAMS,<sup>6</sup> b. Apr. 11, 1786; d. June 4, 1816.
- ii. BENJAMIN NOYES, b. Aug. 25, 1787; settled in Lowell, Mass.
- iii. SOLOMON, b. Feb. 11, 1789; d. in Warren, N. H., in 1861; m. Anna Bixby. Children: *Hannah*,<sup>7</sup> *Dudley Bixby*, and *Joseph Bixby*.
- iv. DOLLY, b. Sept. 24, 1790.
- v. LYDIA, b. June 4, 1793; d. Aug. 13 [or 15?], 1819.
- vi. ABIGAIL, b. Mar. 22, 1795; d. Apr. 24, 1822.
- vii. JONATHAN SMITH, b. Dec. 8, 1796; m. Feb. 24, 1819, Polly Kingsley; d. at Seville, Ohio, Dec. 11 [or Nov. 8?], 1859. Children: *Eliza Ann*,<sup>7</sup> *Betsey Jane*, *Smith*, *Jane Emily*, *Thankful*, *Rhoda Ann*, *William*, *Alvin*, *Thomas*, *Polly Maria*, *Melissa*, *Austin W.*, and *Orville Delos*.
- viii. GEORGE WASHINGTON, b. Sept. 18, 1798; d. in Elyria, Ohio, Mar. 28, 1865; m. (1) Jan. 2, 1821, Rachel, dau. of Josiah and Martha (Taylor) Smith; m. (2) Feb. 7, 1850, Eliza Ann, dau. of Willis George and Sally (Davis) Hecock. Children: *Jerome George*,<sup>7</sup> *Charles Washington*, *Martha Rachel*, *Newton Lycurgus*, *George Jerome*, *Mara*, *Myra*, *Jerome Carleton*, *Viola Ina*, *Nora Hannah*, *Lynn*, and *Curtis Grant*.
- ix. WILLIAM DAVID, called David, b. Apr. 21, 1800; m. at Lansingburgh, N. Y., May 22, 1822, Hester Baker; d. at Seville, Ohio,

Nov. 9, 1882. Children: *Rozana*,<sup>7</sup> *Alphonso*, *Westley*, *William Fletcher*, *Hester Ann*, *Harriet Jane*, *James*, and *Eveline*.

- x. THEODORE, b. Sept. 24, 1801; d. at Saranac, Mich., in 1884.
- xi. WISEMAN, b. July 23, 1803; d. at Creston, Ohio, Sept. 1, 1892; a farmer in Milton, Ohio; m. (1) Sept. 5, 1829, Flora Brown, of Truxton, N. Y.; m. (2) Apr. 11, 1846, Matilda, dau. of Jonathan Conklin, of Oswego, N. Y. Children: *George Hamilton*,<sup>7</sup> *Lyman Smith*, *Amelia Content*, *Newton Brown*, *Wiseman Henry*, *Flora Lucetta*, *Ellen A.*, *Hiram Alonzo*, *Ella Francelia*, and *Frank S.*
- xii. ELIZABETH, b. June 13, 1805; d. Nov. 21, 1821.
- xiii. JOSEPH, b. Apr. 6, 1807; d. Sept. 18, 1815.
- xiv. WILLIAM P., b. Nov. 18, 1810; m. (1) Aug. 21, 1834, Rebecca Brown; m. (2) in 1842, Rhoda Brown. Children: *Benjamin A.*,<sup>7</sup> *Lydia A.*, *Flora M.*, *Elizabeth*, *Rachel*, *Lucy*, and *William H.*

28. JOHN<sup>5</sup> COTTON (*Timothy*,<sup>4</sup> *John*,<sup>3</sup> *John*,<sup>2</sup> *William*<sup>1</sup>), born in Portsmouth, N. H., Feb. 13, 1748, settled in Swanzey, Mass., and married, Mar. 23, 1775, Abigail Mason, who was probably a daughter of James and Mary (Coggeshall) Mason.

Children:

- i. MARY,<sup>6</sup> b. Feb. 19, 1776; d. Dec. 23, 1833.
- ii. CONTENT, b. Sept. 5, 1777; d. Aug., 1800.
- iii. SALLY, b. 1783; d. Aug., 1803.
- iv. ELIZABETH, b. Jan. 6, 1788; m. John Gray of Swanzey, as his second wife; d. in Swanzey, April 14, 1837.
- v. JOHN SLADE, b. Swanzey, Feb. 26, 1795; was a merchant in Fall River; m. (1) June 16, 1825, Avis, dau. of Samuel Gardner of Swanzey, who d. Jan. 6, 1843; m. (2) Apr. 2, 1844, Elizabeth, dau. of Joseph and Avis (Anthony) Gray, of Somerset, Mass. Children: *John Slade*,<sup>7</sup> *Elizabeth Slade*, *Avis Gardner*, *Mary Ann*, *Susan Buffington*, *Caroline*, *Abigail Mason*, *Elizabeth Gray*, *Mary Kingsley*, and *James Mason*.

29. JOHN<sup>5</sup> COTTON (*Thomas*,<sup>4</sup> *Thomas*,<sup>3</sup> *John*,<sup>2</sup> *William*<sup>1</sup>), born in Portsmouth, Oct. 28, 1750, removed with his father to North Hampton, in 1767. He served in the Revolutionary war in 1778; and removed to Gilmanton in 1783, settling in that part of the town which was afterward set off as Gilford. He married first, in 1773, Abigail, daughter of John and Abigail (Drake) Taylor of Hampton, who was born Apr. 15, 1755, and died May 1, 1790; and married second, Aug. 9, 1790, Hannah, daughter of Simon and Sarah (Robie) Lane of Hampton, who was born Mar. 1, 1768, and died May 28, 1837. He died at Gilford, Aug. 14, 1820.

Children by first wife:

- i. EDWARD CHAPMAN,<sup>6</sup> b. Dec. 19, 1773; was a miller in Saco, Me.; m. in 1805, Mrs. Jane (Jellison) Robinson; d. Mar. 19, 1837. Children: *John*,<sup>7</sup> *Mary Batchelder*, *Abigail Taylor*, *Edward*, *Benjamin Robinson*, *Thomas Cutts*, and *Sarah Hannah*.
- ii. THOMAS, b. and d. in 1776.
- iii. JOHN, b. June 10, 1778; was a farmer in Meredith, N. H., where he settled in 1806; m., July 23, 1805, at North Hampton, N. H., Sarah, dau. of Deacon David and Abigail (Marston) Philbrick, of Sanbornton, N. H., who was b. July 25, 1785, and d. Dec. 6, 1837; d. at Meredith, July 7, 1823. Children: *John*,<sup>7</sup> *David Philbrick*, *Abigail*, *Sally*, *Mary*, *Nathan*, *Hannah*, *Isaac*, *Ruth*, *Mark Fernald*, and *Nancy*.
- iv. ABIGAIL, b. Aug. 7, 1780; d. May 8, 1802.
- v. SALLY, b. Apr. 12, 1783; d. Oct. 30, 1803.
- vi. POLLY, b. Aug. 10, 1785; m. Feb. 9, 1812, Jonathan James of Gilmanton; d. Oct. 17, 1826. Children: *Sally*, *Zoe*, and *Annis*.

- vii. ELIZABETH, called "Betsey," b. Feb. 21, 1788; m. Nov. 17, 1811, Henry, son of Simeon and Miriam (Morrill) Holt, of Gilford; lived in Plymouth, N. H. Children: *Jason, John, Polly, George W., Henry Edward, Betsey, James J., and Edward.*
- viii. HANNAH, b. Apr. 9, 1790; d. Feb. 8, 1814.

Children by second wife:

- ix. RUTH, b. May 1, 1791; d. same day.
- x. SIMON, b. June 1, 1792; was a farmer, inheriting his father's farm in Gilford; m. Dec. 13, 1813, his cousin Susanna, dau. of Simon and Meribah (Taylor) Lane, of Hampton, who was b. Feb. 27, 1794, and d. Nov. 25, 1880; d. Mar. 9, 1858. Children: *Hannah Lane,<sup>1</sup> Henry Dearborn, Charles, Meribah Taylor, Susan Jane, Harriet P., Simon James, Mary Frances, John Oliver, and George Edward.*
- xi. COMFORT, b. Feb. 8, 1794; m. Daniel Avery, of Campton, N. H.; d. without issue.
- xii. SAMUEL, b. Nov. 28, 1795; was for many years an apothecary's clerk in Dover, N. H.; m. (1) Mary Folsom, who d. Oct. 20, 1831; m. (2) Clarissa [or Charity?] Woodward(?). Children by first wife: *Jonathan Folsom,<sup>1</sup> Samuel Edwin, and John Oliver*; by second wife: *Mary Ann, and Charles Henry.*
- xiii. NATHANIEL, b. Nov. 28, 1795; was a carpenter in Gilford, Ellsworth, Rumney and Nashua, N. H., and New Bedford, Mass.; m. (1) Jan. 31, 1819, Hannah, dau. of Joseph and Sally Eastman of Deerfield, N. H., who d. April 15, 1838; m. (2) Sophronia, dau. of Joshua Seaver of Brookline, N. H.; d. July 31, 1872. Children by first wife: *James Abraham,<sup>1</sup> Alvah Nathaniel, Sarah Prescott, Catharine Augusta, Charles Henry, and George Edward*; by second wife: *Helen Sophronia.*
- xiv. JEREMIAH, b. Nov. 21, 1797; lived in Meredith and Rumney, N. H.; m. Mar. 26, 1820, Lavinia Pease of Meredith, who d. in 1876; d. in 1879. Children: *James,<sup>1</sup> Mary, Lavinia, Jeremiah, John Sullivan, who d. in infancy, and John Sullivan.*
- xv. NANCY, b. Dec. 2, 1800; m. ——— Rundlett; d. Oct. 10, 1852.
- xvi. CYNTHIA, b. Aug. 17, 1802.
- xvii. MORRIS, b. Aug. 22, 1805; was a farmer in Gilford, N. H.; m., Feb., 1831, Hannah Libby, dau. of James Dillpratt and Olive (Libby) Bartlett, of Centre Harbor, who was b. July 27, 1810, and d. June 7, 1886; d. Dec. 14, 1871. Children: *Olive Bartlett,<sup>1</sup> and Abbott Morris.*
- xviii. OLIVER, b. Oct. 11, 1811; was a master machinist in Boston for some years, and at Portsmouth Navy Yard during the Civil War; in later life he was Postmaster, for several years, in Northwood, N. H.; m. at Boston, Apr. 7, 1836, Sarah, dau. of John and Olive (Batchelder) Furber, of Northwood, N. H., who d. there July 29, 1872, aged 59; d. at Northwood, Oct. 3, 1887. Children: *Sarah,<sup>1</sup> John Furber, Emma, Hazen, d. young, William Hazen, and Arthur Everett.*
30. THOMAS<sup>5</sup> COTTON (*Thomas,<sup>4</sup> Thomas,<sup>3</sup> John,<sup>2</sup> William<sup>1</sup>*), born in Portsmouth, N. H., May 6, 1754, was a farmer in North Hampton, N. H. He served in the Revolutionary war, in Capt. Parson's company, Col. Gilman's regiment. He married Abigail, daughter of Morris Lamprey, of North Hampton, who was born Sept. 29, 1752, and who, after his death, married Simon Leavitt, and died May 18, 1844. Thomas<sup>5</sup> died at North Hampton, Dec. 31, 1801.
- Children:
- i. MORRIS,<sup>6</sup> b. 1775; d. Mar. 27, 1804; m. Huldah Webber, of Kennebunkport, Me., who, after his death, m. Tristram Dalton of North Hampton. Children: *Jonathan,<sup>7</sup> and Thomas.*
- ii. JONATHAN, b. 1777; d. Aug. 19, 1799.

- iii. ANNE, b. 1780; d. Sept. 4, 1800.
- iv. THOMAS, b. 1783; d. May 8, 1804.
- v. BETSEY, b. 1785; d. July 29, 1801.

31. THOMAS<sup>5</sup> COTTON (*William*,<sup>4</sup> *Thomas*,<sup>3</sup> *John*,<sup>2</sup> *William*<sup>1</sup>), born in Brunswick, Me., Oct. 31, 1762, was a farmer in Pownal, Me. He married, Sept. 2, 1787, Mercy, daughter of Jacob Bailey, Sen., of Harpswell, Me.; and died in Lisbon, Me., in Apr., 1840.

Children:

- i. THOMAS,<sup>6</sup> b. about 1788; was a farmer in Richmond and Lisbon, Me.; m., Nov. 17, 1812, Sarah, dau. of James Blethen, of Durham, Me.; d. at Lisbon, Me., in 1850. Children: *James*,<sup>7</sup> *Thomas*, *Sarah*, *Lucy*, *Julia*, *Africa P.*, *George*, and *Albion B.*
- ii. JACOB, b. at Poland, Me., Feb. 5, 1791; was a farmer in Pownal, Me.; m. Jan. 3, 1813, his cousin Ruth, dau. of Jacob and Mercy (Pinkham) Bailey, of Harpswell. Children: *Mercy*,<sup>7</sup> *Phebe*, *Henry Warren*, *Albion*, *Cynthia*, d. young, *Christiana T.*, *Jacob H.*, *Cynthia Jane*, and *Thankful Pinkham*.
- iii. JOHN, b. at Poland, Me., in 1793; was in the U. S. service during the war of 1812, and afterward second mate on the ship "Perfect" of Boston; d. in Liverpool, Eng., unmarried, in 1821.
- iv. JEREMIAH, b. at Durham, Me., July 8, 1801; was a carpenter in Bath, Me.; m. (1) Oct. 10, 1821, Salome Sylvester, of Freeport; m. (2) Nov. 25, 1848, Betsey, dau. of John and Rebecca (Bowker) Tucker, of Bath; d. at Bath, May 19, 1874. Children: *Eliza Ann*,<sup>7</sup> *Horatio Quincy*, *Charles Emery*, *John Bisbee*, *Jeremiah Freeman*, *Augustus Winfield Scott*, *Ellen Frances*, d. young, *Edward Anderson*, and *Ella Frances*.
- v. ELIZABETH, m. Zebulon Berry, and had: *Solomon*, *Elizabeth*, *Mary*, *John*, *Emily*, *Lucinda*, and *Levi*.
- vi. CYNTHIA, m. Theophilus Stover, and had: *Mercy*, *Dorothy*, and *Theophilus*.
- vii. ASA, a blacksmith, in Pownal, Me.; m. Priscilla, dau. of Samuel and Mary (Clark) Blake, of Harpswell, Me. Children: *Calvin Stockbridge*,<sup>7</sup> *Mary*, *Betsey*, *Susan*, *Catharine*, *Mary Abby*, *Eunice*, and *Henry*.

32. WILLIAM<sup>5</sup> COTTON (*William*,<sup>4</sup> *Thomas*,<sup>3</sup> *John*,<sup>2</sup> *William*<sup>1</sup>), born at Brunswick, Me., Aug. 12, 1766, was a farmer in Pownal, Me. He married, at Freeport, Aug. 28, 1794, Margaret, daughter of John and Mary Walker, who was born Feb. 8, 1774, and died May 12, 1862. He died June 26, 1841.

Children:

- i. AMMI MITCHELL,<sup>6</sup> b. June 30, 1795; was a farmer and school teacher at Freeport, Madrid, Brunswick and Topsham, Me.; m. (1) at Freeport, Mar. 2, 1820, Sarah, dau. of Stephen and Abigail Pinkham of Freeport, who was b. Oct. 20, 1791, and d. Apr. 19, 1825; m. (2) at Pownal, Apr. 23, 1829, Mary, dau. of John and Hannah Lake of Jay, Me., who was b. Apr. 9, 1799, and d. Aug. 29, 1878; d. at Topsham, July 24, 1872. Children: *Abigail Pinkham*,<sup>7</sup> *Alfred Johnson*, *John Ammi*, *Sarah Chapin*, *Hannah Margaret*, *Mary Louisa*, and *Lois Alvira*.
- ii. RUHAMAH MITCHELL, b. Dec. 20, 1796; m. her cousin, R. B. H. Walker; lived in Phillips and Madrid, Me.; had several children.
- iii. PAMELIA JONES, b. May 16, 1798; d. at Pownal, Me., Feb. 13, 1875.
- iv. ALFRED JOHNSON, b. Apr. 20, 1800; settled in Lawrenceburg, Ind., and later removed to Manchester, Ind.; was an active and versatile man, a preacher, poet and judge; published a volume called "Cotton's Keepsake," a somewhat peculiar mixture of personal reminiscences, poetry, humor and pathos; m. Feb., 1819, Dorothy Prince, dau. of Israel and Elizabeth Noyes, who also went to Indiana from Pownal, Me.; had five children.

- v. LEWIS, b. Mar. 20, 1802; was a seaman; m. Jane Manson, whom he survived; was lost at sea. Children: *Elizabeth*,<sup>7</sup> *Mary*, *Lewis*, *Henrietta*, d. young, *Henrietta*, and *Albert*.
  - vi. RACHEL WOODMAN, b. June 7, 1805; m. George Weaver; lived in Portland, Me., and later removed to Wisconsin.
  - vii. LOUISA PARSONS, b. Pownal, Me., Mar. 8, 1808; m. May 19, 1833, Lemuel, son of Deacon James and Anna (Cobb) Strout, who was a boat builder; lived first at Portland, and later at Thomaston, Me.; d. at Thomaston, June 1, 1887. Children: *James Charles*, *Abba Ellen*, *Alfred Cotton*, and *Sarah Louisa*.
  - viii. OZIAS BLANCHARD, b. Sept. 25, 1810; was a farmer in Lisbon, Me.; with four of his sons he served in the Civil War; m. Mary Luce. Children: *Andrew*,<sup>7</sup> *Blanchard*, *William*, *James*, *Martin*, *Charles*, d. young, *Samuel F.*, *Lewis*, *Charles*, *Albert*, *Sarah*, and *Phebe Jane*.
  - ix. SARAH CHAPIN, b. Pownal, Me., Nov. 30, 1814; m. Oct. 5, 1845, Nathaniel, son of Joseph Kenney, a sailor, and later a farmer in Pownal; d. in Pownal, April 24, 1893. Children: *Samuel B.*, *Louisa R.*, *Joseph A.*, *Edwin B.*, *James E.*, and *Stephen H.*
83. JEREMIAH<sup>6</sup> COTTON (*William*,<sup>4</sup> *Thomas*,<sup>2</sup> *John*,<sup>2</sup> *William*<sup>1</sup>), born in Brunswick, Me., July 12, 1770, was a tailor in South Boston, Mass. He married Betsey Loud, and is said to have had four children. A son *Jeremiah*<sup>6</sup> died in South Boston, Nov. 25, 1829, aged 1 yr., 8 mos., and a daughter *Naomi*<sup>6</sup> married Martin Russell, and lived in Worcester, Mass., where they had four children: *Betsey Sophia*, *William M.*, *Lucy Maria*, and *Ella E.*
84. THOMAS<sup>5</sup> COTTON (*Nathaniel*,<sup>4</sup> *Thomas*,<sup>2</sup> *John*,<sup>2</sup> *William*<sup>1</sup>), born in Portsmouth, N. H., Feb. 7, 1767, settled in Dorchester, N. H., in 1793, and removed, in 1817, to Pembroke, N. H. He married first, Apr. 1, 1790, Judith, daughter of Samuel and Hannah (Marden) Clark, of Rye, N. H., who was born Mar. 22, 1768, and died Jan. 13, 1818; and married second, in Feb., 1819, Sarah Nevins, of Groton, N. H., who was born in Apr., 1789, and died Sept. 25, 1846. He died Nov. 18, 1828.
- Children by first wife:
- i. HANNAH,<sup>6</sup> b. in Portsmouth, Feb. 2, 1791; m. (1) in 1808, Maj. George, of Bow, N. H., son of John and Mary (Fowler) Noyes, who was b. Dec. 18, 1784, and d. Apr. 19, 1838; m. (2) Samuel Fowler of Epsom, N. H.; d. Oct. 13, 1877. Children by first husband: *Thomas Branch*, *Francis Clark*, and *Nancy*.
  - ii. NATHANIEL, b. Mar., 1794 [or 1795?]; d. Sept., 1795.
  - iii. BETSEY, b. Oct. 14, 1797 [or 1798?]; m. Feb. 22, 1818, Zebulon Clark of Dorchester, N. H.
  - iv. NANCY, b. May 5, 1800; d. unmarried, Nov. 18, 1820.
  - v. THOMAS BRANCH, b. May 16, 1804; d. Aug., 1807.
  - vi. JUDITH CLARK, b. Feb. 15, 1807; m. Jan. 14, 1834, Samuel Lovejoy of Lancaster, N. H., who was b. in Conway, N. H., Apr. 6, 1805, and d. May 1, 1842; d. Apr. 28, 1895. Children: *Thomas Cotton Noyes*, *George Freeman*, *Mary Weeks*, and *Samuel Sylvester*.
- Children by second wife:
- vii. MARY FARLEY, b. June 6 [or 21?], 1820; d. Jan. 1, 1829.
  - viii. SARAH NEVINS, b. Oct. 19, 1822 [or 1823?]; m. (1) Robert White of Bow; m. (2) in 1849, Charles E. Thompson of Concord; d. Oct., 1882.
  - ix. FANNY S., b. Nov. 18, 1824; d. unmarried, Sept. 1, 1846.

[To be continued.]

## WILLIAM CLEAVES TODD, A.B.

By Rev. SAMUEL COLLINS BRANE, D.D., of Newburyport, Mass.

WILLIAM CLEAVES TODD, born in Atkinson, N. H., Feb. 16, 1823, died in Atkinson, June 26, 1904. Though Mr. Todd never paraded his ancestry, and rarely alluded to it, he was of good New England lineage. His English immigrant ancestor of the name was John Todd, who was born about 1622, perhaps in Yorkshire, England, came to Rowley, Mass., about 1647, and died there Feb. 14, 1689. John Todd was deputy to the General Court in 1664 and 1686. The descent runs: John,<sup>1</sup> James,<sup>2</sup> Jeremiah,<sup>3</sup> Eben,<sup>4</sup> Ebenezer,<sup>5</sup> William Cleaves.<sup>6</sup>

The mother of Mr. Todd was Betsey, daughter of Thomas and Huldah (Porter) Kimball, the former being of what is now Wenham, Mass., the latter of the present Danvers, Mass. His earliest American Kimball ancestor was Richard, who came in 1634 from Ipswich, England, to Watertown and Ipswich, Mass. Other ancestors were Governor John Endicott, William Hathorn, Francis and Rebecca Nurse, the latter a victim of the witchcraft mania, and Humphrey Gilbert, a large land owner in the Wenham district, and believed by Mr. Henry F. Waters to have been a grandson of the renowned navigator of that name.

Preparing for college at the academy in his native town, he graduated in the Dartmouth class of 1844, among whose number were Charles H. Bell, who became Governor of New Hampshire and United States Senator; Rev. Alvah Hovey, D.D., for many years President of the Newton Theological Institute; and the distinguished lawyers, John H. George, Joseph H. Bradley, Harvey Jewell, and Ambrose A. Ranney.

Teaching for eighteen months at Shepherdsville, Ky., in 1848, he then made his first visit to England, where he was a bright and diligent student of life, localities and institutions. On his return the following year he resumed teaching, first at Candia, N. H., then as principal of Atkinson Academy, where for six years he put new life into that ancient seminary and gained for it large patronage and excellent fame. In 1854 he resigned this position to take charge of the Female High School in Newburyport, Mass., which is reputed to have been the first public school in America to offer a High School education to girls. That position he held for ten years, achieving marked success, there as elsewhere sustaining his character as a born teacher, and there as elsewhere winning the cordial regard of every pupil.

After 1864, Mr. Todd had no specific vocation, owing chiefly to a weakness of the eyes. Still, he was always a busy man, a student



by nature, and alive to public questions and social, educational and political interests. He was an extensive traveller on both hemispheres. From small beginnings, and of his own small earnings, he became a sagacious and successful financier. His residence, except when journeying, was divided between Boston, Newburyport and Atkinson, while many of his winters were passed at the national capital. Late in life, he leaves on record, "Unfortunately I never married."

Mr. Todd's second residence in Europe, begun in February, 1867, continuing two years and a half, included visits to England, Paris and the Exposition, Switzerland (travelling on foot and learning the languages), Italy, Alexandria, Cairo and the Pyramids, Palestine and Greece, seven months of "travelling all over Germany," four months on the Rhine to study the German language, Holland and Belgium, then a resort to Paris again for lectures at the College of France and to improve his knowledge of the French language, and, on his way home, a trip through England and Scotland.

His third visit abroad, beginning in 1879 and occupying a year and a half, carried him over much of the old ground, but especially included Scandinavia, where a summer was spent at the North Cape, and the Fourth of July was celebrated in company with other Americans under the midnight sun. Much of his travelling was on foot.

In 1883 and 1887, Mr. Todd represented his town of Atkinson in the New Hampshire Legislature, his acceptance of the office being based on the condition that he should be the choice of the citizens of all parties, and as their representative should occupy an absolutely independent position. He was also, by the same constituency, sent to the Constitutional Convention of New Hampshire in 1889.

As a legislator, Mr. Todd was invaluable and almost unique. His remarkable store of general information, the thoroughness with which he dealt with all subjects, his keenly detective eye, and his independence of parties, gave him opportunity to prevent much short-sighted law-making, and to expose many a sly device. His work in Committees lacked no element of completeness, while his clearworded, pertinent and pithy speeches, always short and without the manner of an orator, commanded unvarying attention. His was a pungent and penetrating wit; he usually touched the real meaning of a matter, and when "Todd of Atkinson" spoke, no member was indifferent. Some of his brief sayings will linger long in the minds of those who heard them.

Mr. Todd's financial accumulations, though never immense, enabled him to be a generous giver, but he was always an exceedingly careful one, usually selecting or creating his own causes, rather than contributing to those objects which were thrust upon him.

In 1870, he established a Free Reading Room for newspapers, magazines, and reviews, in connection with the Public Library of

Newburyport, supporting it by an annual gift for several years, and since then by an ample permanent endowment. This was believed by the founder to be the earliest instance of a free reading room of its character in connection with a public library. If so, the example has proved powerful and prolific.

Under date of June 16, 1893, Mr. Todd addressed the Trustees of the Boston Public Library in these terms: "Boston is a city of rare privileges, but it lacks one now possessed by many others, namely, a place where all citizens and strangers can enter freely, and read the leading newspapers of the day; some such place as the Cooper Institute of New York affords. \* \* \* As the new Public Library building is about to be opened, I trust this great want of Boston will be supplied. If the Trustees will furnish a suitable room, and provide for all incidental expenses, I will pay two thousand dollars (\$2,000) annually; all of the sum to be expended in newspapers, and sooner or later will give a fund of fifty thousand dollars (\$50,000) to secure the annual payment. Such payments are to be appropriated to furnishing newspapers for a reading room in the new Central Public Library building only. The aim shall be to select representative newspapers, giving the current thought of different sections of our own country, and, to such an extent as the Trustees shall determine, of foreign countries, so as to provide a reading room that shall satisfy the wants of citizens, and also of the many strangers always to be found in Boston."

This bountiful offer was accepted by the City of Boston, though not without earnest opposition, especially on the part of a portion of the immediate managers of the library.

In 1897, when the reading room had been doing its work for three years, and as its early opponents were free to declare, successfully, Mr. Todd completed the gift by entrusting to the city the principal of \$50,000.

The Newspaper Reading Room has now no opponents. Not only the people of Boston, but visitors from all parts of the republic, and immigrants from all countries that print a newspaper, can here find their home journals invitingly spread before them without cost to the readers.

Among the beneficiaries of Mr. Todd's bounty during his lifetime are the following, and it is probable that his characteristic quietude concerning his own acts prevented some other gifts from coming to the knowledge of the public or his friends: The New Hampshire Historical Society (of which he was president during his last years); The Washington-Lee University of Lexington, Va.; The Old Newbury Historical Society; Dartmouth College for a Scholarship; and the Anna Jaques Hospital of Newburyport, to which he gave \$50,000 two years before his death, for the erection of an improved building.

In 1888 he gave his native town a graceful stone monument, dedicated to the memory of those of his townsmen who had sacrificed their lives to the Union cause in the Civil War.

In his last will, besides mentioning a few relatives and near friends, and bestowing moderate gifts upon the New Hampshire Historical Society and Colorado College, he remembered the New-England Historic Genealogical Society, to which he was elected in 1871, and of which he had since been an interested life member, with the sum of \$10,000. The remainder of his estate was bequeathed to Mount Holyoke College, to constitute a permanent fund. "It is my hope that the expenses of the college shall be kept as low as possible, in consideration of the great number of young ladies of limited means anxious for an education, but excluded from most colleges by large and ever-increasing cost."

Mr. Todd, though claiming no credit for literary authorship, contributed interesting and instructive articles to some of the magazines, and printed a number of pamphlets, chiefly on biographical subjects, which are of exceptional value as clear presentations of each topic, after careful and unsparing study, and a judicious valuing and balancing of facts. In 1901 he gathered some of these pamphlets and magazine articles into a volume of 223 pages, with the imprint of Lee and Shepard, and bearing the title "Biographical and Other Articles." Among the contents are papers on Daniel Webster and Caleb Cushing, which had appeared in the *Green Bag*; one on Thomas Hart Benton, from the *Atlantic Monthly*; one on Rev. Stephen Peabody and wife, and another on Timothy Dexter, both of which last had been published in the REGISTER. Perhaps the most valuable and effective work of Mr. Todd's pen was the exposure of the myths and traditional nonsense that had so long invested the name of "Lord" Timothy Dexter, and the reduction of this individual from the romantic character of a fool stumbling on wealth without financial wits, to a person of shrewd but mediocre ability and of coarse tastes, whose high delight was to beguile his neighbors and the public with amazing fables concerning his methods of obtaining wealth.

Mr. Todd was a devoted friend, whose friendliness grew and mellowed with the years. He was a man of absolute veracity and integrity. Whatever subject obtained his interest received at his hands just and unslighted consideration and research. He did not habitually respond with his time or means to causes that others had earnestly and strongly in hand. He carefully selected or devised the objects of his chief care and bounty, aiming to do an individual's work in the world, and to accomplish desirable things which might otherwise be neglected.

His eightieth birth-day occurred during the last winter of his life, and was made bright with calls, flowers, letters, and a poem, from his old pupils, all of whom will continually think of him with

thankfulness and veneration; one of whom, by his request, spoke the funeral words at his beloved Atkinson.

Few men have walked straighter paths, done clearer thinking, spoken sincerer language, or, according to their opportunities, accomplished or begun more of lasting good than William Cleaves Todd.

## JOHN SHEATHER OF GUILFORD, CONN., AND HIS DESCENDANTS.

Compiled by Hon. RALPH D. SMYTH, and communicated by Dr. BERNARD C. STEINER.

1. JOHN<sup>1</sup> SHEATHER came to Guilford about 1650. His wife was Susanna ———, who married second, Thomas Goldsmith. John Sheather's home lot was on the west side of Whitfield St. He was of the Rossiter party in the troubles with New Haven. He was buried June 1, 1670.  
Children:
  - i. JOHN,<sup>2</sup> b. Aug. 15, 1651; d. May 13, 1721.
  - ii. MARY, b. Mch. 14, 1654; d. Jan. 22, 1707; m. July 31, 1678, John French, who d. Dec. 28, 1727.
  - iii. SAMUEL, b. Feb. 3, 1658.
  - iv. ELIZABETH, b. Jan. 8, 1660.
  - v. HANNAH, m. Dec. 10, 1685, Thomas Hull.
2. JOHN<sup>2</sup> SHEATHER, JR. (*John*<sup>1</sup>), of Killingworth, married, Jan. 9, 1678, Elizabeth Wellman, who died Feb. 5, 1717-18.  
Children:
  - i. ELIZABETH,<sup>3</sup> b. Nov. 20, 1679; m. Aug. 26, 1697, William Kelsey.
  - ii. HANNAH, b. Nov. 25, 1681; m. John Wilcox of Killingworth.
  - iii. JOHN, b. Mch. 23, 1684-5; d. June 17, 1751.
  - iv. SUSANNAH, b. 1687; m. Joseph Clark of Haddam.
  - v. RACHEL, b. 1689; m. Edward Rutter of Killingworth, May 13, 1713.
3. SAMUEL<sup>2</sup> SHEATHER (*John*<sup>1</sup>) married Mary ———, who married second, Oct. 29, 1694, Robert Chapman. She died Nov. 11, 1711, aged 65.  
Children:
  - i. MARY,<sup>3</sup> b. Sept. 17, 1689; m. Feb. 1, 1709-10, Abraham Pierson.
  - ii. DEBORAH, b. Feb. 12, 1691.
4. JOHN<sup>3</sup> SHEATHER, 3d (*John*<sup>2</sup> *John*<sup>1</sup>), of Killingworth, married first, Jan. 3, 1712-13, Dorcas Stiles, who died Nov. 7, 1748; and married second, Mary ———.  
Children, by first wife:
  - i. JOHN,<sup>4</sup> b. Oct. 10, 1713; d. Mch. 2, 1715.
  - ii. DEBORAH, b. June 1, 1715; m. Jeddidah Buel, June 7, 1736.
  - iii. JOHN, b. Feb. 17, 1717; d. Sept. 21, 1750; lived in Killingworth; m. Apr. 5, 1747, Mary Nettleton, and had one dau., *Mary*,<sup>5</sup> b. Sept. 22, 1750.
  - iv. SAMUEL, b. Apr. 30, 1726; d. Apr. 7, 1781; m. Aug. 1, 1750, Sarah Jones, and had a son *John*,<sup>5</sup> b. May 6, 1751.

## JOHN HOBSON, OR HOPSON, OF GUILFORD, CONN., AND HIS DESCENDANTS.

Compiled by Hon. RALPH D. SMYTH, and communicated by Dr. BERNARD C. STEINER.

1. JOHN<sup>1</sup> HOBSON came to Guilford probably about 1660. He may have been a son of John Hobson of Rowley, Mass. On June 1, 1665, he was made constable, and on Sept. 20, 1667, he was chairman of a committee of six to search and report what lands in the town were suitable for a third division. On Feb. 19, 1667-8, he was made townsman, and reelected until 1671. He appears to have rented the Whitfield or Major Thompson farm, and Nov. 22, 1706, sold 84½ acres of land for rent of the farm. No home lot is recorded to him until about 1690, when he bought one of Aaron Blachley, containing nine acres and seven rods of upland and swamp, between the land of the Wrights, Hughes, Thompson, and Abraham Cruttenden. On Aug. 12, 1685, he was appointed ordinary keeper. In 1671 he was on the committee to run the boundary between Guilford and Branford; and was made planter, Dec. 11, 1672. He married first, Sarah ———, who died Sept. 8, 1669; married second, Dec. 9, 1672, Elizabeth, daughter of Edward Shipman of Saybrook, who died in 1683; and married third, Elizabeth, daughter of John Allin of New Haven. He died July 3, 1701.

Children by first wife:

- i. JOHN,<sup>2</sup> b. Mch. 16, 1665-6; d. Jan. 12, 1730-1.
- ii. FRANCES, d. Mch., 1673.

Children by second wife:

- iii. ELIZABETH, b. June 22, 1674; d. Jan. 28, 1752; m. in 1694, Comfort Starr, who d. May 1, 1743.
- iv. ABIGAIL, b. Dec. 16, 1679; d. young.

Child by third wife:

- v. SAMUEL, b. Jan. 10, 1683-4.

2. LIEUT. JOHN<sup>2</sup> HOPSON, JR. (*John*<sup>1</sup>), of Guilford, married first, Feb. 28, 1700, Dorothy, daughter of William Lord of Saybrook, who died Oct. 12, 1705; and married second, Feb. 5, 1707, Dorothy, daughter of Andrew Leete. He was a glazier and tavern keeper. In 1716, his list was £90.

Children, by first wife:

- i. JOHN,<sup>3</sup> b. Mch. 22, 1703; d. Dec. 27, 1771.
- ii. SARAH, b. Aug. 14, 1705; m. June 28, 1731, Hezekiah Parmelee of New Haven.

3. LIEUT. SAMUEL<sup>2</sup> HOPSON (*John*<sup>1</sup>), of Guilford, married first, Jan. 20, 1710, Mary Fowler, who died Oct. 17, 1717; married second, Jan. 25, 1726, Anne, daughter of William Leete; and married third, Mercy, daughter of John Collins, Jr. His list in 1716 was £48.

Child by first wife:

- i. SAMUEL,<sup>3</sup> b. Oct. 21, 1710; of Woodbury, 1750, and Wallingford, 1760.

## Children by second wife :

- ii. ANN, b. Dec. 23, 1727.
- iii. WILLIAM, b. May 3, 1729.
- iv. SARAH, b. June 29, 1731.
- v. MARY, b. Aug. 4, 1737.
- vi. HANNAH, b. Apr. 2, 1740.
- vii. JOHN, b. Sept. 29, 1741.
- viii. JORDAN, b. Sept. 21, 1745.

4. JOHN<sup>3</sup> HOPSON (*John*,<sup>2</sup> *John*<sup>1</sup>), of Guilford, married, Feb. 15, 1726, Deborah, daughter of Daniel Bartlett, who died May 12, 1783.

## Children :

- 5. i. JOHN,<sup>4</sup> b. Apr. 6, 1727; d. Aug. 2, 1786.
  - ii. NATHANIEL, b. Oct. 12, 1729; d. Oct. 20, 1729.
  - iii. NATHANIEL, b. Mch. 7, 1731; d. Oct. 7, 1736.
  - 6. iv. EBENEZER, b. Feb. 18, 1734; d. Aug. 8, 1808.
  - v. DEBORAH, b. Oct. 22, 1736; d. Apr. 5, 1765; m. Apr. 13, 1759, Daniel Hubbard, who d. Mch. 19, 1819.
  - vi. TIMOTHY, b. Jan. 25, 1739; d. while at Yale College, Oct. 4, 1756.
5. CAPT. JOHN<sup>4</sup> HOPSON (*John*,<sup>3</sup> *John*,<sup>2</sup> *John*<sup>1</sup>), of Guilford, served in the Revolutionary war, and lived in that part of the town then called North Bristol, now North Madison. He married, Apr. 6, 1749, Millicent, daughter of Gideon Chittenden, who died Dec. 6, 1814.

## Children :

- i. JOHN,<sup>5</sup> b. July 16, 1750; d. Nov. 8, 1751.
- ii. SARAH, b. Sept. 4, 1752; m. in 1771, Noadiah Norton of North Bristol, who d. May 15, 1805.
- iii. JOHN, b. Feb. 14, 1755; d. Apr. 15, 1820; lived in North Bristol, where he was deacon; m. Eunice, dau. of Nathan Wilcox of Killingworth, who was b. June 14, 1749, and d. Apr. 11, 1792. Children: 1. *Theodore*,<sup>6</sup> b. Aug. 4, 1788; m. Apr. 6, 1814, Matilda, dau. of Abner Bishop, and had five children. 2. *Nathan Wilcox*, b. Feb. 16, 1792; d. Sept. 7, 1847; m. May 2, 1815, Lucy M., dau. of Edmund Hand, who d. Oct. 6, 1841. They had two daus.
- iv. MILLICENT, b. Aug. 4, 1756; d. Apr. 12, 1828; m. Daniel Meigs of East Guilford, who d. May 12, 1822.
- v. DEBORAH, b. Dec. 31, 1759; d. May 9, 1779; m. Feb. 4, 1778, Capt. Heman Brainard of Higganum, who d. July 8, 1808; had one child, *Deborah Hopson*, b. Jan. 5, 1779.
- vi. HULDAH, b. Dec. 18, 1761; d. Jan. 18, 1842.

6. EBENEZER<sup>4</sup> HOPSON (*John*,<sup>3</sup> *John*,<sup>2</sup> *John*<sup>1</sup>), of Guilford, married first, Mch. 8, 1764, Mercy Davis, who died Sept. 5, 1772; and married second, Nov. 24, 1776, Eunice Parmele, who died Mch. 29, 1817.

## Children by first wife :

- i. MARY,<sup>5</sup> b. June 30, 1765; d. in 1841; m. Oct. 28, 1784, Gen. Eli Fowler, who resided in Branford, and d. Sept. 30, 1850.
- ii. TIMOTHY, b. July 19, 1767; d. Aug. 28, 1769.
- iii. NANCY, b. Sept. 29, 1770; d. Nov. 6, 1856; m. Jan. 3, 1789, Ambrose Graves of Guilford, who d. May 6, 1848.

## Children by second wife :

- iv. WILLIAM, b. Sept. 19, 1777; d. June 19, 1786.
- v. EUNICE, b. Nov. 21, 1780; d. Apr. 27, 1788.
- vi. TIMOTHY, b. July 9, 1785; d. single, Mch. 14, 1817.
- vii. WILLIAM, b. Jan. 27, 1788; d. Jan. 25, 1798.
- viii. EBENEZER, b. Jan. 11, 1792; d. Sept. 30, 1828; m. Feb., 1828, Olivia Pratt, dau. of William Stone; no children.

## RESEARCH IN ENGLAND.

By J. HENRY LEA, Esq., of Elmlea, South Freeport, Me.

[Concluded from Vol. 58, page 356.]

HAVING exhausted the wills, and found, let us hope, certain evidence of the parish from which his ancestor came, the searcher should next turn his attention to the Parish Registers to obtain the further details of births, marriages and deaths necessary to fill out his chart. These are nearly always to be found in local custody,\* the earliest dating from about 1538, and the clergy are entitled by law to demand a fee of one shilling for the first year seen, and six pence for every subsequent year, of the *entire register* of Baptisms, Marriages and Burials, a fee which, be it said to their credit, they very rarely demand, although some remuneration for their time and trouble, from a nominal sum of a shilling or two to a guinea or more, is usually required, and should be cheerfully paid by the searcher.

In addition to this search fee, if the enquirer demand a certified extract of any entry or entries, for legal use, the clergyman is entitled to demand a further fee of two shillings and six pence for each entry so certified, but this does not apply to any other extracts made by the searcher himself or by the clergyman and *not* certified, and he has no right to insist on any larger sum than that named for the search, or to oblige the searcher to take the certified extracts where they are not desired.† The law on this point is clear and explicit, and any attempt to enforce larger fees should be resisted and an appeal taken to the Bishop of the Diocese, or to the Courts.‡

A valuable Parish Register Abstract has been printed by the British Government,§ showing the dates to which each register extends, and this book should be consulted before going into the country to search, as its evidence of the loss of a certain register will often save the expense of a useless journey. The valuable list of Printed Parish Registers by Dr. Marshall|| should always be consulted.

The enquirer need not despair, however, even if he find that the earlier years of the parish register have perished, for in the Diocesan Registries are often to be found transcripts, or the copies required by law to be sent yearly to the Bishop of the Diocese in which the parish lay, which frequently restore important parts of lost registers. This law, which was passed under Queen Elizabeth, was unfortunately not always obeyed, and this, together with the shameful negligence as to the care of these documents in many Dioceses, has involved the loss of thousands which were properly sent; but a great deal of valuable material has still been preserved, and should always be most carefully examined. A list of these Transcripts

\* A few of them, however, turn up in strange and unexpected places, *e.g.*, the British Museum and Public Record Office have several copies.

† See case of *Steele vs. Williams* in Court of Exchequer, Jurist xvii, p. 464; Notes and Queries, June, 1853, p. 598; *op. cit.* Burn's Hist. Parish Registers, pp. 244-7.

‡ In only one case, among the hundreds of registers he has searched, has the writer been obliged to make this appeal, with the result that a large sum exacted, before the books were shown, was returned to him at the Bishop's order.

§ Abstract of the Answers and Returns made pursuant to an Act, 11 Geo. IV., for taking an Account of the Population of Great Britain, etc., Vol. ii, Parish Register Abstract, 1831. Printed by the House of Commons, 1833. Index to same in Vol. iii.

|| A List of Parish Registers, by George W. Marshall, LL.D., Parish Reg. Society, vol. xxx. 1900.

and their places of deposit may be found in Mr. Phillimore's useful little handbook.\*

There are also Non-Conformists' Registers,† but, except those of the French and Quakers, these are not usually early enough to be of value to Americans. These will be found at Somerset House, where they may be consulted on payment of fees, but verbatim copies of the Quaker Records, beautifully arranged and indexed, are kept at Devonshire House on Bishopsgate Street, London, by the officers of the Society of Friends, and can be examined there for a nominal fee proportioned to the time occupied in the search.‡

Marriage Licenses, it need hardly be said, are evidences of the greatest value, and exist in nearly all of the Dioceses in more or less perfect condition. They often furnish a clue to the parish of the long sought ancestor, and should invariably be hunted down and seen whenever they exist. Many of them have been printed, and are so noted in the Table which follows. In important cases of identification it will be well to see the original as well as the published records, for many errors and omissions exist in the latter.

DIocese.	LOCATION.	DATE.
BANGOR.	Bangor.	....
BATH and WELLS.	Wells Diocesan Registry. A few allegations exist 1645 and 1648, then a gap till the restoration 1660. Printed by A. J. Jewers as Supp. to Genealogist, N. S., Vol. xv, 1899 <i>et seq.</i> , in progress.	1660
BEDFORD ARCH- DEACONRY.	Lincoln. See note under Lincoln.	1574
BERKS ARCHDEA- CONRY.	Oxford.	1836
BRISTOL.	Bristol Diocesan Registry. These documents are in a deplorable condi- tion, having been partially burned during the Bristol riots in 1831. A fee of one guinea a day is charged to examine this dust heap.	1610
BUCKS ARCHDEA- CONRY.	Oxford.	1845
BURY.	See Archdeaconry of Sudbury.	1610
CANTERBURY ARCH- DEACONRY.	Canterbury. Canterbury Marriage Licences, by J. M. Cowper, 1st Ser. 1568 to 1618, 1892. Ditto, 2d Ser. 1619 to 1660, 1894. Ditto, 3d Ser. 1661 to 1676, 1896. Ditto, 4th Ser. 1677 to 1700, 1898.	1568

\* How to Write the History of a Family, by W. P. W. Phillimore, M.A., B.C.L., 1896. Supp., p. 324.

† See Report of Commissioners on Non-Parochial Registers in England and Wales, 1857.

‡ See also Hist. MSS. Com. Rep. III, app. p. 365; Sims' Manual, p. 144; Arber's Pilgrim Fathers, Lond., 1897; and Amsterdam and Leyden records for other information on the Puritans and other Non-Conformists.



50	<i>Research in England.</i>	[Jan.
CARLISLE.	Carlisle.	1698
CHESTER.	Chester.	1606
CHICHESTER.	Chichester.	1685
DURHAM.	Durham.	1664
ELY.	Ely.	1727
EXETER.	Exeter. Marriage Licences of Diocese of Exeter, by J. L. Vivian, 1523 to 1631, interrupted by death of Editor. (Will probably be com- pleted by the Devon and Cornwall Record Soc.)	1523
GLOUCESTER.	Gloucester. Indexed after Nov. 1684.	1637
HEREFORD.	Hereford.	1664
IPSWICH.	See Suffolk Archdeanery.	1613
LICHFIELD.	Lichfield. The records of this Registry are practically inaccessible, the fees being prohibitive.	1660
LINCOLN.	Bishops' Registry and Dean and Chapter Muniment Room, Lincoln. The Early Marriage Dispensations are en- tered in Episcopal Registers 1280 to 1547. Marriage Bonds and Allegations 1580 to date, except 1650-60. Allegation Books 1598 to 1606 and 1612 to 1628, and fragmentary 1660 to 1690. Abstract of Allegation Books in Registry of Bishop of Lincoln 1598 to 1628, by A. Gibbons, 1888. Early Licences in the Episcopal Registers with later Licences to 1670, by A. Gibbons, in progress.	1280
LLANDAFF.	Llandaff.	16th Cent.
LONDON CONSISTORY.	Diocesan Office, St. Paul's Churchyard. Abstracts of the Allegation Books 1520 to 1828, by J. L. Chester, Harl. Soc., xxv, xxvi, 1887. ( <i>Not exhaustive.</i> ) Extracts from Marriage Licences granted by the Bishop of London 1598 to 1639, by H. F. Waters, 1892, in Essex Institute Hist. Colls., vol. xxviii, Nos. 2 and 3. ( <i>Contains much omitted by Col. Chester.</i> )	1520
LONDON, VICAR GEN- ERAL.	Dean's Court, 3 Creed Lane, Doctors' Commons. Abstracts of the Allegation Books 1660 to 1679, by J. L. Chester, 1886, Harl. Soc. xxiii. ( <i>Very incomplete.</i> ) Abstracts of the Allegation Books 1660 to 1679, by G. J. Armytage, 1892, Harl. Soc. xxxiii and xxxiv. ( <i>Contain the omissions in Col. Chester's work.</i> )	1660

1905.]	<i>Research in England.</i>	51
	Abstracts of the Allegation Books 1679 to 1694, by G. J. Armytage, 1890, Harl. Soc. xxx and xxxi. ( <i>Complete for period.</i> )	
LONDON, FACULTY OFFICE.	Knightrider Street. Records missing 1549 to 1567, and 1575 to 1632. Abstracts of Allegation Bonds, by J. L. Chester and G. J. Armytage, 1543 to 1575 ( <i>complete</i> ) and 1632 to 1869 ( <i>extracts only</i> ), 1886, Harl. Soc. xxiv. Calendar of Marriage Licences issued by the Faculty Office 1632 to 1714, by G. E. Co- kayne, Brit. Record Soc., in progress.	1543
LONDON, DEAN AND CHAPTER OF WESTMINSTER.	Dean and Chapter Act Books, Somerset House. Allegations of Marriage Licences by Dean and Chapter of Westminster 1558 to 1899, by J. L. Chester, 1886, Harl. Soc. xxiii. ( <i>Complete</i> ). London Marriage Licences, by Joseph Foster, 1520 to 1869, pub. by B. Quaritch, London, 1888. (This vol. contains Col. J. L. Chester's Abstracts, as above, but arranged as a whole in alphabetical order and cross indexed.)	1558
NORWICH.	Norwich.	1563
NOTTINGHAM ARCH-DEANERY.	Nottingham.	1594
OXFORD.	Oxford.	1634
PETERBOROUGH.	Peterborough.	1609
ROCHESTER ARCH-DEANERY.	Rochester.	1635
SARUM.	Salisbury Cathedral Close.	1615
ST. ASAPH.	St. Asaph, Flintshire.	1675
ST. DAVIDS.	St. Davids, Pembroke.	1613
SUDBURY ARCH-DEACONRY.	Bury St. Edmunds Probate Court.	1610
SUFFOLK ARCH-DEANERY.	Ipswich Probate Court. Marriage Licences of the Archdeanery of Suffolk 1613 to 1674, by F. A. Crisp, 1903. Marriage Licence Bonds in the Suffolk Archdeaconry Registry at Ipswich 1663 to 1750, by F. A. Crisp, 1900.	1613
SURREY ARCH-DEACONRY.	See Faculty Office, London, and Winchester.	1674
WELLS.	See Bath and Wells.	1645

WINCHESTER.	Winchester.	1689
	Hampshire Allegations for Marriage Licences by the Bishop of Winchester 1689 to 1837, 2 vols., by W. J. C. Moens, 1893.	
WORCESTER.	Worcester.	1579
	A few (8) scattered entries 1446 to 1541. Index 1663 to 1720.	
	Marriage Licences in the Diocesan Registry at Worcester 1446 to 1725, by T. P. Wadley, in <i>Genealogist</i> , vi, 177 <i>et seq.</i> , 1882.	
YORK.	York.	1618-1620
	The originals of the Marriage Licences at York, with the exception of the three years noted, have <i>totally disappeared</i> !	
	A transcript of them, 1567 to 1628, by W. Paver,* is in the British Museum, Add. MS. 29667. This has been edited by C. B. Norcliff and printed in <i>Yorkshire Arch. and Topog. Journal</i> , 1882, vol. vii, pt. xxviii, page 289, <i>et seq.</i> , to 1893, pt. xlv, page 155. No other trace of these valuable documents exists.	
	York Marriage Licences, 1374 to 1531, printed in <i>Surtees Society</i> , vol. xlv, by James Raine and J. W. Clay.	

NOTE.—The writer is aware that the above Table is far from perfect, and will be greatly obliged for any additions to, or corrections of, the data given.

The Probate Registers and the Vital Records, which we have been considering heretofore, constitute the more evident and better known sources of information in England as well as in America; but we will suppose that the searcher has failed to build his pedigree to his satisfaction on these lines, and he will naturally turn next to the Public Record Office, in Fetter Lane, Fleet Street, London.

In this splendid pile of buildings, erected expressly for their safe housing, the English Government has gathered together, from a score of ancient and insecure depositories, the Archives of the Nation for a thousand years, and the result is the finest collection of historical and genealogical manuscripts in the world, of which all the years of a long lifetime would fail to even brush over a tithe of the contents.

The searcher's only course, before such a bewildering mass of material, is to select a certain class or classes of documents, and work these as thoroughly as his time and patience will allow. Search here is absolutely free, and the officials and attendants courteous and helpful to all serious enquirers, but the vast mass of matter to be dealt with makes progress slow at the best.

I may name five classes of documents in this office as those from which I have myself obtained the best results, and which I would recommend to the searcher. These are, in the order named :

Chancery Proceedings,  
Lay Subsidies,

\* William Pavar, born 1802, died 1871, was Registrar of Births, Marriages and Deaths at York. He seems to have been a most industrious but unscrupulous antiquary. His collections in the British Museum are in Add. MSS. 29644 to 29703.

Feet of Fines,  
Inquisitions Post Mortem,  
Wards and Liveries.

The Court of Chancery is a court of equity, the records of which date from the reign of Richard II., and in which, at one time or another, probably every family in England has appeared. Frequently the evidence given in a single document is sufficient to construct the pedigree of several generations. The great mass of these manuscripts no doubt deters many from their examination, but I think few have undertaken a careful search of them who have not been abundantly rewarded. The Briefs of early proceedings, Richard II. to Philip and Mary,\* and of the reign of Queen Elizabeth,† have been printed, (the latter somewhat imperfectly,) by the Government, but cannot be implicitly depended upon. The calendars of the Bills and Answers of the reign of Charles I. have also been printed.‡ These are roughly arranged by Plaintiffs, under their respective letters, but must be searched throughout for the Defendants. The period of James I. has been commenced, in the *Genealogist*, but is still unfinished.§ The still more interesting period of the Six Clerks Books "Ante 1714", has also been begun, but only one volume, "Reynardson," to the letter "K," has been issued.|| The introduction to this last gives a most excellent idea of the scope and methods of this Court, and to it the reader is referred, as also to an article on the same subject in the *Genealogist*.¶

Other Court rolls are also of great value, and among them may be named the *De Banco*, *Coram Rege*, *Star Chamber*, *Common Pleas*, etc., but relatively few of the cases tried in these Courts possess the high genealogical value of those in the Court of Chancery.

The Lay Subsidies consist of tax levies for grants made to the King by Parliament, and are of great use as giving complete lists of the better class of inhabitants at short given periods, and for locating persons in certain parishes they are invaluable. They are grouped by counties, well indexed and readily consulted. The *Hearth Tax* is too late for most of our work, dating from 1666 only. The *Ship Money Returns* for the Counties of Essex and Suffolk are early and valuable.\*\*

The *Pedes Finium*, or Feet of Fines, and the *Fines and Recoveries*, constitute another most valuable class of documents, furnishing the only records approximating our own registration of deeds, which, incredible as it may seem, was unknown to England of the 17th Century, and now only exists partially and from the time of Queen Anne, in the counties of Middlesex and York. These papers represent the Final Concord of a friendly suit for the purchase and sale of a piece of property. The indices, in 99 vols., are chronological only, but with marginal notes of the county, which aid somewhat in the search. It is always a tedious one, and too often without reward, but not, in important cases, to be neglected.††

The *Inquisitions Post Mortem* were enquiries held upon the decease of any tenant holding lands "In Capite" or directly from the King. They constitute a very valuable class of records, dating from the time of Henry

\* Vol. I, to circa 1483, pub. 1901.

† Pub. in 3 vols., 1827-32.

‡ British Record Society, vols. ii, v, vi, and xiv, 1889-96.

§ *Genealogist*, vol. iv, p. 79 *et seq.*

|| British Record Society, vol. xxix, 1903.

¶ Vol. iv, N. S., p. 71.

\*\* See Harl. MS. 7540, 2, for Suff. 1639, now pub. by Suffolk Inst. of Arch.

†† See list of printed calendars and abstracts in W. Rye's *Record Searching*, 1888, p. 40, and Lansdown MSS. 306, 307 and 308, at the British Museum.

III., are admirably preserved, well indexed, and easily consulted. There are several series of these : the Chancery, Exchequer, Lancaster, and Wards and Liveries, all of which should be seen.

The Court of Wards and Liveries, which was an outgrowth of the last named Inquisitions, is among the least known, at least to our American enquirers, of the more familiar documents in the Record Office. Established in the reign of Henry VIII., it passed out of existence at the time of the Civil War, but in the brief period which it covers, its documents are full of valuable information bearing in all cases directly upon family history.\*

The lists of persons taking ship for America have been thoroughly worked out and printed by Drake and Hotten,† and little or nothing remains to add to their discovery, although fresh lists are liable to be found in the Record Office at any time, in the course of assortment, and it may be well always to make enquiry of the officers there whenever the searcher finds himself in London.‡

The Herald's Visitations, made from 1530 to 1683, constitute a unique class of evidences as to the armigerous families of England, to some of which our early emigrants belonged, having been younger sons of the county families, seeking to make their fortunes beyond the seas. Many of these have been printed, a very excellent list of which will be found in Phillimore's book, before referred to.§ It should be borne in mind, however, in the consultation of this list, that while the reference to the original is usually that in the Heralds College, other copies will be found of almost all of these in the British Museum, Bodleian, Ashmolean, and other Libraries, where may also be found many of those which are still unpublished.|| These should be carefully examined, and, where duplicate copies exist, they should be collated for the errors and omissions which are only too frequent.

The British Museum, to which I have just referred, forms a happy hunting ground for the genealogical enquirer, but the searcher will probably have exhausted most printed works before going abroad, and will therefore pass at once to the Manuscript Room, where he will find a priceless collection of unpublished material, comprising, besides the Visitations already referred to, numberless collections of antiquaries, and (be it not forgotten) many Parish Registers and Transcripts which have broken adrift from their proper moorings and finally found a safe harbor here. The officials of the Museum are most helpful, and will lend every assistance to the enquirer in searching the complicated and difficult catalogues. Access to the Museum is absolutely free, but the applicant must be endorsed by some London householder, *not an hotel or boarding-house keeper*, a fact which should be borne in mind and planned for, before going abroad. For those who are unable to procure a card at the British Museum, and require to consult books of reference while in London, the Guildhall Library, which is absolutely free, will be found useful.

The College of Arms, or Heralds College as it is usually called, is supported entirely by fees, unlike all the other English Offices, and the enquirer will often find his purse heavily taxed at this point; but many

\* See index of Deeds in this Court, in Deputy Keeper of Pub. Rec's, Rept. VI, app. ii, No. 1.

† Founders of New England, by S. G. Drake, 1860; Original Lists of Emigrants, by J. C. Hotten, 1874.

‡ See also Calendar of Col. State Papers, 1574 to 1660, pub. 1860.

§ Op. cit. Supp. pp. 287-292.

|| For a much more detailed list of these MSS., giving locations of duplicates, see Sims' Manual for the Genealogist (1856), p. 161.

documents are to be found nowhere else. A personal introduction to some officer of the College is advised when it can be procured.

Another class of records, too generally neglected, are the Archives of the different towns, cities, and guilds, in which the writer has made some of his most important discoveries. Among these the Apprentice and Burgess Books are the most valuable, the age, parentage, and place of origin of the apprentice being given in nearly all cases. These records at Bristol date from 1532,\* at Southampton from 1609, Ipswich from 1538, etc.

Even more important, when they exist, are the Manor Court rolls, with the Courts Baron and Leet, which are full of information regarding the families of the tenants of the Manors, and very frequently contain wills as well. A few of these are in the Record Office and at the British Museum, but the greater number remain in the custody of the present owners of the manors, and are in consequence most difficult of access, being guarded with absurdly jealous care, amounting to panic in many cases, when an attempt is made to see them, the average Briton finding it inconceivable that anyone should go to such trouble and expense without some sinister motive as to the ownership of his broad acres and quaint old Manor House. Often, however, a personal introduction or tactful persuasion in an interview (there is little hope of accomplishing anything by letter), will obtain permission for examination, of which full advantage should be taken whenever possible.

Also of importance are the Quarter Sessions and the local Market Courts, or Courts of Pie Powder (i.e. *Pied Poudré*, or Dusty Foot), where trivial causes were tried before the local justice, the litigants coming directly from their daily avocations (whence the name), and these records often yield valuable family evidences.

As the Welsh Records, prior to the 16th century and even later, were written in the vernacular, it will be necessary, for those whose tree grew from a Cymric root, to secure the services of some native antiquary to whom the Welsh is still a living language and whose knowledge of the local families and traditions will be nearly as great an assistance as his linguistic abilities.

Most of the counties are represented by local Record or Archaeological Societies, the indices of whose publications will always repay examination for the district in which the special quest is located. They will be found in every large library in England or America.

A word may be in order as to the preparation of the searcher himself for his task. I should strongly advise a few months careful study of the ancient handwritings, particularly those of the 16th and 17th centuries, for which Wright's *Court Hand Restored*, (9th edition, 1879,) may be cited as an invaluable text book. Some knowledge of Latin is a *sine qua non*, as a large proportion of the records are written in that language, and it should be remembered that it is *not* the language of Cicero and Virgil, but the debased monkish tongue of the middle ages that we have to deal with. A set of Du Cange's *Dictionary* (last edition, 1884-8, in 10 vols.) will prove an invaluable aid in the translation of this, while a thorough mastery of the more usual forms of abbreviation is essential to success.

Ink is forbidden in all of the public offices except the British Museum, so the searcher should provide himself with pencils and note books; a good reading glass is important, tracing paper or cloth to be used for signa-

\*See the writer's article on Bristol Apprentice Books, in REGISTER, vol. lv, p. 331, 1901.

tures where permitted, "heel ball" and soft white paper for taking rubbings of monumental brasses, tombstones, etc. For very rough and weather-worn stones still thinner paper, and soot bag will often give a good copy where the "heel ball" is useless. For country expeditions, and indeed for desk work also, the half-inch reduced ordinance maps will be found invaluable; they are mounted on linen, folded for the pocket, and sold at a very low price. The whole of England and Wales is covered by sixty-two of these maps, from which selections can be made of the localities to be explored. If we add perseverance and an unwearied stock of patience to these essentials, the beginner will find himself well equipped to attack the problem of his ancestry in the ancient home of our race, with every prospect of success.

## JOHN SHERBURNE OF PORTSMOUTH, N. H., AND SOME OF HIS DESCENDANTS.

By EDWARD RAYMOND SHERBURNE, Esq., of Boston, Mass.

[Concluded from Vol. 58, page 396.]

7. DEACON SAMUEL<sup>8</sup> SHERBURNE (*John*,<sup>2</sup> *John*<sup>1</sup>), of "the Plains," Portsmouth, who inherited the homestead from his father, Capt. John, was deacon of the North Church, surveyor, and selectman. He was executor of his father's estate, 1731, and named executor in the will of his father-in-law, Judge Andrew Wiggin, 1753. He married, Feb. 27, 1726, Mercy, born in 1709, died in 1776, daughter of Hon. Andrew Wiggin, speaker of the House of Representatives of N. H., Judge of Probate, and Justice of the Supreme Court, N. H., and his wife Abigail Follett. He died intestate, Nov. 14, 1760. Inventory of his estate £7404 (Probate Papers, Exeter). Besides *Andrew*, *Mary*, *Abigail*, and *Elizabeth*, who all died in childhood, his other children were:
  - i. MARTHA,<sup>4</sup> b. Feb. 22, 1727; d. 1796; m. ——— Furber of Newington, N. H.
  20. ii. SAMUEL, JR.,<sup>4</sup> b. Dec. 25, 1730; d. 1807; of "the Plains"; a Revolutionary soldier.
  - iii. SARAH, b. Nov. 15, 1736; d. 1821; m. (1) Apr. 2, 1760, Ebenezer Odiorne; and m. (2) Capt. Richard Talpey. She was member of the North Church, Nov., 1783.
  - iv. ANDREW, b. May 22, 1738; d. 1780; m. Dec. 4, 1760, Susanna, dau. of Lieut. George and Elizabeth (Cotton) Knight of Kittery. Lieut. Knight was an officer in Sir William Pepperell's Regt., and was killed at the siege of Louisbourg, 1745. Andrew<sup>4</sup> lived at Rye, and was a Revolutionary soldier in Capt. Joseph Parsons's Co., of Rye, 1775. (Rev. War Rolls, N. H.) He had thirteen children, six of whom are on birth records of Rye, N. H., among them being *Rev. Andrew*,<sup>5</sup> b. Rye, Sept. 30, 1765, chaplain of 6th Regt., 1st Brigade, 6th Div., Mass., War of 1812, who published his life, 1831, and whose descendants live in Hayward, Wis.
  - v. MARY, b. Jan. 18, 1740; d. 1792, m. Jethro Furber of Newington, N. H. Issue: *Jethro, Jr.*, and *Phebe*.
  - vi. ABIGAIL, b. Apr. 11, 1743.
  - vii. JOHN, b. Oct. 18, 1747; of Portsmouth, a Revolutionary soldier (Rev. War Rolls, N. H.); m. Sarah Elliott, and had: *Sally*,<sup>5</sup> and

son *John*, who m. in 1796, Elizabeth Morton, and had: William,<sup>6</sup> John, Edward, Leonard, Augustus, Thomas Brown, and Benjamin.

8. EPHRAIM<sup>8</sup> SHERBURNE (*John*,<sup>2</sup> *John*<sup>1</sup>), of Portsmouth, and Kittery, Me., was born in 1702. His tombstone at Lee, N. H., where he died, reads "Ephraim Sherburne died Oct. 1781, aged 79 yrs." He was a successful shipbuilder, and he and his son-in-law Robert Parker were largely engaged in privateering during the Revolutionary war. He owned shipyards at Portsmouth and Kittery, Me. Jan. 14, 1774, he deeded all his estate to son-in-law Robert Parker, to take effect at his decease (Exeter Deeds, vol. 107, p. 102). He married, Sept. 8, 1726, Hannah Skilling of Portsmouth (REGISTER, vol. 24, p. 358). Kittery records have births: *Sarah*,<sup>4</sup> Jan. 3, 1742, and *Susannah*, Jan. 4, 1747, of whom we hear no more. *Sarah*,<sup>4</sup> "only child" according to family records, married in Goose Creek Church, Kittery, Oct. 30, 1760 (Records of Goose Creek Church) Robert Parker, mariner, who was master of the privateer *Portsmouth*, by whom she had twelve children (see REGISTER, vol. 54, p. 388).
9. CAPT. HENRY<sup>8</sup> SHERBURNE, JR. (*Henry*,<sup>2</sup> *John*<sup>1</sup>), of "the Plains," born about 1693, was living in 1771, but no date of his death has been found. This is the "valiant Captain Henry Sherburne, who commanded the advance battery at the west gate," at the siege of Louisbourg, 1745, and who brought the flag of truce to Genl. Pepperell from Gov. Duchambon, who asked time to consider terms of capitulation (see American Historical Register for June, 1895, p. 968). He commenced his military life as a scout in Capt. Thomas Westbrook's scouting party, 1712 (French War Rolls, N. H. Hist. Colls., vol. i, p. 14). He was a selectman, and later an assessor, of Portsmouth, and a member of the North Church in 1747. He made many deeds styling himself "Gent." In 1739 he was executor of his father's will. He married first, Nov. 3, 1709 (at the age of 17), Mary Larrabee (North Church records); and married second, Margaret, widow of William Nelson of Portsmouth. His only child of record, a son by his first wife, was *John*,<sup>4</sup> of "the plains" and Epping, N. H., baptized at the North Church, Sept. 12, 1714, who died at an advanced age at Readville, Maine. W. B. Lapham, in his History of the Nock or Knox Family (1890), confounds this *John*<sup>4</sup> with John<sup>4</sup> Sherburne of Northwood, born at Hampton, Feb. 2, 1723, son of Lieut. John<sup>3</sup> (Samuel,<sup>2</sup> Henry<sup>1</sup>). That this *John*<sup>4</sup> was son of Henry we know by deeds made to him by his father and his uncle Joseph and cousin Thomas (Exeter deeds, vol. 37, p. 323, and vol. 88, p. 443), wherein relationship is shown, and by original deeds in the possession of the compiler. He married (1) in Portsmouth Nov. 26, 1736, Sarah Manson (REGISTER, vol. 26, p. 377), by whom he had: Rebecca,<sup>6</sup> Polly, Elizabeth, Sally, and Henry, born in Portsmouth, 1745, of Schoharie Co., N. Y., who died there in 1783, adjutant of Grimes's N. Y. Regt. in the Revolution, who had an only son *John*,<sup>6</sup> from whose son Henry,<sup>7</sup> of Esperence, N. Y., I derived the above information, in 1870; and he married (2), about 1746, Miriam, daughter of Dea. Richard Shortridge of Portsmouth, by whom he had: Richard,<sup>6</sup> Abigail, Job, baptized in the North Church, Portsmouth, Sept. 4, 1757, a Revolutionary soldier, and John, who served in the Revolution. Job and John died in Readville, Me., about 1840. (Knox Family, by Lapham.)



10. CAPT. JOSEPH<sup>8</sup> SHERBURNE (*Henry,<sup>2</sup> John<sup>1</sup>*), merchant and mariner of Portsmouth, sometimes styled "Jr." to distinguish him from Judge Joseph<sup>8</sup> (John,<sup>2</sup> Henry<sup>1</sup>). He made a deposition July 4, 1738, as son of Henry<sup>2</sup> and Sarah (Wiggin) Sherburne, regarding his cousin John Tufton Mason. He and his brother Thomas were named executors of their father's will, but did not serve. He is probably the Capt. Joseph Sherburne who was at the siege of Louisbourg, 1745. He married, Feb. 15, 1721-2, Phebe, daughter of Edward Ayres of Portsmouth (REGISTER, vol. 24, p. 15), who died in 1724, leaving a large estate. Their only child of whom we have any record was:
  - i. PHEBE,<sup>4</sup> m. Bradstreet, son of Judge Andrew Wiggin, who d. before 1753 (see REGISTER, vol. 8, p. 324; and Exeter News Letter for Oct. 29, and Nov. 12, 1839, and Jan. 14, 1840), and had: *Andrew, Abigail, Mary, Martha, Bradstreet, Phebe, and Hannah*, all provided for in their grandfather Judge Wiggin's will, 1753.
11. THOMAS<sup>8</sup> SHERBURNE (*Henry,<sup>2</sup> John<sup>1</sup>*), of Portsmouth, mariner, born about 1696, was baptized in the North Church, Nov. 22, 1696. He died before 1742, probably lost at sea. In his father's will, 1738, he is mentioned as out of the country and perhaps may not return; but he did return, and in 1739 signed a mortgage. Thomas Sherburne and ——— Ayers were married by Rev. N. Rogers, Feb. 3, 1721 (North Church Records). Their only child was:
  - i. THOMAS,<sup>4</sup> JR., b. about 1726-7. May 20, 1742, Henry Sherburne of Portsmouth was appointed guardian of Thomas Sherburne, a minor, aged upward of 14 yrs., son of Thomas Sherburne late of Portsmouth, mariner, deceased (Probate papers for 1738-1746, Prov. N. H., Concord). He m. Abigail, dau. of Thomas Coss and sister of John Coss of Berwick, Me. Their issue has not been ascertained.
12. NATHANIEL<sup>4</sup> SHERBURNE (*John,<sup>8</sup> John,<sup>2</sup> John<sup>1</sup>*), born about 1706, of "the Plains," Portsmouth, farmer, married, Feb. 5, 1729-30 [? 1739-40], Sarah Sherburne (REGISTER, vol. 25, p. 117), probably daughter of Henry<sup>2</sup> (John<sup>1</sup>). He died May 23, 1772.  
Children:
  - i. DANIEL,<sup>4</sup> b. 1740; of Goshen. N. H.
  - ii. NATHANIEL, b. 1741; had the homestead on "the Plains."
  - iii. JOSEPH, b. 1745; of Epsom, N. H.; Revolutionary soldier; d. 1807.
  - iv. WILLIAM, b. 1746; of Epsom, N. H.; d. 1808.
  - v. ELIZABETH, b. 1750; m. Samuel Ham.
  - vi. DAVID, b. 1756; Revolutionary soldier; d. unmarried, at sea.
  - vii. RUTH.
13. JOHN<sup>4</sup> SHERBURNE (*John,<sup>8</sup> John,<sup>2</sup> John<sup>1</sup>*), of Kensington, N. H., farmer, born in 1710, married first, Sept. 12, 1736, Elizabeth Sherburne of Portsmouth (REGISTER, vol. 26, p. 377), who died Feb. 11, 1740, without issue; and married second, Apr. 24, 1742, Deborah Batchelder of Kensington, N. H. He died Mar. 3, 1767, at Kensington, aged 57. Besides several who died in childhood, he had by his second wife:
  - i. JOHN,<sup>5</sup> b. 1743; d. 1777.
  - ii. BETSY.
  - iii. ZERRA.
  - iv. NATHANIEL, b. 1756; d. 1788; of Kensington.
  - v. MARY, b. 1759; m. Joseph Fogg, and had a dau. *Elizabeth*, who m. Dr. Joseph Otis Osgood.

vi. HANNAH, b. 1761.

vii. JOSEPH, b. 1767; d. 1823; of Kensington.

14. DEA. JAMES<sup>4</sup> SHERBURNE, JR. (*James,<sup>3</sup> John,<sup>2</sup> John<sup>1</sup>*), of Pelham, Rockingham Co., N. H., styled in deeds "planter" and "chairmaker," was born in 1714, and baptized in the South Church in 1715-16. Like his father, he was a great speculator in lands in Portsmouth and in new townsites, and accumulated a handsome estate. He was chosen deacon of the South Church, in 1755. He removed from Portsmouth to Pelham in 1755-6, in which town, as well as in Nottingham West, Dunstable, and Tyngsboro', Mass., he was a large landholder. He and Ebenezer Odiorne appear to have manufactured "riding-chairs" or gigs, at one time, in Portsmouth. He married first, August 31, 1731, Sarah, daughter of Capt. (and Dea.) John Gray of Biddeford, Me., who died at Pelham, Dec. 9, 1760, aged 48; and married second, Jan. 7, 1762, Anna, daughter of Joseph Hamblet of Pelham, by whom there was no issue. He had nine children by his first wife, but of his five sons only the following two lived to maturity. He died June 1, 1798, at Pelham, aged 84.
- i. BENJAMIN,<sup>5</sup> b. Aug. 13, 1732; d. 1808; of Pelham, N. H., and Gloucester, Mass.; served at Saratoga 1777, in Capt. Amos Gage's Co., Col. Daniel Moore's Regt. (Rev. War Rolls, N. H., vol. 2, p. 359); m. Apr. 22, 1766, Mary, dau. of Capt. Thomas Cavendish, Jr., of Marblehead, and had a son *James,<sup>6</sup>* of Tyngsboro', grandfather of the compiler.
  - ii. LIEUT. WILLIAM SHERBURNE, b. 1755; of Pelham; m. in 1776, Sarah, dau. of Capt. Reuben Butterfield of Tyngsboro' (REG. vol. 44, p. 42), and had sons Wm., "John, father of Wm. Sherburne, Esq., of Charlestown, one of the compilers of this record," and Reuben B. of Boston, father of the Boston millionaires, Reuben and Warren Sherburne.
15. GEORGE<sup>4</sup> SHERBURNE (*James,<sup>3</sup> John,<sup>2</sup> John<sup>1</sup>*), of "the Plains," Portsmouth and Loudon, N. H., shipwright, born in 1718, inherited the homestead of his father on "the Plains" and lived there until 1776, when he sold it to Joshua Pike and moved to Loudon. He married, in 1738, Abigail, daughter of Jacob Remick of Kittery, and great-granddaughter of Christian Remick, of Kittery. He died at Loudon, N. H., Sept. 19, 1787.
- Children:
- i. JOHN,<sup>5</sup> of Barrington, N. H.; m. and had Rev. *Samuel,<sup>6</sup>* of Barrington.
  - ii. ISAAC, of Barrington.
  - iii. ABIGAIL.
  - iv. ELEANOR.
  - v. GEORGE, JR., d. 1778, aged 27.
  - vi. JACOB, Revolutionary soldier, at Bennington and Saratoga (Rev. War Rolls, N. H.); lived at Orland and Castine, Me.; shipmaster.
  - vii. SAMUEL.
  - viii. PHEBE.
  - ix. SALLY.
16. JETHRO<sup>4</sup> SHERBURNE (*James,<sup>3</sup> John,<sup>2</sup> John<sup>1</sup>*), of Barrington, N. H., was a wealthy farmer, and like his father and brother James was a speculator in lands. He died 1763, aged 44, at Barrington; will proved Dec. 28, 1763. He had four daughters and only one son,

*James*,<sup>5</sup> born in Portsmouth, 1743, died in Sherburne, Chenango Co., N. Y., in 1824, who was a corporal in the Revolution, at Saratoga in 1777 (Rev. War Rolls, N. H.); married Martha, daughter of Capt. Benjamin Sias, and settled in Sherburne, N. Y., and had: Jethro,<sup>6</sup> Deborah, James Sias, and Sally, who married Jeremiah Gilman of Gilmanton, N. H.

17. THOMAS<sup>4</sup> SHERBURNE (*James*,<sup>3</sup> *John*,<sup>2</sup> *John*<sup>1</sup>), born in 1724, baptized in the South Church, Portsmouth, Aug. 8, 1725, yeoman, lived in Greenland, Canterbury and Northfield, N. H. He married, in Newington, Feb. 15, 1749, Sarah, daughter of Capt. James Johnson of Greenland (REGISTER, vol. 22, p. 27). He may have been the Thomas Sherburne who was captain at Louisbourg, 1746. The date of his death is unknown, but he was living in 1791. His only child of record was:

JAMES,<sup>5</sup> b. Greenland, N. H., 1751; d. 1813, in Wheelock, Vt., where he lived after leaving Canterbury and Northfield, N. H., 1792; served at Bunker Hill, 1775, and later in the Revolution, as shown by Pension List, in Washington. His children were: *John*; *James, Jr.*, of Wheelock, Vt.; *Henry*, of Berlin, Vt.; *Asa*; *Betsy*; *Sally*; and *Mary*—the last two born in Wheelock, Vt., the others in Northfield Parish, Canterbury, N. H.

18. DEA. THOMAS<sup>4</sup> SHERBURNE (*Thomas*,<sup>3</sup> *John*,<sup>2</sup> *John*<sup>1</sup>), of Boston, Mass., was born in Portsmouth, in 1713. He was a cabinet maker, and deacon of the Second Church, Boston. He married first, April 26, 1739, Margaret Goldthwait; and married second, Abigail ———, who died 1778, and is buried in Copps Hill Burying Ground. He died in Boston, Dec. 21, 1784.

Children:

- i. THOMAS,<sup>5</sup> JR., b. 1740; d. 1806; no issue.
- ii. SARAH, m. ——— Winslow.
- iii. HANNAH, m. Benjamin White.
- iv. WILLIAM, merchant of Boston; d. 1807; had a dau. *Sophia*,<sup>6</sup> who m. Rev. Leonard Withington, of the First Church, Newbury.
- v. ELIZABETH, m. (1) Capt. Phineas Upham; m. (2) Rev. Ephraim Ward.
- vi. MARGARET.

19. COL. BENJAMIN<sup>4</sup> SHERBURNE (*Thomas*,<sup>3</sup> *John*,<sup>2</sup> *John*<sup>1</sup>), of Newport, R. I., born in 1714 (REGISTER, vol. 24, p. 357), at Portsmouth, N. H., was baptized in the South Church, 1715. He was an iron-founder at Newport, and a man of means. He was captain, major, and colonel of the 1st Regt., R. I. (Civil and Military List, R. I.) He married, in 1742, Lucy, sister of Caleb and probably daughter of William and Mary (Carr) Gardner. She died Nov. 27, 1792; and he died in Newport, R. I., Nov. 24, 1771. Besides children *Benjamin*, *Eleanor*, *Benjamin* (2), *Thomas*, *Abiel*, and *David*, who died in infancy, he had, born in Newport:

- i. HENRY,<sup>5</sup> b. Aug. 3, 1748; d. in Newport, in 1824; major and colonel in the Revolution; deputy to General Assembly, R. I., 1782; deputy Secretary of State, R. I., 1784–89; Treasurer of R. I., 1792–1808; Secretary of the Order of the Cincinnati; an eminent Mason; and U. S. Collector of the Port of Newport at the time of his death. His portrait hangs in Independence Hall, Philadelphia.

- ii. HANNAH, b. Mch. 12, 1753; m. ——— Vialle.
  - iii. ELEANOR, b. 1755; unmarried.
  - iv. LIEUT. BENJAMIN, b. Feb. 27, 1757; d. 1828; ensign and lieutenant in the Revolution.
  - v. WILLIAM, b. 1760; of Wrentham, Mass.; d. 1846; m. Sarah Lovett, and had ten children.
20. SAMUEL<sup>4</sup> SHERBURNE, JR. (*Samuel*,<sup>3</sup> *John*,<sup>2</sup> *John*<sup>1</sup>), of "the Plains," Portsmouth, born Dec. 25, 1730, died Jan. 28, 1807. He served at Bunker Hill, and later in the Revolution (Rev. War Rolls, N. H.). He married, June 26, 1760, Mary, daughter of Hon. Andrew Burleigh of Ipswich, Justice of the Court of Sessions. Their youngest son, *Joseph*,<sup>5</sup> born in 1780, was father of Andrew,<sup>6</sup> now (1904) owner and resident on "the Plains farm," which was deeded to the first John Sherburne by his brother Henry, in 1658.

## RECORDS OF THE FOURTH CHURCH IN GUILFORD, CONN. 1743-1788.

Communicated by Mrs. HENRY ELIOT FOWLER, of Guilford.

[Concluded from Vol. 58, page 364.]

Febry the 4th 1764 Sarah Daughter to Lewis & Sarah Fairchild of Guilford

Feb 11 John Son to Joshua & Anna Hempstead of Guilford

Apl 15 John Son to John & Elizebeth Davis of Guilford

June 10 Mable Daughter to Jonathan Evarts Junr & Lucretia his wife

July 3d Noaniah Son to David & Submit Norton of Guilford

" " Hooker Son to George & ——— Dudley of Guilford

Augt 9th Hannah Daughter to Jarius & Naomi Handy of Guilford

Augt 12th Joel Son to Felix & Dianna Norton of Guilford

Augt 26 Lidia Daughter to Reuben & Lidia Parmele of Guilford

Octobr 21 Ambrose Son to Ambrose & Zillah Chittenden of Guilford

Nov 4 Samuel Russel Son to Amaziah & Elizabeth Jocelin of Guilford

Decemb 2 William Son to Samuel & Hannah Brown of Guilford

Janr 13 1765 Russel Son to Jasper and Rachel Griffing of Guilford

Feb 10th David Son to Samll & Jane Kirkum of Guilford

March 31 Anna Daughter Joshua & Anna Hempstead of Guilford

Apl 20 Sarah Daughter to Jesse & Obedience Evarts of Guilford

May 12th Anne Daughter to James & Sarah Sproutt of Guilford Born  
Mond before 6th Day

May 25 Rossel Son to Abraham Hotchkin Junr. & Sarah his wife

July 14 Polly Daughter to John & Tryphena Dudely of Guilford

July 21 Nancy Daughter to Joseph & Priscilla Bradley of Guilford

Nov 10 Nancy Daughter to Zebulon & Dorithy Cruttenden of Guilford

Jan 5th 1766 Elizabeth Daughter to Noah Hotchkin Junr & Elizabeth  
his wife

Janr 19 William Son to Asher & Carine Stone of Guilford

Feb 23 Asher Son to Danll Norton Junr & Sarah his wife of Guilford

Mar 10th William Son to Lewis & Sarah Fairchild of Guilford

- Mar 17** Ruth & Ana Daughters to Timothy & Martha Leet *now of Bedford*  
 " " Pina Daughter to Isaac & Ester Pemfield of Guilford  
 " " Joel Son to Nathan & Ruth Chittenden of Guilford  
**Mar 24** Salley Daughter to Daniel Stone Junr & Sarah his wife  
**May 4** Hannah Daughter to David & Hannah Hull of Guilford  
**May 25** Giles Son to Felix & Ana Norton of Guilford  
**July 27** Stephen Son to Mark & Mereb Spencer of Guilford  
**Augt 17** Elizabeth Daughter to Amaziah & Elizabeth Jocelin both of Guilford  
**Sept 15** Hannah Daughter to Reuben & Lidia Parmele of Guilford  
**Decmbr 28** Prince Son to Job & Candace servant to Mr Samll Brown of Guilford.  
**Janr 11 1767** Hannah & Charles Son & Daughter to Charles Faulkner of Guilford  
**Febr 1st** Nathaniel Son to Jasper & Rachel Griffing of Guilford  
**Febr 26** Abram Son to Abraham Hotchkiss Junr & Sarah his wife  
**Apl 19** Ruth Daughter to Nathan & Ruth Chittenden of Guilford  
**May 17** Nancy Daughter to Solomon & Thankful Stone of Guilford  
**May 31** Timothy Son to Timothy & Anna Evarts of Guilford  
**June 7th** Sarah Daughter to Samuel & Hannah Brown of Guilford  
**June 28** Zina Son to Simeon & Mary Norton of Guilford  
**Sept 6** Olive Daughter to Dan & Ame Collens of Guilford  
**Novm ye 8th** Charles Son to Ambrose & Zillah Chittenden of Guilford  
**Novm 29** Polly Daughter to Lewis & Sarah Fairchild of Guilford  
**Decmbr 27** Bela Son to Nathaniel & Mary Cruttenden of Guilford  
 " " Amey Son to Mark & Mereb Spencer of Guilford  
 " " Daniel Son to Daniel Leete Junr & Charity his wife of Guilford  
**Janr 18 1768** Patrick Son to Charles & Mary Faulkner of Guilford  
**Janr 25** Moses Son to Eliphalet & Rebecka Hatch of Guilford  
**Feb 14** Elizabeth Daughter to Archelaus & Miriam Parmele of Guilford  
**Feb 18** Abigail Daughter to Zebulon & Dorithy Cruttenden of Guilford  
**Febr 28** Hannah Daughter to Noah Hotchkin Junr & Elizabeth his wife  
**Mar 6th** Timothy Son to Reuben & Elizabeth Stone of Guilford  
**Mar 20th** Mary Youngs Daughter to Joshua & Anna Hempstead of Guilford  
**April 11** Henerretta Daughter to Amaziah & Elizabeth Jocelin of Guilford  
**April 17** William Son to David & Hannah Hull of Guilford  
**April 23** Linus Son to Caleb Benton Junr & Sarah his wife of Guilford  
**May 29** Joel Son to Peletiah Leete ye 3rd & Bethiah his wife of Guilford  
**July 3** Ana Daughter to Felix Norton & Ana his wife of Guilford  
**July 24** Loice Daughter to John & Tryphena Dudley of Guilford  
**Sept 18** Unice Daughter to Dan & Amey Collens of Guilford  
**Novm 13th** Molle Daughter to Isaac Penfield & Ester his wife of Guilford  
**Novm 27** Sara Daughter to Isaac & Hepzibah Stow of Guilford  
 " " Lovise Daughter to Samuel Hochkiss & Jerusha his wife  
**Decmb 25** Heager Daughter to Candes Servant to Mr Samuel Brown of Guilford

- March 12 1769 Pole dafter to Daul Stone junr and Sarah his wife of Guilford  
 “ “ Sarah daugter to Ruben Pamole [Parmele] & Lidya Pamole of Guilford  
 “ “ Justus Son to John hall and Lydia his wife of Guilford  
 May the 21st dothy daughter to Zebulon and dorrothy Crittenden of Guilford  
 July the 23 Curtis Son to Jonathan Evits and Lucrese his wife of Guilford  
 March ye 25 1770 Polle daughter to Luise and Sarah FearChild of Guilford  
 March ye 25 ame daughter to Dan and ame Collins of Guilford  
 August 26 lecte daughter to Joel Collins and Bethiah his wife of Guilford  
 Octobr 21 Silas Son to Silas Benten and Abigal his wife of Guilford  
 January ye 6 1771 Augustus Son to Ambrose Chittenden and Zillah his wife of Guilford  
 February ye 3 Mary daughter to Charles Falkner and Mary his wife of Guilford  
 April 14 Sarah Daughter to Isaac Penfield & Ester his wife of Guilford  
 “ “ Lydia Daughter to John hall and Lydia his wife of Guilford  
 June 23 Joel Son to Caleb Benten and Sarah his wife of Guilford  
 March 1st 1772 Joy Son to Jairus & Naomi Handy of Guilford  
 Augst 8 1773 Pelatiah Son of Pelatiah & Bethiah Leete of Guilford  
 “ “ Salmon Son of John & Lydia Hall of Guilford  
 Sept 12 Eber Son of Reuben Stone & Elizabeth his wife of Guilford  
 Feb 6th 1774 Danll Son of Danll & Susanna Brewer both of Guilford  
 March 27 Lucy Daughter of Joseph & Carine Chittenden  
 April 17 Elias son of Zeb Crittn & Dorothy his wife  
 “ “ Sarah Daughter of Caleb & Sarah Benton  
 Sept 4 1785 Betsy Daughter of Lewis & Mehitabel Fairchild  
 Oct 16 Lydia Daughter of James & Prudence Curwin  
 Nov 6 Polle Daughter of Joseph & Carine Chittenden  
 Nov 16 Ambrose, Miner, & Abraham, Sons, & Miranda & Wealthy Daughters of Ambrose & Miranda Leete  
 Jan 1st 1786 Timothy Son of Elias & Clarina Cadwell  
 “ “ Polly Daughter of John & Mary Davis  
 Aug 10 Jerusha Daughter of Thomas & Lucy Wheden of North Bristol  
 Dec 16 Leah & Rachel Daughters of John & Mary Davis  
 Mar 1787 Oringe son Elias & Clarina Cadwel  
 March 22 Montgomery, Simeon, & Stebbins sons & Lucinda Daughter of Rufus & Hannah Norten  
 April 18 Ichabod and David sons & Rachel, Sarah & Anne Daughters of David & Rachel Crampton  
 Noah son & Martha Daughter of Noah & Polle Stone  
 May 27 Gideon Hoadly  
 July 8 Amelia Daughter of Nathan Chittenden Junr & Sybil his wife  
 Sept 16 Joel Son of Ebenezer & Ana Wackly And Thankful Daughter of Zechariah & Priscilla Field both of North Bristol  
 Dec 2 Hervy son of Rufus & Hannah Norten  
 Dec 9 Samuel Son of William & Deborah Kirkum  
 Dec 9 Parnel Daughter of Eber & Ruth Norten  
 Oct 25 1788 Abigail Daughter of Elias & Clarina Cadwell

*A Record of Marriages per J. Sproutt, Clerk 4th Society.*

- April ye 5th 1744 Then were Joyn'd in ye Bonds of Matrimony John  
Brewster & Mahitable Leete both of Guilford
- May ye 29th Married\* Jonathan Hubbard of Glassingbury & Mercy Leete  
of Guilford
- June ye 20th Nathanel Cruttendon and Mary Parmele both of Guilford
- August ye 23 Rhobert Griffing and Rhodney Parmele both of Guilford
- Nov ye 15 Samll Brister and Cybile Evarts both of Guilford
- May ye 9th 1745 Ebenezer Shelley and Ester Hill both of Guilford
- January ye 14 1745/6 Jasper Griffing and Mindwell Stone both of Guil-  
ford
- March ye 13 1746 Thomas Welsh and Mary Carta both of Guilford
- November ye 13 Jordan Leete and Rebecka Watrus both of Guilford
- January ye 19 1747/8 Reuben Stone and Ann Everts both of Guilford
- January ye 21 Timothy Norton and Elizabeth Wardd both of Guilford
- October ye 5th 1748 Jonathan Munger of Woodbury and Loice Morse  
of Guilford
- March ye 16 1749 Seth Stone and Rachell Leete Both of Guilford
- Octobr ye 25 Ebenezer Chittenden and Hannah Meigs Both of East  
Guilford
- Decembr ye 19 John Dudley and Tryphena Stone Both of Guilford
- May ye 2nd 1750 Jonathan Evarts and Lucretia Parmele Both of Guil-  
ford
- May 10 John Nubey of Middleton & Prudence Stone of Guilford
- July 23 Bariah Byshop and Lucy Morse Both of Guilford
- Octobr 9 John Johnson and Cloe Shelley Both of Guilford
- Octobr 25 The Revnd Mr Thomas Paine and Abigaile Hull both of  
Long Island Viz South Olds
- Decembr 17 Daniel Hurd of Killingworth and Dorthy Leete of Guilford
- April 10 1751 Thomas Hall & Phebe Blatchley Both of Guilford
- Octobr 13 Caleb Bentun and Thankful Chittenden Both of Guilford
- March 8 1752 Ebenezer Stone and Cybil Leete Both of Guilford
- March 12 David Norton and Submit Bentun Both of Guilford
- April 14 Charles Stone and Tryphena Collens Both of Guilford
- Decembr 21 1752 Samuel Leete and Jane Mac nemar Both of Guilford
- April 12 1753 Joseph Parmele and Abigail Cruttenden Both of Guil-  
ford
- August 15 Giles Hull and Abigail Ward Both of Guilford
- March 25 1754 Syllas Parmele and Leah Collens Both of North Guil-  
ford
- March 11 1755 Timothy Bartlett Junr. and Lucy Evarts Both of Guil-  
ford
- March 9th Moses Hatch and Cybil Brister of Guilford
- April 10 Gideon Hoppen and Mereb Parmele of Guilford
- July 29 Westill Scofield of Middleton and Hulda Bewell of Guilford
- August 1 Isaac Pempfield and Ester Hollabird of Guilford
- Aug. 2 Elihu Stone and Thankful Hochkiss Both of Guilford
- Janr 1st 1756 Timothy Evarts and Ann Dudley Both of Guilford
- Feb 19 Archibald Johnson of Wallingford & Sarah Bradeley of Guilford
- June 27 Bariah Byshop and Sarah Parmele Both of Guilford

\* The word "married" in subsequent entries is hereinafter omitted.

- July 19 Ashble Norton of Guilford and Submit Wheadon of Branford  
 Sept 16 Samll Hoadly of Branford and Cyble Jones of Guilford  
 Sept 22 Nathan Chittenden & Ruth Norton both of Guilford  
 Nov 15 David Wolcott of Weathersfield and Abigail Loomis of Guilford  
 March 1, 1757 Ethen Watrous and Sarah Cruttenden both of Guilford  
 Sept 7 Edward Lewis and Jane Hotchkiss both of Guilford  
 Nov 30 Stephen Hall and Abigail Saxton both of Guilford  
 Decembr 16 Samuel Byshop Junr and Sarah Hatch both of Guilford  
 Janry 26 1758 Nathaniel Foot of Branford and Mary Jones of Guilford  
 Feb 10 Mark Spencer and Mereb Stone both of Guilford  
 June 28 Abraham Bartlett and Submit Evarts both of Guilford  
 June 4 Thomas Hotchkiss and Elizabeth Parmele both of Guilford  
 August 31 Ephraim Pierson and Submit Stow both of Guilford  
 Octobr 19 Eber Watrous and Sarah Bishop both of Guilford  
 Octobr 25, 1759 Asher Stone and Carine Ward both of Guilford  
 Jan 6 1760 Charles Faulkner and Hannah Morse both of Guilford  
 June 24 Timothy Cadwell and Martha Scovill both of Guilford  
 August 11 John Davis and Elizabeth Hubbard both of Guilford  
 Nov 27 Saml Barker Junr of Branford and Lucy Leete of Guilford  
 Decembr 1 Caleb Bentun and Lucy Hall both of Guilford  
 Jany ye 1 1761 John Ward and Rebecka Meigs both of Guilford  
 Janr 12 Asher Fairchild and Thankful Hubbard both of Guilford  
 Jan 29 Ebenezer Sanford and Eastar Hochkiss of Weathersfield  
 March the 19th Danll Norton and Elizabeth Chittenden both of Guilford  
 Apl 30 John Maltby of Wallingford and Jane Smith of Killingworth  
 above Guilford  
 Octobr 27 Timothy Shelley and Amey Bristol both of Guilford  
 Octobr 28 Joseph Chittenden Junr and Rhoda Bishop both of Guilford  
 Janr 21 1762 Joseph Dudley Junr and Diodema Norton both of Guilford  
 August 4 Darius Collens and Hannah Spencer both of Guilford  
 Octobr 13 Timothy Luddleton of New Haven & Ruth Spencer of Guil-  
 ford  
 Mar 28 1763 Noah Hotckin and Elizabeth Kimberly both of Guilford  
 Nov 22 David Bentun and Mary Hatch both of Guilford  
 Nov 24 Seth Bow of Middleton and Ann Brewster of Guilford  
 Feb 22 1764 Isaac Evarts Junr and Mary Ward both of Guilford  
 March 7 Arah Norton and Phebe Scrantom both of Guilford  
 March 8 Ebenezer Hopson and Mary Daviss both of Guilford  
 April 11 Phillip Man and Ann Bentun both of Guilford  
 April 25 Ambrose Chittenden and Zilla Hull both of Guilford  
 June 10 Joseph Bradley Junr and Sarah Hill both of Guilford  
 August 27 Jesse Evarts and Obedience Parmele both of Guilford  
 December 13 David Hull and Hannah Daviss both of Guilford  
 August 28 1765 Timothy Munger and Rebecka Evarts both of Guilford  
 Octobr 23 Noah Rogers of Cornwall and Rhoda Leete of Guilford  
 Novm 21 Nathaniel Hall [or Hale] and Lydia Stone both of Guilford  
 May 1st 1766 Reuben Stone and Elizabeth Chittenden both of Guilford  
 May 20 Ebenezer Shelly of Stratford and Sarah Pierson of Guilford  
 Dec. 9th Daniel Leete and Charity Norton both of Guilford  
 December 29 Samll Abenarthar of Wallingford & Priscilla Bradley of  
 Guilford  
 Janr 29 1767 Caleb Bentun Junr & Sarah Byshop both of Guilford  
 March 4 Charles Faulkner and Mary Bly both of Guilford



May 17 David Fowler and Lucretia Fosdick both of Guilford  
 June 10 Peletiah Leete the 3rd and Bithyah Norton both of Guilford  
 July 21 Gideon Hoppen and Elizabeth Cruttenden both of Guilford  
 August 19 Aaron Bradley and Sarah Chittenden both of Guilford  
 Nov 4 Phineas Bradeley and Sarah Griswold both of Guilford  
 Nov 25 The Revd Thomas Welles Bray and Miss Sarah Robinson both  
           of North Guilford  
 Janr 13 1768 Samll Hotchkin and Jerusha Hubbard both of Guilford  
 Janr 14 John Hall and Lidia Hotchkin both of Guilford  
 May 8 Christopher Spencer and Olive Stow both of Guilford  
 Octobr 6 Obadiah Spencer and Mindwell Griffing both of Guilford

*An Account of Marriages continued.*

Sept 29 1771 Mr Elias Cadwell and Mrs Abigail Stone both of Guilford  
 Octobr 6 Theoph Merriman of Wallingford & Margy Eliot of Guilford  
 Novm 7 Aaron Jones & Anne Fosdick both of Guilford  
 Jan 1772 John Smith and Elizabeth Leete both of Guilford  
 Sept 2 Pitman Collins and Mary Handy both of Guilford  
 Novmbr 3 Solomon Leete and Hannah Norton both of Guilford  
 Decembr 13 Joseph Bradley of New Haven and Mary Brown of Guil-  
   ford  
 Decembr 15 Joseph Chittenden and Widow Carine Stone both of Guilford  
 April 1 1773 John Grumber [Grumbley] and Elizabeth Griffing both of  
   Guilford  
 June 30 Thomas Leete and Anne Norton both of Guilford  
 Sept 29 Timothy Meigs and Elizabeth Stone both of Guilford  
 Novm 7 Rufus Grave and Elizabeth Benton both of Guilford  
 Nov 10 Ambrose Leete and Miranda Chittenden both of Guilford  
 Novm 24 William Ford of Williamston & Mary Walstone of Guilford  
 Jan 19 1774 Benjamin Frisby of Branford and Patience Chittenden of  
   Guilford  
 Jany 27 Danll Handy and Ruth Leete both of Guilford  
   James Leete and Jemimah Cadwell both of Guilford  
 Jany 31 Beriah Hotchkin of Guilford & Thankful Dickinson of Hadam  
 Oct George Kimberly and Beulah Morse both of Guilford  
   Eber Kirkum and Mary Palmer both of Guilford

*An Account of Marriages continued.*

August 21 1785 Russel Griffing and Hannah Hull both of Guilford  
 Sept 14 Daniel Dibble and Mehitable Stone both of Guilford  
 Nov 24 George Ranny and Lucy Sanford both of Guilford  
 Feb 12 1786 Samuel Landon and Hannah Eliot both of Guilford  
 Feb 26 Daniel Goldsmith and Sarah Newton both of Guilford  
 March 15 Ambrose Chittenden Junr and Sylva Waterhouse both of Guil-  
   ford  
 March 22 Bille Stone to Rachel Ward both of Guilford  
 May 21 Benjamin Kirkum and Ruth Evarts both of Guilford  
 June 25 Jared Bentun and Elizabeth Collins both of Guilford  
 July 26 Charles Wing and Phebe Johnson both of Guilford  
 Feb 12 1787 William Stone and Lucy Stow both of Guilford  
 April 8 Seth Stone and Anne Evarts both of Guilford

- April 13 Samuel Hoadly Junr of Guilford to Lydia Moultrup of Branford  
 June 4 Jonathan Stokes of the State of New York to Sarah Norton of Guilford  
 August 5 Solomon Stone of Guilford to Elizabeth Griffin of Branford  
 Sept 30 Israel Hallock of the State of New York to Mary Eliot of Guilford  
 Octobr 23 Phineas Meigs of Durham to Elizabeth Hochkin of Guilford  
 Nov 3 Nathaniel Griffing to Sarah Brown both of Guilford  
 Nov 4 James Bradley to Leah Stone both of Guilford  
 Jan 13 1788 Stilman Bradley of the State of Vermont to Elizabeth Cook of Guilford  
 Febry 14 Daniel Chittenden to Nabby Blatchly both of Guilford  
 June 22 Joseph Eliot and Mindwell Spencer both of Guilford  
 August 31 Wm Hull to Fanny Ludington both of Guilford  
 Sept 14 Charles Caldwell to Nabby Graves both of Guilford  
 Octobr 12 Joseph Parmele to Mary Deming both of Guilford  
 Octobr 22 Gideon Hoadly to Sarah Stow both of Guilford  
 Jan 11 1789 Daniel Stannard of the State of Vermont to Hannah Powers of Guilford

[There are no records of deaths or burials in the Church book.]

## THE WILMOT FAMILY OF NEW HAVEN, CONN.

By DONALD LINES JACOBUS, of New Haven, Conn.

1. BENJAMIN<sup>1</sup> WILMOT and his wife Ann settled early in New Haven, Conn. At "a Court the 2<sup>th</sup> of Maye 1648," "Old Goodman Willmote and Samuel Marsh tooke the oathe of fidellitie" (Colonial Records, vol. i, p. 111). His son Benjamin<sup>2</sup> was in New Haven at least as early as 1641. On May 1, 1654, "Old Goodman Willmot desired the Court, that his son may be freed from training which was considered, and with reference to his own age, his wife's weakness, and their living at a Farm, his Son was freed, only is to attend as other Farmers do" (Colonial Records, vol. ii, p. 180). The son referred to was William.<sup>2</sup> The father, Benjamin,<sup>1</sup> died Aug. 18, 1669, aged "about fourscore"; and his wife died Oct. 7, 1668.

Children :

2. i. ANN,<sup>2</sup> m. William Bunnell.
3. ii. BENJAMIN.
4. iii. WILLIAM.

2. ANN<sup>2</sup> WILMOT (*Benjamin*<sup>1</sup>) married William Bunnell. She died before May, 1654.

Children :

- i. LYDIA BUNNEL, m. Apr. 10, 1661, Francis French.
- ii. BENJAMIN BUNNEL, m. (1) Rebecca Mallory; m. (2) Elizabeth Post, widow of John Sperry.
- iii. NATHANIEL BUNNEL, m. Jan. 3, 1665, Susanna Whitehead; removed to New Jersey.

- iv. MARY BUNNEL, b. May 4, 1650; m. Oct. 31, 1671, Eleazar Peck.
  - v. EBENEZER BUNNEL, b. Aug. 28, 1653; d. before May, 1654.
3. BENJAMIN<sup>2</sup> WILMOT (*Benjamin*<sup>1</sup>) married Elizabeth Heaton, a widow, who had a son James Heaton. Benjamin<sup>2</sup> died Apr. 8, 1651; and his widow married third, Feb. 8, 1660, William Judson.
- Children :
- 5. i. HANNAH,<sup>3</sup> bapt. Jan. 25, 1645; m. (1) Apr. 9, 1667, Samuel Miles; m. (2) Sept. 21, 1681, Miles Merwin, Jr.
  - 6. ii. MARY, bapt. Feb. 16, 1647; m. July 15, 1679, Richard Bryan.
  - 7. iii. ELIZABETH, bapt. Sept. 23, 1649; m. John Mix.
4. WILLIAM<sup>2</sup> WILMOT (*Benjamin*<sup>1</sup>), who took the oath of fidelity May 22, 1654, married Oct. 14, 1658, Sarah, daughter of John and Tabitha Thomas. He died in 1689; and she died Dec. 28, 1711, aged 72.
- Children :
- 8. i. BENJAMIN,<sup>3</sup> b. Mar. 7, 1661.
  - 9. ii. SARAH, b. Mar. 8, 1663; m. (1) Nov. 27, 1677, Thomas Hotchkiss; m. (2) Lieut. Daniel Sperry.
  - 10. iii. WILLIAM, b. Oct. 17, 1665.
  - 11. iv. JOHN, b. Jan. 20, 1667.
  - 12. v. ANNA, b. Feb. 26, 1670; m. (1) Benjamin Lines; m. (2) Dr. Peter Carrington.
  - 13. vi. ALEXANDER, b. Dec. 13, 1672.
  - vii. TABITHA, b. Nov. 12, 1675; d. Dec. 15, 1675.
  - 14. viii. MARY, b. Jan. 7, 1677; m. (1) Aug. 24, 1693, Joseph Dorman; m. (2) Apr. 22, 1718, Benjamin Wooden.
  - 15. ix. THOMAS, b. Sept. 21, 1679.
  - 16. x. ELIZABETH, b. Mar. 24, 1682; m. May 19, 1709, Richard Sperry.
5. HANNAH<sup>2</sup> WILMOT (*Benjamin*,<sup>2</sup> *Benjamin*<sup>1</sup>) married first, Apr. 9, 1667, Samuel Miles, who died Dec. 24, 1678; and married second, Sept. 20, 1681, Miles Merwin, Jr., of Milford, Conn.
- Children by first husband :
- i. SAMUEL MILES, b. 1668; d. the same year.
  - ii. ABIGAIL MILES, b. Jan. 3, 1670.
  - iii. SAMUEL MILES, b. July 15, 1672; of Milford, Conn.
  - iv. STEPHEN MILES, b. Dec. 5, 1674; of Derby, Conn.
  - v. THEOPHILUS MILES, b. Mar. 17, 1677; of Milford, Conn.
- Children by second husband :
- vi. ANN MERWIN, b. Jan. 17, 1682.
  - vii. ELIZABETH MERWIN, b. Jan. 10, 1683; m. Nov. 8, 1705, Joseph Treat.
  - viii. DANIEL MERWIN.
  - ix. MILES MERWIN.
6. MARY<sup>2</sup> WILMOT, also called MERCY (*Benjamin*,<sup>2</sup> *Benjamin*<sup>1</sup>), married July 15, 1679, Richard Bryan, of Milford, Conn.
- Children :
- i. ELIZABETH BRYAN, b. 1679; d. young.
  - ii. JOSEPH BRYAN, b. Jan. 15, 1682; d. Aug. 1, 1742; m. Mary Newton.
  - iii. ELIZABETH BRYAN, bapt. Nov., 1685; m. Dr. John Durand of Derby, Conn.
7. ELIZABETH<sup>2</sup> WILMOT (*Benjamin*,<sup>2</sup> *Benjamin*<sup>1</sup>) married John, son of Thomas and Rebecca (Turner) Mix of New Haven. He died Jan. 21, 1711; and she died Aug. 21, 1711.
- Children :
- i. JOHN MIX, b. Aug. 25, 1676; was thrice married.

- ii. **ESTHER MIX**, b. Dec. 25, 1678; m. Theophilus Munson.
  - iii. **ELIZABETH MIX**, b. Feb. 18, 1681; m. Aug. 4, 1713, John Atwater of Wallingford, Conn.
  - iv. **JOSEPH MIX**, b. Dec. 18, 1684.
  - v. **STEPHEN MIX**, b. Mar. 24, 1686.
  - vi. **ABIGAIL MIX**, b. Apr. 17, 1687; m. Sept. 7, 1709, Thomas Miles of Wallingford, Conn.
  - vii. **MERCY MIX**, b. Apr. 16, 1692; m. Jan. 5, 1716, Ebenezer Alling.
8. **BENJAMIN<sup>s</sup> WILMOT** (*William,<sup>s</sup> Benjamin<sup>1</sup>*) married, Feb. 13, 1701, Mary Beecher. He died in 1728.  
Children:
- i. **HANNAH,<sup>4</sup>** b. Dec. 9, 1701; m. May 30, 1723, James Thompson.
17. ii. **BENJAMIN**, b. Dec. 1, 1703.  
iii. **EBENEZER**, b. Mar. 10, 1707.
9. **SARAH<sup>s</sup> WILMOT** (*William,<sup>s</sup> Benjamin<sup>1</sup>*) married first, Nov. 27, 1677, Thomas, son of Samuel and Elizabeth (Cleverley) Hotchkiss, who died Dec. 27, 1711; and married second, before 1714, Lieut. Daniel Sperry. She died in 1731.  
Children, all by first husband:
- i. **SAMUEL HOTCHKISS**, b. Sept. 7, 1680.
  - ii. **SARAH HOTCHKISS**, b. Feb. 18, 1683; m. Jacob Turner.
  - iii. **ANNA HOTCHKISS**, b. Dec. 12, 1684; m. Samuel Johnson.
  - iv. **WILLIAM HOTCHKISS**, d. 1731; unmarried.
  - v. **ABRAHAM HOTCHKISS**, m. Elizabeth Johnson.
  - vi. **DORCAS HOTCHKISS**, m. John Youngs of Southold, L. I.
  - vii. **LYDIA HOTCHKISS**, m. (1) Ebenezer Johnson; m. (2) Sept. 15, 1736, Nathaniel Hall of Wallingford, Conn.
10. **WILLIAM<sup>s</sup> WILMOT** (*William,<sup>s</sup> Benjamin<sup>1</sup>*) married, Oct. 20, 1692, Mary, daughter of John and Elizabeth Chidsey. He was a serjeant, and died Jan. 25, 1714.  
Child:
- i. **WILLIAM,<sup>4</sup>** b. July 24, 1693; d. Aug. 29, 1693.
11. **JOHN<sup>s</sup> WILMOT** (*William,<sup>s</sup> Benjamin<sup>1</sup>*) married Sarah, daughter of John and Sarah (Smith) Clark. After his death, she married second, Feb. 7, 1733, Lieut. Daniel Sperry, as his third wife.  
Children:
- i. **SARAH,<sup>4</sup>** b. Feb. 26, 1695; m. Dec. 25, 1719, Nathaniel Sperry.
18. ii. **JOHN**, b. May 4, 1696.  
iii. **MERCY**, b. Feb. 3, 1698.  
iv. **ELIZABETH**, b. Apr. 20, 1703; m. Dec. 8, 1724, Ebenezer Peck.
19. v. **JOSEPH**, b. May 28, 1706.  
vi. **ANNA** (twin), b. Feb. 11, 1709; m. Feb. 18, 1731, Joseph Sperry.  
vii. **REBECCA** (twin), b. Feb. 11, 1709.  
viii. **AMY**, m. Jan. 5, 1738, Obed Johnson.
20. ix. **VALENTINE**, b. Dec. 14, 1713.
12. **ANNA<sup>s</sup> WILMOT** (*William,<sup>s</sup> Benjamin<sup>1</sup>*) married first, Benjamin, son of Ralph and Alice Lines, who died July 26, 1689; and married second, Dr. Peter Carrington of New Haven.  
Child by first husband:
- i. **BENJAMIN LINES**, b. Nov. 8, 1689; removed to Norwalk, Conn.
- Children by second husband:
- ii. **JOHN CARRINGTON**, b. July 10, 1692; a physician; m. Deborah Thomas, widow of Abraham Hotchkiss.

- iii. DAN CARRINGTON, b. Sept. 26, 1694; d. June 26, 1700.
  - iv. ANNA CARRINGTON, b. Dec. 28, 1696; m. Ephraim Smith of Derby, Conn.
  - v. ZEBULON CARRINGTON, b. Mar. 6, 1699; m. Sarah ———.
  - vi. DAN CARRINGTON, b. Dec. 9, 1701; m. Aug. 28, 1727, Hannah Tuttle. She m. (2) Capt. John Row.
  - vii. ELIZABETH CARRINGTON, b. Nov. 16, 1704; m. June 24, 1731, Samuel Cooper.
  - viii. NOAH DIAH CARRINGTON, b. Dec. 12, 1706; m. Hannah, dau. of Samuel and Sarah (Barnes) Moulthrop; lived in Woodbridge, Conn. Among his children was: *Elias*, the well-known physician, of Milford, Conn.
  - ix. SARAH CARRINGTON, b. Dec. 4, 1708; m. (1) Samuel Bowers of Derby, Conn.; m. (2) Mar. 22, 1737, Timothy Wooster.
  - x. LEMUEL CARRINGTON, a physician; m. Esther ———, who d. Apr. 19, 1745; d. in 1761.
  - xi. LEVINUS CARRINGTON, of Wallingford, Ct.; d. 1770.
  - xii. RIVERIUS CARRINGTON, b. 1716; a physician; m. July 7, 1742, Penelope Boardman, and removed to New Milford, Conn. She d. Oct. 13, 1799, aged 78; and he d. Sept. 14, 1753, aged 37. (See Orcutt's "History of New Milford.")
13. ALEXANDER<sup>s</sup> WILMOT (*William*,<sup>2</sup> *Benjamin*<sup>1</sup>) married Sarah, daughter of Eleazer and Sarah (Bulkley) Brown. He settled in Southold, L. I., about 1697.  
Children:
- i. SARAH,<sup>4</sup> b. Jan. 12, 1696; m. Oct. 15, 1719, Abraham Bradley.
  - ii. MARY.
21. iii. HANNAH, bapt. Dec. 10, 1699; m. (1) Elisha Booth; m. (2) Mar. 27, 1729, Obadiah Munson.
- iv. HEPZIBAH.
  - v. WALTER, b. 1709-1710; graduated at Yale College in 1734; was ordained pastor at Jamaica, L. I., Apr. 12, 1738; m. Freelove Townsend; d. 1744.
14. MARY<sup>s</sup> WILMOT (*William*,<sup>2</sup> *Benjamin*<sup>1</sup>) married first, Aug. 24, 1693, Joseph, son of Edmund and Hannah (Hull) Dorman, who died July 27, 1712; and married second, Apr. 22, 1718, Benjamin Wooden.  
Children by first husband:
- i. SARAH DORMAN, b. Apr. 14, 1694; m. (Joseph?) Wooden.
  - ii. JOSEPH DORMAN, b. Jan. 11, 1696; m. Feb. 24, 1720, Sarah Lines.
  - iii. MARY DORMAN, b. Oct. 15, 1698; d. June 11, 1711.
  - iv. HANNAH DORMAN, b. Sept. 9, 1701; m. (1) Sept. 24, 1722, Samuel Gilbert; m. (2) Nov. 12, 1730, Israel Smith.
  - v. ELIZABETH DORMAN, b. Feb. 17, 1704; m. (Joseph?) Ruggles.
  - vi. JOHN DORMAN, b. Dec. 12, 1705.
  - vii. RACHEL DORMAN, b. Feb. 15, 1708; m. (1) Nov. 20, 1734, Ambrose Ward; m. (2) Feb. 17, 1748, Moses Mansfield.
  - viii. ESTHER DORMAN, b. Dec. 4, 1709; m. Nov. 11, 1731, Job Bishop.
  - ix. MARY DORMAN, b. Oct. 24, 1711, m. (1) ——— Mansfield; m. (2) Ezra Johnson.
  - x. JAMES DORMAN, b. Jan. 23, 1713; his will, made in 1736, before "entering on a voyage," mentions sister Mary Mansfield, brother Benjamin Wooden, Jr., and brother-in-law Job Bishop (New Haven Probate Rec., vol. vii, p. 54).
- Children by second husband:
- xi. WILLIAM WOODEN, b. June 23, 1718; m. Dec. 15, 1743, Katherine Carrington.
  - xii. BENJAMIN WOODEN, m. Dec. 1, 1745, Rachel Gilort.
15. THOMAS<sup>s</sup> WILMOT (*William*,<sup>2</sup> *Benjamin*<sup>1</sup>) married first, June 27, 1705,

Mary, daughter of Samuel and Mary (Thompson) Lines; and married second, May 24, 1721, Sarah (Barnes), widow of Samuel Moulthrop. He was a captain, and was baptized in Woodbridge, Conn., June 3, 1748, when in his 69th year.

Children by first wife:

- 22. i. WILLIAM,<sup>4</sup> b. May 4, 1706.
- 23. ii. EZEKIEL, b. Feb. 15, 1708.
- iii. DANIEL, b. May 26, 1710.
- 24. iv. THOMAS, b. Aug. 25, 1712.
- 25. v. ASA, b. Apr. 11, 1716.

Child by second wife:

- vi. MARY, b. Aug. 24, 1725; m. Feb. 1, 1744, John Beecher.

- 16. ELIZABETH<sup>8</sup> WILMOT (*William*,<sup>2</sup> *Benjamin*<sup>1</sup>) married, May 19, 1709, Richard, son of John and Elizabeth (Post) Sperry.

Children:

- i. RICHARD SPERRY, b. Aug. 12, 1710; m. June 1, 1738, Elizabeth Bradley.
- ii. REUBEN SPERRY, b. Nov. 22, 1711.
- iii. DORCAS SPERRY, b. July 22, 1713; m. (1) Aug. 16, 1733, Samuel Lines; m. (2) Mar. 28, 1745, John Sherman.
- iv. JABESH SPERRY, b. Jan. 31, 1715; d. young.
- v. ELIZABETH SPERRY, b. Nov. 11, 1716; m. Jeremiah Osborn.
- vi. GILEAD SPERRY, b. Feb. 20, 1720; removed to New Milford, Conn.
- vii. MABEL SPERRY, b. Sept. 27, 1723; m. Benjamin Bradley.
- viii. EDEN SPERRY, b. June 27, 1725.
- ix. HANNAH SPERRY, b. Apr. 21, 1727; d. young.

- 17. BENJAMIN<sup>4</sup> WILMOT (*Benjamin*,<sup>3</sup> *William*,<sup>2</sup> *Benjamin*<sup>1</sup>) married, Dec. 19, 1733, Abigail Skidmer of Stratford, Conn. He died in Waterbury, Conn., June 21, 1768; and she died Dec. 30, 1770.

Children:

- i. HANNAH,<sup>5</sup> b. Jan. 12, 1735; m. Nov. 15, 1753, Daniel Cressey of Bethlehem, Conn.
- ii. MARY, b. Dec. 11, 1736.
- iii. BENJAMIN, b. Dec. 27, 1739; d. Dec. 28, 1770.
- iv. ABIJAH, b. Apr. 30, 1742; m. (1) Aug. 5, 1762, Ruth Hickox; m. (2) July 9, 1771, Trypher Castle.
- v. REUBEN, b. July 24, 1745.
- vi. AMOS, b. 1749; d. June 6, 1809.
- vii. ABIGAIL, b. Mar. 22, 1751; m. in 1772, Thaddeus Bronson.

- 18. JOHN<sup>4</sup> WILMOT (*John*,<sup>3</sup> *William*,<sup>2</sup> *Benjamin*<sup>1</sup>) married Dennis, daughter of Ebenezer and Abigail (Dickerman) Sperry. He died in 1756.

Children:

- i. DENNIS,<sup>5</sup> b. May 9, 1723; m. Nov. 24, 1748, Andrew Bradley.
- 26. ii. JOHN, b. Feb. 17, 1729.
- iii. DAVID, b. May 7, 1731; probably d. young.

- 19. JOSEPH<sup>4</sup> WILMOT (*John*,<sup>3</sup> *William*,<sup>2</sup> *Benjamin*<sup>1</sup>) married, Mar. 18, 1731, Abiah Sherman. He lived in Woodbridge, Conn.; and died in 1768.

Children:

- i. SARAH,<sup>5</sup> b. Jan. 6, 1732; m. Dec. 25, 1751, Seth Downs.
- ii. JOSEPH, b. Dec. 14, 1733; probably removed to Stamford, Conn.
- iii. MARTHA, b. Apr. 4, 1736; m. Feb. 1, 1759, Ashbel Loveland.
- iv. HANNAH, bapt. May 27, 1744.

20. VALINTINE<sup>4</sup> WILMOT (*John,<sup>3</sup> William,<sup>2</sup> Benjamin<sup>1</sup>*) married Rachel, daughter of Isaac and Abigail (Cooper) Johnson. He lived in Woodbridge, Conn.

Children :

- i. VALINTINE,<sup>5</sup> b. Aug. 9, 1735, bapt. June 20, 1736; d. before 1753.
- ii. AMY, b. July 14, 1737, bapt. Aug. 14, 1737; d. soon.
27. iii. AMY, b. June 15, 1739; m. Mar. 10, 1757, David Hine.
- iv. EXPERIENCE, b. Sept. 18, 1741; m. Nov. 9, 1761, Enoch Terrel.
- v. RACHEL, b. Aug. 11, 1743; m. June 15, 1763, Aner Ives.
- vi. REBECCA, bapt. June 30, 1745.
28. vii. EUNICE, bapt. Mar. 29, 1747; m. Nov. 6, 1768, Isaac Hine.
- viii. ABIGAIL, bapt. Jan. 22, 1749.
- ix. LOIS, bapt. Sept. 30, 1750.
29. x. VALINTINE, bapt. Sept. 30, 1753.
30. xi. WALTER, b. 1755.
- xii. TIMOTHY.
- xiii. DAVID.

21. HANNAH<sup>4</sup> WILMOT (*Alexander,<sup>3</sup> William,<sup>2</sup> Benjamin<sup>1</sup>*) married first, Elisha Booth of Southold, L. I.; and married second, Mar. 27, 1729, Obadiah Munson of New Haven, Conn.

Children by first husband :

- i. ELISHA BOOTH.
- ii. ALEXANDER BOOTH, b. 1725-6; m. Nov. 7, 1748, Sibyl Baldwin.

Children by second husband :

- iii. MARY MUNSON, b. Feb. 6, 1730; m. Mar. 11, 1756, Joseph Doolittle.
- iv. OBADIAH MUNSON, b. Aug. 27, 1731.
- v. WALTER MUNSON, b. Dec. 25, 1733.

22. WILLIAM<sup>4</sup> WILMOT (*Thomas,<sup>3</sup> William,<sup>2</sup> Benjamin<sup>1</sup>*) married, Dec. 22, 1725, Lydia Perkins. He removed to Oxford, Conn.

Children:

- i. RACHEL,<sup>5</sup> b. Apr. 16, 1726; m. May 22, 1749, Richard Smith.
- ii. DANIEL, b. July 13, 1729.
- iii. ALEXANDER, b. Mar. 3, 1732.
- iv. LYDIA, b. July 23, 1734.

23. EZEKIEL<sup>4</sup> WILMOT (*Thomas,<sup>3</sup> William,<sup>2</sup> Benjamin<sup>1</sup>*) married Beulah ———. He died 1746; and his widow married second, July 28, 1748, Jonathan Osborne, and married third, before 1757, ——— Collier.

Children :

- i. MARY,<sup>5</sup> bapt. Apr. 2, 1738.
- ii. ISAAC, bapt. June 1, 1740.
- iii. LEMUEL, bapt. Jan. 8, 1744; was a Tory at the time of the Revolution; removed to Canada, and was a major. A grandson, Lemuel Allen Wilmot, was governor of New Brunswick.

24. THOMAS<sup>4</sup> WILMOT (*Thomas,<sup>3</sup> William,<sup>2</sup> Benjamin<sup>1</sup>*) married, Feb. 21, 1731, Sarah Mansfield.

Children :

- i. RHODA,<sup>5</sup> b. Feb. 29, 1740.
- ii. SAMUEL, b. Mar. 6, 1742; m. Elizabeth Stores.
- iii. DANIEL, b. Oct. 16, 1744; m. Dec. 21, 1768, Hannah Wooden.
- iv. SARAH, b. Feb. 6, 1747.

25. ASA<sup>4</sup> WILMOT (*Thomas*,<sup>3</sup> *William*,<sup>2</sup> *Benjamin*<sup>1</sup>) married, in 1740, Sarah Johnson, who died in Waterbury, Jan. 24, 1804, aged 89 years.

Children :

- i. ELLIAH,<sup>5</sup> b. Dec. 17, 1742; m. Hannah Hine.
  - ii. SARAH, b. Apr. 10, 1745; m. Aug. 2, 1763, Levi Baldwin.
  - iii. ASA, bapt. Apr. 10, 1748; d. young.
  - iv. THOMAS, b. Jan. 6, 1750; served in the Revolution.
  - v. ASA, b. Aug. 6, 1752; m. Jan. 10, 1776, Esther Curtiss; served in the Revolution; d. in Cheshire, in 1804.
  - vi. AMOS, b. Feb. 29, 1756; served in the Revolution.
  - vii. JOEL, b. Mar. 8, 1759; served in the Revolution.
  - viii. ELISHA, b. Mar. 12, 1763; served in the Revolution; m. Jan. 30, 1785, in Cheshire, Hannah Gladding.
26. JOHN<sup>5</sup> WILMOT (*John*,<sup>4</sup> *John*,<sup>3</sup> *William*,<sup>2</sup> *Benjamin*<sup>1</sup>) married, Mar. 13, 1752, Rebecca Johnson, widow of Benjamin Perkins, who married third, Aug. 3, 1756, Samuel Thomas.
- Child :
- i. JOHN,<sup>6</sup> b. Feb. 9, 1753; m. Sept. 8, 1774, Sarah Taylor.
27. AMY<sup>5</sup> WILMOT (*Valentine*,<sup>4</sup> *John*,<sup>3</sup> *William*,<sup>2</sup> *Benjamin*<sup>1</sup>) married, Mar. 10, 1757, David Hine.
- Child :
- i. AMY HINE.
28. EUNICE<sup>5</sup> WILMOT (*Valentine*,<sup>4</sup> *John*,<sup>3</sup> *William*,<sup>2</sup> *Benjamin*<sup>1</sup>) married, Nov. 6, 1768, Isaac Hine, who died Dec. 3, 1807. She died Dec. 29, 1806, aged 60.
- Children :
- i. CHLOE HINE, b. Dec. 8, 1769.
  - ii. EUNICE HINE, b. Apr. 10, 1771.
  - iii. ISAAC W. HINE, b. July 24, 1774.
  - iv. MILLISCENT HINE, b. May 9, 1777.
29. VALANTINE<sup>5</sup> WILMOT (*Valentine*,<sup>4</sup> *John*,<sup>3</sup> *William*,<sup>2</sup> *Benjamin*<sup>1</sup>) married Martha ———. He died in 1828.
- Children :
- i. JOHN,<sup>6</sup> m. Asenath ———.
  - ii. NANCY.
30. WALTER<sup>5</sup> WILMOT (*Valentine*,<sup>4</sup> *John*,<sup>3</sup> *William*,<sup>2</sup> *Benjamin*<sup>1</sup>) married Hannah ———. Family tradition gives her name as Preston. He lived in Bethany, Conn.; and died in 1824.
- Children :
- i. DANIEL,<sup>6</sup> b. 1778-9.
  - ii. JONATHAN.
  - iii. WALTER, b. Jan. 5, 1782; m. (1) Sarah Clark; m. (2) Mrs. Louisa Cady.
  - iv. ISAAC.
  - v. LAURA.
  - vi. ROXANA.
  - vii. MEDAD.
  - viii. GEORGE WASHINGTON, b. June 2, 1797; m. Oct. 5, 1819, Rebecca Hitchcock.
  - ix. HANNAH, m. ——— Hibbart.
  - x. ALLEN.
  - xi. MINERVA, m. (1) ——— Scovill; m. (2) A. A. Perkins.



RECORDS OF THE SECOND CHURCH OF SCITUATE,  
NOW THE FIRST UNITARIAN CHURCH OF  
NORWELL, MASS.

Communicated by WILFORD JACOB LITCHFIELD, M.S., of Southbridge, Mass.

[Continued from Vol. 58, page 391.]

Nathanael Curtice Son of Benj<sup>m</sup> Curtice, ju<sup>r</sup> & Hannah his wife, of Hanover was baptized march 31. 1728

Mary Cocks daughter of W<sup>m</sup> & Mary Cocks of Hanover was baptized March 31. 1728.

*Adult.* Abigail Barrel wife of W<sup>m</sup> Barrel was Baptifed may 5th 1728.

Abigail & } Children of william & Abigail Barrell were baptized May  
James } 5<sup>th</sup>

Elizabeth Wormwool [or *Wormwooll* or *Wermall*] an adopted Child of Johanna Turner of Marf<sup>h</sup>field was baptized May 5<sup>th</sup> 1728.

William Chh Son of Nathan<sup>l</sup> & Jerufha Church was baptized May 5<sup>th</sup> 1728

Abigail Cornifh daughter of Joseph & Patience Cornifh of Hanover was baptized May 26. 1728.

Sarah Hatch Daughter of Jsaac Hatch of Hanover was Baptifed May 26. 1728

Job Stetfon, & } Children of W<sup>m</sup> & Hannah Stetfon were baptized June  
Caleb Stetfon } 2<sup>d</sup> 1728.

Nathan Hatch Son of Jeremiah & Frances Hatch was baptized June 30<sup>th</sup> 1728.

[*Omission*] Daughter of Benj<sup>m</sup> & Mercy Bestow was Baptized in private She being sick & not Likely to Live. July 10<sup>th</sup> 1728

Anna Warren daughter of John & naomi warren was baptized July 28<sup>th</sup>

Jofhua Stetfon Son of Elijah & Ruth his wife, was baptized July 28 1728.

*Adult* Silence Damon was baptized Aug<sup>t</sup> 4<sup>th</sup> 1728

Benj<sup>m</sup> Curtice Son of Benj<sup>m</sup> & Rebecca Curtice was Baptized Aug<sup>t</sup> 18. 1728

Abel Torry Son of Sam<sup>l</sup> & Barfhua Torry was Baptized Aug: 18<sup>th</sup> 1728

Lucretia Turner daughter of Hawkins Turner was baptized Aug: 18 1728

Francis Burdet Son of Henry Burdet was Baptized Aug<sup>t</sup> 18. 1728.

Peleg Simmons Son of Ebenezar Simmons was Baptized Sep<sup>t</sup> 1<sup>st</sup> 1728

Hannah Ewel (daughter of Gerfhom Ewel & Submit Ewel his Relict, wife of John Stetfon of Marf<sup>h</sup>field) was Baptized In private Sep<sup>t</sup> 25 1728.

*Adult.* Thankfull Bloffom wife of John Bloffom was baptized Oct: 6<sup>th</sup> 1728.

Thomas Bloffom Son of John & Thankfull Broffom was baptized Oct. 6<sup>th</sup> 1728.

*Adult:* Lydia Turner Jonathan Turners widow was Baptized Oct. 13. 1728.

John Clap, Son of John & mercy Clap, was baptized Oct: 13. 1728.

James Blankinship (Alias Gordon) Son of Anne Blankinship, and ap-

prentice to the widow Rachel Dwelly, was baptized at the desire of sd Dwelle, She being in full Comunion w<sup>th</sup> this Chh.

Zillah ——— Perry daughter of Benjamin & Ruth Perry was baptized nov<sup>o</sup> 10<sup>th</sup> 1728.

November 24<sup>th</sup> 1728

J preach'd at Sandwich at the house of Joshua Blackwell, after Sermon J baptized severall Children viz:

John Swift the Son of Josiah & Experience Swift.

Deborah Tupper daughter of Eliakim and Joanna Tupper

Jerisha Swift daughter of Thomas and Thankfull Swift.

Sarah Ellis daughter of Josiah & Sarah Ellis.

Martha Blackwell daughter of Sam<sup>l</sup>: and Mary Blackwell.

Hannah Jones, daughter of Ebenezer & Jane Jones of Marthfield was baptized Dec: 29<sup>th</sup> 1728.

1729

Lydia Clift daughter of W<sup>m</sup> Clift of Marthfield was Baptized Jan: 12<sup>th</sup> 1728/9.

Ruth Rose daughter of Joshua Rose of Marthfield was baptized January 12<sup>th</sup> 1728/9

Sarah Clap daughter of Samuel & Hannah Clap was baptized Jan: 19<sup>th</sup> 1728/9.

Mary Hearfy Daughter of William Hearfy of Abington was baptized by me at Hanover march 9<sup>th</sup> 1728/9.

Cornelius Briggs Son of James & Hannah Briggs was baptized march 16<sup>th</sup> 1728/9

Samuel Randal Son of Nehemiah & Ruth, was baptized march 30<sup>th</sup> 1729

Defire Barker daughter Barnabas & Hanuah was baptized march 30, 1729

Lydia Bowker daughter of James & Hannah was baptized march 30. 1729

John Bourn, Son of John & Abigail Bourn of Marthfield was Baptized April 13 1729

Abigail Brooks daughter of Gilbert & Abigail, was baptized April. 20<sup>th</sup> 1729

Adult Martin an Indian man serv<sup>t</sup> to M<sup>r</sup> Foster was Baptized April. 4<sup>th</sup> 1729.

Ruth Prouty daughter of Jsaac & Elizabeth Prouty was Baptized May 11<sup>th</sup> 1729

Abigail Torry daughter of Joseph & Bathsheba Torry was baptized June 8<sup>th</sup> 1729.

Abel Turner Son of William & Abigail Turner was baptized June 8<sup>th</sup> 1729.

Thomas Lappam Son of David & Rebecca Lappam was baptized June 15<sup>th</sup> 1729

John Ruggles Son of John & Joanna Ruggles was baptized June 22<sup>d</sup>: 1729.

Tobias Oakman, Son of Samuel Oakman of Marthfield, was baptized in private, he being Sick & not Likely to Live. July 1<sup>st</sup> 1729

Micah Stetson Son of Jonah & mercy Stetson being Sick was baptized in private July 4<sup>th</sup> 1729

Nicolas Daviff Son of Nicholas & Grace Davis of Kingston, was baptized August 3<sup>d</sup> 1729

Jesse woodart Son of Benjamin & Mary woodart was baptized August 3<sup>d</sup> 1729.

Adult Sarah Lambert wife of James Lambert was baptized August 24<sup>th</sup> 1729

James Lambert & Sarah Lambert Children of James and Sarah Lambert were baptized August 24th 1729

William Perry Son of Amos & Ruth Perry was baptized in Private it being sick & not Likely to Live, Aug<sup>t</sup> 30<sup>th</sup>

Micael Brooks Son of Nathan<sup>ll</sup> & mary Brook was baptized Oct 5<sup>th</sup> 1729

Lufanna Merit Daughter of Henry & margret merit being sick was baptized in Private Oct: 8<sup>th</sup> 1729

Stephen Otis Son of Jsaac & Deborah Otis was baptized Oct : 12. 1729. October 26th 1729

{ J preach'd at Sandwitch at the house of M<sup>r</sup> Eldad Tupper After Sermon J baptized two Children viz: Enoch Tupper Son of Samuel and Hannah Tupper

Mary Blackwell daughter of Samuel & Mary Blackwell.

Anna Toby daughter of Thomas & mary Toby was baptized oct 26 1729 by the Rev<sup>d</sup> m<sup>r</sup> David Turner Paf<sup>tr</sup> of a Chh in Rehoboth

Lemuel Silvester Son of Joseph and Lydia Silvester was baptized nov : 2<sup>d</sup> 1729

Benjamin Dwelly Son of John & Judith Dwelley was baptifed nov 2<sup>d</sup> 1729

*Adult.* Hannah Randal wife of Caleb Randall was baptized nov : 30<sup>th</sup> 1729

Stephen Randall Son of Caled [? Caleb] & Hannah was baptized Nov: 30 1729

Elizabeth Dwelle & Deborah Dwelle, children of Jedediah & Elizabeth Dwelle were baptized Nov: 30<sup>th</sup> 1729.

Thomas Rose Son of Gidion & Lydia Rose was baptized Dec : 14<sup>th</sup> 1729

Eliphalet Northy Son of James Northy & Mary his wife was baptized in Private Dec: 21<sup>st</sup> in the Evening being Sick & not Likely to recover 1729

Ruth Clap daughter of John & Mercy Clap was baptized Dec : 28<sup>th</sup> 1729 by the Rev<sup>d</sup> m<sup>r</sup> Bourn

1730

Lydia Hatch daughter of Jsaac & Penelipa Hatch was Baptized Jan : 4<sup>th</sup> 1729/30

*Adult* Jacob Merit and his Infant Child Joseph Merit were baptized march 1<sup>st</sup> 1729/30

David Jacob son of Joshua & Mary Jacob was baptized March 1<sup>st</sup> 1729/30

{ April 26<sup>th</sup> J preached at Sandwitch and after Sermon J baptized two Children: Charls Tupper Son of Eliakim & Joanna Tupper.

Micael Ellis Son of Josiah & Sarah Ellis.

Rebecca Dammon daughter of Zechariah & Mehitabel, was baptized. May 3<sup>d</sup> 1730

Amos Dammon Son of Daniel & Jemimah was Baptized May 3<sup>d</sup> 1730

Eunice Turner daughter of Charls & Eunice Turner was Baptized May 3<sup>d</sup> 1730

Ruth Stetson Daughter of Elijah & Ruth Stetson was baptized May 10<sup>th</sup> 1730

May 17<sup>th</sup> 1730

{ I Preach'd at New-port on Rhode Island and administred the Sacrament of the Lords Supper; to the 2<sup>d</sup> Congregational Chh there; and Baptized

1. Patience Dodge the wife of Hezekiah Dodge, and

2. Samuel Dodge Son of Hezekiah and Patience Dodge.

3. Thomas Williams Son of Iendall & Mehitabel williams.

## memorandum

Nathan<sup>1</sup> Tiffany & his wife, members of the Chh in Ashford. & M<sup>rs</sup> Potter a member of the Chh in Bristol, desired the Privilege of partaking w<sup>th</sup> y<sup>t</sup> chh ; and had it.

Anna Palmer daughter of Sam<sup>l</sup> Palmer & Ann his wife was baptized May 24<sup>th</sup> 1730

Lufanna Magoone daughter of John & Abigail Magoone was baptized May 24<sup>th</sup> 1730

David Hatch Son of David & Mary Hatch of Bridgwater was Baptized June 14<sup>th</sup>

Ezra Stetson, Son of Anthony & Anna was baptized June 28 1730.

David Lappam Son of David & Rebecca, was baptized July 5<sup>th</sup> 1730.

Elizabeth Butler daughter of Jsrael & Elizabeth Butler was baptized July 12<sup>th</sup> 1730.

Elifha Turner Son of Benj<sup>m</sup> & Mercy Turner was baptized July 12. 1730.

Lydia Perry daughter of William Perry of Freetown, & adopted by Elizabeth Tolman wife of Benj<sup>m</sup>, was baptized July 19. 1730

Bethiah woodart daughte of Eben : woodart & Bethiah his wife was Baptized July 19. 1730.

Sarah Church Daughter of Nathan<sup>1</sup> Chh jun<sup>r</sup> & Jerufha his wife was baptized July 19 1730.

John Neil, Son of John Neil & ——— his wife (an Ireland man & woman) was baptized July 19. 1730

Adam Stetson Son of Abijah & Deborah Stetson was baptized July 19<sup>th</sup>. 1730.

Mary Bryant daughter of Benj<sup>m</sup> and Abigail his wife ; was baptized Auguft 16<sup>th</sup> 1730

David Bryant Son of David Bryant jun<sup>r</sup> & Hannah his wife was baptized Sep<sup>t</sup> 6<sup>th</sup> 1730.

James Prouty Son of Jsaac & Eliz : was baptized Sep<sup>t</sup> : 6<sup>th</sup> 1730

Mary & Abigail twin Children of Barnabas & Hannah Barker were baptized Sep<sup>r</sup>ber by the Rev<sup>d</sup> m<sup>r</sup> Bourn. 1730

Mary Cushing daughter of John & Mary Cushing was baptized Sep<sup>t</sup>. 13 1730.

Ruth Bryant daughter of Elizabeth Bryant was baptized Sep<sup>t</sup> 13. 1730

Mary withington daughter of Henry & mary withington of Kingston was Baptized Sep<sup>t</sup> 13 1730

Mary merit daughter of Icabod & Mary Merit was Bap<sup>tized</sup> Oct 11<sup>th</sup> 1730

Rebecca Curtice daughter of Benjamin & Rebecca his wife was Baptized Oct : 11 1730

Ruth Randall daughter of Caleb & Hannah his wife was baptized Oct : 11<sup>th</sup> 1730.

Lufanna Dwelle daughter of Joseph & Mary Dwelly was baptized nov : 8<sup>th</sup> 1730.

Star Turner Son of Joseph & Eliz<sup>th</sup> : Turner was baptized Dec : 6<sup>th</sup> 1730

Dorothy Turner daughter of Hawkins & Lufanna ; was bap<sup>t</sup> Dec : 6<sup>th</sup> 1730

Jael Silvester daughter of Mary Silvester was Baptized Dec : 6<sup>th</sup> 1730

Abigail Iones daughter of Eben<sup>r</sup> Jones & Jane his wife of marfhfield was baptized Dec : 20. 1730

William Witherel Eells Son of Sam<sup>l</sup> & Hannah Eells was baptized Dec : 20.<sup>th</sup> 1730

1731

Rachel Clap daughter of John & mercy clap was baptifed Feb : 28 1730/1

Hannah Otis daughter of Jsaac & Deborah otis was baptized March 21<sup>st</sup> 1730/1

Lufanna & Ezekiel Dammon Children of John & Eliz : Dammon of Marfhfield were baptized March 28<sup>th</sup> 1731

Joseph Randall, Benjamin Randall Sarah Randal & Ezra Randal Children of Benj<sup>m</sup> & Sarah Randal were baptized April 4<sup>th</sup> 1731

Luce Dwelle daughter of Jedidiah & Elizabeth Dwelle was Bap<sup>t</sup> : April 4<sup>th</sup> 1731

Ruth Silvester daughter of Joseph & Lydia Silvester, was baptized May 9<sup>th</sup> 1731

Experience Brooks daughter of Gilbert & Abigail Brooks, was Baptized May 16<sup>th</sup> 1731. By the Rev<sup>d</sup> M<sup>r</sup> Bourn of the North Society in this town. John Neal, Son of John & Mary Neal, being Sick & not Likely to Live was baptized in Private May 20<sup>th</sup> 1731.

Elijah Randal Son of Nehemiah & Ruth was baptized May 23 1731

Abigail Turner daughter of W<sup>m</sup> & Abigail was Baptized may 23. 1731

Deborah Bowker daughter of James & Hannah, was baptized may 23.

1731

Luke Lambert Son of James & Sarah Lambert was baptized may 23.

1731

Sarah Ruggles daughter of John & Joanna, was baptized May 30. 1731.

Hannah Perry daughter of Amos & Ruth Perry was Baptized May 31. 1731. in private, being Sick, and as was Suposed in great danger.

Willes Clift Son of W<sup>m</sup> & Judith clift of marfhfield was Baptized June 6<sup>th</sup> 1731

Joseph Rofe Son of Jofhua & Eliz : Rofe of marfhfield was baptized Jne 6<sup>th</sup> 1731

Jonathan Bryant Son of David & Hannah, was baptized June 6<sup>th</sup> 1731

Peter Bourn Son of John & Abigail Bourn of Marfhfield was baptized June 20<sup>th</sup> 1731

Eleanar Prouty Daughter of Elizabeth Prouty deceafed, was presented by her Granmother Elizfabeth Prouty to baptifm, & was baptized June 20 1731

John Barker Son of Barnabas and Hannah his wife was Baptized June 27. 1731

Amos Lappam Son of David and Rebecca, was baptized July 11. 1731

Ezekiel Young Son of Joseph & Lydia, was Baptized July 18.<sup>th</sup>

John James Son of John James & Rhoda his wife was baptized by the Rev<sup>d</sup> M<sup>r</sup> Bourn July 18<sup>th</sup> 1731.

Mary Moor daughter of John Moor, Of Ireland was baptized by the Rev<sup>d</sup> M<sup>r</sup> Bourn July 18. 1731.

Rachel Farrow daughter of Benj<sup>m</sup> : was baptized by M<sup>r</sup> Bourn July 18. 1731.

Bezaliel Palmer & Nathanael Palmer Children of Bezaliel & Anna Palmer, were baptized July 25<sup>th</sup> 1731.

*Adult* : Abigail Ruffel was baptized Aug<sup>st</sup> 1<sup>st</sup> 1731

William Brigs Son of James & Hannah was baptized Auguft 1<sup>st</sup> 1731.

Mary Barrel daughter William & Abigail was baptized Auguft 1<sup>st</sup> 1731.

Paul Torry Son of Joseph & Barfheba his wife was baptized Auguft 24 [?]. 1731.

Malborough Turner Son of Caleb & Rachel was baptized Sept 5<sup>th</sup> 1731.

Elizabeth Perry daughter of Benj<sup>m</sup> & Ruth was baptized sept 10<sup>th</sup> 1731 by the Revd m<sup>r</sup> Bourn of Scittuate.

*Adult*: Sep<sup>t</sup> 17<sup>th</sup> 1731 Hannah Hatch the wife of Thomas Hatch was baptized in private, she being sick, & not Likly to recover.

Sept 26. J preach'd at Hanover, & baptized Jofeph, the Son of Jofeph & mary Curtice

*Adult*. Jofeph Dunham was Baptized Oct 10. 1731

Jacob, Luke, Zebulun & Nathanael Silvester, Children of Zebulun & Mary his wife, were baptized Oct: 10<sup>th</sup> 1731.

Ruth Burded daughter of Henry & Lydia Burdet was baptized nov 7<sup>th</sup> 1731

Mary Clap daughter of Samuel Clap & Sarah his wife was baptized nov: 14<sup>th</sup> 1731

Mercy Brooks daughter of Nathan<sup>l</sup>: & Mary, was baptized Nov 28. 1731. Zecheiah Dammon Son of Daniel & Jemima was Baptized in private being dangerously ill with Convulsions December 6<sup>th</sup> 1731

[To be continued.]

## CAPTAIN EDWARD JOHNSON, OF WOBURN, MASS., AND SOME OF HIS DESCENDANTS.

By HON. EDWARD FRANCIS JOHNSON, LL.B., of Woburn.

1. CAPT. EDWARD<sup>1</sup> JOHNSON, author of the celebrated history of New England, called the "Wonderworking Providence,"\* was baptized in Canterbury, County Kent, England, Sept. 16 or 17, 1598, and died in Woburn, Apr. 23, 1672. His father was William Johnson.†

He was a man of much influence in the colony at large, held many offices, and no citizen of Woburn of his time was better known. At the first meeting of the commissioners for the settlement of the new town, he presented a plot or plan of the territory to be included within its limits, and was chosen the first recorder or town clerk. He was also active in founding the first church, and commanded the first military company of Woburn. He was the author of some unique lines at the beginning of the first volume of the Woburn town records. His verse-making, when compared with the work of other writers of his time in this country, was no better, or no worse, than theirs. No fuller account of the origin and settlement of a town of equal age in New England has been given than that by him of Woburn in his "Wonderworking Providence."

\* "Wonderworking Providence of Sion's Savior in New England," first printed in London, 1653 [imprint, 1654]; modern edition by W. F. Poole, Andover, Mass, 1867. There have been various critical estimates of this work. For a list of references and a brief account, see Cutter's "Bibliography of Woburn," 1892. For an explanation of the connection of Sir Ferdinando Gorges with this work, see preface of Hon. James Phinney Baxter to his monograph on Gorges (Boston, 1890), vol. ii., pp. 175, 185.

† There is no doubt of this fact, but whether the persons assigned by various writers are his sons, other than Capt. Edward,<sup>1</sup> seems problematical. The records of Canterbury, England, contain the names of many persons by the name of Johnson other than those apparently connected with the family of this William Johnson, and in the absence of better evidence than any yet found it does not seem wise to make any further statements at this time.

He came to Charlestown with the first immigrants, and soon returned to England; and on his second voyage to New England, about 1636 or 1637, brought the members of his family, consisting of a wife, seven children, and three servants.

He was famous as a surveyor and an early explorer of the forest territory of New England, and the eminent antiquary, John Farmer, in an article about him, published on June 16, 1819, in the "Columbian Centinel," and reproduced in Farmer and Moore's *New Hampshire Collections*, in 1822, says, "The fathers of New England are among the first entitled to our grateful recollections. To them belongs the honor of first exploring our country, and preparing it for the abodes of civilized life."

Capt. Edward Johnson was appointed, in 1665, by the General Court, to make a map of the Colony, in conjunction with William Stevens.

In 1672, after his death, the General Court passed an order regarding a chronicle of the early history of the Colony, which reads substantially as follows:

"The Court considering how many ways the providence of God hath mercifully appeared in behalf of his people in these parts, since their coming into this wilderness; and us of this colony in particular, do judge it our duty to endeavor that a register or chronicle be made of the several passages of God's providence, protecting of and saving from many eminent dangers, as well in transportation, as in our abode here, making provision beyond what could, in reason, have been expected, and preventing our fears many a time; that so our posterity and the generation that shall survive, taking a view of the kindness of God to their fathers, it may remain as an obligation upon them to serve the Lord their God with all their hearts and souls."

The Court, therefore, appointed a committee "to make diligent inquiry in the several parts of this jurisdiction concerning anything of moment that has passed, and in particular of what has been collected by Mr. John Winthrop, Sen., Mr. Thomas Dudley, Mr. John Wilson, Sen., Capt. Edward Johnson, or any other; that so, matter being prepared, some meet person may be appointed by this court to put the same into form; that so, after perusal of the same, it may be put to press."\*

His will, dated the 15th of the 3d month, 1671, names wife Susan; eldest son Edward; sons George, William, Matthew, and John; sons-in-law, James Prentice and John Amee; daughters and daughters-in-law (they were not mentioned by name); the wife of son Edward (her name not given); grandchildren, Edward, son of his son Edward, son Matthew's eldest son (not mentioned by name), George, son of his son George, William and Edward, sons of his son William, John, son of his son John, William, son of his son John, James Prentice, son of James Prentice, and John Amee, son of John Amee, Katherine, daughter of his son Edward, Katherine, daughter of his son George, Hester (or Esther), daughter of his son William, Rebecca, daughter of his son Matthew, Bethiah, daughter of his son John, Susan, daughter of his son-in-law James Prentice, Hannah, another daughter of James Prentice, and the eldest daughter (not mentioned by name) of his son-in-law John Amee. The inventory, returned May 11, 1672, gives as the amount, £706. 05. 06; homestead, £159; debts, £9. 10. 00; rents supposed to be due in England, £132; houses and lands in England, £800.

\* Compare W. R. Cutter, in Hurd's *Hist. of Middx. County*, vol. i, p. 339, etc.; "Winchester Press," April 26, 1901, and many other authorities.

The will of his wife Susan, or Susanna, dated Dec. 14, 1689, probated March 2, 1690-1, mentions her son John, her husband Capt. Edward Johnson, and states that her son John, with whom she dwelt, had taken care of her since her husband was deceased, and was entitled to all, because she judged it was his due. She died March 7, 1689-90.

Children, all born in Canterbury, England:

2. i. EDWARD,<sup>2</sup> bapt. Nov. 7, 1619; m. Feb. 10, 1649-50, Katherine Baker.
  3. ii. GEORGE, bapt. Apr. 3, 1625; m. Katherine ———.
  - iii. SUSAN, bapt. Apr. 1, 1627; m. James Prentice of Cambridge. Children: *James, Susan, Hannah*, etc.
  4. iv. WILLIAM, bapt. Mar. 22, 1628-9; m. May 16, 1665, Esther Wiswall of Dorchester.
  - v. MARTHA, bapt. May 1, 1631; m. Mar. 18, 1649-50, John Amee of Boston. Children: *John*, and others recorded in Boston. The eldest dau. was mentioned in her grandfather Edward's will.
  5. vi. MATTHEW, bapt. Mar. 30, 1633; m. (1) Nov. 12, 1656, Hannah Palfrey; m. (2) Oct. 23, 1662, Rebecca Wiswall.
  6. vii. JOHN, bapt. May 10, 1635; m. Apr. 28, 1657, Bethia Reed.
2. EDWARD<sup>2</sup> JOHNSON (*Capt. Edward<sup>1</sup>*), baptized Nov. 7, 1619, in Canterbury, England, married, Jan. 10, 1649-50, Katherine Baker, sister of John Baker of Boston. (REGISTER, vol. 15, p. 125.) She was aged 58, in 1684; and died Jan. 7, 1700-1701. He died Sept. 15, 1692. The will of Edward Johnson of Charlestown, shipwright, dated June 22, 1692, probated June 12, 1693, names wife Katherine; sons Edward, William, and John (if living); and daughter Katherine Taylor, and her two sons Richard Taylor and John Taylor, His brother Major William Johnson, and his daughter Katherine, he appointed overseers of his will.
- Children:
- i. EDWARD,<sup>3</sup> b. in Woburn, Nov. 5, 1650. (See Wyman's "Charlestown Genealogies and Estates," p. 560.)
  - ii. WILLIAM.
  - iii. JOHN, m. Aug. 2, 1693, Margaret, dau. of Edward and Sarah (Hobart) Cowell of Boston, who m. (2) Sept. 30, 1697, Samuel Haugh, and d. in 1719. They had: *John*,<sup>4</sup> b. June 11, 1694, in Boston; d. 1726; m. July 3, 1716, Abigail Parsons, who m. (2) Jan. 25, 1727, Capt. Benjamin Williams, and resided in Easton. *John*<sup>4</sup> and Abigail had: 1. Abigail,<sup>5</sup> b. 1717; d. Nov. 7, 1791, aged 75; m. (1) Sept. 24, 1751, Jonas Leonard; m. (2) May 21, 1759, Col. Thomas Doty. 2. John, d. July 21, 1794, aged 73, 5 mo., m. Mary ———; resided in Kingston, Mass. 3. Margaret, b. Feb. 19, 1723; m. (1) int. Feb. 19, 1739, Richard, son of William Francis, who d. Sept., 1749, aged 44; m. (2) Oct. 22, 1752, William More, who d. Aug. 4, 1765; m. (3) Richard Sylvester. She was living in 1772.
  - iv. KATHERINE, m. John Taylor. (See Wyman's "Charlestown," pp. 559, 933.)
3. GEORGE<sup>2</sup> JOHNSON (*Capt. Edward<sup>1</sup>*), baptized Apr. 3, 1625, in Canterbury, England, married Katherine ———, who survived him. He died in Somerset County, Maryland, in 1681. He had a son *George*<sup>8</sup> and a daughter *Katherine*, who are mentioned in their grandfather Capt. Edward Johnson's will. George Johnson's will, recorded in liber 2, folio 190-194, Prerogative Court of the Province of Maryland, was proved Dec. 23, 1681, and is dated Nov. 23, 1680. In it he names his wife Katherine, and mentions a moiety of a house in the city of Canterbury, co. Kent, Eng., which he gives to the eldest child of his brother John, living in Woburn, in New England. He remembers by a gift the eldest child of his sister Susan, which he has



received from the estate of his father, and a debt due from his brother Edward in New England, which he bequeaths to the same person. He gives to the eldest child of his brother William, in New England, a house in Canterbury, Eng., and in a parish called Alfidge [Alphege], over against the Bishop's palace, that "was left me by my father, Edward Johnson, after the decease of my grandfather, William Johnson." He names the eldest child of his daughter Katherine, the wife of John Godding, and in the event of her decease without issue, her legacy is given to the second child of "my brother John Johnson." He mentions the eldest child of his son George, and in the event of that child having no issue, that person's legacy was given to the second child of his sister, formerly called Susanna Prentice, alias Johnson. He also mentions the youngest child of George Johnson of Muddy Creek in Accomack. (See vol. I. of the "Maryland Calendar of Wills" for a printed abstract of the will.)

4. WILLIAM<sup>3</sup> JOHNSON (*Capt. Edward*<sup>1</sup>), baptized Mar. 22, 1628-9, in Canterbury, England, married, May 16, 1655, Esther, or Hester, daughter of Elder Thomas Wiswall of Dorchester and Newton. She died Dec. 27, 1707. He attained to high civic office, was one of the magistrates or assistants of the Colony, and a military officer of the several ranks from ensign to major. He resisted, at the risk of imprisonment, the spirit of royal aggression in the days of Andros. He commanded, until superseded by an officer deputed by the government, a detachment of about 300 men, assembled in arms at Billerica, on the night of Aug. 23, 1695, because of the killing or capture of fifteen persons by the Indians at that place. A thorough search of the country to the northward by this detachment, with William Johnson as second in command, failed to discover the enemy anywhere in force, and the men who had assembled from Woburn and its neighboring towns were dismissed. He was the second recorder or clerk of the town, and held many town offices. His career may be carefully traced in the records.\* He died May 22, 1704, in Woburn. His will, dated May 10, 1695, probated Sept. 11, 1704, names wife Esther; sons, William, Edward, Ebenezer, Benjamin, Josiah, and Joseph; daughters, Esther Wyman, and Susanna and Abigail Johnson; his son William's wife, and her father Gardner; grandchildren, William, eldest son of his son William; Benjamin and Noah, sons of his son William; Edward, son of his son Edward; the twins of his son Ebenezer; his daughter Esther Wyman's four daughters and her son Seth Wyman; Esther, Mary, and Hannah, daughters of his son William; his son Ebenezer's two daughters; his son Edward's three daughters, and his son Edward's second son.

Children, born in Woburn:

7. i. WILLIAM,<sup>3</sup> b. Feb. 26, 1656.
8. ii. EDWARD, b. Mar. 19, 1658.
9. iii. EBENEZER, b. Mar. 29, 1660.
- iv. ESTHER, b. Apr. 13, 1662; m. Dec. 17, 1685, Lieut. Seth Wyman; d. Mar. 31, 1742.
- v. JOSEPH, b. June 14, 1664.
10. vi. BENJAMIN, b. Oct. 15, 1666.
11. vii. JOSIAH, b. Jan. 15, 1669.
- viii. SUSANNA, b. June 29, 1671; m. June 6, 1704, Daniel Reed, as his second wife.
- ix. ABIGAIL, b. Oct. 4, 1674; m. June 14, 1705, Samuel Pierce.

\* Compare Hurd's *Hist. of Middx. Co.*, i., 352, 378.

5. MATTHEW<sup>2</sup> JOHNSON (*Capt. Edward*<sup>1</sup>), baptized Mar. 30, 1633, in Canterbury, England, married first, Nov. 12, 1656, Hannah, daughter of Peter Palfrey of Salem and Reading, who died Aug. 1, 1662; and married second, Oct. 23, 1662, Rebecca, daughter of Elder John Wiswall of Boston, who died Dec. 25, 1709. He was a sergeant and lieutenant in Woburn. He died July 19, 1696, aged 62. His will, dated Nov. 3, 1693, probated Aug. 17, 1696, names wife Rebecca; eldest son, Matthew; sons Samuel and Henry; daughters, Rebecca, Hannah, Ruth, Sarah, and Lydia; and his brother Major William Johnson.

Children by second wife, born in Woburn :

- i. REBECCA,<sup>3</sup> b. Mar. 1, 1665; m. 1692, Samuel Wyman.
12. ii. MATTHEW, b. Mar. 18, 1667.
13. iii. HANNAH, b. Apr. 23, 1669; m. Samuel Simonds.
14. iv. SAMUEL, b. Apr. 28, 1672.
- v. RUTH, b. Jan. 1, 1675; m. Jan. 10, 1697, John Reed.
- vi. SARAH, b. Apr. 14, 1677; m. Jan. 17, 1699-1700, Daniel Reed; d. 1703.
- vii. LYDIA, m. Samuel Blogget.
14. viii. HENRY, b. Apr. 7, 1683.

6. JOHN<sup>2</sup> JOHNSON (*Capt. Edward*<sup>1</sup>) was baptized May 10, 1635, in Canterbury, England, and died in Canterbury, Conn. He married, Apr. 26, 1657, Bethia, daughter of William and Mabel Reed. She died in Canterbury, Conn., about 1718. In 1712, Obadiah Johnson, of Canterbury, proposed to the town of Woburn to take his aged father, John Johnson, then under the care of a physician, for lameness, and his own mother, Bethia Johnson, and maintain both.

Children :

- i. JOHN,<sup>3</sup> b. Jan. 24, 1659; m. Mary, dau. of William Carley of Lexington.
- ii. BETHIA, b. Jan. 20, 1660; m. (1) Jonathan Knight of Cambridge; m. (2) — Woolcott, of Cambridge, 1697.
- iii. WILLIAM, b. Sept. 29, 1662; of Canterbury, Conn.
- iv. OBADIAH, b. June 15, 1664; of Canterbury, Conn.
- v. JOSEPH, b. about 1666.\*
- vi. SAMUEL, b. Oct. 29, 1670.
- vii. NATHANIEL, b. May 15, 1673.

7. WILLIAM<sup>2</sup> JOHNSON (*Maj. William*,<sup>2</sup> *Capt. Edward*<sup>1</sup>), born Feb. 26, 1656, married Esther, daughter of Richard and Anna (Blanchard) Gardner. She died Dec. 17, 1706, in her 48th year (gravestone); and he died Jan. 10, 1730, in Woburn.

Children :

15. i. WILLIAM,<sup>3</sup> b. Mar. 28, 1686.
- ii. ESTHER, d. Nov. 16, 1710.
- iii. MARY, d. 1710.
- iv. HANNAH, m. May 24, 1722, Joseph Davis of Mansfield, Conn.
16. v. BENJAMIN.
17. vi. NOAH.
- vii. RUTH, m. May 2, 1723, Thomas Robbins of Charlestown; d. June 27, 1737, in her 35th year (gravestone at Cambridge).

8. CAPT. EDWARD<sup>3</sup> JOHNSON (*Maj. William*,<sup>2</sup> *Capt. Edward*<sup>1</sup>), born Mar. 19, 1658, married first, Jan. 12, 1687, Sarah, daughter of

\* Per his testimony in the suit of his father, John<sup>2</sup> Johnson, vs. John Mills of Boston, 1684. (*Middx. Co. Court Files.*)

Samuel\* and Sarah (Reed) Walker, who died May 31, 1704; and married second, Abigail (Gardner) Thompson, widow of James Thompson and daughter of Richard and Anna (Blanchard) Gardner.† He was an ensign, lieutenant, and captain of a Woburn military company, between 1693 and 1724, per tax lists, and a deacon of the church. He appears to have succeeded his father, Major William Johnson, as captain of the local company, in 1700. He commanded the company in the winter of 1704, when Major James Converse, of his regiment, was detaching men for active service against the Indians, and posting them in the more exposed towns. The snow was so deep that travel could only be effected on snow-shoes. Orders had come to muster 60 men at an hour's notice. Converse did what he could by sending his lad to Capt. Johnson, and other officers, with orders to raise the above number, notwithstanding there were not snow-shoes enough in the town, by one third, to supply a force of this size.‡ He died Aug. 7, 1725, in Woburn.

His will, dated Aug. 5, 1725, probated Sept. 3, 1725, names wife Abigail; sons Edward, Samuel, and Joseph; and daughters Sarah Simonds, Esther Stearns, Abigail Richardson, Susanna Jones, and Elizabeth Winn.

Children by first wife :

- i. EDWARD,\* b. Oct. 12, 1687; d. Jan. 3, 1688.
18. ii. EDWARD, b. May 4, 1689.
- iii. SARAH, m. (1) John Simonds; m. (2) Samuel Richardson.
- iv. ESTHER, b. Jan. 26, 1694; m. 1716,|| John Stearns of Billerica.
19. v. SAMUEL, b. Feb. 21, 1696.
- vi. ABIGAIL, m. Dec. 11, 1717, Timothy Richardson.
- vii. SUSANNA, b. Jan. 14, 1701; m. May 23, 1722, Samuel Jones; resided in Wilmington and Marlborough.
- viii. ICHABOD, b. Apr. 22, 1703; killed May 8, 1725, in Lovewell's Fight. Of six Woburn men in Lovewell's company, one was killed and three were wounded.

Children by second wife :

- ix. ELIZABETH, b. Nov. 6, 1705; m. Jan. 1, 1723, Joseph Winn. Resided at Nottingham West, N. H.
20. x. JOSEPH, b. June 22, 1708.

9. EBENEZER\* JOHNSON (*Maj. William,\* Capt. Edward*<sup>1</sup>), born Mar. 29, 1660, married, Apr. 13, 1691, Sarah, daughter of Ensign Joseph and Rebecca (Reed) Winn of Woburn. She died Oct. 23, 1733. On July 17, 1690, the Council ordered that Mr. Ebenezer Johnson of Woburn and Lieut. Barber of Medfield be immediately sent unto, requested, and impowered, "for ye Rayseing and Conducting of friend Indians . . . to ye Number of Two hundred, for the Strengthening of ye force in ye Eastern pts." (*Mass. Archives*, vol. 81, p. 95.)

He was a sergeant, per tax lists, from 1693 to 1736, and a selectman, 1699, 1709, '13, '16. He died March 17, 1737.

Children :

- i. EBENEZER,\* b. Apr. 11, 1692; d. Apr. 14, 1692.
- ii. SARAH, b. Sept. 28, 1693.

\* Samuel\* Walker, in his will, dated July 5, 1699 (REGISTER, vol. 57, p. 352), mentions Edward, Sarah, Esther, Samuel, and Abigail, children of his daughter Sarah Johnson.

† Aunt of Jeremiah Bumstead of Boston. (Diary in REGISTER, vol. 15, p. 305.)

‡ *Winchester Press*, Nov. 8, 1901.

|| "About January," 1716. (*Records*.)

- iii. ABIGAIL, b. June 13, 1697; m. (1) Jan. 24, 1717, Oliver Farmer of Billerica; m. (2) May 27, 1766, Capt. James Lane of Bedford; d. Feb. 25, 1773, a. 75.
  - 21. iv. EBENEZER, b. Sept. 7, 1699.
  - v. WILLIAM, b. Sept. 7, 1699; d. Feb. 11, 1708.
  - 22. vi. JOSEPH, b. Feb. 9, 1702.
  - 23. vii. TIMOTHY, b. July 15, 1705.
  - viii. REBECCA, d. Dec. 10, 1739, aged about 31 years (gravestone).
  - 24. ix. WILLIAM.
10. BENJAMIN<sup>s</sup> JOHNSON (*Maj. William,<sup>2</sup> Capt. Edward<sup>1</sup>*), born Oct. 15, 1666, married, Nov. 22, 1699, Sarah, daughter of Joseph and Sarah (Wyman) Walker of Billerica. He died Apr. 22, 1733; and she died Jan. 17, 1749. He was known as sergeant from 1700 to the time of his death. His house was that occupied later by the Rev. Thomas Jones, and the latter's successors, the Marrett and Sewall families. The house was destroyed by fire on Apr. 23, 1897. He gave, on June 3, 1732, to the Second Precinct of Woburn (now Burlington), land for a meeting-house, at a place called Forest Field Hill, "near to my dwelling-house, on the road leading to Sandy Bridge." (*Midd. Co. Deeds*, vol. 36, p. 295.)
- Children:
- 25. i. BENJAMIN,<sup>4</sup> b. Oct. 8, 1700.
  - ii. JOSIAH, b. July 28, 1702; m. Elizabeth ———; resided in Billerica.\*
  - 26. iii. SETH, b. Apr. 28, 1707.
  - iv. SARAH, b. Mar. 19, 1709; m. David Comee of Lexington.
  - v. HANNAH, b. Sept. 7, 1710.
  - vi. ESTHER, b. Feb. 2, 1715; m. Oct. 21, 1736, John Wood.
11. JOSIAH<sup>s</sup> JOHNSON (*Maj. William,<sup>2</sup> Capt. Edward<sup>1</sup>*), born Jan. 15, 1669, married first, Jan. 24, 1706, Martha Whitmore of Medford, who died Aug. 25, 1716, aged 30; and married second, Deborah (Fifield) Jackson, widow of Lieut. John Jackson of Cambridge, and daughter of Giles and Judith (Carter-Converse) Fifield of Charlestown. She died Feb. 5, 1724; and he died Dec. 16, 1739.
- Children by first wife:
- i. MARTHA,<sup>4</sup> b. Nov. 3, 1706; m. Gershom Flagg.
  - ii. ABIGAIL, b. Apr. 4, 1708; m. July 24, 1728, Zurishaddai Pierce.
  - 27. iii. JOSIAH, b. Feb. 24, 1710.
  - 28. iv. FRANCIS, b. Feb. 13, 1712.
  - v. HANNAH, b. Aug. 19, 1716; m. Nov. 16, 1743, Benjamin Tufts of Medford; d. Feb. 2, 1796, aged 80.
- Child by second wife:
- 29. vi. GILES, b. Apr. 12, 1718.
12. MATTHEW<sup>s</sup> JOHNSON (*Lieut. Matthew,<sup>2</sup> Capt. Edward<sup>1</sup>*), born Mar. 18, 1667, married first, Dec. 12, 1695, Mary, daughter of George and Hannah (Rockwell) Reed of Woburn, who died Oct. 4, 1703; married second, Nov. 30, 1704, Alice Ward, who died July 31, 1727; and married third, Hannah, daughter of John Trask of Beverly. He died Aug. 8, 1740. His will, dated June 3, 1737, probated Sept. 1,

\* He was the Josiah Johnson, of Woburn, who, being a volunteer in the service under Capt. Lovewell at the fight at Pigswackett, in 1725, was then wounded by the enemy in his right arm, which wound gave him much trouble. He received an allowance from the Province. He petitioned for aid several times. (*Mass. Archives*, vol. 72, pp. 310-312, 462.) Latterly, he calls himself of Billerica. He was allowed a pension. (*Ibid.*, vol. 72, p. 646; *Prov. Laws*, x., 656.)

1740, mentions wife Hannah; daughters, Mary Knight, Hannah Cooper, and Sarah Blogget; and grandson Matthew Johnson. His widow Hannah was executrix, with the assistance of her brother Nathaniel Trask of Lexington.

Children:

- i. MARY,<sup>4</sup> b. Sept. 12, 1696; m. Nov. 1717, Ebenezer Knight.
- ii. HANNAH, b. Nov. 28, 1699; m. (1) Oct. 21, 1725, John Cooper of Cambridge; m. (2) m. int. Sept. 30, 1738, Benjamin Crackbone.\*
30. iii. MATTHEW, b. Sept. 3, 1702.
- iv. SARAH, b. Sept. 15, 1703; m. May 14, 1722, John Blogget.

13. SAMUEL<sup>5</sup> JOHNSON (*Lieut. Matthew,<sup>3</sup> Capt. Edward<sup>1</sup>*), born Apr. 28, 1672, married Mary ———. He removed to Lancaster, where he died about 1740. His inventory, dated Feb. 19, 1739–40, mentions land in Woburn, and other articles there. (*Worcester Co. Prob.*, 33651.)

Children:

- i. SAMUEL,<sup>6</sup> b. July 7, 1705; of Dorchester; was admr. of the estate of his father, Samuel Johnson of Lancaster, in 1740. It was probably he who m. Mary Snow, in Lancaster, July 25, 1734. On Mar. 5, 1739, he, then of Boston, calling himself a soldier, conveys land in Lancaster to Daniel Johnson [his brother] of Boston, tailor. He m. Aug. 16, 1739, Rebecca Niles of Dorchester, and had a son Henry,<sup>8</sup> b. in Dorchester, Sept. 6, 1740, who is mentioned in the will of Henry Johnson [14]. In 1740 and 1741, Samuel Johnson of Dorchester, Mary Johnson of Scituate, Daniel Johnson of Lancaster, Joshua Johnson of Lancaster, and Mary Johnson of Lancaster, widow of Samuel [13], convey land in Lancaster to Eleazer Flagg, of Boston, retailer. (*Worcester Co. Deeds*, vol. 14, pp. 309, 310, 312, 315, 455.)
- ii. MARY, b. Jan. 8, 1707; of Scituate, Mass., in 1740.
- iii. DANIEL, b. Aug. 20, 1708; of Boston and Lancaster.
- iv. JOSHUA, b. Apr. 17, 1712; of Lancaster.
- v. ELIZABETH, b. Dec. 20, 1717; not living in 1740.
14. HENRY<sup>5</sup> JOHNSON (*Lieut. Matthew,<sup>3</sup> Capt. Edward<sup>1</sup>*), born Apr. 7, 1683, died in 1754. His will, dated July 9, 1751, probated Sept. 30, 1754, mentions his kinsman Henry Johnson, grandson of "my brother" Samuel Johnson, late of Lancaster, deceased; his sister Lydia Blogget; Samuel Wyman, son of his sister Wyman, deceased; Rebecca Richardson, daughter of his sister Wyman, deceased; the other children of his brothers and sisters; Rev. Mr. John Fox; Rev. Mr. Edward Jackson; Zebadiah Richardson, son of his kinsman Thomas Richardson of Woburn. His friend Francis Johnson was named executor, but declined, and Benjamin Johnson was appointed in his place. In a citation are named as the nearest of kin: John Reed, Thomas Richardson, Jonathan Richardson, Oliver Richardson, Samuel Wyman, Thomas Skelton, Daniel Reed, Sarah Blogget, and Hannah Crackbone.†

\* The will of Benjamin Crackbone of Cambridge, dated Mar. 19, 1767, names his wife Hannah, his sister Abigail Champney, his wife's sister Sarah Blodgett, and his nephew Ebenezer Champney.

† In a deed dated Jan. 21, 1712, Henry Johnson, of Woburn, conveys his homestead, which "was the homestead of my father, Lieut. Matthew Johnson, dec'd." (*Middx. Co. Deeds*, vol. 16, p. 204.) The bounds of this estate indicate that this homestead was located on the corner of Pond and Cambridge Streets, Winchester. The late Edmund Parker's place represents the spot.

# RECORDS OF THE FIRST CHURCH AT BRAINTREE, MASS.\*

Communicated by EDWARD EVARTS JACKSON, Esq., of Braintree, Mass.

## ADMISSIONS TO FULL COMMUNION.

18. 6. 1672. Moses Fiske.
17. 6. 1673. Mary Saunders daughter of John Saunders being a child of the church.
22. 1. 1674. Steven Willis from Cambridge.  
Hannah Willis his wife, child of this church.
14. 4. " Susanna wife of Peter Newcomb, not before in full, diam. from Watert.
13. 7. " Rebecca wife of Joseph Belcher.  
Bethiah " " Wm. Nightengale.  
Sarah daughter of Capt. Brackett.
15. 9. " Sarah wife of goodman Horton, Milton.  
Steven son of Steven Payne.  
Joseph Parmiter son of Robert Parmiter.
2. 2. 1676. Mrs Judith Raynor, daughter of Mr. Quincy.
23. 2. " Joanna Quincy " " "
10. 7. " Thos. Bass. dism. from Medfield.
24. 7. " Sarah Fiske, daughter of Wm. Symes.
24. 10. " Ann Bass wife of John Bass, from Plymouth.  
Sarah Bass " " Thos. Bass " Medfield.
31. 10. " Elizabeth Brackett, wife of Josiah.
7. 8. 1677. Ales Man " " John.
25. 9. " Samuel Penniman, child of this church.  
Mary Kinge, daughter of Ensign Twels.
3. 12. " Josiah Chapin son of Dea. Chap. Springfield.
10. 1. 1678. Joseph Penniman, child of this church.
23. 4. " wife of Wm. Pen.
27. 12. 1680. Nathaniel Wales.
13. 1. 1681. John Baxter son to ——— Baxter of this church.
2. 2. " Benjamin Savil child of this church.
24. 5. " Rachel Nucum " " " "
19. 1. 1682. James Brackett son of Capt. Brackett.
15. 4. 1684. John Savel.  
Samuel and Hannah Savel.  
Deborah wife of Wm. Savel.  
Lydia " " Benj. Savel.  
Johauna " " Nathaniel Wales.  
Theophilus Curtis.
2. 9. " Rebecca wife of S. Bass. Sen.
21. 10. " Peter Scott.  
Rebecca wife of Joseph Allen.  
Hannah " " Jonathan Paddleford.
28. 10. " Ruth " " Peter Web.
8. 12. " Sarah " " Samuel Spencer.

\* Rev. William P. Lunte's copy of Records of the First Church at Braintree, Mass., now in the charge of the City Clerk of Quincy, Mass.

22. 1. 1685. Rachel Nucum, the aged, from Boston first church.  
 12. 2. " Samuel Bass, Sen. child of the covenant.  
 3. 3. " Mary wife of Joseph Adams, Jr.  
 17. 3. " Hannah, wife of Samuel Thompson, Jr.  
 27. 10. " Mehitabel " " John Savel, Jr.  
 4. 2. 1686. Elizabeth " " Jonathan Heyden.  
 11. 2. " Rejoice " " Eleazer Isgate.  
 16. 3. " Mrs. Elizabeth Quincy from Camb. village.  
 30. 3. " Susanna wife of Thomas Bass from Weymouth.  
 Mary " " Moses Belcher " "  
 13. 4. " Joseph Crosby.  
 Abigail wife of Thomas Thear.  
 31. 5. 1687. John Bass, Jr.  
 25. 10. " Hannah wife of John Mils.  
 Mary " " Jonathan Mils.  
 8. 11. " Martha Puffer.  
 8. 2. 1688. Elizabeth wife of Samuel Penniman.  
 Robert and Mary Field.  
 6. 3. " John " Hannah Adams.  
 29. 5. " Waiting wife of Joseph Penniman.  
 18. 9. " John Onyon.  
 Lydia wife of John Lamb.  
 23. 10. " Mary " " Samuel Web.  
 5. 3. 1689. Damaris wife of Joseph Clarke.  
 15. 10. " Elizabeth " " John Nucum, Jr.  
 30. 1. 1690. Samuel Payn.  
 Mary " " dism. from Old Church in Boston.  
 Hannah wife of Nehemiah Heyden.  
 4. 3. " William Nightengale, Jr.  
 Hannah wife of Joseph Adams.  
 27. 5. " Joseph Bass, Jr.  
 Mary Bass.  
 7. 7. " Martha wife of Wm. Field.  
 11. 11. " Hannah " " Nathaniel Spear.  
 7. 3. 1691. Joseph Belcher child of this church.  
 28. 4. " Joseph Allen " " " "  
 18. 8. " Mary wife of John Bowel.  
 Mehitabel Veazey child of this church.  
 22. 9. " Sarah wife of Samuel Nucum.  
 13. 1. 1692. Sarah Haward, widow, child of this church.  
 5. 12. " John Webb, " " " "  
 Deliverance Thear, widow.  
 7. 3. 1693. Anna wife of John Hardin.  
 17. 3. " Mary daughter of Moses and Sarah Fiske.  
 Sarah " " " " " "  
 Abigail " " Benjamin Thompson.  
 4. 1. 1694. Joseph son of John and Hannah Baxter.  
 29. 2. " Mehitabel wife of Thomas Copeland.  
 11. 6. " Sarah " " James Brackett.  
 26. 3. 1695. Ruth Scant.  
 21. 5. " Sarah wife of Ephraim Thaire.  
 20. 8. " Benjamin Nyle son of Joseph, dec.  
 10. 9. " Sarah wife of John Wild.

16.	12.	1695.	Hannah " " " Saunders.
9.	6.	1696.	Comfort " " Samuel Belcher.
6.	10.	"	Gregory Belcher, child of the church.
			Elizabeth " " " " "
3.	11.	"	John Marshall dism. from South Church.
21.	1.	1697.	Rebecca wife of Richard Thear.
13.	3.	"	Caleb Hobart, Senior. Fast Day.
13.	5.	"	Samuel Speer child of this church.
			John Nucum " " " " "
21.	5.	"	Moses Payne.
			Elizabeth wife of Clement Cocke.
			Rebecca daughter of Benj. Savel.
5.	7.	"	Mercy wife of Thomas Copeland.
			Mary " " Wm. Copeland.
			Hannah " " John Cleverly.
12.	7.	"	Joseph and Mary Neal.
			Samuel and Mary Bass.
			Hannah wife of Theoph. Curtis.
7.	8.	"	Nehemiah Hayden, Sen.
5.	12.	"	Thomas Lincoln.
23.	8.	1698.	Benjamin and Lydia Neal.
20.	9.	"	John and Deborah Payn.
29.	11.	"	Elizabeth wife of Jon. Nucum, Sen. dism. from Bridge-
			water.
			Susanna wife of Joseph Ruggle.
			Mercy Blanchar.
26.	1.	1699.	Mehitabel wife of Josiah Faxon.
16.	5.	"	Elizabeth " " Thomas French.
4.	6.	1700.	Hannah " " Jonathan Haward.
			Rachel " " Eleazer Isgate.
4.	8.	"	Ebenezer Thear.
9.	1.	1701.	Mary wife of Samuel Nyle.
			Hannah Harbour.
11.	3.	"	Sarah Harbour.
22.	12.	1702.	Samuel Belchar.
			Mrs. Anna Fiske.
2.	6.	"	Sarah Duril, widow.
			Deborah wife of Joseph Webb.
11.	8.	"	Mary " " Peter Adams.
29.	9.	"	Susanna " " John Sanders.
20.	12.	1703.	Mercy " " James Turbyfield.
26.	6.	1705.	John Fiske.
5.	8.	1706.	Samuel Savel son of Samuel, dec.
26.	11.	"	Samuel Haward.
28.	10.	1707.	Hannah wife of Symon Bryant.
6.	4.	1708.	Deborah daughter of Wm. and Deborah Savel, dec.
			Mary " " Moses and Mary Payn.
			Total 147.

## MEMBERS WHO OWNED THE COVENANT.

William Savel.  
Joseph Allen.



- Sam: Bass, Sen.  
 John Lamb.  
 Peter and Ruth Webb.  
 Elizabeth wife of Samuel Penniman.  
 Hannah " " Theophilus Curtis.  
 Elizabeth " " Solomon Veasy.  
 Mehitabel " " John Savel.  
 Dependence and Mary French.
24. 10. 1684. Martha wife of William Field.  
 Ester " " Timothy Winter.
17. 3. 1685. Gregory Belcher.  
 Sarah Witty.
31. 5. 1687. Jonathan and Mary Mils.  
 7. 5. " Elizabeth wife of Clemt Cocke.  
 Mary Bagley daughter of Shydr Thear.
13. 11. 1688. Margaret } daughters of Jonathan and Margaret Heyden.  
 Anne }
3. 12. " Comfort wife of Saml Belcher.  
 4. 6. 1689. Samuel and Mary Chapin his wife.  
 8. 3. 1692. Jonathan William Huldah Deborah children of sister Hayard.  
 Susanna Heyden } daughters of sister Paddleford.  
 Sarah Wild }
4. 7. 1692. Mary } daughters of sister Bowls.  
 Susanna }
17. 7. 1693. Anna, Sarah } daughters of sister Harden.  
 Rebecca }
10. 4. 1694. Benjamin s. of Joseph and Mary Nyles, dec.  
 28. 5. 1695. Elizabeth d. of Samuel Belcher.  
 5. 5. 1696. Mary wife of Ephraim Arnold.  
 21. 1. 1697. Sarah d. of Samuel and Mary Nyles.  
 11. 2. " Rebecca d. of Richard and Rebecca Thear.  
 16. 3. " Hannah Haw<sup>d</sup> widow, d. of John Nucum, Sen.  
 Hannah Bryant d. George Spear, dec.  
 1. 6. " Rachel, wife of Eleazer Isgate, d. Bro. Puffer.  
 2. 11. 1697. Josiah and Mary Hobart his wife.  
 Mary wife of Nathaniel Owen.  
 5. 12. 1698. Susanna wife of John Saunders.  
 12. 12. " Josiah son of Jon Heyden.  
 30. 2. 1699. Samuel Baxter and Mary his wife.  
 3. 9. 1700. Abigail Copeland.  
 10. 9. " Samuel Allen and Abigail his wife.  
 22. 12. 1701. Samuel Belcher (recd full com)  
 8. 3. 1702. Susanna wife of Benjamin Hobart.  
 Mary " " Benjamin Staples.  
 Margaret Linsford.  
 Samuel s. of Francis Nash.
27. 7. 1702. Sarah (now Vining) and Jane daughters of sister Duril.  
 18. 8. " Abigail (Weiser now) the wife of Benj Hanks.  
 17. 11. 1702. Abigail wife of Joesph Allen, Jr.  
 6. 4. 1703. Deborah " " Samuel White, Jr.  
 13. 4. " Elizabeth " " Edmund Littlefield.  
 20. 4. " Mary Brown.

25. 5. 1703. Mrs. Sarah Marsh.  
 Mercy wife of James Turbefeild.  
 15. 6. " Joseph and Mehitabel Brackett.  
 James and Mary Puffer.  
 5. 7. " Mary daughter of Ed. Littlefield.  
 6. 12. " Nathaniel and Mary Mils his wife.  
 21. 3. 1704. Jabez " " Puffer his wife.  
 26. 6. " Moses and Dorothy Curtis " " .  
 1. 2. 1705. Sarah. d. of Elder Wales, wife of Nathaniel Thair.  
 16. 1. 1707. James Penniman.  
 8. 4. " Sarah wife of William Savel.  
 10. 6. " William Rawson, Jr.

Total 83.

[To be continued.]

## JABEZ GORHAM OF PLYMOUTH, MASS., AND HIS DESCENDANTS.

By FRANK W. SPRAGUE, Esq., of Brookline, Mass.

1. CAPTAIN JOHN<sup>1</sup> GORHAM married Desire Howland, in 1643. (See REGISTER, *ante*, vol. 52, page 358.)

2. JAMES<sup>2</sup> GORHAM (*John*<sup>1</sup>), born in Marshfield, Apr. 28, 1650, married Hannah Huckins, Feb. 24, 1673-4. He died in 1707. She died Feb. 13, 1727. (See REGISTER, *ante*, vol. 52, page 358.)

3. JABEZ<sup>3</sup> GORHAM (*James*,<sup>2</sup> *John*<sup>1</sup>) was born in Barnstable, Mar. 6, 1690-1. The Gorham notes in Otis's "Barnstable Families" state that he married, Nov. 15, 1749, Mary Burbank of Plymouth; but the Fairfield, Conn., records show that he was dead previous to Mar. 5, 1739, ten years before he was said to have married Mary Burbank. "He owned land in Fairfield in 1721" (Miss Louise Tracy's Gorham notes). In 1727, he sold land to Shubael Gorham of Barnstable, and in 1728, sold land to his brother Sylvanus (Fairfield and Stamford, Conn., Records). "Jabez Gorham renewed the covenant with his wife *Molly*, Feb. 8, 1733." (Green's Farms, Fairfield, Records.) Sylvanus<sup>4</sup> Gorham, brother of Jabez,<sup>3</sup> died in Stamford, Conn., before Sept. 1, 1747, leaving no wife or children. In the settlement of his estate is the following item: "To the legal representatives of Jabez Gorham, deceased, £132/19/9." "David Gorham, son of Jabez Gorham late of Fairfield, chose Joseph Gorham, of Fairfield, Conn., to be his guardian, March 5, 1739." (Book 6, Fairfield Records.) The foregoing record shows that Jabez<sup>3</sup> Gorham was dead in 1739. The marriage records of his uncle Jabez<sup>2</sup> (*John*<sup>1</sup>) and of his cousin Jabez<sup>3</sup> (*Jabez*<sup>2</sup>), as well as that of Jabez<sup>4</sup> (*Joseph*,<sup>3</sup> *Jabez*<sup>2</sup>) who was born Mar. 22, 1718, have previously appeared in the REGISTER. Having eliminated all of the early Gorhams bearing the name Jabez, excepting this Jabez<sup>3</sup> who was son of James,<sup>2</sup> the writer will show that it was his son Jabez<sup>4</sup> who married Mary Burbank. The writer is indebted to Mr. Henry S. Gorham\* of Brooklyn, N. Y., and to Miss Louise Tracy of New Haven, Conn., for their assistance in gathering notes of the family in Connecticut and Nova Scotia. Their notes with his

\* The writer is under obligation to Mr. Gorham for the use of the Liverpool "Diary," subsequently mentioned.

own collection do not find place for the following three brothers unless they were the sons of Jabez<sup>3</sup> (James<sup>2</sup>).

Children :

4. i. JAMES,<sup>4</sup> m. Miriam Hull, Apr., 1744.
5. ii. JABEZ, b. 1726; m. Mary Burbank, Nov. 15, 1750.
6. iii. DAVID, m. Abigail Jackson, July 11, 1751.

4. JAMES<sup>4</sup> GORHAM (*Jabez*,<sup>3</sup> *James*,<sup>2</sup> *John*<sup>1</sup>) married Miriam Hull, in Fairfield, Conn., Apr., 1744, and died in Fairfield, Oct. 6, 1749. The will of his widow, Miriam, dated June 13, 1770, mentions only son Jabez<sup>5</sup> and daughter Mary.

Children, from Green's Farms baptismal records :

- i. MARY.<sup>6</sup>
- ii. JABEZ.
- iii. MARY.

5. JABEZ<sup>4</sup> GORHAM (*Jabez*,<sup>3</sup> *James*,<sup>2</sup> *John*<sup>1</sup>), according to the inscription upon his monument, was born in 1726, and died in 1806, aged 80. There is in the original book of records of Barnstable, Mass., "the intention of marriage of Jabez Gorham, of Barnstable, and Mary Burbank, of Plymouth, September, 1750." The Plymouth records show that they were married Nov. 15, 1750. "Old Times in Liverpool, Nova Scotia," by Robert R. McLeod, published in *Acadiensis*, Vol. iv, No. 2, gives on page 122 the following inscription from the Congregational cemetery in Liverpool: "Sacred to the memory of Jabez Gorham, who departed this life Dec. the 13th, 1806, in the 80th year of his age." "Mr. Gorham was one of the first settlers, coming from Plymouth, Mass., with his wife and four children, to whom seven more were added in Liverpool, where the family was among the best." He went from Plymouth to Liverpool in 1760-1. It is stated in *Acadiensis* that the township of Liverpool was granted in 1759 to settlers from Plymouth, Chatham, Eastham, Kingston, Sandwich, and adjacent localities, and all of the names of the grantees are printed, among them the name of Jabez<sup>4</sup> Gorham. "On one of his town lots he built a home, a quaint low-roofed structure with a tiny porch over the front door and a room on either side, a very small house for so large a family, but considered quite pretentious in those days. It has been recently taken down, and now a few old apple trees and some shrubbery are all that remain of the Gorham homestead in Liverpool." A diary written by the great-granddaughter\* of Jabez<sup>4</sup> and Mary (Burbank) Gorham contains important records of his children. She says: "From the Town Records and from the recollections of my mother, the only living grandchild of Jabez<sup>4</sup> Gorham, I have gathered the few facts that I send to you." This diary contains the following interesting item: "In 1771, numerous entries in the Town Records are of lands bought and sold by Jabez Gorham, which became the business centre of the town of Liverpool. On the various deeds recorded is the signature of his wife Mary." Among important records recently sent to the writer by Robert R. McLeod, Esq., of Brookfield, Queen's Co., Nova Scotia,

\* Mrs. Letitia (Baxter) Williams, daughter of Mrs. Eliza<sup>6</sup> (Gorham) Baxter of Liverpool, N. S., now living aged about 92 years, the widow of James Baxter and daughter of John<sup>6</sup> Gorham (10). Mrs. Williams got her information from her mother and the Liverpool, N. S., records.

is the following inscription from the Congregational Church cemetery in Liverpool, N. S. : " In memory of Mrs. Mary, wife of Jabez Gorham, who departed this life September 11th 1811, aged 81 years." According to Davis's " Landmarks of Plymouth," page 48, " she was the daughter of Timothy Burbank and his wife Mercy Kempton. She was born in 1730." Mr. McLeod's list of the children of Jabez<sup>4</sup> and Mary (Burbank), copied from the Liverpool records, agrees exactly with the list copied from the " diary " previously mentioned.

Children :

- i. JAMES,<sup>5</sup> b. in Plymouth (Plymouth records), July 23, 1751; d. in infancy.
  - ii. JABEZ, b. in Plymouth (Plymouth records), Sept. 13, 1753; d. in infancy.
  - iii. MARY, b. in Plymouth (" Diary "), July 23, 1755; m. ——— Dunlap, and had nine children, four sons and five daughters, many of whose descendants live at Sable River and other parts of Shelburne Co., Nova Scotia.
  - iv. JABEZ, b. May 14, 1756-7.
  - v. HANNAH, b. Feb. 14, 1758-9; m. ——— Coops; lived in Milton, Nova Scotia; had a large family.
  - vi. JAMES, b. Sept. 7, 1761.
  - vii. LUCY, b. in Liverpool, N. S., Sept. 2, 1762; m. in 1782, James Morton; lived at Milton, Queen's Co., N. S.; had five children : *James, Jabez, Sylvanus, Lucy, and Melinda*. The family of *Sylvanus* are numbered among the prominent business men of Milton.
  - viii. MERCY, b. Oct. 4, 1764; m. Dennis Freeman; lived at Milton, N. S., where their numerous descendants may be found.
  - ix. LYDIA (twin), b. July 5, 1767.
  - x. PRINCE (twin), b. July 5, 1767; m. Jan. 7, 1796, Rebecca, dau. of John and Hannah Mullins; a son *Thomas Freeman*<sup>6</sup> was b. at Liverpool, Oct. 29, 1796; they moved to the United States, where other sons were born.
  - xi. ISAAC, b. July 13, 1769.
  - xii. JOHN, b. Sept. 29, 1771.
6. DAVID<sup>4</sup> GORHAM (*Jabez*,<sup>5</sup> *James*,<sup>2</sup> *John*<sup>1</sup>), of Fairfield, Conn., chose Joseph Gorham, of Fairfield, to be his guardian, Mar. 5, 1739. She bought land in Rochester, Mass., of Jonathan Lewis, Mar. 18, 1744. He married in Plymouth, July 11, 1751, Abigail, daughter of Nathaniel and Rebecca (Poor) Jackson of Plymouth. His name is on the public records of Liverpool, Nova Scotia, in 1761-2.
- Children, from the Old County Records of Liverpool\* :
- i. MARY,<sup>5</sup> b. at Plymouth, Jan. 20, 1752.
  - ii. PENELOPE, b. at Plymouth, July 10, 1757.
  - iii. ABIGAIL, b. at Liverpool, July 11, 1760.
  - iv. DAVID, b. at Liverpool, Aug. 17, 1763. The Hist. of Norway, Me., is in error in stating that he was born in Halifax, N. S., on the same date that his birth is recorded in Liverpool.\*
7. JABEZ<sup>5</sup> GORHAM (*Jabez*,<sup>4</sup> *Jabez*,<sup>3</sup> *James*,<sup>2</sup> *John*<sup>1</sup>) was born in Plymouth Co., Mass., May 14, 1756 or 7. The family note in the " diary " says 1757, but the inscription upon his monument in the South Middleboro' Cemetery, near the Methodist meeting-house, is as follows : " Jabez Gorham, died Dec. 2, 1830, age 74." He went to Liverpool, Nova Scotia, with his parents, in 1760-1, but returned

\* Copied by Robert R. McLeod, Esq., who is a member of the N. E. Historic Genealogical Society.

and was a Revolutionary soldier from Plymouth. He bought land of Elisha Ruggles, in Rochester, Mass., Aug. 28, 1798. He married first, in Rochester, Nov. 26, 1788, Abigail Tobey, who died Nov. 28, 1808; married second, published July 27, 1811, Thankful Vaughn of Middleboro', who died June 7, 1817; and married third, Mrs. Desire Hewitt. His widow is mentioned in the settlement of his estate, Nov. 13, 1832.

Children :

- i. JABEZ,<sup>6</sup> b. in Rochester, Mass., Dec. 31, 1797; d. Feb. 6, 1862; m. Aug. 27, 1820, at New Bedford, Rebecca Standish, who was b. Aug. 30, 1801, and d. Jan. 18, 1843.
  - ii. JAMES, removed to Vergennes, Vt.
  - iii. MERCY, m. ——— Bryant.
  - iv. SARAH, m. ——— Shurtleff.
  - v. MARY, m. James Cole.
8. JAMES<sup>5</sup> GORHAM (*Jabez,<sup>4</sup> Jabez,<sup>3</sup> James,<sup>2</sup> John<sup>1</sup>*) was born in Plymouth Co., Sept. 7, 1760-1 (family "Diary"). According to the inscription upon his monument in Liverpool, Nova Scotia, he died Aug. 5, 1841, aged 80. He married, Aug. 15, 1787, Jedidah, daughter of Nehemiah Tracy of East Haddam, Conn., who was born Oct. 16, 1762, and died May 19, 1849. They had no children. On the corner of Main and Gorham Street, in Liverpool, his house is still standing. On Gorham Street are the Congregational Church, the Temperance Hall, and the Grammar School, all endowed by him. Within Temperance Hall are hung fine oil portraits of him and his wife, and in front of the Hall they are buried. A College built on his property, and to which he was the largest donator, was called Gorham College. It was built in 1848, but was destroyed by fire five years later. Miss Ida S. Gorham of Englewood, N. J., has a copy of his will. The writer is indebted to Dr. Dwight Tracy, of New York, for East Haddam, Conn., notes on the family.
9. ISAAC<sup>5</sup> GORHAM (*Jabez,<sup>4</sup> Jabez,<sup>3</sup> James,<sup>2</sup> John<sup>1</sup>*) was born in Liverpool, Nova Scotia, July 13, 1769, and married Sept. 7, 1794, in Liverpool, by Rev. John Payzant, Elizabeth, daughter of John and Mary Tonge. Children :
- i. ROBERT,<sup>6</sup> b. July 31, 1795; lost at sea.
  - ii. FREEMAN, b. 1799; lost at sea.
  - iii. RICHARD, b. 1800; d. 1863; went to Arichat when he was quite young, intending to live there, but his plans were changed and he removed to Halifax, Nova Scotia, and became a prominent merchant, and his sons are well known business men of that city. His son *John W.*,<sup>7</sup> b. in 1844, is proprietor of the Jerusalem Warehouse in Halifax.
  - iv. EDWARD, b. 1802; went away, and supposed to have been lost at sea.
  - v. HEPsIBAH, m. (1) Henry Gardner, by whom she had one daughter; m. (2) Benjamin Davis.
10. JOHN<sup>5</sup> GORHAM (*Jabez,<sup>4</sup> Jabez,<sup>3</sup> James,<sup>2</sup> John<sup>1</sup>*), born in Liverpool, Nova Scotia, Sept. 29, 1771, married, Sept. 29, 1795, Hannah, daughter of Nathaniel and Hannah Freeman. He was a captain in the employ of his brother James.<sup>5</sup> He died in 1826.
- Children :
- i. NATHANIEL,<sup>6</sup> b. Sept. 16, 1796; lost at sea, one of the crew of the ill-fated privateer *Rollo*.
  - ii. JOHN.

iii. MATILDA.  
iv. FREDERICK.

v. LEWIS.

vi. ELIZA,<sup>6</sup> m. in 1846, James Baxter of Aberdeen, Scotland; now living, aged about 92 yrs.

11. DAVID<sup>6</sup> GORHAM (*David*,<sup>4</sup> *Jabez*,<sup>3</sup> *James*,<sup>2</sup> *John*<sup>1</sup>), born in Liverpool, Nova Scotia, Aug. 17, 1763, married in Turner, Me., June 16, 1791, Hannah Pratt of Middleboro', Mass. He died in Norway, Me., May 29, 1834; and she died there Mar. 27, 1848, aged 80. He was a Revolutionary soldier from Plymouth Co.

Children:

- i. DAVID,<sup>6</sup> b. Mar. 3, 1792; m. Mary Gorham of Turner, Me.
- ii. ABIGAIL, b. Mar. 3, 1792; m. Daniel Waterhouse.
- iii. BENJAMIN, b. Dec. 8, 1794; d. Dec. 3, 1838.
- iv. TIMOTHY, b. Nov. 10, 1800; d. Aug. 5, 1818.
- v. LAVINA, b. Apr. 19, 1803; m. Joseph Waterhouse of Poland, Me.
- vi. LEVI B., b. June 21, 1805; m. Mary Hall.
- vii. HANNAH, b. June 16, 1807; d. Jan. 16, 1829.
- viii. SOLOMON, b. Mar. 27, 1811; m. Rachel Reed.
- ix. ISAAC, b. Nov. 9, 1812.

## RECORDS OF THE CHURCH IN VERNON, CONN. 1762-1824.

Communicated by Miss MARY KINGSBURY TALCOTT, of Hartford, Conn.  
From the manuscript copy owned by the Connecticut Society of Colonial Dames.

[Continued from Vol. 58, page 403.]

1789.

- January 25. Patte Daughter of John Olcott.  
April 5. Joel, Son of Oliver King—5 Perfis Daughter of David King.  
May 3. Roxana, Daughter of Elathan Grant—3. Betsey, Daughter of Gustavus Kilborn—May 17. Benjamin Son of Benjamin Talcott Junr—31. Polly Daughter of James Chapman.  
June 28 Austin, Son of Gurden Fowler—item Daniel, Son of Elijah Skinner.  
July 19. Polly Daughter of Lemuel Chapman.  
Aug<sup>t</sup> 9. Lemmy Son of James Chapman—9 Rofanna Daughter of Alexander McLean—23 Loyd Son of David West—23 Charlotte Daughter of Elifha Ladd.  
Sept<sup>r</sup> 1. Jared Taylor Adult—13 Lura, Daughter of George Hall.  
Oct<sup>r</sup> 11 Horace, Son of David Ladd—item Sophia, Daughter of Henry Waldo—item Myrinda, Daughter of Wareham Grant—18 Lathrop Son of Ezekiel Richardson.  
Nov 8. Hannah Driggs, Adult—29. Ezekiel Son of Reuben Sage.  
Decem<sup>br</sup> 6 Ebenezer, Son of Ebenezer Kellogg Junr—item Lura, Daughter of Hannah Driggs.

Anno Dom<sup>i</sup> 1790.

- Janua<sup>r</sup> 17. Hannah Daughter of Phinehas Chapman—17. Harriot Daughter of Ozias Humphry.

- March 28. Cirel Son of Jofhua Pearl.  
 May 30. Joanna, Daughter of Abijah Johns.  
 June 6. Walter Son of David Dorchester Jun<sup>r</sup>—20. Walter Son of Leverit Millard.  
 July 11 Electa Daughter of Ira West—11 Nancy Daughter of Thomas Field—25 ———, Daughter of Luke Loomis.  
 Augt 8—Pomery, Son of Talcott Flint—20 Allen, Son of Allen Brunfon—22 Betsey Daughter of Jabez Brunfon—29, Reuben Son of Reuben Skinner.  
 Sept 5. Sally & Daniel, Daugh<sup>r</sup> & Son of Dan<sup>l</sup> Dorchester—12 Almaria Daughter of Abel West—12 Sally & Lydia, Daughters of Cornelius Roberts—19 Septa, Daughter of Isaac Brunfon—26 Joseph Son of Daniel Lord—26 Daniel Son of Thaddeus Fitch.  
 Oct<sup>r</sup> 31. Anfon, Son of Leonard Rogers.  
 Decem<sup>br</sup> 5. Roxy Daughter of Alex<sup>dr</sup> Kinney Jun<sup>r</sup>.

1791.

- Jan 2 Patty Daughter of Justus Talcott.  
 Feb 27. Elijah, Son of Elijah Tucker Jun<sup>r</sup>.  
 March 27. Chester, Son of Thaddeus Fitch.  
 May 29. Daniel Fitch, Son of Elnathan Grant.  
 June 18. Rebekah, Daughter of Oliver Hunt—19. Jerufha, Daughter of William Hunt—26. Ruth, Daughter of Reuben Sage—26. Roxy, Daughter of Will<sup>m</sup> Thrall.  
 July 10. Eunice, Daughter of Hab Wyles—17. Charles Clarke, Son of Charles Wells.  
 Aug<sup>t</sup> 21. Elijah Son of Warham Grant.  
 Aug<sup>t</sup> 28. Jared Son of David King.  
 Sep<sup>t</sup> 13. Hannah, Daughter of Phinehas Talcott—25 Roxy Daughter of Lem<sup>l</sup> Chapman.  
 Octo<sup>r</sup> 9. Lura Daughter of David Ladd — item Leister Son of Luke Loomis—23 Hector Son of Allen Brunfon—30 Emery Son of Lemuel King.  
 Nov<sup>br</sup> 6. Obadiah Kingberry Son of Rofwell Smith—20. Abigail Daughter of Nathan Chapman.  
 Decem<sup>br</sup> 4. Elfe & Cyril, Daughter & Son of Leverett Bissel.

1792.

- Jan<sup>r</sup> 8 Martin Son of Eben<sup>r</sup> Kellogg Ju<sup>r</sup>.  
 Feb. 12 Henry Lawrance, Adult — 12 Polly, Daughter of Henry Lawrance — 12 Phinehas, Son of Phinehas Chapman — 12 Horace, Son of Israel Strong—12 Polly, Daughter of James Chapman.  
 Feb 26. Jacob, Son of Mabel Smith.  
 Apriel 8. Daniel, Son of Daniel Lord — 8. Chloe, Daughter of Talcott Flint.  
 June 3. George Clark, Son of George Hall—17 Betty, Daughter of Gurdon Fowler.  
 July 1. Polly, Daughter of Jofhua Pearl—5. Afenah, Daughter of Ira West—15. Aftin, Son of Jane Tucker.  
 Aug<sup>t</sup> 6. Rufha, Daughter of Ezekiel Richardfon.  
 Sept<sup>r</sup> 2. Anna, Daughter of the wife of Sam<sup>l</sup> Talcott—16. Lemmy, Son of Henry Waldo—23. Nancy, Daughter of Thomas Field—30 Betsey Daughter of Abel West.  
 Oct<sup>r</sup> 7. Aurora, Son of David Smith Jn<sup>r</sup>—7. William Son of William Hunt.

Oct<sup>r</sup> 14. Horatio, Son of John Olcott—21. Julia, Daughter of Doct<sup>r</sup> Reed.

Anno Domini 1793.

Jan<sup>y</sup> 20. Fanny, daughter of Roswell Smith.

May 5. George Son of Ebenezer Kellogg J<sup>r</sup>—5. Horace, Son of Daniel Dorchester.

June 2. Tryphena, wife of Ranfford Webster, Adult—9. Franklin, Son of Leverett Biffel—9. Nancy, Daughter of Thaddeus Fitch—9. Elizur, Son of Talcott Flint—9. Wareham, Son of Wareham Grant—9. Chauncy, Son of Alexander Kinney J<sup>r</sup>.—16. ———, a Child of Elnathan Grant—23. Ruel, Son of Jacob Strong.

July 14. Chester Son of James Lyman — 21. Electa, Daughter of Eph<sup>m</sup> Ladd—21. Filenda, Daughter of Cornelius Roberts.

Aug<sup>t</sup> 25. Betsey, & Elijah, daughter & son of Ranfford Webster.

Sept<sup>r</sup> 8. Phinehas Son of Phinehas Talcott—27. Henry Son of Roswell Pain—28. Olliva, Daughter of Eli Hammond.

Nov<sup>br</sup> 10. Willard, Son of Elijah Tucker Jun<sup>r</sup>.

Decem<sup>br</sup> 8. Lucy Daughter of Reuben Sage—Item, Laura Daughter of Oliver Hunt.

Decem<sup>br</sup> 15. John Dart, Son of Reuben Carpenter.

Anno Dom<sup>i</sup> 1794.

January 5. Polly, Daughter of Hab Wylles—19. Samuel Smith, Son of Samuel Talcott.

March 30. Patty Daughter of John Olcott—Item, Henry, Son of Lemuel King.

April 27. Stephen, Son of Nathan Chapman.

May 25. John, Son of Phinehas Chapman.

June 8. Nabby, Daughter of Joel Rockwell—22. Delemma, Daughter of Roger Dart—29. Nancy & Seymour, Children of Thom<sup>s</sup> Chapman J<sup>r</sup>.—Item, Ruffel, Son of Hezekiah Loomis 2<sup>d</sup>

July 6. Eliot Son of Leverett Millard.

Aug<sup>t</sup> 3. Myrinda Daughter of Allen Brunfon—Item, Augustus Son of Converse Fitch—31. Allyne, Son of Ebenezer Kellogg J<sup>r</sup>.

Sept<sup>r</sup> 28. Fanny daughter of Ira West—item, Chauncy Son of Ranfford Webster.

Nov<sup>br</sup> 9. Ruffel Son of Ebenezer Webster.

Decem<sup>br</sup> 14. Laura, daughter of George Hall—Item, Filenda daughter of Lemuel Chapman.

Anno Domini 1795.

Jan<sup>y</sup> 11. Chauncy, Son of Thaddeus Fitch—Item, Electa Daughter of Roswell Smith.

March 1. Sophia, Daughter of Caleb Talcott J<sup>r</sup>

April 12. Anna, Daughter of Eli Hammond—19. Electa Daughter of Tho<sup>s</sup> Field.

May 7. James, Sally, Debby and Nabby, Children of Roswell Pain—10 Jerufha, daughter of David King—10 Emela, daughter of Talcott Flint.—24 Fanny daughter of Henry Waldo.

June 28. Samuel Anders, Adult—28. Laurens Son of Samuel Anders. 28. Achfah, Daughter of Jofhua Pearl.

Aug<sup>t</sup> 2. Justus, Son of Justus Talcott—2 Electa daughter of Luke Loomis—9. Jerufha daughter of W<sup>m</sup> Hunt—30. Polly, wife of Benajah Paine, Adult—30 Polly, daughter of Benajah Paine.



- Octo<sup>r</sup> 4. Sarah Cady, adult—4. Rofwell, son of Rofwell Pain—4.  
 Alford Son of Cornelius Roberts—18. Ruffel Son of Converse Fitch.  
 —25. Ralph, Son of Phinehas Talcott.  
 Nov 8 Achfah, daughter of Elijah Tucker Ju<sup>r</sup>—15. Lois daughter of  
 Ephraim Ladd.

Anno Dom<sup>i</sup> 1796.

- Jan<sup>r</sup> 17. Aaron, Son of Thomas W. Kellogg.  
 Feb 13. Nancy daughter of Eben<sup>r</sup> Webster.  
 March 8. Sarah daughter of Samuel Talcott.  
 April 3. Polly & John, daughter & Son of John McCray—10. Alvin  
 Son of David Dorchester Ju<sup>r</sup>—17. Nathaniel Olmsted, Son of Eben<sup>r</sup>  
 Kellogg Jr.  
 May 1. Ruth, daughter of Reuben Carpenter—15. Philomela daughter  
 of Leveritt Biffel.  
 June 19. Abel Driggs, Adult—Item, Eunice daughter of Abel Driggs.  
 —Item, Jerusha Paine, Adult—Item, Ruffel, Son of Hab Wayles—Item,  
 Rhoda, daughter of Leverett Millard.  
 July 3. Ruel Loomis, Son of Jacob Strong—10 Chloe Daughter of  
 Ezekiel Richardson—17. Horace, Son of Ebenezer Hunt—31. a Son of  
 Nathan Chapman—Item Sally, daughter of Allen Brownson.  
 Aug<sup>t</sup> 31. David, Son of David Smith Ju<sup>r</sup>.  
 Oct<sup>r</sup> 9. Nancy Daughter of Dea<sup>n</sup> Elifha Ladd.  
 Decem<sup>br</sup> 11. Mirinda Daughter of Oliver Thrall.  
 August 2. Mary, daughter of David Smith Jun<sup>r</sup>—10 Elisabeth daughter  
 of Eben<sup>r</sup> Kellogg Jun<sup>r</sup>—23 Hannah, daughter of Tho<sup>s</sup> W. Kellogg.  
 —30 Julia & David, daughter & son of Warren M<sup>c</sup>Kinney.  
 Sept<sup>r</sup> 6 Mary daughter of Alexand<sup>r</sup> M<sup>c</sup>Lean.

## Anno Domini 1797.

- Feb 19. Lemme, Son of Lemuel King.  
 March 5. Eli, son of Eli Hammond—26. Marget, Daughter of Simon  
 King.  
 April 2. Horace, Son of Wareham Grant—Item, Eli, Son of Ranford  
 Webster—Item, Samuel Loomis Son of Sam<sup>l</sup> Anders—4 Martin, Son of  
 Ephraim Webster of Farmington—17. Harriot, Daughter of Ebenezer  
 Reed—30 Henry Son of Thomas W. Kellogg.  
 May 7. John Son of Benajah Pain.  
 June 4. Mira daughter of Talcott Flint—25. Harlen son of Nath<sup>l</sup> Hurl-  
 burt.  
 July 2 Sarah daughter of Sam<sup>l</sup> Talcott—2 Harriot daughter of Rof-  
 well Smith—2 Almira daughter of Thadd<sup>s</sup> Fitch—2 Rachel daughter  
 of Alex<sup>dr</sup> Kinney Jr.  
 Aug<sup>t</sup> 20. Lawrin a child of Luke Loomis—20. Warren Son of Converse  
 Fitch—23 Rebecca daughter of Oliver Hunt.  
 Sep<sup>t</sup> 10. Royal Son of Jacob Talcott—10. James Son of James Lyman  
 Jn<sup>r</sup>.  
 Decem<sup>br</sup> 17. Joel Son of Phinehas Talcott.

## 1798.

- Jan<sup>r</sup> 7. Filenda, daughter of Elnathan Grant—14. Bela Son of Daniel  
 Talcott.  
 Feb. 4. Harriot daughter of Rofwell Paine.

- Ap<sup>l</sup> 29. Ephraim Son of Ephraim Ladd—29. Almira daughter of Elij<sup>h</sup> Tucker Jr.—29. Mary daughter of Eben<sup>r</sup> Hunt.  
 May 27. Hiram Son of Jacob Strong—27. Polly daughter of James Lyman Ju<sup>r</sup>.  
 June 10. Eunice daughter of Joshua Pearl.  
 July 22. Alden Son of Caleb Talcott J<sup>n</sup>—29. Amanda, daughter of Timothy Stedman.  
 Aug<sup>t</sup> 12. Eunice daughter of Eleazer M<sup>c</sup>cray.  
 Sep<sup>t</sup> 9. Mira daughter of Sam<sup>l</sup> Anders—16. Leverett, son of Leverett Millard.  
 Oct<sup>t</sup> 21. Eli, son of Thaddeus Fitch.  
 Nov<sup>r</sup> 4. Olive daughter of David Smith Ju<sup>r</sup>—4. Mela daughter of Alvan Talcott, Julia daughter of Alvan Baker—11. Eunice daughter of David King.

Anno Dom<sup>i</sup> 1799

- Jany 27. William Son of Hab Wyles—27. Sally Daughter of Leverett Biffel.  
 Feb 24. Betsey Daughter of John Olcott—24. Eunice Wells, Daughter of George Hall.  
 March 3. Herod, son of Eli Hammond—10. Anna Daughter of Jacob Talcott—17. Ralph son of Talcott Flint—17. Alden Son of Elijah Skinner Jun<sup>r</sup>.  
 May 5. Betsey daughter of Dan<sup>l</sup> Talcott—12. Molly daughter of Oliver Thrall—12. Abel, son of Abel Driggs.  
 June 2. Juliana daughter of Samuel Talcott—2. Hezekiah Son of Lemuel King—2. Fanna daughter of Converse Fitch—16. Joseph, Mira & Ebenezer, children of Joseph King—16 Betsey, daughter of John Pearl.  
 Sept<sup>r</sup> 15. Francis son of Nathan Chapman—22. Electa daughter of Eben<sup>r</sup> Webster—29. Mabel daughter of Rufwell Smith.  
 Oct. 27. John, Son of Ebenezer Hunt.  
 Nov<sup>br</sup> 10. Rachel, daughter of Alex<sup>dr</sup> Kinney Jr—17. Charles, Son of Rufwell Pain—24. Mary M<sup>c</sup>Lean daughter of Allen Brunfon.  
 Decem<sup>br</sup> 8. Lucius, Son of Doc<sup>t</sup> Scot<sup>y</sup> Hinckly.

## January, 1800.

- Jan<sup>r</sup> 11 Sarah daughter of Benajah Paine.  
 Ap<sup>l</sup> 20 Julia daughter of Henry Waldo—27. Willard Son of Elijah Tucker Ju<sup>r</sup>—27. Anna daughter of John Pearl.  
 May 11. George son of Reuben Sage—25 Allyne Son of Phineas Talcott—25 Fluba daughter of Joel Rockwell.  
 Aug<sup>t</sup> 3. Eber, Son of Reuben Carpenter—24. Lucy Keep, daughter of Leonard Rogers.  
 Sep<sup>t</sup> 2. a Son of Ichabod Perry—7. Warren, a Son of David Smith Jun<sup>r</sup>. —7 Hubbard and Hudfon, Twin Sons of Tho<sup>s</sup> W. Kellogg.  
 Oct<sup>r</sup> 12 Harry & Rachel, son & daughter of Zenas Carpenter—16 Isaac, Malvin, Lydia, sons & daughter of Isaac Brunfon—19. Nelson son of Reuben Skinner—26 Chester, Anna, son and daughter of Ashur Isham.  
 Nov<sup>br</sup> 9. Harry son of Jacob Strong—30. Joel son of Joel Thrall.

## A.D. 1801.

- Feb 22 Rinda daughter of Alvin Baker.  
 March 8 Ariel Son of Talcott Flint.  
 April 12. Afahel Son of Afahel Cady—19 John, Son of Samuel Anders.

- May 10. Willis Son of Daniel Root—17. Sarah daughter of Hab Wyles.  
—17. Nelson son of Oliver Thrall—24. Harriot daughter of Eli Ham-  
mond—31. Betsey daughter of Thaddeus Fitch—31. Wealthy daughter  
of Ezekiel Webster—31 Willis son of Joel Thrall.  
July 26 Otis Son of Francis McLean.  
• Aug<sup>t</sup> 2. Allen Son of Elijah Hammond—23. Alpheus Anders, adult.  
—30 Abial Grant, son of Converse Fitch—30 Lucinda, daughter of  
Alpheus Anders.  
Sept<sup>r</sup> 6. Patty daughter of Samuel Talcott—20 Urfula daughter of  
Ebenezer Hunt.  
Nov 8 Julia daughter of Lemuel King.

A. Dom<sup>i</sup> 1802.

- Feb 14 Minerva daughter of George Hall.  
March 5 Dilla Cady adult.  
April 4. Warren & Betsey Son & daugh<sup>r</sup> of Warren Kinney—25. Polly  
daughter of Rufwell Smith—2. Lodicea daughter of John M. Pearl.  
June 20 Mary daughter of Elijah Skinner Jun<sup>r</sup>.  
Aug<sup>t</sup> 22 Juliana, Daughter of Rufwell Paine—22. Tryphena Eaffon,  
daughter Asher Isham—22 Lucinda, daughter of Allen Brunfon—22  
David Ladd, son of Joel Rockwell.  
Octob<sup>r</sup> 1 Clement son of Phinehas Talcott—2 Lewis Terrel Son of Reub<sup>a</sup>  
Skinner—24. Hiram, son of Elijah Tucker Jun<sup>r</sup>.  
Nov<sup>br</sup> 7. George Washington Son of Bela Barber—7 Julius Son of Henry  
Waldo—7 Minerva daughter of Talcott Flint—7 Betsey daughter of  
Samuel Anders—22 Lora daughter of Francis McLean—28 Ruggles  
son of Simon King.

A. Dom<sup>i</sup> 1803.

- Jan<sup>y</sup> 2 Harriot daught of Afahel Cady.  
April 24 Eunice daughter of Doct<sup>r</sup> S. Hinckly.  
May 22 Starling son of Eraftus McKinney—29 Sophian daughter of Eli  
Hammond.  
June 12. Sanford son of Thaddeus Fitch—12. Alpheus Cone, son of  
Alpheus Anders.  
Sep<sup>t</sup> 4. Sally daughter of Joel Thrall.  
Decem<sup>br</sup> 8. Harry, Pearl, Charles, Bela, & Olive, Sons & Daughter of  
Lemuel Abbot.

A. Dom<sup>i</sup> 1804.

- April 29. Belinda, daughter of Phinehas Talcott.  
May 13. Sylvester son of Ebenezer Hunt—20 Elihu son of Dea<sup>n</sup> Sam<sup>i</sup>  
Talcott.  
June 17. Hannah Percivil daughter of Benj. Talcott J<sup>r</sup>—17. Harriot,  
daughter of Alvan Baker.  
Aug<sup>t</sup> 19. Elifabeth Lyman, daughter of Jacob Talcott.  
Sep<sup>t</sup> 23. David Talcott Son of David Smith Jn<sup>r</sup>—23. Alvan Son of Alvan  
Talcott.  
Oct<sup>r</sup> 7. Benajah Son of Benajah Paine—14. Warren, son of Elijah Skin-  
ner Jn<sup>r</sup>—16. Asher, son of Asher Isham—21. Francis, son of Francis  
McLean—28. Rufwell son of Rufwell Smith.  
Nov<sup>br</sup> 18. Clark, son of Oliver Thrall—25. Bathsheba Williams, daugh-  
ter of Dan<sup>i</sup> Talcott.

Anno Dom<sup>i</sup> 1805.

- Jan<sup>y</sup> 20 Sheldon, son of Ebenezer Kellogg Ju<sup>r</sup>

March 30, Almon son of Samuel Cooley.  
 April 28, Sophrona, daughter of Asahel Cady.  
 June 16, Dalford, son of Elijah Tucker Junr.  
 July 28, Horace son of Thaddeus Fitch.  
 Aug<sup>t</sup> 11, Lucella daughter of Alpheus Anders—18. Job Talcott, son of Reuben Carpenter—25. Eraftus son of Eraftus M<sup>c</sup>Kinney—25. Candace daughter of Warren M<sup>c</sup>Kinney.  
 Sep<sup>t</sup> 22, Anna daughter of Lemuel King.  
 Oct<sup>r</sup> 13, Lemuel, son of Lemuel Abbot—20. Alden, son of Hope Tucker.—20 John, son of John Chapman.

Anno Dom<sup>i</sup> 1806.

May 4, Ebenezer Smith, son of Eben<sup>r</sup> Hunt—20. Roxy daughter of Hab Wylles—25. Rofannah, daughter of Afh<sup>r</sup> Isham.  
 June 29, Clarissa Corning, Adult.  
 July 14, Fila, daughter of Joel Thrall.  
 Aug<sup>t</sup> 3, Emela daughter of Jon<sup>t</sup> S. Tucker.  
 Sept<sup>r</sup> 31, Filenda daughter of Sam<sup>i</sup> Talcott.  
 Oct<sup>r</sup> 19, Reuben, son of Abraham Wheaton—19 Mary, daughter of Francis M<sup>c</sup>Lean.  
 Nov. 9, Rachel Howard, daughter of Alvan Talcott—23 Sally daughter of Alpheus Chapman  
 Decem<sup>br</sup> 29, William Lyman, son of Darius Hunt.

Anno Dom<sup>i</sup> 1807.

January 11, Levi Wyllys, son of Timothy Stedman.  
 Feb<sup>r</sup> 22, Elifabeth daughter of Doct<sup>r</sup> Hinkley.  
 May 31, Eunice daughter of Phin<sup>e</sup> Talcott Esq<sup>r</sup>—31 Roxy daughter of Hope Tucker.  
 June 21, Horace Reed son of Warham Grant.  
 July 12, Jerufha daughter of Darius Hunt—12. Hannah, daughter of Darius Hunt.

[To be continued.]

## GENEALOGICAL GLEANINGS AMONG THE ENGLISH ARCHIVES.

Communicated by J. HENRY LEA, Esq.

[Continued from Vol. 58, page 400.]

Will of ANTHONY GOSNOLD of Bury St. Edmunds, gent. Dated 2 April, 1639. I desire to be buried in the Chancell of the psh Church of Cowlinge soe nere unto the body & corpes of my most intirely loving and dearly beloved wife (there now lyeing interred) as with conveniency possibly mai bee. Whereas by a certain Indenture bearing date 13 March, 14 Charles, between me on the one part Joshua Waad of Chevington gent Roger Segrodt of Bury gent and Robert Underwood of Chevington clk on the other part I have granted unto the said Waad and Segrodt their heirs and assigns all that messuage called Winters and a messuage adjoining sometime Baker's with the lands etc. thereto belonging situate in Cowling,

Suffolk, late in the tenure of Thomas Finche and Margaret Halles widow containing 54 acres,—also all and every the parts of me the said Anthony Gosnold in those messuages called Hildershams and thentofore known by the name of Sibbils and Boyeses with all appertnecs thereto belonging containing one hundred and three score acres and sometime in the occupation of Henry Lovitt, Edward Gibson, Thomas Webb and John Wright lying in Cowling aforesaid,—also my part or purparts in 3 pcs of land in Cowling containing 4 acres purchased by Roger Heigham Esq., of one Charles Worlich the elder of Thetford gent,—also the messuage where in I now dwell and wherein William Stanhope esquire did lately inhabit (being freehold) in Bury St. Edmunds in a certain street called the High Street alias Northgate Street between the messuage of Eustace Darcy esquire (now of John Bright gent) and the messuages of Robert Brown and Robert Barrett,—and also all my other messuages, etc, being freehold and charter lands in Cowling and Bury;—to the said Joshua Waad and Roger Segrodt their heirs and assigns to the use of such persons as by me shall be nominated,—now I do by this my last will declare that all the said lands from and immediately after my decease shall be and remain and that the said Waad and Segrodt shall be thereof seised to the sole use of the said Roger Segrodt and to his heirs male the said Roger accepting the same (as well he may) in discharge of the sum of £250 for payment thereof (after the death of Anne Higham widow) he hath my obligacon. To the said Roger Segrodt one customary meadow in Bury purchased of William Stanhope,—also the yearly rent charge of £15 by me lately purchased, (during the life of Anne Higham widow) of one Arnold Segrodt gent,—also another rent charge of £15 out of the capital messuage called Branches for the term of one hundred years if the aforesaid Anne Higham shall soe long live. To my brother in law Joshua Waad and Margaret his wife my copyhold lands in Great Horningsherth bought of Thomas Scott for their lives with remainder to Roger Segrodt and heirs. To Edmund Gosnold my natural brother £100 soe as he come in his owne pson & clayme the same. To Arnold Segrodt gent brother to Roger £100. To the poor of Northgate Street, High Street, and in the Almes Howse of Brick nere unto the end of Mr. Castleton his orchard £5 regard to be had of the most aged lame sick weake, & impotent & especially such as are godly and religious people & are diligent in goeing to church. They which have leas to have sixpence. My cosen John Blemell preacher of the word of God in the psh of St. James wherein I live £5 and to his son my godson fourtie shillings. Anne Woodward my god daughter twentie shillings, and Avis Willan my wives kinswoman & now my servant £10. The rest and residue of my goods and estate I leave to Roger Segrodt to his own sole use forever which Roger Segrodt I doe hereby make sole executor of this my will. My mortgages on the lands of George Hible of Hartest to be released unto him on conditions. And nowe in the last place of this my will I thought good to make this declaracon of the reason moveing me in giveing (in a maner all) my poore estate to the aforesaid Roger Segrodt, haveing some of mine owne kindred & name though remote: Hee is naturall Brother to my deare & loveing wife deceased and one whom shee dearly loved. To them who well knew her & what maner of a wife shee was to me that is sufficient. To them that did not so well know her I doe thinke myself (who best knew her) in a maner bound to make this much of her knowne, videlt, etc. Witn: James Cobbe, Robert Browne, Anth Adams, Wm Maninge.

**CODICIL**, dated 11 Nov. 1639. My loving brother Edmund Gosnold gent £200 more. Brother Joshua Wade and Margaret his wife to them and their heirs the lands before bequeathed for life. My cosen Edward Balles of Cowlinge gent sixe printed bookes to be chosen by him out of all my bookes except my law bookes. Joshua Wade to be one of my executors. Legacies to servants. Witn: John Bright, William Munings. Proved with Codicil, 13 Dec. 1639, by Roger Segrodt and Joshua Wade. Arch. Sudbury, 1639-42, fol. 96.

With this interesting will, evidently that of the Anthony Gosnold on whose will I have already printed legal opinion, I will close these somewhat lengthy notes upon this family. I cannot do so, however, without expressing my cordial appreciation of the kindness of the many friends who have aided me in the extensive researches which I have made. In particular, I would acknowledge the courtesy of John Desborough Walford-Gosnold,\* Esq., of Bentley in Suffolk, the present worthy representative of the family in that county, to whom I am indebted for permission to copy a very fine manuscript pedigree of his family, which has been of the greatest assistance in my work, being much more full of detail than the published pedigrees in the Visitations. I must also express my gratitude to my esteemed friend and correspondent, Mrs. M. B. Hutchinson of Ipswich, who has been tireless in chasing down obscure names and cross references in my behalf. To my friend Mr. Oswald Barron, of the Temple, London, I am also indebted for some valuable aid in the Prerogative Wills, including the sketch of the arms from the will of Robert Gosnold of Otley in 1573, with which this essay opened.

**Will (and Inventory) of ELIZABETH ASPINWALL** of the city of Chester, Widow. Dated 25 October 1679. Hannah Harvey sister. Richard Dyason Brother in Law and Sarah his wife. Martha Harvey sister. Samuel Aspinwall Brother in Law. Hannah Aspinwall Sister in Law. John Hough who married Elizabeth my husband's sister. Friend Jonathan Goldson. Father Hugh Harvey and Mary his Wife. Gave and bequeathed all the rest of her estate both in the Minories in London and elsewhere unto her loving Father Hugh Harvey and Jonathan Goldson both of Chester upon trust. Three daughters Elizabeth, Hannah, and Abigail. Executors: Hugh Harvey and Jonathan Goldson. Witn: Nathan Bradburn, Richard Stevenson, the mark of Jane Wildblood and John Rock. Will proved 1 April, 1680. Power of granting Probate reserved to Jonathan Goldson. Consistory Court Chester Files.

William Aspenwall, Recorder of the Suffolk County, Mass., Court, and author of the well-known Notarial Records recently published by the Municipality of Boston, was of Chester in 1662, and probably died there. The above will, if not that of his widow, whose name was Elizabeth, must have been of some member of his family, and may prove useful in locating them. It is to be regretted that the abstract, being taken for me by an inexperienced searcher, did not include the important inventory which might have settled the whole question. On my next visit to Chester, I shall look into the matter, and hope to have more to say regarding it.

[To be continued.]

\* Descended from Robert Gosnold of Otley, who died in 1605, the elder brother of Anthony of Grundisborough.

## PROCEEDINGS OF THE NEW-ENGLAND HISTORIC GENEALOGICAL SOCIETY.

By GEO. A. GORDON, A.M., Recording Secretary.

*Boston, Massachusetts, 5 October, 1904.* The New-England Historic Genealogical Society held a stated meeting in Marshall P. Wilder hall, 18 Somerset street, at half past two o'clock this afternoon, the President, Hon. James Phinney Baxter, Litt.D., in the chair.

The minutes of the meeting on 4 May were read and approved as records.

Capt. R. G. F. Candage, of Brookline, was then introduced. He read a paper on *Rev. Jonathan Fisher, A.B. Harv., Pastor of the Blue Hill (Me.) Congregational Church from 1796 to 1837*, replete with personal anecdotes and mention of the salient points in the reverend gentleman's beneficent career.

A vote of thanks was passed, and a copy of the paper solicited for preservation in the Society's files.

The executive departments, severally, presented reports, which were received, read, accepted and ordered on file.

Ten new members were elected by unanimous ballot.

The special committee charged with the duty of preparing a suitable permanent recognition of the services of Mr. Torrey, late Treasurer, reported that they had secured a portrait of that gentleman, which they exhibited to the meeting, whereupon it was

Voted, That the report be accepted and the portrait of Benjamin Barstow Torrey, from the brush of Walter Gilman Page, be accepted and hung in the Society's building.

A communication from the Cape Cod Pilgrim Memorial Association was referred to a special committee, viz: F. Aphorp Foster, Benjamin B. Torrey, and Edmund D. Barbour.

The meeting then dissolved.

*2 November.* The President called a stated meeting to order this afternoon, at the usual time and place.

After the reading and approval of the record, the President ordered the polls to be opened for the election of a Committee on Nominations, in accordance with the requirements of Article 8, Chapter IV, of the By-Laws. He then introduced Arthur Gilman, A.M., of Cambridge, who read a most interesting monograph on *The Louisburg Siege of 1745*, showing the origin and remarkable success of that hazardous and politically inconsequential enterprise.

The reports of the executive officers were accepted, and ordered on file.

Twenty-eight new members were unanimously elected.

The tellers reported the election, for Committee on Nominations, of Albert A. Folsom, of Brookline, Francis H. Fuller, of Boston, Arthur G. Loring, of Woburn, John J. Loud, of Weymouth, and Edward H. Whorf, of Roxbury, who were accepted by vote of the meeting.

No further business being considered, the President ordered the meeting dissolved.

## NOTES AND QUERIES.

### NOTES.

A DORCHESTER PETITION.—In my note, *ante*, vol. 58, page 404, the name Alice Tilly, wife of William Tilly, was printed *Kibby*. I desire to correct the error.

WILLIAM BLAKE TRASK.

Dorchester, Mass.

DESCENDANTS OF HENRY SHERBURNE (*ante*, vol. 58, page 233).—Hon. John<sup>a</sup> Sherburn (10) had a son [v.] *Henry*,<sup>b</sup> who was omitted in the genealogy I contributed to the REGISTER. *Henry*<sup>b</sup> married, Dec. 30, 1779, Mary, daughter of Hon. Simon Frost of Boston, by whom there was no issue (see REGISTER, vol. 10, p. 46).

EDWARD R. SHERBURNE.

HILL.—In the article on "The Descendants of John Hill," *ante*, vol. 58, page 245, the statement is made that Jonathan<sup>3</sup> Hill (Ebenezer,<sup>4</sup> 38) "m. int. recorded in Braintree, Apr. 30, 1777, to Anna, b. Aug. 8, 1748, dau. of John and Anna Wild, of Braintree." This is not true. Anna Wild, b. Aug. 8, 1748, d. Dec. 18, 1835, m. int. Aug. 30, 1766, to John Holbrook. She was dau. of John and Anna (Thayer) Wild. The Anna Wild who married Jonathan Hill was b. Aug. 17, 1753, dau. of William and Deborah (Allen) Wild. (See Vinton Memorial, page 339; S. A. Bates in *Braintree Observer*, 1880; Church Members in *Braintree Observer*, Apr. 29, 1893.)  
EDWARD EVARTS JACKSON.  
*Braintree, Mass.*

BLATCHLEY.—In the pedigree of the late Nathan G. Pond, the wife of Thomas<sup>1</sup> Blatchley (or Blachley), *REGISTER*, *ante*, vol. 58, page 357, is given as Susannah Ball.  
MRS. NATHAN G. POND.  
*Milford, Conn.*

CUNNINGHAM.—In the *REGISTER*, *ante*, vol. 55, page 424, Capt. Joseph<sup>4</sup> Cunningham (17) married first, 1 Feb., 1774, Mary Nicholson (not Nickerson). She was baptized at Marblehead, 22 July, 1750, the daughter of Samuel and Lydia (Potter) Nicholson (see Vital Records of Marblehead, pub. 1903). Capt. Cunningham married second, 15 July, 1786, Mary, daughter of Jonathan Dakin and widow of Abraham Bartlett. She was born 6 Jan., 1742; in 1794 lived, a widow, on the north side of Hanover St., between Union and Marshall Sts., in Boston; and died 22 Oct., 1811, aged 69. Capt. Cunningham's daughter Polly, a child by his first wife, married, 28 Apr., 1798, Antony Dumesnil, the watchmaker, and removed about 1805 to Lexington, Ky.

Lydia (Potter) Nicholson, the mother of Capt. Cunningham's first wife, married second, 9 Nov., 1763, Dea. Samuel Holland, of the New North Church, who died 17 Aug., 1798, aged 98, and was buried on Copp's Hill; and she died in Marblehead, 2 Nov., 1801, aged 91.  
JOHN R. KEMBLE.

47 West 9th St., New York City.

GAMAGE (*ante*, vol. 58, page 406).—In the article on "The Weaver Family," *REGISTER*, vol. 47, page 56, there is an omission of text on line 46. It should read, after the words Elizabeth Ash, "who died May 11, 1811, æ 42; his second wife was Mary (Stanton) Wilkins," etc.

Dr. John Gamage married his first wife, Elizabeth Ash, Mar. 5, 1789; she was probably a daughter of Thomas Ash and his wife Elizabeth Stanton, who were married in the Presbyterian Church, July 23, 1763.

Dr. Gamage came to the city of New York soon after the Revolution, and was for many years located at No. 20 John St. Here also in 1810 was Gilbert A. Gamage, merchant, who was later in partnership with Amory Gamage, in Pearl St. Grant Thorburn ("Laurie Todd"), the literary seedsman and florist, was in No. 20 John St. at one time.  
ISAAC J. GREENWOOD.

271 West End Ave., New York City.

RAWSON.—In the "Descendants of Secretary Rawson," in the *REGISTER*, *ante*, vol. 3, page 303, mistakes have been made in the birth dates of Thomas<sup>4</sup> and Mary,<sup>4</sup> children of Wilson<sup>3</sup> Rawson (Rev. Grindall,<sup>3</sup> Edward<sup>1</sup>). According to transcripts of the Mendon, Mass., records obtained from the Town Clerk, Thomas<sup>4</sup> was born 27 Sept., 1714 (not "May 2, 1733"), and Mary<sup>4</sup> was born 22 May (not "May 12"), 1717. In other respects, the birth dates of the children of Wilson<sup>3</sup> Rawson, in the *REGISTER*, correspond with Mendon records. Crane's "Revised Memoir of Edward Rawson and his Descendants" (1875), pages 17-18, is entirely wrong in giving Wilson<sup>3</sup> Rawson a son "John, b. Jan. 23, 1727," and omitting the son Thomas. This John mentioned by Crane appears in Mendon records: "John Rawson, the son of William Rawson and Margaret his wife, was born 23 Jan., 1737-8." That Thomas<sup>4</sup> Rawson, born 27 Sept., 1714, who married Anne Waldron, was son of Wilson<sup>3</sup> is shown by the record of his guardianship, given below.

Wilson<sup>3</sup> Rawson died 1 Dec., 1726, and on 4 Jan., 1726-7, administration of his estate was granted to the widow Margaret (Suffolk Co. Probate, 5368). In



the account she rendered 8 Aug., 1727, is an item: "To Necessary Household Implem<sup>ts</sup>: set off to the widow for the Comfortable Support of her Self & seven small Children." The daughter *Mary*,<sup>4</sup> born 22 May, 1717, died the 22 of June, following. On 18 Aug., 1729, guardians were appointed for six of the seven children, viz.: Ebenezer Read, of Uxbridge, for *Wilson*, aged about 16 yrs., *Grindall*, aged about 10 yrs., and *Edward*, aged about 8 yrs; and Edmund Rawson, of Uxbridge, for *Priscilla*, aged about 14 yrs., *Stephen*, aged about 6 yrs., and *Paul*, aged about 4 years. (Suffolk Co. Probate, 5818-5823.) On 16 Feb., 1730-1, at "Bristol, County of Bristol in the Province of Massachusetts Bay," Benjamin Raynolds was appointed guardian to *Thomas*, son of *Wilson Rawson* "of Uxbridge," a minor above the age of 14 yrs.—thus accounting for the seventh child.

The *Thomas Rawson*, born 2 May, 1733, is entered in Mendon records as "son of *William* and *Margaret*"; and could not be he who "married 1st, *Anna Waldron*, about 1737" (REGISTER, ante, vol. 3, page 311).

361 Russell Ave., Cleveland, Ohio.

ELIZABETH CLIFFORD NEFF.

A DORCHESTER SUBSCRIPTION LIST.—The following is a list of names, copied from an original paper bearing date of 1675, of those who contributed to the purchase of a bell for the First Church in Dorchester, Mass., with the several amounts given, or to be given, for that purpose.

"the nams with the somes of thos that do contreat towards the bell.

widdow gornell	0-1-6	Isack humphary	0.1.0
Richard bacor	0-5-0	William sumner	0.3.6
goodman hauen	0-1-0	Anthony handcock	0.5.0
Richard leeds	0-3-0	Obadiah swift	0.2.0
amiell weecks sen	0-4-0	Rich. euins prom.	0.0.9
amiell weeks iunr	0-0-3	mathias euins pro	0.0.9
Widdow batten	0-0-6	lifton Capin	0.3.6
william triscot	0-2-0	nathan bradly promis	0.1.0
william pond	0-2-0	nicoles larauc	
Isacke Joanes p'mis	0-4-0	John wals prs	0.1.0
Thomas modslly	0-1-0	Thomas Lake	0.0.6
John capin promiset	0-1-6	henary garenssey prome	0.0
nicoles bolten	0-2-0	John bacor	0.2.0
John sandars promis	0-1-0	widdow Jons	0.2-0
steucin hoppin promis	0.1.0	hannah Joans	0.1-0
Israell mead promis	0.1.0	Jams foster	0.2.0
goody long	0.1.6	elisha foster	0.2.0
Obadiah haws	0.1.2	ebineser williams	0.1.0
elleasor haws	0.0.9	m <sup>r</sup> inather pro	0.2.0
John bird promis	0.2.6	John withington	0.1.6
Jams bird	0.1.6	Josher hensha	0.2.0
hopstill humphary	0.1.0	franes ball	
widow swift	0.1.6	sary wiswall	0.3.0
nathaniell holms	0.1.0	Joseph birch	
widdow blackman promis	0.1.0	m <sup>r</sup> beall	0.4.0
Jacob Huens pmiss	0.2.6	william weecks	
Tho Andrewes pmiss	0.1.6	neahmiah Clap	0.1.0
cons <sup>d</sup> r Atherton pmiss	0.1.0	nathaniell Clap pro	0.2.0
John weecks promis	0.0.6	Joseph holms	
nicoles Clap pro.	0.3.0	hopstill Clap	0.1.0
widdow clap		desire Clap	0.1.0
John memory promise	0.2.0	nicolas Lawrence	0.1.0
Thomas bird promise	0.2.0	Samuel Clap	0.2.0
Eldar humphary	0.2.6	James Blake	0.2.6"

The paper is endorsed:

"Rect. of deackon James Blake of y<sup>e</sup> money w<sup>ch</sup> himself & Srg<sup>nt</sup> Clap Collected of seanerall p'sons towards y<sup>e</sup> payment for y<sup>e</sup> bell p'cuered for y<sup>e</sup> Towns vs y<sup>e</sup> sume of fower pounds six shillings & ten pence this 15<sup>th</sup> day of Decem. 1675 by me

Jn<sup>o</sup> Capen sent<sup>r</sup>."

Dorchester, Mass.

WILLIAM BLAKE TRASK.

**NORTH BERWICK, ME., GRAVESTONES.**—The following inscriptions are from stones in an old family burial lot, in North Berwick, Me., which I copied recently.

Mark Nowell was a grandson of Capt. Peter Nowel of York, Me., and was my great-grandfather. He was a soldier and sailor in the Revolution, and a Revolutionary pensioner. His wife was Betsey Parker, and belonged to a branch of that family which I have not been able to identify.

Mrs. Eunice Nowell was a sister of Mark.

In memory of Mr. Mark Nowell, | who died April 7, 1836. | ae 73 yr. 3mo 12d.

In memory of Mrs. Betsey wife | of Mark Nowell who died | Dec. 8, 1834 | ae 68 yr. 4 mo. 22 d.

In memory of Oliver Nowell | son of Silas and Nancy Nowell | who died Nov. 14, 1733 | ae 3 yrs.

In memory of Samuel Nowell | son of Mark and Betsey Nowell | who died May 11-1800 | ae 2 mo. 17 da.

In memory of Mrs. Eunice Nowell | wife of Mr. Francis Snow | who died Mch 18, 18[broken].

In memory of Elbrige G. Parker | who died Dec. 5, 1816 | ae 4 yr. 11 mo.

In memory of Benj<sup>a</sup> Parker | who died Mch. 22, 1822 | ae 50 yr. 2 mo. 27 d.

In memory of Emily C. Parker | who died July 22, 1820 | ae 11 yr. 1 mo.

The last two Parker stones are almost in the road, and in a short time will be entirely obliterated.

H. C. VARNEY.

743 Iglebart St., St. Paul, Minn.

**PACKARD-SMITH.**—Mitchell, in his History of Bridgewater, says of Nathaniel<sup>3</sup> Packard (*Samuel*<sup>1</sup>) that he married, probably, a daughter of John Kingman. Kingman's History of North Bridgewater and the "Genealogy of Samuel Packard," 1871, repeat this statement as a fact.

The settlement of the estate of John Kingman, made Mar. 13, 1690-1, names the eldest son [John], second son, Henry, third son, Samuel, and "three daughters." These were Elizabeth, who married, Jan. 1, 1696, Thomas Mitchell, Deliverance, who married Jacob Mitchell, the same date, and Susanna, who married Dec. 6, 1699, Chilton Latham. The "three daughters" are therefore accounted for.

Below are proofs that Nathaniel Packard's wife was daughter of John Smith of Taunton:

"In Taunton January the twenty first in the year sixteen hundred ninety and five or fix then I the subseriber Received of Thomas Leonard Excecutor to the Estate of my ffather in law John Smith deceased an Iron pot & pot hooks and a brafs Kettle and a tramill all to the vallue of twenty four fhillings towards my wives due out of said deceaseds Estate as witnefs my hand the day and year above written.

y<sup>e</sup> Marke of

NNATANIE<sup>11</sup> T PACKARD "

(*Thomas Leonard Papers*, now in the possession of Charles E. Goodspeed.)

John Smith of Taunton, eldest surviving son of John Smith, late of Taunton, conveys to Nathaniel and Lydia Packard of Bridgewater, heirs to the estate of John Smith, father of said Lydia, one half a share in Taunton North Purchase, which is one half a right which originally belonged to John Smith deceased. Dated Mar. 9, 1702. (Bristol Co. Deeds, vol. 4, p. 143.)

John Smith was son of Henry<sup>1</sup> Smith of Dedham. He married (1) Lydia, daughter of Phillip Elliot of Roxbury. They lived at Dedham, Medfield and Taunton. Roxbury Church Records mention her dismissal from Roxbury to the church at Taunton, in 1666. Their children were:

Elizabeth, b. Dedham, Oct. 18, 1658.

Lydia, b. Dedham, Apr. 10, 1660.

Elizabeth, b. Taunton, Sept. 7, 1663.

Henry, b. Taunton, May 27, 1666; d. Medfield, Aug. 30, 1673.

\* The Genealogical Advertiser, vol. 2, p. 60.

Lydia, the mother, having died July 21, 1672, at Taunton, John Smith married (2) Nov. 15, 1672, Jael Packard (*Samuel*<sup>1</sup>), and had, b. at Taunton:

Deborah, b. Mar. 7, 1676.

Hannah, b. Mar. 22, 1678.

John, b. Dec. 6, 1680.

John Smith, the father, made his will June 5, 1690, which was proved Jan. 12, 1691-2,\* in which he named his son John, under 21, son Seth (probably younger than John, as the latter received a larger share of his father's estate), his wife's son Nicholas Jones and "four daughters." He appointed his brother Samuel Smith of Medfield (who died Oct. 25, 1691), and Capt. Thomas Leonard of Taunton, his executors.

ORCUTT-SMITH.—Mitchell's History of Bridgewater makes the statement that William<sup>2</sup> Orcutt (*William*<sup>1</sup>) married Jane, daughter of John Washburn, and died 1739, aged 75. Be that as it may, the wife of William<sup>2</sup> Orcutt, in 1702, was Hannah, daughter of John Smith of Taunton, and probably the marriage recorded in Bridgewater of "William Urrohart" and Hannah Smith, Sept. 21, 1698,† is that of this couple.

John Smith of Taunton, eldest surviving son of John Smith late of Taunton, conveys to William and Hannah Aucott of Bridgewater, heirs to the estate of John Smith, father of said Hannah, one half a share in Taunton North Purchase, which is one half of a right which originally belonged to John Smith deceased. Dated Mar. 9, 1702. (Bristol Co. Deeds, vol. 4, p. 144.) According to "Bridgewater Epitaphs," William Orcutt died Apr. 10, 1739, in his 75th year, and Hannah, his widow, died Oct. 7, 1751, in her 72d year. In this connection, it is noticed that John Washburn, in his will dated Oct. 30, 1686, named his daughter Jane, but does not give her surname; but in the will of her brother, Benjamin, dated July 28, 1690,‡ she is called Jane Washburn, being then unmarried. Of the two other daughters of John Smith, Deborah married, Apr. 17, 1699, Joseph Benson of Rochester, and possibly Elizabeth is the one of that name who married, Oct. 16, 1693, Miles Gorden, whose name also occurs as Garden, Jordan and Jurden.

The abstracts from Bristol Co. Deeds were supplied by Miss Virginia Hall of Cambridge, Mass.

LUCY HALL GREENLAW.

Sudbury, Mass.

GORHAM.—It having recently been stated in print that John<sup>2</sup> Gorham (*ante*, vol. 52, page 358), son of Capt. John<sup>1</sup> and Desire (Howland) Gorham, acquired his title of Lieutenant-Colonel in the Militia, the writer desires to show that he was commissioned Lieutenant-Colonel of the regular forces, by Colonel Benjamin Church, in March 1703-4. According to a letter of instructions written by Lieutenant-Governor Stoughton, dated Boston, Aug. 12, 1696, Captain John<sup>2</sup> Gorham was second in command under the then Major Benjamin Church in the expedition against the French and Indians, in that year. This is shown in the History of the Indian Wars, by Thomas Church, with Notes and an Appendix by Samuel G. Drake (second edition, 1839), page 219. We find on pages 250 and 252 of this History that Benjamin Church, who had received his own commission as Colonel from Governor Dudley, March 18, 1703-4, at once issued commissions to the officers of his regiment, giving that of Lieutenant-Colonel to John<sup>2</sup> Gorham. On page 281 we find the names of all of the Field Officers and Captains, under date of July 4, 1704.

Since the writer's notes were published in the REGISTER, *ante*, vol. 50, pages 32-34, the names of the officers and men who took part in the capture of Louisbourg have been published in the Massachusetts Historical Society's Collections, Sixth Series, Vol. X., *Pepperrell Papers*, Appendix, page 506. The officers of the Seventh Mass. Regiment were in part: Shubael<sup>3</sup> Gorham, Esq., Colonel and Captain, 1st Company, commissioned Feb. 20, 1744; and John<sup>4</sup> Gorham, Esq., Lieut.-Colonel and Captain, 2d Company, commissioned Feb. 20, 1744. These records show that when "Captain" John<sup>4</sup> Gorham wrote his letter under date of May 7, 1745, to Sir William Pepperrell, he held the commission of Lieutenant-Colonel of the Seventh Mass. Regiment. Upon the death

\* The Genealogical Advertiser, vol. 4, pp. 124-5.

† The Mayflower Descendant, vol. 2, p. 146.

‡ The Genealogical Advertiser, vol. 2, pp. 25, 61.

of his father, Colonel Shubael<sup>3</sup> Gorham (Feb. 20, 1745-6), he was given the commission of Colonel of his father's regiment. (Usher Parsons's *Life of Pepperrell*, pages 238-240.)

Dr. Samuel A. Green, of the Massachusetts Historical Society, has kindly called my attention to an interesting point, as follows: "See *Paige's History of Cambridge* (p. 567), near the bottom of the page, for an instance of a Major-general being a Captain at the same time. It was the case of Samuel Green, though he was no kinsman of mine."

FRANK W. SPRAGUE.

Brookline, Mass.

**BUSHNELL.**—In "Descendants of Francis Bushnell," REGISTER, vol. 53, page 209, Richard<sup>2</sup> Bushnell is "said to have lived in Norwich [Ct.] for a time, at the close of his life." He evidently went from Norwich to Norwalk—perhaps about 1656, as stated in Miss Caulkins's *History of Norwich*, page 213—as his will, dated 1 Dec., 1659, was made there, and witnessed by Alice Marvin of Norwalk. It is recorded at Hartford (Probate Records, II: 146-7); and the inventory, which was taken 17 July, 1660, is also recorded there. This shows that he died between those two dates, and not in 1658, as has been often stated. I note further that the Francis Bushnell, who is called a son of Richard and Mary (Marvin) Bushnell (on page 210), and is said to have married Hannah Seamour (page 212), could not have been their son. If they had a son Francis, of which I find no evidence aside from Dr. Steiner who gives the date of his birth, he must have died young, for the will of Richard<sup>3</sup> gives "to my 4 children" one-half of his estate, "Allowing my 2 sones each of them £5 more than to my 2 daughters." These two sons were Joseph, who married Mary Leffingwell, and Richard, who married his step-sister, Elizabeth Adgate. From these data it seems probable that the Francis who married Hannah Seamour was the son of Lieut. William<sup>3</sup> Bushnell, as stated by Hinman. Dr. Steiner gives a son Francis<sup>3</sup> to Lieut. William<sup>3</sup>, but says he died young (page 209). He has apparently confused the two of the same name. Manwaring, in his "Abstracts of Hartford Wills" (I: 102), calls Richard Bushnell's wife "Marcle," and her second husband "William Adgate." Her name was unquestionably Mary or Marie, as shown by various records, and his, Thomas Adgate; but whether these errors are typographical or on the record I am unable to say.

Boston, Mass.

W. T. R. MARVIN.

**NOTES FROM ENGLISH RECORDS.**—From will of Richard White of the Cliffe, near Lewis, Co. Sussex, Brasler, aged: "Whereas I have already given to my daughter Rebecca Gumfield in New England the sum of £14 w<sup>ch</sup> I have sent to her in goods I doe hereby give her £10 more." (Proved in P. C. C., 13 July 1680, 100 Bath.)

Liverymen of the Drapers Company, London, beyond the Sea in 1700: Henry Harrington, Richard Oakley, and John Price. (See Livery Roll, Guildhall, London.)

John Awflter, in Antigua, of the Apothecarys Company, a Surgeon; David Constable, of the Stationers Company, in America. (See Livery Roll for 1792.)

Thomas Whitmore of Cheshire, rated at 20s. in the last Subsidy, is now beyond the Seas, 10 March 1626-7. (Dom S. P. 1627, Vol. 56, 72, I.)

From chancery proceeding, *Vaughan v. Elwes*, 15 Feby 1685-6. Orator and Oratrix Edward Vaughan of Lloydarth, co. Montgomery, and Elizabeth Vaughan, wid., mother of your said orator. Howell Vaughan dec<sup>d</sup> your orator's younger brother who was apprenticed to Jeremiah Elwes, Citizen of London. Subject of suit, money matters. Said Howell Vaughan died in Virginia. Defts., Jeremiah Elwes and Ric. Jenkinson. (Chancery Bills and Answers before 1714, Reynardson 398-5.)

In suit *Pope v. Smith* is mention of Wm. Bright a native of England now in Rhode Island, 23 August 1773. (Chancery Bills and Answers, series 1758-1800, bundle 932.)

Rebecca Armstrong, wife of Martin Armstrong of Jamaica and sister of Testatrix Eliz. Jenneys of Newington Green, spinster, 1766. (P. C. C., 375 Tyn-dall.)

GERALD FOTHERGILL.

11 Brussels Road, New Wandsworth, London, Eng.

---

 QUERIES.

SOME five years ago there was in the library of the New-England Historic Genealogical Society a manuscript copy of the records of the First Church of Wenham, which later removed to Chelmsford, Mass. It was loaned to the Society, but has since been withdrawn. Can any one tell me where the manuscript is at the present time?

JOHN BATES, born 1668, died 1722, of Chelmsford, Mass., married, about 1690, Deborah ——. Was she Deborah, daughter of John and Hannah Spaulding of Chelmsford, who was born Nov. 12, 1670? C. F. R.  
*Boston, Mass.*

---

DOLBEER.—Wanted, the place of birth, parentage and ancestry of Cutter Dolbeer, born April 12, 1769, and his brother John Dolbeer, born Jan. 20, 1776, who came from Berkshire Co., Mass., to Monroe Co., N. Y., about 1806. John Dolbeer married, Sept. 6, 1794, Polly Park (whose parentage and ancestry, also, is desired), and had children: *Eli*, born June 3, 1799; *Amaziah Park*, born Sept. 15, 1801; *Excy*, born April 4, 1804; *Polly*, born Oct. 1, 1809.  
*Honeoye Falls, Monroe Co., N. Y.* W. C. DOLBEER.

---

WATERHOUSE-DAVIS.—Mercy, born 14 Nov. 1714, daughter of Asa and Elizabeth (Rogers) Harris of Preston, Conn., married John Waterhouse. What was his ancestry?

Their grandson, William Avery Whitehouse, born in New London, Conn., 20 July, 1785, married, in 1812, Hannah, born 8 May, 1788, youngest daughter of Aaron Davis of Stoughton. What was the ancestry of Aaron Davis?

711 Fifteenth Ave., S. E., Minneapolis, Minn.

A. H. STONE.

---

EVERY.—Wanted, the ancestry of Mary Avery, who married, 9 June, 1781, John Hull, born in Canonicut Island, in 1762. She died 26 June, 1802, aged 40.

CARY.—Damaris Arnold married John Cary, who was born 9 Dec. 1674. Was he son of Dea. John<sup>2</sup> and Abigail (Allen) Carey, and grandson of John<sup>1</sup> Carey (Carew) of Duxbury? (Miss) LUCY D. AKERLY.

550 Park Ave., New York City.

---

BENJAMIN.—Wanted, the parentage of Ebenezer Benjamin and Phœbe Benjamin, both of Preston, Conn., who were married Nov. 26, 1761. R. M. B.  
*Bloomington, Ill.*

---

YOUNG.—Lancaster's History of Gilmanton, N. H., page 246, says that Joseph Young was the son of Joseph Young, of Exeter, who died June 20th, 1749, seven months before Joseph, Jr.'s birth. Who was the mother of Joseph, Jr., of Gilmanton, and what was the date of her marriage?

1418 M Street, Washington, D. C.

FRANK W. HACKETT.

---

STACY.—Wanted, the ancestry of Nathaniel Stacy, who was born in Ipswich, Mass., Sept. 16, 1752. When about twenty years of age, he went to North Haven, Conn., where he died. He served in the Revolution. Family tradition says that his parents were Samuel and Hannah (Ayres) Stacy; and that an uncle was captured by the Indians. Nathaniel Stacy named his only son *Nymphas*.

42 Park St., New Haven, Conn.

(Miss) CLARA E. SMITH.

---

 HISTORICAL INTELLIGENCE.

BRAINTREE, MASS., ESTATES.—It is proposed to issue, occasionally, descriptions of some of the homestead properties of this ancient town. The work has necessitated the examination of hundreds of deeds, wills and other records, and a careful inspection of the localities, often in company with those familiar with the boundaries. The edition will be limited to 100 copies, edited by Frank A. Bates. For particulars, address R. F. Bates, Lock Box 160, So. Braintree, Mass.

**HISTORY OF THE UNITED STATES.**—The Burrows Brothers Company, of Cleveland, Ohio, are about to issue a new "History of the United States and its People," by Hon. Elroy McKendree Avery, Ph.D., LL.D. The work is to be in twelve octavo volumes, of about 6½ x 9½ inches, containing from 425 to 450 pages each. Volume 1 is just coming from the bindery; the other volumes are in an advanced state of preparation, and will appear at intervals of about four months. Dr. Avery has been at work for nearly twenty years upon the manuscript, and it promises to be not only the most interesting history of the United States that has yet been written, but also the finest complete *popular* history that has ever been made of any country; comprising a complete statement of the achievements of the discoverers and of the attempts at colonization, and then in detail continuing the narrative through the many vicissitudes of time to this twentieth century era—following closely the course of events and the development of ideas that have shaped the nation's history. In subject matter, the illustrations, which will be entirely copper etchings, have been selected for instructive value. They will consist chiefly of reproductions of contemporary views, old pictures, ships, furniture, charts, maps, rare prints, title-pages, plans, statues, buildings, portraits, facsimiles of signatures, etc., together with attractive and instructive head and tail pieces, and other work. At the end of each volume a carefully prepared bibliographical appendix for each chapter in the volume will appear, giving ample suggestions for further study. A carefully prepared and full index to the set will appear in the last volume. The bindings will be in red silk ribbed cloth, half leather, and full leather. A prospectus giving full particulars will be sent upon application to the publishers.

---

**VIRGINIA COUNTY RECORDS.**—Messrs. Fox, Duffield & Co., of New York, will undertake, under the auspices of The Genealogical Association, of New York, the publication of the County Records of Virginia.

The first volume of the series will contain the records of Spotsylvania County, from its formation in 1721 to 1800, taken from the original files at the Spotsylvania Court House. Its contents will comprise: Abstracts of Wills, Deeds, Marriage License Bonds, Guardians' Bonds, Administration Bonds, and a List of Revolutionary Pensioners. The next county in the series will be Middlesex, containing its records from the formation in 1673 down to 1800. Other counties will follow in due order. The transcriptions are being done by a resident genealogist of experience, and no pains are being spared to make them exhaustive and complete. Orders should be sent to Fox, Duffield & Co., 36 East 21st Street, New York City.

---

**HISTORY OF WESTFIELD, MASS.**—Louis Marinus Dewey, of Westfield, Mass., is preparing a History of that town, from 1620 to 1905, including Southwick, Feeding Hills, Russell, Montgomery, and other towns to the west, and West Suffield in Connecticut, until they became separate from the mother town. The work will contain copies of Indian deeds, early muster rolls of Indian fighters and Revolutionary patriots, extracts from court, probate, land, town, church and family records, and genealogies of the early families to the present time where possible. The material on hand will make a book of about 500 pages, which will be illustrated with ancient and modern views, portraits, and maps. Portraits and sketches of active men of to-day will be inserted as interesting features. For prospectus, address the author.

---

**BOIES GENEALOGY.**—A genealogy of the descendants of John Boies of Boston, Mass., 1758, and later of Londonderry and Bedford, N. H., compiled by Frank L. Eddy, 43 Upton St., Boston, Mass., will be published as soon as enough subscriptions are received to defray the expense. For particulars, address the compiler.

---

**PARKE FAMILIES OF CONN.**—The first volume of the Parke Genealogy, compiled by Frank S. Parks, 2104 H Street, N. W., Washington, D. C., is about ready for publication, should a sufficient number of subscriptions be received. The book will contain over 300 pages, giving the record as far as found of the

Connecticut families and their descendants. The Connecticut pioneers were: Robert Parke, of New London, who came to America in 1630; Edward Parks, of Guilford, Conn., 1669; and Peter Park, of Stonington, 1748. Many of the descendants of these pioneers emigrated to the states of Massachusetts, Vermont and New York, previous to and about the time of the Revolutionary war. Since then they have spread through Ohio, Michigan, Illinois, and, in fact, have settled in almost every State in the Union. The name has been changed in some families from Parke to Park and Parks. Several years have been spent in compiling this work from material in the leading libraries and in vital, church, Bible, probate, and land records. All communications should be addressed to the compiler, who will forward the prospectus upon application.

---

ROGERS GENEALOGIES.—James Swift Rogers, 574 Warren St., Roxbury, Mass., has in process of compilation, which he will publish if sufficient subscriptions are given for the purpose, genealogies of the descendants of the following Rogers immigrants: Thomas, of the *Mayflower*; James, of Newport, R. I.; Robert, of Newbury, Mass.; Nathaniel, descendant of John, of Dedham, Eng.; Simon, the "tanner," of Boston, Mass.; James, of Londonderry, N. H.; James, of Dunbarton, N. H.; and George, of Georgetown, Me.; and of the following, not yet known to be immigrants, one or more of whom may possibly belong to one of those named above: John, of Marshfield, Mass., being supplementary to the genealogy made by the late Hon. Josiah H. Drummond; John, of Boxford, Mass.; John, of Billerica, Mass.; John, of Milford, Conn.; William, of Southampton, L. I.; Philip, of Albany, N. Y.; Nathaniel, of Dutchess county, N. Y.; and Smith, first known on Cape Cod. Communications should be addressed to Mr. Rogers.

---

STURGES GENEALOGY.—Alonzo Walton Sturges of Lewiston, Maine, at the request of many interested, has had printed and inserted in the balance of the edition of his "Sturges Lineage" the records of the "Russell" Sturges branches, with others connected.

---

GENEALOGIES IN PREPARATION.—Persons of the several names are advised to furnish the compilers of these genealogies with records of their own families and other information which they think may be useful. We would suggest that all facts of interest illustrating family history or character be communicated, especially service under the U. S. Government, the holding of other offices, graduation from college or professional schools, occupation, with places and dates of birth, marriage, residence, and death. When there are more than one Christian name, they should all be given in full if possible. No initials should be used when the full name is known.

*Fisher*.—Samuel Fisher came from the North of Ireland in 1740, and settled in Londonderry, New Hampshire. The names of the descendants of his son James are given in the Cochrane's history of Frankestown, N. H.; and those of his son Samuel in a history of Truro, Nova Scotia. The families of his sons Ebenezer and John have not been put into print. It is proposed to do this, and to show the relationship of the families of his daughters, who married William Cunningham, David Ela, Matthew Archibald, Samuel Taylor, James Humphrey, Carson, and David McQuesten. Information sent to William P. Fisher, Andover, Mass., will be published or preserved in the fire-proof safe of the N. E. Historic Genealogical Society for reference, as circumstances may warrant.

*Haviland, Seamans*.—Frank Haviland, 69 Pineapple St., Brooklyn, N. Y., is compiling a register of the descendants of William Haviland of Newport, R. I., 1646, who had sons *John*, *Benjamin*, *Joseph*, and *Jacob*—the family being confined mostly to Long Island and Westchester Co., New York.

He is also compiling a register of the descendants of Capt. John Seaman (Seamans) who owned land in Salem, Mass., 1643, and who in 1647 removed to Hempstead, Long Island.

*West*.—George H. West, 56 Railroad Building, Denver, Col., is gathering material, and invites correspondence, for a history of the West family in America, descendants of Francis West of Duxbury (1640) and Bridgewater, Mass., some of whom settled in Stonington and Tolland, Conn.

## BOOK NOTICES.\*

[THE editor requests persons sending books for notice to state, for the information of readers, the price of each book, with the amount to be added for postage when sent by mail.]

*The Amidon Family. A Record of the Descendants of Roger Amadowne of Rehoboth, Mass.* By FRANK E. BEST. Chicago, Ill. 1904. Frank E. Best, Box 271. 8vo. pp. 165. Ill.

The Roger Amadowne of this work was, according to tradition, a Huguenot who fled to England and thence came to America. This account of his descendants, well arranged and with frequent biographical sketches, is in small though clear type, and is rendered serviceable by two good indexes. It is bound in cloth, and illustrated with a few portraits.

*Family History and Genealogy of the Descendants of Robert Augur of New Haven Colony.* Compiled by EDWIN P. AUGUR. Middletown, Ct. 1904. 8vo. pp. 260. Ill. Price \$4.00.

This genealogy is arranged upon a comprehensive plan, and has numerous and extensive biographical sketches. Many half-tone illustrations increase its attractiveness. It is provided with two good indexes. The heavy, durable paper and superior binding, with blank pages for manuscript records, are features deserving of mention.

*Baldwin Ancestry.* By MRS. M. E. BALDWIN. [San Francisco. 1904.] Small 4to. pp. 102. Ill.

This work consists of the pedigree of Orville Dwight Baldwin, husband of the author, and is occupied almost exclusively with the lineages of royalty and nobility with which he is connected. It is produced in commendable style, with interesting illustrations.

*The Barclays of New York: Who They Are and Who They Are Not, — and Some Other Barclays.* By R. BURNHAM MOFFAT. New York: Robert Grier Cooke, Publisher. 1904. Large 8vo. pp. 474. Price \$5.00.

In Part I. of this work, from further testimony quoted in Parts II. and III., is rectified the erroneous tradition that John, son of David Barclay of Ury, was the ancestor of Rev. Thomas Barclay, first rector of St. Peter's Church, Albany. Succeeding Parts present the Barclays of New York, of New Jersey, of Ury, and other lines of descent, with extracts from early directories of New York, and records of church and State. There are six valuable appendices, and three indices consisting of more than 5000 names. Among the families beside the Barclays, whose genealogies are found here, are Astor, Bache, Bayley, Betts, Biddle, Bleeker, Cooper, Craig, Crawford, Cunard, Cutting, Gordon, Kountze, Lispernard, Livingston, McEvers, Moon, Morris (of Morrisania), Munro, Nicholson, Parsons, Quay, Rives, Beverly-Robinsons, Rutledge, Satterthwaite, Schermerhorn, Scovil, Shanley, Stewart, Van Cortlandt, Ward, Webb.

*Ancestors and Descendants of Asa Bates of Cummington, Mass.* By NEWTON W. BATES. West Bloomfield, N. Y. 1904. 32mo. pp. 28. Portrait. Price, postpaid, 25 cts.

The line here given proceeds from John Bate of Lidd, Co. Kent, England, through Clement Bates of Hingham, Mass., to Asa Bates.

*The Bernards of Abington and Nether Winchendon. A Family History.* By MRS. NAPIER HIGGINS. Longman, Green and Co., 39 Paternoster Row, London, New York and Bombay, 1903, 1904. 4 vols. 8vo. pp. x+348; viii+364; x+363; ix+342. Price \$16.00.

The first two volumes of this work were published in 1903, the others in the present year. The two earlier volumes give principally the career of Francis Bernard, Governor of New Jersey and afterwards of Massachusetts, who was

\* All of the unsigned reviews are written by Mr. FREDERICK WILLARD PARKE of Boston.



a Loyalist at the time of the Revolution, his acts being related with undisguised sympathy by the authoress, while the character of the "insurgents" is portrayed in a manner somewhat surprising to an American. The later volumes bring the history of the family down to the death of Julia Smith, Sir Francis Bernard's youngest child. Mrs. Higgins has accomplished her arduous task in an admirable manner, and produced a narrative which is of great historical value. As many documents relating to the family have been irrecoverably lost, it is fortunate that those which have survived have fallen into the hands of one who has made so intelligent a use of them.

*Genealogy of the Carney Family. Descendants of Mark Carney and Suzanne Goux, his Wife, of Pownalboro, Maine, 1751-1903.* By SYDNEY HOWARD CARNEY, Jr., M.D. New York. 1904. 8vo. pp. 221. Ill.

While in other respects this work is worthy of commendation, it is especially noticeable for its beautiful illustrations. The biographical material is so abundant that it might be called a collection of biographies. It is thoroughly indexed.

*Chadbourne-Chadbourn Genealogy.* By WILLIAM MORRELL EMERY, A.M. [Fall River, Mass. 1904.] 8vo. pp. 61. Ill.

This genealogy records a portion of the descendants of William Chadbourne, the ancestor of the Chadbourne family in America, who came to Kittery, Me., in 1634, branches of which family are now found in many States. The line herein traced belongs almost wholly to Maine.

*The Chamberlain Association of America. Report of Annual Meeting held in Boston, Mass., Sept. 3, 1903.* Portland: Smith and Sale, Printers. 1904. 8vo. pp. 79. Ill. Price 25 cts.

The genealogical and biographical portions of this report are extensive and important.

*The Clayton Family.* By HENRY F. HEPBURN, Esq., LL.B. Papers of the Historical Society of Delaware. XLI. Read before the Society, Feb. 15, 1904. The Historical Society of Delaware, Wilmington. 1904. 8vo. pp. 41. Ill.

This notable family is here traced from Robert de Clayton, a follower of William the Conqueror. The Virginia, Pennsylvania and Delaware branches of his descendants receive separate notices, and there is a sketch of John M. Clayton. "A Genealogical Table, for six Generations, of the Delaware Family of Claytons" is the concluding division. The illustrations are fine. There is no index.

*The Cochranes of Renfrewshire, Scotland. The Ancestry of Alexander Cochrane of Billerica and Malden, Mass., U. S. A.* By WALTER KENDALL WATKINS. Privately printed. Boston, U. S. A. 1904. 8vo. pp. 10. Ill.

With his usual thoroughness, Mr. Watkins has traced the ancestry of Mr. Cochrane from the period of the earliest parish registers to his arrival in America, adding a sketch of his career.

*New England Cox Families. A Series of Genealogical Papers to be issued in Parts at 25 cts. each.* By Rev. JOHN H. COX, of West Harwich, Mass. No. 14. 1904. 8vo. pp. 109-116.

*The William Crawford Memorial.* Brooklyn: Eagle Book Printing Department. 1904. 8vo. pp. 299. Ill.

The principal division of this book is "John Crawford's Narrative," consisting of his account of his father, Col. William Crawford, who was born in Chambersburg, Penn., in 1714, and spent thirty years of his life in fighting the Indians. This is supplemented by the "Reminiscences" of Jennings Crawford, the Colonel's grandson. There are eighty pages of genealogy, and the other divisions of the work are of interest and importance. The print is admirably clear, and the book is well bound in cloth. The frontispiece—a coat of arms—is its single illustration. There is no index.

*Cummings Genealogy. Isaac Cummings. 1601-1677. Of Ipswich in 1638. And Some of his Descendants.* Compiled and published by ALBERT OREN CUMMINS, Montpelier, Vt. Montpelier, Vt.: Argus and Patriot Printing House. 1904. 8vo. pp. xviii+643. Ill. Price, cloth, \$6.00; half leather, \$7.00; full leather, \$8.00. Delivered, expense prepaid, by Author, Montpelier, Vt.

So many biographical details are comprehended in this work that it might well have been called a family history, and not simply a genealogy. Both the genealogical and historical information amassed show the labor and care bestowed on the compilation. The book is well arranged, printed and bound, and illustrated with portraits. It is thoroughly indexed.

*Descendants of Andrew Dering of Dedham, Mass., with Notes on some English Families of the Name.* By BENJAMIN FRANKLIN DERING. Boston: Privately Printed. 1904. 8vo. pp. viii+165. Ill. Price \$3.00. Apply to 11 Milford St., Boston, Mass.

The record of the earlier generations of this family was printed in the REGISTER for Jan., 1903. In the expanded work now published, based on the "Register plan" and brought down to the ninth generation, there is subjoined to the genealogy an appendix containing wills and inventories and "Notes on English Families." The observations on armorial bearings are highly creditable to the author. The book is printed on deckle-edged paper, and bound in buckram, with gilt top. It is well indexed.

*Genealogical History of Samuel Hartt from London, Eng., to Lynn, Mass., 1640, and Descendants, to 1903, Nicholas Hart from London to Taunton, Mass., 1642, at Boston, Mass., 1643, and Warwick, R. I., 1648, and Descendants, Isaac Hart from Scratby, Eng., to Watertown, Mass., 1636, later of Reading, Mass., and Thomas Hart, of Ipswich, Mass., 1639, Laurence Hart, of Newbury, Mass., 1675, James Hart, of Leicester, Mass., 1734, Jacob Hart, of Dedham, Mass., 1735, Peter Rine Hart, of Colerain, Mass., 1776, Avery Hart, from Eng. to St. George, Me., 1754, and several short Lines and their Descendants up to 1903.* Compiled, arranged, and published by JAMES M. HART, of Pasadena, California. [Concord, N. H. 1903.] 8vo. pp. 631. Price, \$8.00. Apply to Author, 360 North Lake Avenue, Pasadena, Cal.

The result of Mr. Hart's six years of labor appears in what he considers a "thorough" genealogy, and those who examine it will concur in his opinion. The plan adopted, the print, and the binding are excellent. It is also fully indexed.

*Descendants of Richard Hayes, of Lyme, Connecticut, through his Son, Titus Hayes.* By HARRIET MORSE WEEKS of Evanston, Illinois. Edited by ROLLIN HILLYER COOKE, Pittsfield, Mass. Pittsfield, Mass.: Press of the Eagle Publishing Co. 1904. 8vo. pp. 192.

Following the genealogy, brought down to the seventh generation, the latter half of this book is filled with letters interspersed with biographical notes. The genealogy has a good index.

*Hills Family Genealogical and Historical Association. Tenth Annual Report of the Directors.* Boston. 1904. 8vo. pp. 15.

*A Genealogical Record comprising the early English Ancestor to America and the Line of Descent to Nathaniel Kingsbury of Keene, N. H., and the Descendants of three Daughters, viz., Abigail Kingsbury White, Hannah Kingsbury Clark, Chloe Kingsbury Sumner.* Compiled by FRANK BURNSIDE KINGSBURY. Keene, N. H.: Darling & Co., Book and Job Printers. 1904. Small 8vo. pp. 63. Ill.

To the information afforded by the title-page, respecting this genealogy, it is only necessary to add that the wives of Nathaniel Kingsbury were of the names Johnson and Ware.

*Thomas Levitt of Exeter and Hampton, in New Hampshire: His English Connections, Wentworth, Hutchinson, Wheelwright.* Privately printed by V. C. Sanborn. Kenilworth, Ill., U. S. A. 1904. 8vo. pp. 8.

This pamphlet appears to be issued chiefly for the purpose of eliciting from genealogists "any new facts in their knowledge, or their ideas as to the best way to trace this Levitt line in England."

*Descendants of Reinold and Matthew Marvin, of Hartford, Ct., 1638 and 1635, Sons of Edward Marvin, of Great Bentley, England.* By GEORGE FRANKLIN MARVIN, of New York, and WILLIAM T. R. MARVIN, of Boston. T. R. Marvin & Son, Publishers, 73 Federal St., Boston. 1904. Large 8vo. pp. 658. Ill. Maps.

Extensive notes on the English Ancestry of Reinold and Matthew were printed by one of the compilers of this volume about three years ago, but by means of a second and more careful search of the Great Bentley (England) Parish Registers, in which the Rev. Frank Willcox, of that parish, rendered valuable assistance, the compilers have been enabled to correct some errors in the work cited, and to bring to light much additional information as to the family of Reinold. They show that he had two daughters married in this country, of whom Mary, the only one named in her father's will, was not the wife of William Waller (as has until now been commonly believed), but of Ens. Samuel Collins; the other, Elizabeth, married Waller. References to official records of military service, in the earlier generations, will give the book a special value. It is well printed and bound, and finely illustrated. There is a thorough index.

*Rev. John Moore of Newtown, Long Island, and Some of his Descendants.* Compiled by JAMES W. MOORE. Printed for the Publisher by the Chemical Publishing Co., Easton, Penn. 1903. 4to. pp. 541. Ill. Maps. Price \$10.00.

The compiler informs us that this work is based on Ricker's Annals of Newtown, Cooley's Early Settlers of Trenton, papers by Charles B. Moore, and a manuscript work of Frederick Schober. Additions from various sources, especially on the female side, have resulted in the collection of more than four thousand names of descendants. The appendix cites many ancient documents, wills, marriage records, Moore families other than that denoted by the title, Revolutionary lists, and the other important contributions to the family history. The index is complete. The book is printed on deckle-edged paper of unusual excellence, with wide margins, and is bound in cloth.

*The Historical Journal of the More Family.* No. 10. Port Townsend, Wash. 1904. 8vo. pp. 137-152. Ill.

*Richard Mower of Lynn and some of his Descendants.* Compiled and arranged by EDWARD L. SMITH from material gathered by NAHUM W. MOWER of Jaffrey, N. H., and Mrs. EARL A. MOWER of Lynn, Mass. The Monadnock Press, East Jaffrey, N. H. 1904. 8vo. pp. 16.

The greater part of this genealogy is given to Lieut. Thomas Mower of Topsfield, Mass., and Jaffrey, N. H., and his posterity.

*Genealogical Record of some of the Noyes Descendants of James, Nicholas and Peter Noyes.* Collected and compiled by Col. HENRY E. NOYES and Miss HARRIETTE E. NOYES. Volume I. Descendants of Nicholas Noyes. Volume II. Descendants of James and Peter Noyes. Boston, Mass. 1904. 2 vols. 8vo. pp. 575; 437. Ill.

This work is intended to be wholly a genealogy, not a family history, although some unsolicited biographical material has been included in it. The arrangement is clear, with charts inserted, and also blank leaves for corrections and additions. Besides a Noyes index, there are indexes of marriages, towns, cities and counties. To the genealogy proper there is added a miscellany of prose and verse. The volumes are handsomely bound, and the illustrations, though not numerous, are good.

*Lieut. Roger Plaisted of Quamphegon (Kittery), and some of his Descendants.* Compiled and printed by M. F. KING, Portland, Me. 1904. 8vo. pp. 66. Ill.

Twenty-three copies only of this book are printed, which are presumably for private distribution. Certainly the valuable information it contains entitles it to a more extensive field of usefulness.

*The Plummer System of Genealogical Enumeration. Lineage of Mr. Francis Plummer, Newbury, Mass., 1635.* San Francisco, Cal., 408 California St. Alvin Plummer. 1904. 32mo. pp. 63.

The "Salutation" informs us that "this brochure on Plummer Genealogy is compiled and published as a guide or pattern to a proper uniform arrangement

of the individual family records by the many descendants of Mr. Francis Plummer." The author intends to publish a more complete work, and solicits records of the family.

*Twelfth Annual Reunion. The Reynolds Family Association.* 1634. 1903. Middletown, Conn. Pelton and King, Printers and Bookbinders. 1904. 8vo. pp. 46. Ill.

This report comprises the usual features of such publications, and is printed in admirable style.

*Some Descendants of Digory Sargent.* By HENRY ERNEST WOODS, A. M. Boston: New-Eng. Hist. Gen. Soc. 1904. 8vo. pp. 12. Price 50 cts.

This is a reprint from the REGISTER for Oct. 1904.

*Thomas Sewall; Some of his Ancestors and all of his Descendants: A Genealogy.* By HENRY SEWALL WEBSTER. Gardiner, Maine. 1904. 8vo. pp. 20.

The ancestor to whom the Sewalls of New England is here traced is William Shewell of Coventry, England, through whose son Henry the line of Thomas Sewall is descended.

*The Oxford Descendants of Gregory Stone of Cambridge, Mass.* By GEORGE E. STONE. Amherst, Mass.: Press of Carpenter & Morehouse. 1904. 8vo. pp. 50.

The two parts of this genealogy consist, respectively, of the ancestry and the descendants of Uriah and Hezekiah Stone of Oxford, Mass. It is well indexed.

*Descendants of Jonathan Towle, 1747-1822, of Hampton and Pittsfield, N. H.* By ALVIN F. TOWLE, assisted by his Son, HERBERT C. TOWLE, J. M. MOSES, A. M., and G. C. SELDEN, A. B., LL. B., Fel. Col. Univ. Boston, Mass.: C. W. Calkins & Co., Publishers, No. 52 Purchase St. 1903. 12mo. pp. 312. Ill. Maps.

Of the four parts of this genealogy, the first consists of six tables giving some of the descendants of Philip Towle, and those of the five children of Jonathan Towle. Philip Towle was the progenitor of the Towles in America. The second part is historical, treating of the O'Tooles of Ireland, the Towles of Hampton and Pittsfield, N. H., and of Avon, Me., as also of the Marstons, to which family belonged the wife of Jonathan Towle. The third part is the genealogy proper, and the fourth consists of the index. The many illustrations are chiefly portraits. The print and binding deserve praise.

*Washburn. A partial History of the Family from the arrival of John Washburn about 1632, and a short Sketch in England in reign of Edward III., 1327-1377.* Mostly from Data collected by WARREN AZRO WASHBURN. Printed by D. E. Washburn. Felchville, Vt. 1904. 12mo. pp. 10.

The title-page expresses the contents of this pamphlet.

*Ezekiel Cheever, School-master.* By ELIZABETH PORTER GOULD. Introduction by Edward Everett Hale, D. D. The Palmer Co., 50 Bromfield St., Boston. [1904.] 12mo. pp. 94. Ill.

Everyone interested in Boston or in education in America should read this biography of the man who in 1671 became master of the Latin School of Boston, an institution that antedated Harvard College. Dr. Hale's praise of the book sufficiently indicates its character, as he himself has made a study of Cheever's work. The appendix contains, besides Dr. Hale's "Boston Latin School," Cotton Mather's "Essay" in verse "on the memory of his venerable Master, Ezekiel Cheever," and other matter of similar interest. It is only a memoir of the first quality which can present its subject to us of this day, as the introduction says, "as a character much more real than he was even to the Latin School boys of fifty years ago."

*Reverend Israel Evans, A. M., Chaplain American Army, 1776 to 1783. Concord's second settled Minister, 1789 to 1797.* By JOHN CALVIN THORNE. [Concord. 1904.] 4to. pp. 4. Ill.

These pages consist of addenda to a monograph on Rev. Mr. Evans, published in the Granite Monthly of Nov., 1902.

*Edwin Faxon.* By GEORGE G. KENNEDY. n. p.; n. d. 8vo. pp. 107-111. Portrait.

This sketch of the eminent botanist is reprinted from the *Rhodora*, Journal of the New Eng. Botanical Club, vol. 2, 1900.

*The Papers of Captain Rufus Lincoln of Wareham, Mass.* Compiled from the Original Records by JAMES MINOR LINCOLN. Privately printed. n. p. 1904. Large 8vo. pp. 272.

*The Life of Nathaniel Macon.* By WILLIAM E. DODD, Ph.D. Raleigh, N. C., Edwards & Broughton, Printers and Binders. 1903. 12mo. pp. 443.

In an entertaining manner and with thorough knowledge of his subject, Mr. Dodd has related the actions of one who was prominent in establishing the theory of secession, and whose ability was equally displayed as Speaker of the National House of Representatives, member of the United States Senate, and President of the North Carolina Constitutional Convention.

*The Diary of Capt. Daniel Roe, an Officer of the French and Indian War and of the Revolution, Brook Haven, Long Island, during Portions of 1806-7-8.* With Introduction and Notes by ALFRED SEELYE ROE, a Great-Grandson. Privately printed by the Annotator. Worcester, Mass.: The Blanchard Press, 34 Front St. 1904. 4to. pp. 64. Ill.

The introduction is largely genealogical, and also contains "Items from Printed and Written Sources" concerning Capt. Roe's participation in the wars mentioned on the title-page. The diary itself is that of the doings of a farmer of a century ago. The daily record is very short, and is of a nature to be interesting chiefly to the descendants of Capt. Roe.

*Braintree Estates. No. 1. Bowditch Mill Privilege.* By SAMUEL A. BATES. [So. Braintree, Mass. 1904.] 8vo. pp. 8. Price 10 cents; apply to R. F. Bates, Lock Box 160, So. Braintree, Mass.

This is the first of a series of publications designed to describe Braintree homesteads, edited by Frank A. Bates.

*Historical Sketch of Bruton Church, Williamsburg, Virginia.* By Rev. W. A. R. GOODWIN, A.M., Rector of Bruton Church. Illustrated. [Petersburg, Va.: The Franklin Press Co.] 1903. Large 8vo. pp. 183.

In the form of "Historical Notes" compiled from reliable sources, we have here an adequate memorial of a church intimately associated with the early annals of Virginia. The appendix contains the "Induction Controversy" between the Vestry and the Governor, copies of tablets in Bruton church, tombstone inscriptions, and records of births and deaths. The book is beautifully printed and illustrated, and is well indexed.

*Marriage Licences of Caroline County, Maryland, 1774-1815.* By HENRY DOWNES CRANOR. Reprinted from the Pennsylvania Magazine of History and Biography. Philadelphia. 1904. 8vo. pp. 62.

*Historical Records of the Town of Cornwall, Litchfield Co., Connecticut.* Collected and arranged by THEODORE S. GOLD. Second Edition. Hartford Press: The Case, Lockwood & Brainard Co. 1904. 8vo. pp. 489+23+35.

This edition contains all of the first except the plates, with one hundred and fifty-four additional pages and an appendix. This edition, with some new plates and the additions, is offered at \$2.50. A few copies, with a portion of the appendix lacking, can be had for \$2.00.

*Old Home Day in the Town of Dover, [Mass.] Aug. 19, 1903.* Natick, Mass.: Press of Natick Bulletin. 1903. 8vo. pp. 55.

Among these papers, which are of the kind usually contributed to the celebration of "Old Home Week," the most important is the "Historical Address by Mr. Frank Smith of Dedham."

*Farmington Two Hundred Years Ago. An Historical Address delivered at the Annual Meeting of the Village Library Company of Farmington, Conn., Sept.*

*14, 1904.* By JULIUS GAY. Hartford Press: The Case, Lockwood & Brainard Co. 1904. 8vo. pp. 20.

In a very entertaining manner Mr. Gay has written what he styles an "account of Farmington in 1704, its men, their homes, occupations, and customs."

*Annals of Henrico Parish.* By Rt. Rev. L. W. BURTON.

*History of St. John's P. E. Church, together with the Names, Portraits, Time of Service, and Sketches of the Bishops of Virginia, as also of the Ministers and Assistant Ministers.*

*A Complete Roster of the Vestries, from 1741 to 1904. List of Communicants, Marriages, Baptisms, Deaths and Burials, together with the Inscriptions upon the Tombstones.*

*Records of the Parish of Henrico in their Entirety, with their Quaint and Antique Language and Entries, from the Original Vestry Book, from 1730 to 1773, with Notes by Dr. R. A. Brock.*

*The Famous Liberty Speech of Patrick Henry, Delivered in the Old Church.*

*Oration of Rt. Rev. A. M. Randolph, and the Address of Hon. Wm. Wirt Henry, Delivered in the Church on its 150th Anniversary, in 1891.* Edited and Compiled by J. STAUNTON MOORE, Richmond, Va. Authorized by the Vestry. [Richmond. 1904.] 8vo. pp. 541+221. Ill. Price, in cloth, \$3.00, with 20 cts. for postage; in leather, \$5.00, with 50 cts. for postage. Address the Editor, 1724 E. Main St., Richmond, Va.

The above six titles enumerate the contents of this volume, in which is included nearly every conceivable topic relating to both church and parish, together with no inconsiderable amount of extra-ecclesiastical history pertaining to the State and its capital.

*The New England Meeting House. With a History of the Congregational Meeting Houses in Hollis, N. H. A Discourse on the Centennial Anniversary of the Building of the Present Meeting House.* By SAMUEL L. GEROULD, D.D. Given on Old Home Week Sunday, Aug. 21, 1904. Nashua, N. H.: Telegraph Pub. Co., Printers. 1904. 8vo. pp. 34. Ill.

This is exceedingly pleasant reading, in a style particularly suited to the matter.

*Commemoration of the Two Hundred and Fiftieth Anniversary of the Incorporation of Lancaster, Mass., Tuesday, June 30, 1903.* Lancaster, 1904. Large 8vo. pp. 43.

Among the speakers on this occasion we find the names of Senators Hoar and Fairbanks, Ex-Governor Boutwell, and Hon. Charles Francis Adams.

*History of Lenox and Richmond,* by CHARLES J. PALMER. Pittsfield, Mass.: Press of the Sun Printing Co. 1904. 8vo. pp. 48. Ill.

Besides the history, this publication includes a "Fourth of July Celebration," "Sketch of Religious Services at New Lenox," "Soldiers in Revolutionary and Civil Wars," and "Berkshire County, England."

*The New Salem Sesqui-Centennial. Report of the Addresses and Proceedings of the Celebration of the 150th Anniversary of the Incorporation of the Town of New Salem, at New Salem, on Thursday, Aug. 20th, 1903.* Athol, Mass.: Transcript Book and Job Print, Exchange St. 1904. 8vo. pp. 77. Ill.

The most important article in this report is the "Historical Address" by Eugene Bullard. George W. Horr's remarks, though brief, are of interest.

*The Merchants' National Bank of the City of New York. A History of its First Century, compiled from Official Records at the request of the Directors.* By PHILIP G. HUBERT, Jr. 1803-1903. With Portraits and Illustrations. Printed for the Bank. New York. 1903. Large 8vo. pp. xi+206.

*A History of Scioto County, Ohio, together with a Pioneer Record of Southern Ohio,* by NELSON W. EVANS, A.M. Portsmouth, Ohio. Published by Nelson W. Evans. 1903. 4to. pp. viii+1322. Ill. Maps.

The author—or rather one of the joint authors—of the history of Adams County, Ohio, has now produced another County history, of which it may be

said, in the author's own language, that it is one "which every citizen of the County will desire to read, and to refer to constantly." It is in five parts, viz.: "History of Scioto County," "The City of Portsmouth," "Pioneer Sketches," "Biographical Sketches," and "Pioneer Record of Southern Ohio." The first part follows the customary plan of similar works; the second part is a complete history of the towns, occupying about two hundred pages. More than half of the volume consists of biographies, and there is a genealogical portion entitled "Sketches of Prominent Families in Southern Ohio." The numerous illustrations are chiefly portraits. It is well bound, and has an excellent general index.

*Centennial Anniversary of Seneca County and Auxiliary Papers*, published by the Seneca Falls Historical Society. 2d Annual. 1904. 8vo. pp. 80.

There are eleven papers in this publication, besides the "Introductory Remarks," list of officers and members, and "Certificate of Incorporation." The papers of greatest length and most general importance are the "Historical Address—Seneca County," by Hon. Dederich Willers, and the "Reformed Churches of Seneca County," by Rev. E. B. Van Arsdale.

*Trinity Chapel, Shirley Centre, Mass. 1901-1904.* n. p. 1904. 12mo. pp. 7. Ill.

Besides lists of ministers, committees, donors, etc., this pamphlet contains a historical sketch of the Chapel.

*Shropshire Parish Register Society. Vol. IX. Diocese of Hereford.* [London.] 1904. 8vo. pp. XIV.+339.

The present number of the invaluable series issued by the above-named society contains the registers of Cleobury Mortimer. They are preceded by a description of the parish by Frances C. Baldwin Childe.

*The Rogerenes. Some hitherto unpublished Annals belonging to the Colonial History of Connecticut.* Part I. A Vindication, by JOHN R. BOLLES. Part II. History of the Rogerenes, by ANNA B. WILLIAMS. Appendix of Rogerene Writings. Printed for the Subscribers. Stanhope Press: F. H. Gilson Co., Boston, Mass. [1904.] Large 8vo. pp. 396. Price \$5.00. For sale by the Boston Book Co., 83-91 Francis St., Back Bay, Boston, Mass.

No thorough student of colonial church history can afford to neglect this authentic account of an early opposition to ecclesiastical tyranny made by an obscure religious sect in New London, Conn., in the latter part of the seventeenth century. Court records, church records, controversial pamphlets, and personal journals and diaries have all been carefully gleaned that the truth might rescue from ancient calumny John Rogers and his followers who were among the first to denounce taxation without representation and proclaim the right of all mankind to religious liberty. Incidentally much genealogical data is given. The appearance of this well-made book harmonizes with the dignified character of its contents. An index makes it easy for reference. A. L. W.

*Journal of a Trip to Michigan in 1841.* By L. B. SWAN. Rochester. 1904. 32mo. pp. 53. Price \$1.00.

This little volume gives a "striking picture of Michigan as it was sixty years ago, and incidentally of the modes of travel."

*New Jersey Archives. Second Series. Documents relating to the Revolutionary History of the State of New Jersey. Volume II. Extracts from American Newspapers. Vol. II. 1778.* Edited by FRANCIS B. LEE. Trenton, N. J. The John L. Murphy Publishing Co., Printers. 1903. 8vo. pp. vii.+648.

*The Ceremonies attending the Unveiling of the Peace Memorial Tablet by the Columbus Chapter of the Daughters of the American Revolution, Tuesday, June 28, 1904, Columbus, Ohio.* [Published by Mrs. Edward Orton, Jr. Columbus. 1904.] 12mo. pp. 84. Ill.

The Memorial commemorates the peace that resulted from the council held in 1813 between Gen. Harrison and the Indians of Ohio.

*Marriage Notices in the South-Carolina Gazette; and County Journal (1765-1675), and in the Charleston Gazette (1778-1780).* Compiled and edited by A. S. SALLEY, Jr. From the Files in the Library of the Charleston Library Society, Charleston, S. C. Printed for A. S. Salley, Jr., by the Walker, Evans & Cogswell Co. Charleston, S. C. 1904. 8vo. pp. 44. Price \$1.00.

*Notes on the Proposed Abolition of Slavery in Virginia in 1785.* By ALBERT MATTHEWS. Reprinted from the Publications of The Colonial Society of Massachusetts, Vol. VI. Cambridge: John Wilson & Son, University Press. 1903. Large 8vo. pp. 13.

This very instructive paper consists chiefly of extracts, with notes, from the "Journal of the Rev. Dr. Coke's Five Visits to America," which was published in London in 1793. Some of these extracts refer to Washington, indicating his sentiments on abolition.

*The John P. Branch Historical Papers of Randolph-Macon College.* Published annually by the Department of History. No. IV. June, 1904. Richmond: Everett Wadley Co. 1904. 8vo. pp. 259-373. Price, \$1.00. Address Wm. E. Dodd, Editor, Ashland, Va.

The names of George C. Dromgoole, Benjamin Watkins Leigh, Robert R. Livingston and Spencer Roane, heading the papers of this publication, indicate the value of the labors that produced them.

*The Commander-in-Chief's Guard, Revolutionary War.* By CARLOS E. GODFREY, M.D. Illustrated. Publishers, Stevenson-Smith Co., Washington, D. C. 1904. 8vo. pp. 302. Price, \$3.50, post paid. Apply to Publishers, Lock Box 21, Washington, D. C.

Never before has there been issued a complete history of any military body taking part in the Revolutionary War. The principal divisions of this interesting work are, first, the history of the Guard, which includes official orders, returns, court-martial proceedings, sentences, death-warrants, casualties, with uniforms, duties and pay of its officers and men; second, the records of service of officers and men; third,—which is associated with the second,—family records of officers and men, to which is appended "Elijah Fisher's Diary," a remarkable literary curiosity.

Notwithstanding the belief of Lossing that the records of the Guard were irrecoverably lost, the energy of Dr. Godfrey has produced them after the expiration of more than a century.

*The Historical Bulletin. Devoted to Genealogy, Patriotism, and Historical Research.* Vol. 5. No. 34. Oct. 1, 1904. Published at Washington, D. C. 8vo. pp. 71-72. Ill.

"The History of the Louisiana Purchase," "A Catechism in Parliamentary Law," and "Hereditary Arms of American Families," are the principal papers in this number.

*The American Catholic Historical Researches.* Vol. XXI. No. 4. Oct., 1904. MARTIN I. J. GRIFFIN, Editor and Publisher, 2009 North Twelfth St., Phila. 8vo. pp. 145-192.

Among the contents of this excellent publication we would mention as of special interest: "Washington's Guard." "Washington Guided by Jesuit Rules." "The Words of the Declaration of Independence: 'Are, and of Right Ought to Be,' traced to Pope Boniface VIII, A.D. 1300," and "Washington's Gift to St. Augustine's Chapel."

*Transactions of the Huguenot Society of South Carolina.* No. 11. Published by order of the Society. Charleston, S. C. Press of Lucas-Richardson, L. & P. Co. 1904. 8vo. pp. 47.

*Massachusetts Society of the Sons of the American Revolution. Register for 1904, with Lists of Members and their Revolutionary Ancestors, also Supplementary Lists of Soldiers, Sailors, and Patriots at whose Burial-Places Markers have been placed.* Boston: Published by the Society. 1904. Large 8vo. 291. Ill.

This book is beautiful in appearance both as to print and illustration.



*Proceedings of the Numismatic and Antiquarian Society of Philadelphia for the years 1902-1903.* Philadelphia: Published by the Society. 1904. 8vo. pp. 210. Ill.

*Pennsylvania Society of Sons of the Revolution. Annual Proceedings. 1903-1904.* Phila. 1904. Large 8vo. pp. 91. Ill.

Besides the Proceedings, this publication contains the "Washington's Birthday Celebration — Dinner Addresses, etc., Feb. 22, 1904," and "Evacuation-Day Addresses, June 18, 1904."

*Proceedings and Transactions of the Royal Society of Canada. Second Series—Volume IX. Meeting of May, 1903.* For sale by James Hope & Son, Ottawa; the Copp-Clark Co. (Limited), Toronto; Bernard Quaritch, London, Eng. 1903. Large 8vo. Variously paged. Ill. Maps.

The especially interesting historical papers of this notable collection are: "Littérature Française, Histoire, Archéologie, etc.," and "English Literature, History, Archæology, etc." The remaining documents, all of them important, are of a scientific character.

*Library of Congress. A List of Works relating to the Germans in the United States.* Compiled under the direction of A. P. C. GRIFFIN. Washington: Government Printing Office. 1904. 4to. pp. 32.

*Library of Congress. A List of Books (with References to Periodicals) on Immigration.* Compiled under the direction of APPLETON PRENTISS CLARK GRIFFIN. Washington: Government Printing Office. 1904. 4to. pp. viii+76.

*The Term Lynch Law.* By ALBERT MATTHEWS. Reprinted from MODERN PHILOLOGY, Vol. II. No. 2, Oct., 1904. Printed at the University of Chicago Press. [1904.] Large 8vo. pp. 23.

After giving the history of various forms of this term, and presenting several explanations of its origin, Mr. Matthews's conclusion is that the true origin of the term is yet to be discovered.

*The Congregational Year-Book, 1904.* Issued under the sanction of the National Council of the Congregational Churches of the United States by its Publishing Committee, and containing the General Statistics of those Churches for the last previous year; an Alphabetical List of the Congregational Ministers, and of the Officers and Students of Congregational Theological Seminaries; the Annual Record of Changes; the Vital Statistics of Congregational Ministers deceased in 1902; Statements of the National Co-operative Societies; the National and State Organizations of Churches, and other Miscellaneous Information. Volume No. 26. Number of Copies, 12,400. Published by vote of National Council, Portland, Me., under direction of the Publishing Committee. 1904. 8vo. pp. 516.

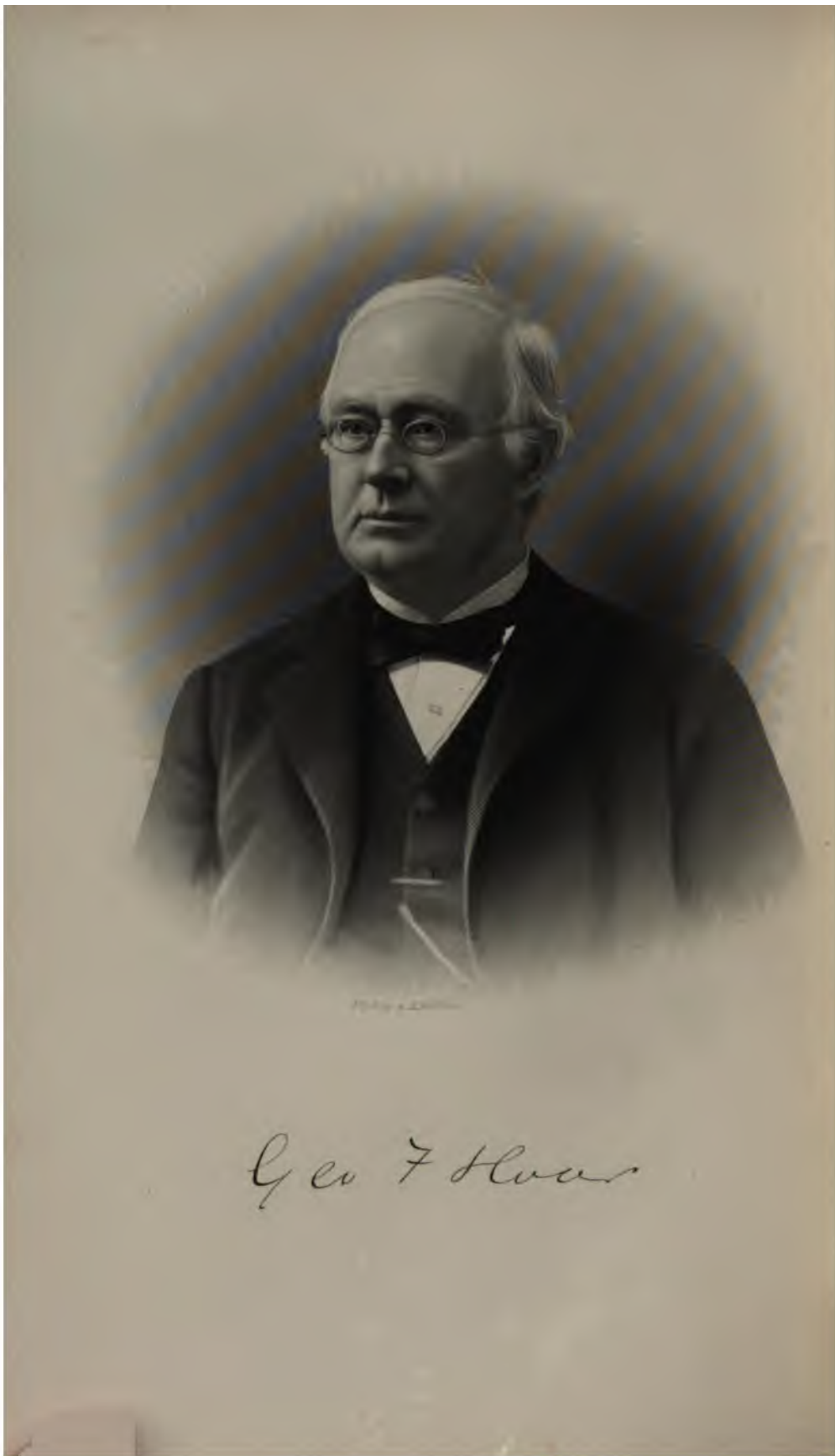
*1854-1904. A Retrospect on the Fiftieth Anniversary of the Incorporation of the Charlestown Five Cents Savings Bank. Being a Paper read before the Board of Trustees at their Quarterly Meeting, April 13, 1904.* By AUGUSTUS W. STOVER. Boston: Published by the Corporation. 1904. 8vo. pp. 42. Ill.

---

#### ERRATA.

- Vol. 57, page 41., line 21, for Charles, read Clarence.
- Vol. 58, page 227, line 29, for 1758, read 1658.
- Vol. 58, page 231, line 34, for Mary, read Sarah.
- Vol. 58, page 233, 6th line from bottom, for 1776, read 1766.
- Vol. 58, page 234, line 37, for William, read Josiah.
- Vol. 58, page 235, line 34, for Lydia, read Mary.
- Vol. 58, page 365, line 13, for 1687, read 1678.
- Vol. 59, page 41, line 2, for 1904, read 1903.





NEW ENGLAND  
GENERAL AND  
RECORDS

1850

1851

1852

1853

1854

1855

1856

1857

1858

1859

1860



Geo. F. [illegible]

# NEW-ENGLAND HISTORICAL AND GENEALOGICAL REGISTER.

---

APRIL, 1905.

---

HON. GEORGE FRISBIE HOAR, LL.D.

By E. HARLOW RUSSELL.

ON Tuesday, the 13th of October, 1812, Samuel Hoar, of Concord, Massachusetts, a citizen and lawyer already prominent and of high promise, married, at the home of her widowed mother in New Haven, Connecticut, Sarah, daughter of Roger Sherman, the eminent patriot and statesman of the Revolutionary period. The couple were not too young to begin life in earnest, Mr. Hoar being thirty-four and his bride twenty-nine. Six children were the fruit of this union, two daughters and four sons. The youngest child was George Frisbie,\* born August 29th, 1826. Two distinguished lines of descent had united to form the new family, which in its three succeeding generations has been conspicuous for intelligence, virtue, independence, and public spirit.

Three conditions chiefly conspired to make the subject of our sketch a remarkable man. First, heredity. On both sides, as just said, his ancestors were of a superior strain, and the wave of distinction had by no means spent itself. Secondly, the home; placed as it was in the very centre of the historic stage where

"Once the embattled farmers stood  
And fired the shot heard around the world,"

and in a neighborhood more note-worthy still for a circle of men and women of genius. In no quarter of our land, probably, is there to-day an environment so favorable to the development of sterling human qualities as was that of Concord in the thirties, forties, and fifties of the last century.

In his *Autobiography of Seventy Years*, Mr. Hoar dwells fondly upon the "pure and beautiful democracy" of his native town at that period, saying that "if there were any aristocracy, it was an aristocracy of personal worth." The intellectual and moral atmosphere of the community was not only redolent of stirring Revolutionary memories but was surcharged with adventurous aspiration and expectancy. It was new wine in new bottles. No youth of

\* Hon. George Frisbie Hoar's membership in the New-England Historic Genealogical Society dated from 5 May, 1886, and continued until his death, 30 September, 1904.

endowments could well escape its influence. As an example of a single trait which was more or less characteristic of the time, namely, the spirit and habit of filial respect, may be mentioned the fact that at the age of twenty-five, when, to his surprise, Mr. Hoar was nominated in Worcester for representative to the State Legislature, he frankly told the convention that his acceptance must be postponed till he could go down to Concord and get his father's leave! Thirdly, the career of Mr. Hoar fell in a period of our history that rivalled, if it did not surpass, in interest and significance, that which witnessed the establishment of the nation itself. In 1861, no less than in 1775, men had to take sides and show what stuff they were made of, and there was great making and unmaking of reputations. Years before this crisis, indeed, young Hoar had sounded the keynote which dominated the strain of all his after life. He may fairly be said to have begun where his father left off, acting upon the same principles, modified, of course, in their application to the exigencies that arose as years went by.

It is much to say that the man proved worthy of the signal advantages and opportunities which he enjoyed, but such is the verdict of his countrymen and his peers. He filled no post that he did not more than fill; he undertook no work that was not, within human limitations, faithfully and thoroughly done. His life was well rounded, not only in years but by noble service, and his character and faculties, like those of his friend Emerson, suffered no eclipse, but seemed ripening to the very end.

It is not deemed necessary, in the present sketch, to record or recall the annals of a life already made familiar at home and abroad by a copious *Autobiography*, more recently by many thousand obituary notices, and still to be yet more fully presented in formal, commemorative addresses. We are not here concerned so much with what he did from year to year, in his professional and political relations, as with the deeper inquiry into what made him do it — what principles, what qualities of mind and heart, what disposition, in short, suggested the aims and supplied the motive power of his character. Not that we expect to fathom these, or pluck out the heart of his mystery; but guided by what he himself, with charming unreserve, has told us, we would like to go a little below the surface-stream of his public service and bring into such light as we may the springs that fed the current of his life. It is the citizen, the man, rather than the lawyer or senator, whom we would understand and commemorate; for, as we have said, the man was always larger than his office.

With such home influences as surrounded his boyhood, it is not surprising that Mr. Hoar should speak rather lightly of the early schooling he received. The elementary schools then, as now, were better adapted to the dull and the ordinary, than to the exceptionally gifted, a fact which by no means discredits the system. Commanding talents had better be left pretty much to their own devices,

their ways and their means of development being as a rule not those of the pedagogue. Nor did Mr. Hoar look back with much satisfaction upon his college course. He found it, as other strong and original natures have done and must continue to do, not well or skilfully adapted to his needs, and he complains that some of the professors gave but dull and ineffective instruction. He expresses, however, great respect and admiration for certain members of the Harvard faculty of that time, and particularly for President Quincy and President Walker. He takes blame to himself for having wasted his time, but expresses a doubt, of much significance by the way, whether the period of a young man's life from sixteen to twenty should be expected to yield the fruits of serious study. A great change in his interest and application came when he entered the Law school. With his profession full in view, and also in association with a smaller and more select class of students, he felt new zeal, and attacked his studies with great spirit and diligence, and nothing is too good for him to say in praise of the eminent teachers whom he found there. His choice of a profession, influenced, we may imagine, by discerning and prescient parental advice,—certainly by a brilliant paternal example,—was most fortunate. Mr. Hoar had the mind of a lawyer, and he delighted to use it as a lawyer. Perhaps it may be doubted whether he would have made an equally good judge, though there is no question that he would have been an upright and incorruptible one. He completed his law studies in the office of Judge Thomas, at Worcester, and chose that city as his future home because it was, he says, "the stronghold of the new Anti-Slavery Party, to which cause I was devoted with all my heart and soul."

When he came to Worcester as a law student in 1849, young Hoar was noticeable for his spare and somewhat ungainly figure, his look of immaturity, and his reserved manner. He cared little, then, and not much ever, for the circle or caste of what is called "society." He had come from a community where little artificial exclusiveness prevailed or was necessary, and he then, as afterwards,

. . . "Held in idle price to haunt assemblies,  
Where youth, and cost, and witless bravery keeps."

He had a remoter object in view and a higher destiny to fulfil. His immaturity was of the sort that betokens the probability of large and long growth, a prophecy of nature which, in his case, was to be abundantly realized. He once said to a friend that one of the hardest lessons he had to learn when he went to Washington, where, of course, he must come in contact with all sorts of people, was to refrain from expressing in conversation the whole of his thought. He had been brought up to feel that not only sincerity, but utter frankness in stating your opinions is not merely the privilege but the duty of every honest man; that it is weak and cowardly to trim



your talk to suit the prepossessions or tastes of your interlocutor. Perhaps he had been impressed by the example of his neighbor and teacher, Henry Thoreau, who, as Emerson tells us, "coldly and fully stated his opinion without affecting to believe that it was the opinion of the company." But the young Congressman was made to feel the necessity and reasonableness of some concession in this respect, by being requested at a social "function" to take a lady down to dinner, who persisted in forcing the conversation upon certain political topics where their views were so sharply and hopelessly at variance that blank silence seemed less rude than any form of speech consistent with self-respect. He took to heart, he said, the lesson so pointedly though all unconsciously given, and found that his own conversation, thereafter, grew easier without any important sacrifice of veracity or frankness.

How the young lawyer connected himself professionally with several associates of distinction; how his practice widened year by year until he had been "counsel for every one of the fifty-two towns in Worcester County," and far beyond its limits; how he served his District in both branches of the General Court; how popular elections, official appointments, and honors of many kinds flowed in upon him,—and yet, he could say, at seventy-five, "I have never lifted my finger or spoken a word to any man to secure or to promote my own election to any office;" how he became the idol of his town, the pride of his State, the noblest figure of the National Senate; how the integrity and purity of his character charmed bitter political opposition into warm personal friendship; how the whole country hung anxiously, for weeks, upon the bulletins from his bed-side,—all this has now passed into the history of the time, and its details and dates, as previously intimated, need not be repeated here. Mr. Hoar's many-sided superiority, his distinction among the leading men of two generations, his final eminence as a statesman—this has been conceded and increasingly dwelt upon by every tongue and pen that has essayed his eulogy. We naturally ask, in what did this greatness consist?

The richness of a human character results from the number of fine elements or potencies that enter into its composition, manifesting themselves sometimes simultaneously, like a chord in music, and sometimes in a significant succession like the notes of a melody. Differences, contrasts there must be, and occasional dissonance; but we demand a degree of control exercised by some central principle capable of bringing about a progressive blending of opposites that shall result in, or at least tend towards, harmony. Some natures there are in which the disharmony of warring elements cannot be overcome, and life takes on more or less of a tragic character. The struggle may exhibit heroism, but our admiration cannot but be tinged with pity. Mr. Hoar possessed a mind and heart in which were harmoniously blended many unlike qualities. He was, for example, not without luxurious tastes, but these were

subordinated and set off by the most genuine simplicity. He could be serious even to passionate sternness, but this trait was relieved by abounding humor and playfulness. The incredible "color-blindness" of his valued friend and colleague, John Sherman, to anything like a joke, was such an irresistible temptation to Mr. Hoar to play upon the trait in roguish fashion, that he is "ashamed to confess" how often he did it. He was a severe and exacting judge of men, but he easily adopted favorites with an admiration and love that was blind to all faults and defects. No man prized veracity more highly, and yet, imagination and sentiment could prevail to turn him away with distaste from the demonstrated truths of science. A man among men, virile and even militant, no appeal affected him more quickly than that of a woman or child. He loved the world and the things that are in the world, but who ever left it with more cheerful and steadfast faith in a world to come? These contrasts, to be sure, wore to many good people the aspect of inconsistency, and were sometimes set down as a fault; but to those who understood Mr. Hoar, the qualities thus blended gave a relish of changeful variety, a charm as of iridescence to his conduct and conversation.

Endowed, like most of his kindred, with an exceedingly active mind, impelled by a strong emotional nature, surrounded as we have seen by abundant opportunities, it was natural and inevitable that Mr. Hoar should gather rich and varied stores of experience of men and things in many fields. Then, to make this wealth of knowledge available, his mind possessed, in addition to its remarkable power of quick and accurate acquisition, a corresponding and equal power of retention and recollection. It seemed as if he never forgot anything worth remembering, and never failed to recall in the nick of time any fact or illustration that would serve his purpose. He was a miser to gain and hold, and a spendthrift to use and enjoy his vast intellectual possessions.

In his charming autobiography, Mr. Hoar tells us that he never outgrew his boyhood, a fact that gives the key to much in the nature of the man. It goes far to explain his love of simplicity, of variety, of raillery and fun; it explains, also, something of his dislike of abstractions and systems; of his occasional odd preferences in literature and art; of his over-estimates and under-estimates of men; possibly, also, of his buoyant and optimistic faith. Not that he was fickle or subject to moods and whims, but it may be said that his inward skies did bear some resemblance to those of his native New England. If one were to single out for emphasis any part of a character of such multiform and uniform excellence, it would be the moral and intellectual rather than the practical side. He would have defied the influences of heredity and nurture if he had failed to become an idealist: and ideals cannot subsist without strong emotional backing. All students of the human mind agree that the foundations of character are laid in feeling and will, and that intellect is but the super-

structure. As a man thinketh in his heart so is he. Intelligence is largely occupied from youth to age in ministering to or justifying the feelings. No one can read the frank self-revelation with which Mr. Hoar has enriched American history and literature without perceiving, in the lines and between the lines, that his intellect, brilliant, strong, and comprehensive as it was, found and exercised its functions predominantly in the service of his powerful emotional nature. The phrase "I like to think" or to believe so-and-so is the key to many of his judgments and opinions, and it suggests that what he thought was very often what he liked to think, that is, what chimed in with his desires—in the common phrase, which fits the great majority of us, the wish was father to the thought.

We have spoken of his lawyer-like habit of mind. This appears, almost amusingly, in the *Autobiography*, in the array of witnesses whom he calls to the stand to confirm what would be readily admitted by everybody, as for example, the high character of such men as Roger Sherman and Samuel Hoar. It is the advocate before a jury. But in a larger sense, quite above the professional habit, Mr. Hoar loved a *cause* in which he could feel full faith; an idea, a project, a *side* which he could espouse and maintain, rather than a many-sided scheme or plan that must be fitted into an actual frame of conditions and circumstances. He liked the open sea and great-circle sailing better than the threading of intricate channels or making difficult harbors where constant soundings must be taken and respected. Like most great men, he hated to be tied down to petty consistencies of logic or conduct. His convictions were often so strong and satisfying as to assure him that they must be well founded. This never reached the extreme of "one with God is a majority," as it did with some of his Concord contemporaries, but it often went far enough to give him a comfortable sense of being in the right. And yet, — for Mr. Hoar was so child-like as to possess the opposite of almost every trait he had, — he was a man of unaffected and profound humility. Humility, frankness, sincerity—these three graces attended him like angels.

The Senator was a man of wit and playfulness rather than of pure humor. The scintillations of his keen intellect often illustrated an old definition of wit which likens it to a bee, "with honey in its mouth, but a sting in its tail"; and Senator Ingalls, in replying to a combined compliment and criticism which Mr. Hoar had given him upon some occasion, said rather tartly, "I think the sting is bigger than the bee."

Mr. Hoar's greatness seemed to be due not so much to the possession of a few striking and exceptional gifts as to the elevation to a high power of a large number of qualities common in some degree to most men, and in the absence of serious defects or perversions of character. One might hesitate to call him a genius, in the proper sense of that much-abused word. He was not a creator, not a man of pre-eminent originality, insight, invention, or executive

ability. He gave powerful help to a multitude of good causes, but he did not greatly change the course of events. His character suggests a wide expanse of noble and diversified upland landscape, but not a towering mountain-peak. His unassailable honesty and probity, his frankness, his freedom from sordid or selfish aims, the simple and open means which he used to gain good ends—these and qualities like these won the respect and admiration and inspired the confidence of all who knew him.

For a man of so many weighty responsibilities, Senator Hoar was a remarkable scholar. Throughout his whole life, he found time for constant, varied, active, joyous acquisition. And his power of assimilation was equally great. Everything he knew seemed wrought into the texture of his mind ready for effective use. To no other man could be more fitly applied Bacon's well-worn phrase that "studies serve for delight, for ornament, and for ability." You could not enter his study or his office without feeling that, for him, the books were alive; he knew them as contemporaries; but there was nothing of the bookworm or pedant about him. His library was like a hypæthral temple, always open to the sky.

There was something stirring and contagious in his industry. Whether as lawyer, senator or man, Mr. Hoar was no plodder and no routinist, but a brisk, vigorous, consecutive worker, valuing time only for what it enabled him to accomplish. Even his recreation carried a breeze of activity about it; to take an outing with him was always to have a good time, sometimes a memorable one.

Perhaps more than all, you felt in the man a tempered puritanism, a basal distinction between good and evil that admitted of no compromise, and a conscience that never slept or took a holiday. Bias there might be, mistakes there might be, and failings that lean to virtue's side, but no bargaining with wrong, no debasing of the moral currency by so much as a single grain. A vision of the past, of the sturdy ancestral lines that converged upon his birth, of the time when he drew in the patriotic spirit of the Revolution warm from his mother's breast, of the years when he breathed the Concord air saturated with lofty idealism—this vision seemed ever clear before him, and the hope of preserving something of its precious essence to bless the coming generations of the republic was what lay nearest his heart till its generous pulses failed in death.

Whether a man shall be ranked as an optimist or a pessimist in his view of life depends partly on the philosophy which his understanding inclines him to accept, and probably still more upon the temperament or disposition that he has inherited. It is quite possible for one to be led in one direction by his temperament and in another by his philosophy, such a combination being less rare than might be supposed. Mr. Hoar was a pronounced optimist, both by temperament and philosophy, if indeed these were not in him so blended as to be indistinguishable. Feeling, which is so large an ingredient in what we call temperament, was, as we have seen,

strong in Mr. Hoar. Such a type of character is often far more genial and attractive than one formed upon the cooler and harder basis of intellect alone. For friendship, for love, for enthusiasm, for all the qualities that attach and endear, there must be a large endowment of feeling. It is the human heart by which we live. The only difficulty is, that feeling cannot always be trusted to take care of itself. It is liable to excess, to fluctuations, and to misdirection. It is apt to be impatient and uncharitable towards dissent, and it too easily puts the other party in the wrong. With Mr. Hoar you felt that you could not declare yourself a mugwump or an agnostic without standing convicted in his eyes of intellectual and moral inferiority. This trait is common enough in narrow men, but in so noble and so generous a spirit as his one could not but feel it as a limitation.

A man fond of anecdote shows much of the temper of his mind by the character of the stories he is fond of telling. In our friend's case these were mostly of two kinds: those distinguished by keen wit, as in repartee, and those exhibiting some instance of heroism, magnanimity, or humanity. Of both sorts he had an ample store well preserved in his accurate and tenacious memory, and he brought them forth, or rather they seemed to come forth upon occasion, with a spontaneousness and appositeness that was delightful.

As an orator, Mr. Hoar was always disposed to under-rate his abilities; he really came much nearer to his ideal than he could ever be made to believe. He disliked and dreaded public speaking, except in the strict line of professional or official duty; when, in fact, whatever the occasion or the audience, he was uniformly heard with close attention and evident satisfaction, and often, especially in later years, with admiration and hearty applause. His figure was not imposing nor his movements graceful. When moved by strong emotion he had a nervous habit of bending his knees, which suggested weakness instead of strength. His voice was too high-pitched, and when he had a large space to fill, it sounded strained and somewhat rasping. But his attitude and manner as a whole gave the impression of dignity, earnestness, modesty, and great respect for his audience. He spoke deliberately and distinctly, and usually with the appearance of self-command and reserved force. When he rose to eloquence, it was the eloquence of conviction and feeling, never of rhetoric or vociferation. He believed and felt before he spoke. His appeal in oratory embodied Great-heart's riddle: "He that would kill must first be overcome."

Mr. Hoar's use of language, whether with tongue or pen, is easy and idiomatic, showing a proper amount of conscious preparation, but not over-preparation, and never undue self-consciousness or fondness for style. It often descends to the colloquial plane, but never lacks becoming dignity of tone—"familiar, but by no means vulgar"—although he does not always observe the injunction of his

friend Emerson to abstain from the use of *very*. In the *Reminiscences* the characteristics not only of his writing but of his speech are well shown. We seem to see his face and hear his voice as we read. This pleasing impression may be due, in part, to his having dictated much of the matter to an amanuensis, but it makes you feel the presence of the man "in his habit as he lived," and adds a rare personal charm to much of the book.

To our great Senator might almost be applied what Tennyson says of Wellington :

"The long self-sacrifice of life is o'er."

He was never enamored of a public career. "My home and my profession and my library had an infinite attraction for me," is his pathetic declaration. He once said to the writer that his ideal occupation for the rest of his life would be the writing of legal opinions on questions proposed to him in writing, he remaining in effect deaf and dumb. The effect upon a sympathetic mind of his famous "Fish-ball-Letter," though it wears such a guise of banter and persiflage, is very far from the effect of fun. There is an undertone of seriousness in it as profound as the undertone of Niagara, muffling itself with light phrases because hopeless of being understood except by here and there one who may have ears to hear.

Of the private and domestic life of Mr. Hoar, this is not the place to speak. We may only refer to the affecting glimpse which he gives us in the simple and reserved dedication of the *Reminiscences* :

" To  
My Wife and Children  
This Record of a Life which  
They have made Happy  
Is Affectionately Dedicated."

The limits of space imposed upon such a sketch as this, not to speak of other limitations, permit no final summing up of the character of this many-sided man. In the public career which has made him eminent and conspicuous in the eyes of the civilized world, it is not too much to say that he embodied in its full extent the delineation of the ideal statesman given by Benjamin Jowett in his masterly introduction to Plato's *Gorgias* :

"He [the True Statesman] is not a mere theorist, nor yet a dealer in expedients ; the whole and the parts grow together in his mind ; while the head is conceiving, the hand is executing. Although obliged to descend to the world, he is not of the world. His thoughts are fixed not on power or riches or extension of territory, but on an ideal state, in which all the citizens have an equal chance of health and life, and the highest education is within the reach of all, and the moral and intellectual qualities of every individual are freely developed, and 'the idea of good' is the animating principle of the whole."

## THOMAS CLARK OF MILFORD, CONN., AND HIS DESCENDANTS.

Compiled by Hon. RALPH D. SMYTH, and communicated by Dr. BERNARD C. STEINER.

1. THOMAS<sup>1</sup> CLARK took the oath of fidelity at New Haven in 1644. He may have been a brother of James Clark of that place. In May, 1652, he married Ann, widow of John Jordan of Guilford. He lived at Milford before his marriage, and was a joiner. He was buried Oct. 10, 1668, and his inventory, taken in Feb., 1668-9, amounted to £200. On Apr. 14, 1669, at New Haven, the inventory was presented and his widow was made administratrix. He resided at Guilford the latter years of his life, kept a store there, and was sued there by John Hill for slander in 1658, but the court dismissed the case with costs, as what Clark had said with reference to an assault made on him by Hill was the truth. Clark occupied Jordan's home lot, and also bought from John Scranton a parcel of upland allowed for 3 acres. His widow died in Saybrook, Jan. 3, 1672-3, whither she removed after his death, leaving an estate of £26 in Guilford, and £77 in Saybrook. She was a daughter of John and Anna Bishop of Guilford, and had by her first husband, John Jordan, a prominent settler of Guilford, two children: *John*, born in 1646, and *Mary*, who married Abner Post of Saybrook.

Children:

- i. SARAH,<sup>2</sup> b. Feb. 1, 1653-4.
- ii. ELIZABETH.
2. iii. DANIEL, b. Jan. 19, 1657-8.

2. DANIEL<sup>2</sup> CLARK (*Thomas*<sup>1</sup>) was a joiner, and married Mary ———. After his death, she married Philip Bill of New London and Groton, who died July 10, 1739, aged 85.

Children:

3. i. DANIEL,<sup>3</sup> b. Feb. 3, 1683.
- ii. THOMAS, b. Feb. 11, 1686.
- iii. MERCY, b. Oct. 9, 1702; m. John Willett of Groton.

3. DANIEL<sup>3</sup> CLARK, Jr. (*Daniel*,<sup>2</sup> *Thomas*<sup>1</sup>), of Killingworth, married, Dec. 8, 1708, Bathsheba, daughter of John Griswold.

Children:

- i. MARY,<sup>4</sup> b. Feb. 27, 1709; m. ——— Bailey.
4. ii. DANIEL, b. Sept. 26, 1711.
- iii. JOHN, b. Jan. 9, 1712-13; d. Oct. 22, 1713.
- iv. JOHN, b. Sept. 1, 1716.
- v. THOMAS, b. Apr. 25, 1718.
- vi. BATHSHEBA, b. Sept. 25, 1719.
- vii. RUTH, b. Dec. 19, 1725.

4. DANIEL<sup>4</sup> CLARK, 3d (*Daniel*,<sup>3</sup> *Daniel*,<sup>2</sup> *Thomas*<sup>1</sup>), married Margaret ———.

Children:

- i. DANIEL,<sup>5</sup> b. Dec. 13, 1741.
- ii. AARON, b. Aug. 30, 1743.
- iii. MARGARET, b. Mch. 1, 1745.
- iv. SAMUEL, b. May 7, 1748; d. young.
- v. ELIPHALET, b. Nov. 12, 1750.
- vi. SAMUEL, b. July 16, 1753.

## ALEXANDER CHALKER OF GUILFORD, CONN., AND HIS DESCENDANTS.

Compiled by Hon. RALPH D. SMYTH, and communicated by Dr. BERNARD C. STEINER.

1. ALEXANDER<sup>1</sup> CHALKER was among the early settlers of Guilford, and was quite a young man when he came to the town. He united with the church early, and was made freeman on May 22, 1648. His home lot of 3 acres stood on Crooked Lane, now State St. On Feb. 20, 1649-50, he stated in town meeting that he doubted whether he should be able to continue his present contribution to the minister's support. He married, Sept. 29, 1649, Katherine, or Kateren, Post of Saybrook. He was fined for "sleeping in centry & loosing his arms," on Oct. 9, 1645, and was then called "Sander." He sold his lands at Guilford, between 1652 and '55, and removed to Saybrook, where he became a prominent inhabitant. He died before 1673. On Sept. 23, of that year, his widow married John Hill of Guilford.

### Children :

2. i. STEPHEN, or SAMUEL,<sup>2</sup> b. Sept. 8, 1650; d. 1711.
- ii. MARY, b. Apr. 27, 1653; m. Mch. 7, 1677-8, Richard Cozens of Block Island.
3. iii. ABRAM, or ABRAHAM, b. Oct. 19, 1655.
- iv. KATEREN, b. Nov. 8, 1657.
- v. SARAH, b. Oct. 19, 1659.
- vi. JANE, b. Mch. 25, 1662.
- vii. ALEXANDER, b. Feb. 25, 1666; d. May 25, 1727.

2. SAMUEL<sup>2</sup> CHALKER (*Alexander*<sup>1</sup>) married, Nov. 7, 1676, Phebe, daughter of Robert Bull.

### Children :

4. i. STEPHEN,<sup>3</sup> b. Sept. 11, 1677.
- ii. SAMUEL, b. Oct. 6, 1679.
- iii. PHEBY, b. Mch. 29, 1682; d. July 14, 1683.
- iv. PHEBE, b. May 9, 1685.
- v. ALEXANDER.
- vi. MEHITABEL.
- vii. RUTH.

3. ABRAHAM<sup>2</sup> CHALKER (*Alexander*<sup>1</sup>) married first, Jan. 16, 1679-80, Hannah Sanford, who died Dec. 7, 1683; married second, Sept. 23, 1686, Sarah Ingham, who died Sept. 11, 1687; and married third, Nov. 19, 1691, Deborah Barber, who died Oct., 1753.

### Child by first wife :

- i. HANNAH,<sup>3</sup> b. Mch. 25, 1682.

### Child by second wife :

- ii. ABRAHAM, b. Sept. 1, 1687; d. Sept. 16, 1687.

### Children by third wife :

- iii. DEBORAH, b. Oct. 3, 1694.
- iv. SAMUEL, b. Jan. 31, 1697.
- v. ABRAHAM, b. May 1, 1699.
- vi. HANNAH, b. July 19, 1703.
- vii. ISAAC, b. Sept. 12, 1707. He was probably the father of *Dr. Isaac*,<sup>4</sup> b. June 1, 1736; d. Aug. 24, 1803; m. Dec. 12, 1770, Sarah Stair, who d. July 12, 1781. Children: 1. Charles,<sup>5</sup> b. Jan. 17, 1772; d. Aug. 2, 1828; m. Sept. 3, 1804, Sarah Johnson, who d. Jan. 16, 1848. 2. Sarah, b. Jan. 6, 1775; d. Mch. 9, 1821; m. Nov. 15,



1797, Samuel Burgis of Guilford, who d. Apr. 18, 1854. 3. Elizabeth, b. Mch. 16, 1777; m. Mch. 10, 1803, Agur Wildman, who was b. Apr. 24, 1779, and d. Feb. 9, 1861. 4. Randolph Washington, b. Mch. 1, 1780; d. single, June 21, 1821. 5. William, b. Dec. 10, 1781; d. Aug. 21, 1783. 6. Anna, b. Oct. 6, 1783. 7. William, b. Mch. 3, 1786.

viii. ELIZABETH, b. Apr. 17, 1710.

4. STEPHEN<sup>3</sup> CHALKER (*Samuel<sup>2</sup> Alexander<sup>1</sup>*) married, June 3, 1703, Elizabeth, daughter of John Chapman of East Haddam.

Children :

- i. ELIZABETH,<sup>4</sup> b. Mch. 12, 1704.
- ii. PHEBE, b. Aug. 11, 1705.
- iii. STEPHEN, b. July 19, 1707; m. Dec. 4, 1727, Mehitabel, dau. of Capt. Samuel Chapman. Children: 1. *Stephen*,<sup>5</sup> b. Oct. 24, 1728. 2. *Elizabeth*, b. May 27, 1730. 3. *Jabez*, b. Mch. 24, 1732. 4. *Mehitabel*, b. Sept. 9, 1733. 5. *Gideon*, b. Jan. 9, 1735. 6. *Jere-miah*, b. July 20, 1736.
- iv. MARY, b. May 30, 1710.
- v. MEHITABEL, b. Aug. 13, 1715; d. Mch. 7, 173-.
- vi. DEBORAH, b. May 2, 1718.

## RECORDS OF THE SECOND CHURCH OF SCITUATE, NOW THE FIRST UNITARIAN CHURCH OF NORWELL, MASS.

Communicated by WILFORD JACOB LITCHFIELD, M.S., of Southbridge, Mass.

[Continued from page 79.]

1732

Jsaiah Randal Son of Benj<sup>m</sup> & Sarah his wife was baptized Jan: 2<sup>d</sup>

1731/2

Robert Lenthall Eells Son of Jam<sup>l</sup> & Hannah Eells was baptized Feb :

13<sup>th</sup> 1731/2

Ruben Tailor Son of David & Elizabeth was baptized March 19<sup>th</sup> 1731/2

Luce Bryant daughter of Benj<sup>m</sup> & Abigail was Baptized March 26. 1732.

Mary Dwelle daughter of Joseph & Mary was Baptized March 26. 1732.

Benjamin Merit Son of Jacob & Mary, was baptized April 2<sup>d</sup> 1732

April 23<sup>d</sup> 1732 J preached at Marshfield North meeting house And Baptized Several Children their viz: *Mary Hatch* daughter of Jsaac & Penelopia of Scituate.

Joseph Dagget, Samuel Dogget noah Dogget & Bethiah dogget Child<sup>r</sup> of Sam<sup>l</sup> & Bethiah Dogget

Iane Eames, mary Eames, Jedediah Eames, & Penelopia Eames Children of Jedediah & Mary Eames.

Abigail Farrow daughter of Benj<sup>m</sup> & Leah was baptized by the Rev<sup>d</sup> M<sup>r</sup> Bourn April 23. 1732

John Neal, Son of John & Mary neal was baptized in private being sick w<sup>th</sup> a fore mouth & not Likely to Live April 29<sup>th</sup> 1732

Lydia Rose daughter of Gidion & Lydia was baptized April 30<sup>th</sup> 1732

Joseph Perry & Elizabeth Perry children of W<sup>m</sup> Perry Late of Free-town Deceased were Baptized June 11<sup>th</sup> 1732

Israel oakman Son of Sam<sup>l</sup> Oakman of Marthfield an infant of about a fortnight old, was baptized at his house June. 24 1732 this child dyed Soon after it was baptized.

Jerufha Church daughter of Nathan<sup>l</sup> Church jun<sup>r</sup> & Jerufha his wife was baptized July 9<sup>th</sup> 1732.

John Stetson, Son of Abijah & Deborah, was baptized July 9<sup>th</sup> 1732.

Jane Hatch daughter of Jsrael Hatch jun<sup>r</sup>: an infant Child being sick & in danger of dying, was Baptized at his house July 11<sup>th</sup> 1732

Mary Silvester Daughter of Zebulun & mary was baptized Aug<sup>t</sup> 13. 1732

Waterman Eells son of John & Abiah, was baptized August 13. 1734

John King Son of John & Mary, of Marthfield, was bap<sup>td</sup> Aug 13. 1732.

Mary Jacob, Daughter of Joshua & Mary was baptized Aug<sup>t</sup> 20<sup>th</sup> 1732.

*Adult* Hezekiah Hatch & *Adult* Nehemiah Hatch Brethren were baptized Sep<sup>t</sup> 10<sup>th</sup> 1732.

Thomas Hatch Son of Hezekiah & Patience, was Baptized Sep<sup>t</sup> 10. 1732.

Jane Neal daughter of John Neal Late of Ireland, was Baptized Sep<sup>t</sup> 10. 1732.

Anna Stetson daughter of W<sup>m</sup> & Hannah was baptized Sep<sup>t</sup> 24 1732

Joshua Rose, Son of Joshua Rose & — his wife of Marthfield was bap<sup>t</sup> sep<sup>t</sup> 24<sup>th</sup> 1732

Ruben Hatch, son of Nehemiah & Martha was baptized oct 8<sup>th</sup> 1732

Rachel Tilden daughter of Benj<sup>m</sup> and Grace Tilden, an infant being sick & not Likely to recover was baptized in private at the house of Serg<sup>t</sup> Philip Turners oct : 8<sup>th</sup> 1732

Huldah Palmer daughter of Bezaliel & Anna, was Bap<sup>d</sup> Nov 5<sup>th</sup> 1732

Mary Turner of Joshua & Elizabeth, was baptized Nov: 12<sup>th</sup> 1732

Simeon Jones Son of Eben<sup>r</sup>: & Jane of marthfield was baptized Dec: 31. 1732

1733

John Clap, Son of John & Mercy Clap, was baptized Jan 14<sup>th</sup> 1732/3<sup>1</sup>

Abigail Collomare daughter of Anthony collomare, & — his wife was baptized Jan : 28<sup>th</sup> 1732/3

William Cufhing Son of John Cufhing jun<sup>r</sup> Esq<sup>r</sup> was baptized March 4<sup>th</sup> 1732

{ March 12<sup>th</sup> 1732/3 Lufanna Turner an Infant Child of Caleb & Rachel  
Turner being sick was Baptized in Private

Thyne, *alias* Vine Turner Son of Joseph & Eliz : was bap<sup>t</sup>: April 1<sup>st</sup> 1733

Elizabeth Turner daughter of W<sup>m</sup> & Abigail, was Bap<sup>t</sup>: April 1<sup>st</sup> 1733.

Elizabeth Dunnam Daughter of Joseph & Jane, was Baptized April 15<sup>th</sup> 1733

{ April 19<sup>th</sup> 1733 James Otis, Son of Jsaac & Deborah an infant, being  
sick & not Likely to Live, was baptized in private.

Rebecca Lappam daughter of David & Rebecca of Marthfield was baptized May 6<sup>th</sup> 1733

Sarah Collomare daughter of John & Margret, was baptized May 6<sup>th</sup> 1733.

Abigail Magoone daughter of John Magoone jun<sup>r</sup> & Abigail his wife, was Baptized May 20 : 1733.

Mary Lambert daughter of James & Sarah was Baptized June 3<sup>d</sup>.

Jsaac Prouty Son of Jsaac & Eliz : was Baptized June 3<sup>d</sup> 1733

Job Briggs Son of James & Hannah was Baptized June 24 1733

Sarah Eells daughter of Sam<sup>n</sup> & Hannah of Hanover, was Baptized June 24<sup>th</sup>. 1733

Edmond Bowker son of James [&] Hannah, was Baptized June 24<sup>th</sup> 1733

Delight Taylor daughter of David & Elizabeth was Bap<sup>t</sup>. June 24. 1733.

Simeon Brooks Son of Nat<sup>l</sup> & Mary, was Baptized July 1<sup>st</sup> 1733.

Grace Turner daughter of Hawkins & Lufanna, was Baptized July 1<sup>st</sup> 1733.

John Moor Son of John more & ——— his wife from Ireland, was baptized July 1<sup>st</sup> 1733.

Sarah Butler daughter of Jerael & Eliz<sup>th</sup> was baptized July 15<sup>th</sup> 1733.

Charls Turner Son of Charles and Eunice, was baptized Aug<sup>t</sup>. 5<sup>th</sup> 1733

Robert Randal Son of Robert and Dorcas was baptized Aug<sup>t</sup> 12. 1733

Benjamin Turner Son of Benj<sup>m</sup> & Mercy, was Baptized Oct: 23. 1733

Hannah Bryant daughter of David & Hannah was Baptized Nov: 4<sup>th</sup> 1733

Joseph Cushing son of Joseph And Lydia, was baptized Dec: 2<sup>d</sup> 1733.

Hannah Randal daughter of Caleb & Hannah was baptized Dec: 9 1733

1734

Charles Stockbridge Brooks Son of Gilbert & Abigail was baptized Jan: 20<sup>th</sup>.

Hannah Clap daughter of Joseph & Hannah his wife was baptized Feb: 3 1733/4

Huldah Randal daughter of Benj<sup>m</sup> & Sarah was Baptized March 3<sup>d</sup> 1733/4

Amos Perry Son of Amos & Ruth was baptized March 17<sup>th</sup> 1733/4

Abner Dwelly son of Jedidiah & Elizabeth was baptized March 17<sup>th</sup> 1733/4

Drufella Dwelly daughter of Joseph & Mary was baptized March 17<sup>th</sup> 1733/4

March 24<sup>th</sup> 1733/4 Preach[ed] at Hanover and baptized two Children viz: Elizabeth Bais daughter of the Rev<sup>d</sup> M<sup>r</sup> Benj<sup>m</sup> Bais; &

Stephen Stockbridge Son of Thomas Stockbridge, of Scituate.

John Barrel Son of William & Abigail was baptized March 31. 1734.

William Clap Son of Sam<sup>n</sup> & Sarah was baptized March 31. 1734

Elizabeth Randal daughter of Cap<sup>t</sup> Nehemiah Randal & Ruth his wife was baptized April 14. 1734

Lydia Barker, of Barnabas & Hannah was baptized April. 21. 1734.

Hannah Eells of John & Abiah, was baptized May 5<sup>th</sup> 1734

Bathsheba Faunce, of Thomas & Hannah belonging to Plymouth was baptized May 5<sup>th</sup> 1734.

Jehabod Neal, Son of John & Mary an Infant being sick & not Likely to Live was baptized May 10<sup>th</sup> 1734. In private.

Elizabeth Bourn daughter of John & Abigail of Marshfield was baptized May 12<sup>th</sup> 1734

William Church Son of Nathan<sup>l</sup> & Jerufha was Baptized May 19 1734

Margret Foster daughter of Joseph & Abigail was Baptized May 26<sup>th</sup> 1734

Abiel Dammon Son of Dan<sup>l</sup> & Jemima was baptized June 9<sup>th</sup> 1734

Ephraim Otis Son of Ephraim & Rachel was baptized June 9<sup>th</sup> 1734

{ Mercy Hatch daughter of Hezekiah & Patience was baptized in Private, she being dangerously Sick with Convulsions, June 15<sup>th</sup> 1734

Gideon Rose Son of Gideon & Lydia, was baptized June 16<sup>th</sup> 1734

Mary Turner daughter of Thomas & Mary his wife was baptized July 7<sup>th</sup> 1734

Robert Wafon [or Wasson] Son of Thom<sup>s</sup> & Ann, was baptized July 7<sup>th</sup> 1734

Elifha Lappam Son of David & Rebecca of Marfhfield was baptized July 7<sup>th</sup> 1734.

John Clap, Son of John & Mercy, was baptized July 14<sup>th</sup> 1734.

Elifha & Thomas Stetfon Children of Anthony & Anna his wife were Baptized Auguft 4<sup>th</sup> 1734

Hannah Merit of Ichabod & Mary was baptized Auguft 4<sup>th</sup> 1734

Elizabeth Oakman of Sam<sup>l</sup> & Elizabeth of Marfhfield was baptized Auguft 4<sup>th</sup> 1734.

Tamar Farrow daughter of Benj<sup>m</sup> Farrow was Baptized by y<sup>e</sup> Rev<sup>d</sup> mr Bourn of this Town Auguft 11<sup>th</sup> 1734

Charles Cufhing fon of John Cufhing jun<sup>r</sup> was baptized Auguft 18<sup>th</sup> 1734

Silva, alias *Zilpha*, Clift daughter of W<sup>m</sup> Clift of Marfhfield was baptized Auguft 18<sup>th</sup> 1734

Abner Turner Son of Caleb, and Rachel was baptized Sep<sup>t</sup> 1<sup>st</sup> 1734.

James Curtice Son of Benj<sup>m</sup> & Rebecca was baptized Sep<sup>t</sup> 8<sup>th</sup> 1734

Lufanna Perry daughter of Sam<sup>l</sup> and Elizabeth Perry, was baptized Sep<sup>t</sup> 8<sup>th</sup> 1734

Sarah Hatch daughter of Jsaac & Penelopa was Baptized Sep<sup>t</sup> 15<sup>th</sup> 1734.

Peter Collomare, son of Jsaac & Thankfull was baptized Oct: 20<sup>th</sup> 1734

Lydia Woodart daughter of James & Sarah was baptized Oct: 20<sup>th</sup> 1734.

James Otis, Son of Jsaac & Deborah was baptized October 27. 1734.

Jsaac Smith, Ifrael, Peleg, Levi, Abial, Rachel, & Jofhua Smith, Children of Jofeph & Rachel Smith formerly of Hanover, were baptized November 3<sup>d</sup> 1734.

Martha Neal daughter of John Neal from Ireland, was baptized Nov: 17<sup>th</sup> 1734

{ Elizabeth Silvester, daughter of John and Elizabeth of Marfhfield, being  
{ fick was Baptized in private Nov: 28<sup>th</sup> 1734.

Lydia Turner an Infant Child of Caleb & Rachel Turner being fick was Baptized in private Dec: 9<sup>th</sup> 1734

1735

Jofeph Palmer Son of Jofeph and Jane Palmer was baptized Jan: 5<sup>th</sup> 1734/5

Bethiah Rofe daughter of Jofhua & Elizabeth Rofe, of Marfhfield was baptized Feb: 16 1734/5

Hannah Lincoln daughter of Jofhua & Mercy was baptized Feb. 23. 1734/5

Mary Bowker daughter of James & Hanah was baptized feb: 23. 1734/5

Content Jones a Child of Elifha & Sarah Jones of Marfhfield was baptized march 23. 1734/5

{ Ruth Bryant an Infant child of David Bryant being fick was baptized  
{ Privately march 25 1735

Elifha Jones, Son of Elifha & Sarah Jones of Marfhfield was baptized May 4<sup>th</sup> 1735.

May 11<sup>th</sup> 1735 J preached at Marfhfield north Parifh, where J Baptized Mary Spooner daughter of John and Hannah Spooner.

Barfhebah Sherman daughter of Ebenezar & Barfhebah.

Obadiah Dammon Son of Ebenezar & Abigail Dammon

Lucretia Silvester daughter of John & Elizabeth Silvester.

*Adult.* Hannah Hat[c]h & her Sister *Adult.* Zerviah Hatch daughters of Thomas Hatch were baptized May 18<sup>th</sup> 1735

Mehitabel Curtice daughter of Elifha & Martha was baptized May 18<sup>th</sup> 1735

John Jacob Son of Joshua & Mary was Baptized June 8<sup>th</sup> 1735

Samuel Eells, son of Samuel & Hannah of Hanover, was baptized June 15<sup>th</sup> 1735.

Benjamin Bryant, Son of Benjamin & Abigail, was baptized June 22<sup>d</sup> 1735

Anthony Collomare, Son of Anthony & ——— His wife was baptized. July 13.<sup>th</sup> 1735.

Elijah Curtice son of Sam<sup>l</sup> & Rebecca was Baptized July 20<sup>th</sup> 1735

Nathanaell Holms, son of John Holms of Pembroke, & adopted son of Samuel Lappam, was baptized July 20<sup>th</sup> 1735.

July 24<sup>th</sup> 1735.

*Adult* { Thomas Oldham being sick and very dangerous; at his earnest desire was Baptized and his children viz: Thomas & Patience.

Lydia Lambert daughter of James & Sarah was Baptized Aug<sup>t</sup> 17.<sup>th</sup> 1735

August 24<sup>th</sup> 1735 J preached at Marfhsfield North meeting house baptized—*Adult* Experience Rogers, wife of Sam<sup>l</sup> Rogers jun<sup>r</sup> & Penelopiah & Lydia Rogers children of the above said Sam<sup>l</sup> & Experience Rogers.

Rebecca Prouty daughter of Edward & Rebeccah was baptized Aug<sup>t</sup> 31. 1735.

*Adult* Ann Hatch daughter of Jeremiah Hatch was baptized Sep: 7<sup>th</sup> 1735

Elifha Jacob, Son of Joseph & Mary was baptized Sep<sup>t</sup> 7<sup>th</sup> 1735

Ebenezar Jones, son of Eben<sup>t</sup> & Jane, of Marfhsfield was baptized sep<sup>t</sup> 7<sup>th</sup> 1735

Elifha Barrel Son of William and Abigail, was baptized Sep<sup>t</sup> 28

Abigail Stetson daughter of Abijah & Deborah was baptized Sep<sup>t</sup> 28: 1735

Catherine Turner of Hawkins & Lufanna, was baptized Oct: 5<sup>th</sup> 1735

*Adult* { Fortune Gold, and Betty his wife, negro servants to Joseph Hatch were baptized oct: 5<sup>th</sup> 1735

{ James Mullan Son of Arthur & Mary, was Baptized privately being sick, Oct: 6<sup>th</sup> 1735

John Silvester Son of John & Eliz: of Marfhsfield was baptized Oct: 12. 1735.

John Magoone Son of John & Abigail was baptized Oct: 19 1735.

Nov 2<sup>d</sup> 1735

Sarah Turner, Hannah Turner { Children of Benjamin and Sarah Turner, were baptized, and my Grand-Children.

*Adult.* Jonathan Merit, and *Adult* Mehitabel merit; & Simeon Merit the son of Jonathan & Mehitabel were baptized Nov: 9<sup>th</sup> 1735.

Lydia Silvester, daughter of Joseph & Lydia, was baptized Nov: 9<sup>th</sup> 1735.

David Marble & { Children of David & Abigail Marble were baptized Abigail Marble { Nov. 23 1735.

George Gray Son of Thomas & Sarah his wife from Ireland was baptized nov: 23<sup>d</sup> 1735.

Elifha Silvester Son of Elifha & Eunice was baptized Nov: 30<sup>th</sup> 1735.

Mary Collomare daughter of John & Margaret was Baptized Dec: 14<sup>th</sup> 1735.

Anna Palmer of Bezaliel & Anna was baptized in private being sick. Dec: 22<sup>d</sup> 1735.

## 1736

{ David, & Ziporah Infant & Twin children of Barnabas & Hanah Barker were Baptized being sick, in private January 16<sup>th</sup> 1735/6  
 { Daniel Hatch an Infant Child of Bezaliel & Patience being sick was Baptized in private March 2<sup>d</sup> 1735/6  
 { March 14<sup>th</sup> J preachd at marthfield north meeting house and then Thomas Rogers Son of Samuel Rogers jun<sup>r</sup> and Experience his wife was baptized

Sarah Taylor daughter of David Taylor & Eliz:<sup>th</sup> His wife was baptized April 1<sup>st</sup> 1736 being Great fast day

{ May 5<sup>th</sup> 1736 Lydia Powers daughter of Nicalas Powers & Bethiah his wife was baptized in Private.

John Brooks [Son] of Gilferd & Abigail was baptized May 9<sup>th</sup> 1736

Charls Church of Nat<sup>l</sup> & Jerufha was baptized May 9<sup>th</sup> 1736

Nathanael Rose of Gidion & Elizabeth was baptized may 9<sup>th</sup> 1736

Elizabeth Lappam of David & Rebecca of marthfield was baptized at marthfield Nort[h] meeting house may 23. 1736.

Mary Cowing of Job Cowing was baptized by me in the north meeting house May 30<sup>th</sup> 1736.

Jsaac Collomare, Son of Jsack & Thankfull was baptized by the Rev<sup>d</sup> M<sup>r</sup> Bourn may 30<sup>th</sup> 1736.

Joseph Clap, Son of Joseph & Hannah was Baptized June 6<sup>th</sup> 1736.

Adult Richard, a Negro Slave of M<sup>r</sup> Anthony Collomare was Baptized June 6<sup>th</sup> 1736

{ June 9<sup>th</sup> 1736. Thomas Otis an Infant Child of Dr Jsaac otis's being sick was baptized in private.

Lydia Turner of W<sup>m</sup> & Abigail was baptized June 13<sup>th</sup> 1736

Bradbury Dwelle of Joseph & Mary was Baptized June 13. 1736

{ June 18<sup>th</sup> ——— Hatch an Infant Child of a bout four years son of David Hatch, being sick of a dangerous Difeafe was baptized in private.

Joseph Turner Son of Benj<sup>m</sup> & Mercy, was baptized. June 20. 1736

John Rose son of Joshua and Elizabeth of Marthfield was baptized June 27<sup>th</sup> 1736.

Elizabeth Perry Daughter of Sam<sup>l</sup> & Eliz:<sup>th</sup> was baptized July 4<sup>th</sup> 1736.

George Cufhing son of Joseph & Lydia was baptized July 11<sup>th</sup> 1736

Samuel Hatch Son of Jsaac & Penelopy was baptized Aug<sup>t</sup> 1<sup>st</sup> 1736.

Elizabeth Copeland daughter of Joseph and Eliz: was baptized Aug<sup>t</sup> 1. 1736

Joshua Dwelle Son of Jedidiah & Eliz: was baptized Aug<sup>t</sup> 1<sup>st</sup> 1736.

Joseph Clyft, of William & Judith of Marthfield was Baptized Aug<sup>t</sup> 8<sup>th</sup>

Rebecca King of Joseph & Thankfull was baptized Aug<sup>t</sup> 8<sup>th</sup> 1736.

Luther Marble Son of David & Abigail was baptized Aug<sup>t</sup> 15<sup>th</sup> 1736

Sarah Woodart daughter of James & Sarah was baptized Aug<sup>t</sup> 15<sup>th</sup> 1736.

Abigail Clap, daughter of Benjamin and Grace, of the North Precinct was baptized Aug<sup>t</sup> 29<sup>th</sup> 1736.

Jsaac Perry Son of Amos & Ruth was baptized Sep<sup>t</sup> 5<sup>th</sup> 1736.

Edward Cufhing of John and mary was baptized Sep<sup>t</sup> 12 1736

Ruth Torrey, of Caleb & Mary was baptized Sep<sup>t</sup> 12<sup>th</sup> 1736.

George Bryant of Benjamin & Abigail was bapt<sup>d</sup> Sep<sup>t</sup> 12 1736.

Sage Randal of Caleb and Hannah was baptifed Sep<sup>t</sup> 12. 1736.

Paul Randall, Son of Benj<sup>m</sup> & Sarah was baptized Oct: 3<sup>d</sup> 1736.

Rachel Lincoln of Jofhua & Mercy was baptized oct: 17<sup>th</sup> 1736.

Elizabeth Wade of Jofeph & Rachel was baptized Oct: 24<sup>th</sup> 1736.

1737

{ Hannah North Eells daughter of Sam<sup>l</sup> & Hannah Eells of Hanover  
being fick & in a dangerous Condition was Baptized Jn Private Jan:  
18. 1736/7

Relief Jacob Daughter of Jofeph & Mary, was baptized Feb: 6<sup>th</sup> 1736/7

{ Thomas King an Infant Child of John Kings of Marfhfield being dan-  
gerously fick was Baptized in Private Feb: 22<sup>d</sup> 1736/7

Lydia Beftow daughter of Sam<sup>l</sup> & Margret Beftow of Hanover was bap-  
tized by me at Hanover March 20 1736/7

Adult Michael Hatch, & Priscilla his wife were baptized April 3<sup>d</sup> 1737.

Samuel Collamare son of Anthony was baptized April 3<sup>d</sup> 1737

Elifha Curtice Son of Elifha & Martha was baptized April 3<sup>d</sup> 1737

April: 24 1737 J preached at Marfhfield, & Baptized Stephen Lappam  
Son of David & Rebecca.

Hatherly Foster Son of Jofeph & Abigail was baptized by the Rev<sup>d</sup> M<sup>r</sup>  
Bourn April 24<sup>th</sup> 1737.

{ William Barker Son of Barnabas & Mary Barker was Baptized In Private  
being fick & not Likle to Live. May 1<sup>st</sup> 1737.

Jsaac Clap Son of John & Mercy was baptized May 8<sup>th</sup> 1737

Deborah Stetfon of Abijah & Deb: was baptized May 8<sup>th</sup> 1737

Patience Hatch of Hzekiah & Patience was Baptized May 8<sup>th</sup> 1737.

Thomas Turner Son of Thom<sup>s</sup> & Mary was Baptized May 15<sup>th</sup> 1737

Gidion Stetfon Son of Gidion & Lydia, was baptized May 29 1737

Abigail Proutte daughter of Edward & Rebecca was baptized June 12<sup>th</sup>

1737.

Adult { Cefar Anegro Slave of Cap<sup>t</sup> Caleb Torry, was baptized June 12<sup>th</sup>  
1737.

Ruth Bowker of James & Hafiah was baptized June 26<sup>th</sup> 1737

Jofhua Jacob son of Jofhua & Mary was baptized July 3<sup>d</sup> 1737

{ Jofeph Copeland, an Infant Child of Jofeph & Elizabeth, was baptized  
in private, being fick, on Saturday Eve, Auguft 6<sup>th</sup> 1737.

{ Jofeph Lambert An Infant Child of John Lambert was Baptized in  
private Aug<sup>t</sup> 26 1737.

Hannah Magoon daughter of John & Abigail was baptized Sep<sup>t</sup> 11<sup>th</sup>

1737

Mercy James daughter of Benj<sup>m</sup> & Mercy was baptized Sep<sup>t</sup> 18. 1737

Jofeph Dwelly Son of Jofeph & Mary was baptized Oct: 16. 1737

Hannah Faunce of Plymouth dauter of Thomas & Hanah was Bap: Oct:

16. 1737

Elizabeth Turner daughter of Hawkins & Lufanna was bapt<sup>d</sup> oct 28  
1737.

Adult. Mary Braimen was baptized Nov 20<sup>th</sup> 1737

Jofeph Collomare Son of Jsaac was baptized Dec: 4<sup>th</sup> 1737

{ Mary Hayden daughter of Hayden & his wife was baptized  
in Private being fick Dec: 9<sup>th</sup> 1737

[To be continued.]

## CAPTAIN JOHN MASON—NOT GOVERNOR OF PORTSMOUTH, ENGLAND.

By HON. FRANK WARREN HACKETT, A.M., of New Castle, N. H.

FEW of the early writers of New England history have exhibited a more uniform accuracy of statement than the accomplished historian of New Hampshire, Doctor Jeremy Belknap. If an error can at rare intervals be laid to his charge, the fault has been due not to carelessness, but to imperfect sources of information. A mis-statement in the pages of so sound an author is the more likely to persist, for the reason that his general excellence causes him to be relied on implicitly by later writers. Nothing is harder than to stop the repetition of an error, once let it be set in circulation by a pen that carries high authority.

In Farmer's edition (1862) of Belknap's *History of New Hampshire*, at page 4, we read of Captain John Mason as follows :

"Mason was a merchant of London, but became a sea-officer, and, after the peace, governor of Newfoundland, where he acquired a knowledge of America, which led him, on his return to England, into a close attachment to those who were engaged in its discovery; and upon some vacancy in the council, he was elected a member and became their secretary; being also governor of Portsmouth in Hampshire."

Here are two mis-statements. Mason was *not* secretary to the Council;\* he was *not* Governor of Portsmouth.† The latter remark, namely, that Captain John Mason was Governor of Portsmouth, is of the greater importance. It has been several times repeated, chiefly upon the authority of Belknap.‡ Let us briefly examine the proof that establishes the erroneous character of this statement.

In Robert East's *Extracts from Records of Portsmouth [England]* (1891), is a list of the Governors and Lieut.-Governors of Portsmouth. At page 637 we find that from 1609 to 1630 William Herbert, Earl of Pembroke, was Governor; and that from 1630 to 1638 Sir Edward Cecil, Viscount Wimbledon, filled the office, up to the date of his death. Mason died in 1635.

Pembroke died April 10, 1630. Four months later, Wimbledon was appointed. See *Life and Times of General Sir Edward Cecil, Viscount Wimbledon*, by Charles Dalton (London, 1885), vol. ii., page 301, where the text of the appointment is given.

It will be remembered that certain residents of New Hampshire, together with others who were natives of the State, erected a tablet, about thirty

\* Thomas Eyre was elected Secretary of the Council in June, 1632, the same month that Mason was chosen a member. There is not the slightest evidence that Mason (who was busy in other ways) ever held the office of Secretary. See page 26, of Tuttle's *Captain John Mason* (Prince Society, 1887), where, if the active, energetic Mason had taken upon himself the duties of Secretary, the fact would have been mentioned.

† The copy of a letter purporting to have been written by Neal and Wiggan, of date 13 August, 1633, will be found in Farmer's Belknap, at page 427. The superscription is "To John Mason, Esq., Governor of Portsmouth." We now know that the letter is spurious; that it was fabricated to help out the so-called Wheelwright Indian deed, also a forgery. It would be interesting to follow up this subject far enough to determine, if may be, how the author of this pretended letter happens to give Mason the title that he does. Might not this circumstance have furnished ground for suspicion of the genuineness of the letter, had the wording of Mason's official title here adopted been specially investigated?

‡ See, for example, Adams's *Annals of Portsmouth*, page 8; I., N. H. Prov. Papers, 4.



years ago, in the Garrison Church of Domus Dei, at Portsmouth, in honor of Mason. The inscription reads :

"To the glory of God and in memory of Captain John Mason, Captain in the Royal Navy, Treasurer of the Army, Captain of South Sea Castle, Governor of the Colony of Newfoundland, Patentee and Founder of New Hampshire in America, Vice-Admiral of New England. Born 1586. Died 1635." (Tuttle's *Mason*, p. 419.)

Upon the south side of Wimbledon's monument, at St. Mary's Church, Wimbledon, Surrey, England, is an inscription, "Governor of Portsmouth."

It is a matter of curious enquiry how Dr. Belknap happened to fall into this pardonable error. William White, in his *History, Gazetteer and Directory of the County of Hampshire* (2d ed., 1878), says, speaking of the Royal Garrison Church (Domus Dei), the oldest military church in the world, founded about 1212: "In 1540 all the buildings were set apart for military purposes, but since the reign of Queen Elizabeth the chapel and hall have been specially occupied by the garrison as a place of worship. The master's house, the refectory and the kitchen, were converted into a residence for the Governor of Portsmouth, then styled Captayne of South Sea Castle, and were only pulled down in 1826" (p. 309.)\*

We learn from Mason's own account in January, 1634 (Tuttle's *Mason*, 337-9), that South Sea Castle was at that date no fit place for residence; that in 1626 the timber buildings had been burnt to the ground, and no supply of powder for the defence of the Castle had been delivered since 1628. It appears that Walter Jones, the late Captain of the Castle, had died in December before Mason's appointment.

It may well be that in earlier days the Captain of the Castle was Governor of Portsmouth; but the combination of the two offices clearly did not exist at so late a period as that of Mason's brief occupancy of the post.

William H. Saunders, the local historian of Portsmouth, published his *Annals of Portsmouth* (England) in 1880. The present writer met Mr. Saunders at Portsmouth, in 1887, and told him of the curious coincidence of title—that Nathaniel Adams, in 1825, had published his *Annals of Portsmouth* (New Hampshire), a book of which Mr. Saunders had never heard. He kindly gave the writer a copy of his valuable work, and a second copy for the Portsmouth (N. H.) Athenæum. That there should thus be an "Annals of Portsmouth," on either side of the Atlantic, is an interesting fact. The following extract is from a letter addressed to the present writer:

113 HIGH STREET, PORTSMOUTH,  
May 28, 1904.

*My Dear Sir:*—With regard to Capt. John Mason, he was never Governor of Portsmouth. His position here as Paymaster of the Forces must have been an important one, for independent of the Garrison he had the victualling of the Rochelle Fleet that assembled here; and it was the dispute about their pay that led to the seamen's riot at Mason's house, in which Buckingham was engaged; who, with his retinue and soldiers, drove the sailors down the Point to their ships. (See the Oglander Memoirs; W. H. Long.) The Captain of South Sea Castle was certainly a distinct office to that of Governor, and was evidently a special appointment for services rendered, and has not been used as far as I know since. South Sea Castle is part of the Portsmouth Garrison, and the

\*Chaplain H. P. Wright, in a letter from Portsmouth to the Governor of New Hampshire, 11 September, 1876, says: "Captain Mason was 'Captayne' of South Sea Castle—in other words, he was Governor of Portsmouth—in the time of Charles I." (Tuttle's *Mason*, page 410.) The writer was evidently relying upon the same authority as White; perhaps he followed the text of White's first edition.

Governors have held their command over it. Mr. East, I regret to say, died only a few months ago, at the great age of 86.

I have been recently engaged in collecting and arranging the muniments and papers in our Corporation Strong Room, and I have come across a mass of local historical matter of great interest and value. I thought about making a selection of duplicates which I have for your American Portsmouth. . . .

Yours faithfully,

WILLIAM H. SAUNDERS.

Let me close this brief article by calling attention to the fact that Dalton's *Life of Wimbledon* prints a letter (pp. 216-219) from that commander to Sir John Coke, dated "The Anne Royale, 8th Nov., 1625," which speaks in praise of Mason. This letter, from the Coke MSS., was originally published in Dr. Grosat's Introduction to Glanville Journal. It seems to have escaped the notice of the acute and painstaking editor (John Ward Dean) of Tuttle's *Mason*. An extract reads as follows:

"The Commissarie Generall, by my order, did give forth some buttes of sack to the Colonelles, by way of provision for bevberage whereof their is a just account kept; and now I am speaking of Cap<sup>m</sup> Mason, and his commissary. I must needs recommend him to your Honor for an honest, sufficient, carefull officer, as any could have been employ<sup>d</sup> in the place."

## CAPTAIN EDWARD JOHNSON, OF WOBURN, MASS., AND SOME OF HIS DESCENDANTS.

By Hon. EDWARD FRANCIS JOHNSON, LL.B., of Woburn.

[Continued from page 86.]

15. WILLIAM<sup>4</sup> JOHNSON (*William*,<sup>3</sup> *Maj. William*,<sup>2</sup> *Capt. Edward*<sup>1</sup>), born Mar. 28, 1686, married first, Jan. 1, 1708, Sarah, daughter of Richard and Sarah (Greenleaf) Dole of Newbury, who died Oct. 14, 1710, aged 29, in Woburn; and married second, Hannah, daughter of Joseph and Rebecca (Patten) Davis of Billerica (*Middx. Co. Prob.*, vol. 25, p. 156). He removed with his family from Woburn to Mansfield, Conn., where he died Feb. 29, 1752.

Children by first wife:

- i. SARAH,<sup>5</sup> b. May 3, 1709; m. John Noyes of Newbury.
- ii. DOLE, b. Sept. 30, 1710; m. Hannah ———; d. Aug. 12, 1745, in Harvard, Mass.

Children by second wife:

- iii. WILLIAM, b. Mar. 27, 1718; m. Jan. 26, 1748, Abigail Freeman; resided in Mansfield, Conn.
- iv. HANNAH, b. Mar. 31, 1719.
- v. JOSEPH, b. Apr. 28, 1720; m. Abigail Slafter; resided in Mansfield, Conn.\*
- vi. ENOCH, b. Sept. 16, 1721.
- vii. REBECCA, b. Apr. 8, 1723; m. as his third wife, Prince Freeman of Mansfield, Conn.†
- viii. HEZEKIAH, b. May 12, 1724; m. Dorothy Slafter of Mansfield, Conn.; d. at Norwich, Vt.\*
- ix. AZARIAH, b. Nov. 18, 1726.
- x. ESTHER, b. Dec. 30, 1727.
- xi. EXPERIENCE, b. July 19, 1729.

\* See "Memorial of John Slafter."

† See "Freeman Genealogy," pp. 74, 76.

xii. MARY, b. Dec. 21, 1730.

xiii. RUTH, b. May 5, 1732.

16. CAPT. BENJAMIN<sup>4</sup> JOHNSON (*William,<sup>3</sup> Maj. William,<sup>2</sup> Capt. Edward<sup>1</sup>*) married Rebecca ———. He resided in Woburn and Leicester. The births of his first two children are on the records of both towns. He died Jan. 23, 1771, in Spencer, Mass. His will, dated Jan. 21, 1771, allowed Feb. 25, 1771, mentions his wife; the children of his daughter Mary Bemis, late of Spencer, deceased; the children of his daughter Rebecca Lynds, late of Leicester, deceased; his daughter Abigail Prouty of Spencer; grandsons Benjamin Bemis, Jr., Benjamin Prouty, Johnson Prouty, and Johnson Lynds, the last named being his executor. (*Worcester Co. Prob.*, 33282.) The will of Rebecca Johnson, his widow, dated Sept. 29, 1780, names her daughter Abigail Prouty, wife of John Prouty. Among her heirs were Allen Newhall, William White, and Esther White. (*Worcester Co. Prob.*, 33629.)

Children:

- i. REBECCA,<sup>5</sup> b. May 4, 1719; m. May 1, 1740, David Lynd of Leicester.
  - ii. ESTHER, b. May 8, 1721; not living at the date of her father's will.
  - iii. MARY, b. Apr. 30, 1724; m. Nov. 11, 1742, Samuel Bemis, Jr., of Leicester.
  - iv. ABIGAIL, b. Dec. 15, 1726; m. Oct. 9, 1745, John Prouty of Leicester.
17. NOAH<sup>4</sup> JOHNSON (*William,<sup>3</sup> Maj. William,<sup>2</sup> Capt. Edward<sup>1</sup>*), born either in Woburn or Charlestown; married Elizabeth ———. He was notable as the last survivor of Lovewell's fight. He was a sergeant in Lovewell's company in 1725, and a resident of Dunstable; latterly he resided in Pembroke and Plymouth, N. H. He died Aug. 13, 1798, in Plymouth, N. H. His age at the time of death was claimed to be 99 years, 6 months, 11 days (compare REGISTER, 7: 63, 69; Sewall's *Woburn*, 207; Loring and Cutter's "Woburn Men in the Indian and Other Wars," pp. 7, 8; *Columbian Centinel*, Oct. 24, 1798), and has been stated as high as 104 years. He served 28 weeks and 2 days in Capt. Jabez Fairbank's company in His Majesty's Service, in 1723 and 1724, his residence being stated as Woburn. He was a member of a company commanded by Capt. Eleazer Tyng, of Dunstable, from June 10 to Nov. 10, 1725. A newspaper notice of old date, calling him Deacon Johnson, contains a considerable account of what he himself used to tell of his own experience in Lovewell's fight.\* This notice, with some other interesting particulars, states that he was born at Woburn, in March, 1699. Allowance was made for him by the Province for wounds and losses. (*Prov. Laws*, x: 656-57.) He removed to Suncook, now Pembroke, N. H., about 1735. This

\* "Near its close, while he was in the act of aiming his gun at an Indian, a bullet whistling from the woods entered the back of his left hand, and going through it, entered the palm of his right, passed up his arm to near the elbow and there lodged. His gun dropped to the ground, and he was entirely disabled, but did not feel or perceive the wound in his left hand. It was a bright, hot day, and almost fainting with the heat and thirst he stooped to drink at a rivulet. The wound in his right hand and arm, which pained him keenly, prevented his bowing to the surface of the water to drink; he attempted to dip some up in the hollow of his left hand, when he discovered the bullet hole in it by the water trickling through it."—(*Diary of Lieut. Samuel Thompson of Woburn*, p. 61.)

township was granted to soldiers of Lovewell's company. Here he took a prominent place in forming the settlement, and was deacon of the church. He returned to Dunstable in 1746, where he resided as late as 1781, when he removed to Plymouth, N. H.

Children:

- i. ELIZABETH,<sup>5</sup> b. Oct. 3, 1728; m. Col. Joseph Senter, of Centre Harbor and Plymouth, N. H.
- ii. NOAH, b. May 27, 1730; was a soldier in the French and Indian Wars, serving several enlistments, and in 1755 and 1756 was a lieutenant under Capt. Robert Rogers, in Ranger service.\*
- iii. EDWARD, b. June 6, 1733; d. before 1761.

18. DEA. EDWARD<sup>4</sup> JOHNSON (*Capt. Edward,<sup>8</sup> Maj. William,<sup>2</sup> Capt. Edward<sup>1</sup>*), born May 4, 1689, married first, Rebecca, daughter of Capt. William and Abigail (Kendall) Reed of Lexington; married second, Dec. 13, 1750, Esther (Mason) Coolidge, widow of Capt. Joseph Coolidge and daughter of Joseph and Mary (Fisk) Mason of Watertown; and married third, Feb. 19, 1755, Sarah (Simonds) Wilson, widow of Samuel Wilson and daughter of James and Susanna (Blogget) Simonds of Woburn, who died Mar. 12, 1775, aged 80 years. He was corporal, 1715; ensign, 1716-32; lieutenant, 1733-40; and deacon of the Woburn Second Parish Church, 1741-74. He died Oct. 5, 1774.

Children, all by first wife:

- i. REBECCA,<sup>5</sup> b. Apr. 22, 1712; m. Feb. 24, 1736, Ebenezer Wyman.
- ii. MARY, b. Oct. 26, 1713; m. June 3, 1736, Enoch Richardson.
- iii. EDWARD, b. Sept. 28, 1715; resided in Berlin, Mass.
- iv. JOSHUA, b. Feb. 16, 1717; resided in Berlin, Mass.
- v. ELEAZER, b. Feb. 27, 1719; resides in Berlin, Mass.
31. vi. JONATHAN, b. June 13, 1720.
- vii. NATHAN, b. Nov. 11, 1721; m. (int. Sept. 30, 1749, he then of Leominster), Abigail Walker of Woburn; resided in Leominster.
- viii. ABIGAIL, b. July 15, 1723; m. (1) June 5, 1744, Samuel Wilson; m. (2) Nov. 10, 1761, Simeon Spaulding of Chelmsford.
- ix. ISHABOD, b. Dec. 23, 1724; d. about 1758.
- x. LUCY, b. Jan. 3, 1726.
- xi. JONAS, b. Jan. 17, 1728; d. in the army, at Lake George, in 1755.
- xii. ASA, b. Feb. 16, 1729; m. Feb. 22, 1753, Tamar Whitcomb.†
- xiii. SUSANNA, b. Oct. 23, 1730; m. May 2, 1753, Joshua Kendall.

19. SAMUEL<sup>4</sup> JOHNSON (*Capt. Edward,<sup>8</sup> Maj. William,<sup>2</sup> Capt. Edward<sup>1</sup>*), born Feb. 21, 1696, married first, Feb. 19, 1724, Mary, daughter of William and Rebecca Butters, who died Aug. 7, 1730; married second, Dec. 23, 1731, Judith (Walker) Kendall, widow of Ephraim Kendall, of Wilmington, and daughter of Samuel and Judith (How-

\*Letter of Hon. Ezra S. Stearns. See also Rogers's *Journal*, pp. 18, 24. The son Noah was killed, and the son Edward is said to have been killed, in the French and Indian War. Noah was a lieutenant and later a captain in Rogers's Rangers, serving in that perilous service five years. In an engagement with the enemy near Lake Champlain, in the early summer of 1760, he "was wounded through the body, a second shot through his left arm and a third in his head." A vessel was dispatched to Crown Point, but he died on the passage. His estate was probated in 1761, and in the final settlement it was stated that his sister Elizabeth and his father were the only heirs. It has been stated erroneously that Noah Johnson, the father, was an officer in the French war. Edward was deceased before 1761. He was a soldier in Massachusetts regiments, credited to Dunstable, in the campaigns of 1755, 1756, and 1757. Fox's Dunstable says he was killed in the service.

†Of Leominster. See "Descendants of John White," vol. 2, p. 753; and White Family Quarterly, vol. i., pp. 111-112, etc.

ard) Walker of Woburn, who died Mar. 20, 1742; married third, published Jan. 1, 1742 or 1743, Mrs. Priscilla Emery of Billerica; and married fourth, Dec. 25, 1751, Hannah Wyman, widow of Timothy Wyman and daughter of Nathaniel and Mary (Winn) Wyman. He died in 1764. His will, dated Jan. 29, 1761, probated Dec. 3, 1764, mentions wife Hannah; son Samuel; grandson Reuben, son of his son Reuben, late of Woburn, deceased, he to pay the other heirs of his father; daughter Mary Boutwell; daughter Abigail; and son Edward, who was the executor. William Butters of Wilmington, in his will, dated in 1737, mentions his two grandchildren, the children of his daughter Mary Johnson, deceased.

Children by first wife:

32. i. SAMUEL,<sup>a</sup> b. May 18, 1725.

33. ii. REUBEN, b. May 12, 1727.

Children by second wife:

iii. MARY, b. Jan. 22, 1733; named in her grandfather Samuel Walker's will (REGISTER, 57: 355); m. Nov. 4, 1756, James Boutwell of Wilmington.

Children by third wife:

34. iv. EDWARD, b. Oct. 23, 1743.

v. ABIGAIL, bapt. July 13, 1746; d. Oct. 29, 1808, aged 62 (gravestone in Hollis, N. H.); m. Sept. 18, 1764, Jesse Wyman of Billerica, who d. Apr. 16, 1801, aged 64 (gravestone in Hollis, N. H.).

20. JOSEPH<sup>4</sup> JOHNSON (*Capt. Edward,<sup>a</sup> Maj. William,<sup>2</sup> Capt. Edward<sup>1</sup>*), born June 22, 1708, married first, July 5, 1739, Sarah, daughter of James and Sarah (Trask) Thompson, of Woburn Second Parish; and married second, Apr. 10, 1760, Ruth (Pierce) Kendall, widow of Ephraim Kendall and daughter of Ebenezer and Mary (Wilson) Pierce, who died Sept. 11, 1778, aged 63 years. Of the three Joseph Johnsons residing in Woburn Second Parish during the Revolutionary period, this one was the second in point of age, and so long as he lived he was called "Junior." He was admitted a member of the Precinct Church, Mar. 20, 1768, and belonged to the alarm list of Walker's local militia company, on Mar. 9, 1776. Of this company, Joseph Johnson, Jr., probably he, was lieutenant, 1790. Lieut. Joseph Johnson, Jr., belonged to Kimball's, formerly Walker's company, in Woburn Second Precinct, in 1782. He died Oct. 3, 1793, aged 85 years, 3 months.

Children by first wife:

i. ABIGAIL,<sup>a</sup> b. Dec. 30, 1741.\*

35. ii. ABIATHAR, b. Nov. 2, 1743.

iii. SARAH, b. Oct. 25, 1745.

iv. SUSANNA, b. Aug. 5, 1748; m. Nov. 25, 1773, Joseph Kimball; d. in Francestown, N. H., Mar. 31, 1823.

21. EBENEZER<sup>4</sup> JOHNSON (*Sergt. Ebenezer,<sup>a</sup> Maj. William,<sup>2</sup> Capt. Edward<sup>1</sup>*), born Sept. 7, 1699, married, May 19, 1725, Sarah, daughter of Isaac and Mary (Merriam) Stearns of Billerica, who died May 24, 1779. He died in Nov., 1756. His will, dated May 13, 1756, probated Nov. 22, 1756, mentions wife Sarah; sons Ebenezer, James, and William; daughter Sarah, wife of Reuben Johnson;

\*The following is a reference to this Abigail: Abiathar Johnson, of Woburn, conveys to Daze Skelton, on May 8, 1789, "the second wall pew as you go in at the fore door at the left hand in the Second Parish Meeting-House," reserving for Abigail Johnson a right in the pew during her lifetime.—(*Middx. Co. Deeds*, 100: 500.)

daughters Ruth, Rebecca, and Joanna Johnson. He also mentions the fact of his "being about to go into his Majesty's service in the Expedition formed against Crown Point." In a return of Capt. William Peabody's company, in Col. Plaisted's regiment, dated Aug. 13, 1756, is the name of Ebenezer Johnson, age 45, born in Woburn; residence, Woburn; enlisted, Salem; Col. Fowle's company and regiment; reported sick. His age is evidently understated. In a muster roll of Capt. William Peabody's company, Crown Point Expedition, in 1756 (*Mass. Arch.*, vol. 95, p. 100), Ebenezer Johnson, residence Woburn, time of service, Apr. 22 to Nov. 3, 28 weeks, is reported dead. He died, therefore, about Nov. 3, 1756.\*

Children :

36. i. EBENEZER,<sup>a</sup> b. Sept. 3, 1726.
  - ii. SARAH, b. Sept. 20, 1728; m. Reuben Johnson [33].
  37. iii. JAMES, b. May 8, 1731.
  38. iv. WILLIAM, b. Feb. 25, 1733.
  - v. OBADIAH, d. Oct. 23, 1736, aged 1 yr. 7 mos. 15 ds.
  - vi. RUTH, b. Dec. 3, 1733; m. Nov. 23, 1758, Nathaniel Dunklee of Billerica.
  - vii. REBECCA, b. Mar. 31, 1742; m. Jan. 22, 1765, Isaac Burton.†
  - viii. JOANNA, b. June, 1747; d. Dec. 5, 1803, in Billerica, aged 54 yrs. 6 mos.; m. Feb. 2, 1768, John Skelton, who d. June 10, 1821, in Billerica, aged 76 yrs. 5 mos.
22. LIEUT. JOSEPH<sup>4</sup> JOHNSON (*Sergt. Ebenezer,<sup>3</sup> Maj. William,<sup>2</sup> Capt. Edward<sup>1</sup>*), born Feb. 9, 1702, married, May 8, 1734, Elizabeth, daughter of John and Sarah (Heywood) Baldwin of Billerica, who died Dec. 31, 1780, aged 78 years, 7 months. He died June 29, 1798, aged 97 years. His gravestone is found in the Burlington burying-ground. The Rev. Mr. Marrett says that Lieut. Joseph Johnson died of fever and old age. He was admitted to the Precinct church (Burlington) June 29, 1740. He was the eldest of the three Joseph Johnsons residing in that part of Woburn during the period of the Revolutionary War, and one of the most prominent citizens of the Second Parish. He was a corporal of Woburn militia in 1734, a lieutenant in 1751, and was always known afterwards by the title of Lieutenant. The latest regular mention of military officers by title in the Woburn tax lists in his time was in 1792. He was of the alarm list, Walker's company, Mar. 9, 1776. It was he, evidently, who as 1st lieut. of Walker's company was returned as reported commissioned on May 6, 1776. (*State List*, 8: 854). His commission as 1st lieut. of the 8th company, 2d regt., Middlesex County, dated May 6, 1776, is extant. He was a lieutenant from Walker's company, in service for 2 mos. at Cambridge, guarding stores, from about Oct. 1 to the last of Nov. 1777, and he commanded the detachment of 20 Woburn men engaged in that duty. It was probably he who was 1st lieut. of Capt. John Dix's company, Col. McIntosh's regiment, Gen. Lovel's brigade, engaged July 30, 1778, discharged Sept. 12, 1778, service 1 mo. 17 days, on the expedition to Rhode Island, including 4 days (71 miles) travel home (*State List*, 8: 854), Town Order Military Ser-

\* Diary of Lieut. Samuel Thompson of Woburn, pp. 36, 43.

† Isaac Burton died July 9, 1784, aged 42 yrs. 4 mos. He was a corporal, ensign, and 2d lieutenant in the Revolutionary War, and resigned the last named office in 1777. His widow was living in Woburn Second Parish in 1791.

vice, Sept. 21, 1778. There is preserved a paper containing the proceedings of a general court-martial, held at Concord, June 29, 1779, in which a complaint is brought by Lieut. Joseph Johnson of Woburn, against Col. Jonathan Fox, for an alleged violation of the 13th section of the militia law. He was 75 years old, if he was the one who was recommissioned in 1776. A paper dated from the hospital at "Paupasquash," R. I., about 15 miles from Newport, in 1778, signed by "Jona. Arnold, director," gave Lieut. Johnson, of Col. McIntosh's regt., "unfit for present duty," leave of absence on a furlough of six days. (REGISTER, 36: 79-80.)

## Children:

- i. SARAH,<sup>5</sup> b. Mar. 17, 1735 (rec. 1734); m. Aug. 18, 1759, Joseph Kendall; d. Sept. 16, 1775, aged 40 years. (REGISTER, 39: 22.)
  39. ii. JOSEPH, b. Nov. 7, 1738.
  - iii. ELIZABETH, b. May 22, 1741; m. May 10, 1768, Thomas Skelton, Jr.
  - iv. SIBYL, b. Dec. 15, 1747; m. June 27, 1768, Jonathan Carter; d. his widow, Nov. 17, 1797, aged 54 yrs., per record.
23. TIMOTHY<sup>4</sup> JOHNSON (*Sergt. Ebenezer,<sup>3</sup> Maj. William,<sup>2</sup> Capt. Edward<sup>1</sup>*), born July 5, 1705, married, Nov. 11, 1734, Mary, daughter of John and Rebecca (Reed) Wyman. He removed from Woburn to Bedford.
- Children:
- i. MARY,<sup>5</sup> b. July 30, 1735; m. Nov. 17, 1757, John Wyman of Cambridge.
  - ii. JEMIMA, bapt. May 15, 1737; d. Nov. 1, 1798, aged 63 yrs. 8 mos.
  - iii. TIMOTHY, bapt. Feb. 25, 1739; d. probably in 1784, unmarried.
  - iv. ABIGAIL, bapt. July 5, 1741; d. in Burlington, Sept., 1806, aged 64 yrs. (records).
  - v. A CHILD, bapt. Apr. 15, 1744.
  - vi. SUPPLY, bapt. May 26, 1751.
  - vii. ISABEL, m. Apr. 24, 1770, Thomas Dean, Jr.
  - viii. REBECCA, m. July 18, 1772, Jonas Dean.
  - ix. ESTHER [perhaps v.], m. Nov. 8, 1770, Jonathan Cook of Cambridge.
24. WILLIAM<sup>4</sup> JOHNSON (*Sergt. Ebenezer,<sup>3</sup> Maj. William,<sup>2</sup> Capt. Edward<sup>1</sup>*), whose birth is not on record, married Elizabeth, daughter of Ebenezer and Mary (Wilson) Pierce, who died Dec. 3, 1798, aged 83 years, 3 months. He was on the alarm list of Walker's Woburn co., 1776; a member of that company on Lexington Alarm, Apr. 19, 1775, for six days' time. He was a member, also, of Capt. Jonathan Butterfield's co., for service at Crown Point, for thirty-four weeks, from Mar. 30 to Nov. 22, 1759. He died intestate, Aug. 3, 1793, aged 83 years, 4 months; his inventory was dated Jan. 2, 1794.
- Children:
- i. ELIZABETH,<sup>5</sup> b. Dec. 10, 1736; m. Dec. 13, 1757, Jonathan Lawrence; resided in Ashby, where she d. Dec. 26, 1782, aged 46 yrs.
  - ii. KATHERINE, b. Sept. 15, 1738.
  - iii. OLIVE, b. Apr. 16, 1740; m. Mar. 18, 1762, William Barron of Wilmington, who with his wife and two children, *Micah* and *Olive*, from Dunstable, were at her father's on Aug. 12, 1765 (*Woburn Warnings*); moved to Lyndeborough, N. H. (*Burlington Church Records*.) He d. in 1805; and she d. May 23, 1815, aged 75 yrs.
  40. iv. WILLIAM, b. Oct. 2, 1742.
  - v. RUTH, b. Aug. 19, 1744.
  - vi. JERUSHA, b. July 18, 1746; m. May 27, 1766, Simeon Kenney of Middleton, who d. Jan. 18, 1804, aged 60 yrs. 4 mos.

vii. JONATHAN, b. Sept. 19, 1751.

viii. MICAH, b. June 18, 1754.

25. CAPT. BENJAMIN<sup>4</sup> JOHNSON (*Sergt. Benjamin,<sup>3</sup> Maj. William,<sup>2</sup> Capt. Edward<sup>1</sup>*), born Oct. 8, 1700, married first, Apr. 10, 1728, Mary, daughter of Samuel and Judith (Howard) Walker of Woburn, who died June 5, 1762, or '63; and married second, Feb. 14, 1765, Mary (Pierce) Wyman, widow of Solomon Wyman and daughter of John and Mary (Parker) Pierce. He was captain of a company in the Crown Point Expedition, his residence being stated as Woburn, and term of service from Sept. 8, 1755, to Jan. 3, 1756, 16 wks. 6 ds. (*Mass. Archives*, vol. 94, p. 81.) A bill against the Province for Benjamin Johnson and company contains various items relating to his subsistence and other matters, and shows that he lost his gun and a sword in the service, and certain articles of clothing. (*Ibid*, vol. 94, p. 82.) As one of the four selectmen of Woburn, he signed a census of Woburn in 1764. (*Ibid*, vol. 88, pp. 268-269.) He was styled captain in the alarm list of Walker's co., Woburn Second Precinct, Mar. 9, 1776. He died May 4, 1781, aged 80 years, 7 months.

In the settlement of his estate, his heirs by agreement were the appraisers. His widow was Mary, and the heirs as follows: Mary Johnson; Shubael, Abijah, sons; Mercy (Mary) Sheldon, Judith Johnson, Kezia Wyman, Ruth Cutler, daughters; Abram Sheldon, Amos Wyman, James Johnson, and Silas Cutler, sons-in-law. Account allowed Apr. 4, 1782.\*

Children, all by first wife:

- i. JOEL,<sup>5</sup> b. Jan. 31, 1729; d. Sept. 4, 1758.†
- ii. MARY, b. Nov. 6, 1730; m. (1) Dec. 31, 1751, Eli Wyman, who d. Feb. 4, 1771; m. (2), as his fourth wife, Abraham Sheldon.
41. iii. AZEL, b. July 9, 1732.
- iv. JUDITH, b. Feb. 26, 1734; m. (1) July 9, 1755, David Wilson of Bedford; m. (2) Dec. 8, 1761, James Johnson [37].
- v. BENJAMIN, b. Apr. 12, 1736; d. June 21, 1756, when at college.‡
42. vi. SHUBAEL, b. Mar. 12, 1738.

\* The public spirit of this family in giving land at Burlington Centre for public purposes was further exemplified by this Benjamin Johnson giving land for a burying-place. The deed, dated June 26, 1769, sets forth that Benjamin Johnson, gentleman, "in consideration that it is the practice of the people in New England in the several towns and parishes . . . to have some convenient piece of land appropriated for a burying-place to bury their dead out of their sight, and . . . a considerable number of the inhabitants of the Second Parish in Woburn [having] lately been at the charge of making a stone wall all around one certain piece of land situate in the Second Parish in Woburn, near the House of Public Worship . . . [and] some part of said land [having] been used nearly forty years for a burying-place already, only upon sufferance," conveys the above lot on condition that the stonewall be maintained, etc. (*Middx. Co. Deeds*, 69: 381.)

† A petition of Joel Johnson of Woburn to the General Court, Jan. 5, 1748, states that on or about Mar. 28, 1747, he was impressed and sent into the country service and posted at Ashuelot Fort, under the command of Captain Willard, where he continued until June 16, 1747, when, being in a scout consisting of fourteen men, near Fort Dummer, was taken captive with divers others, by a party of the French and English enemy, and stripped of the most of his apparel, and a gun, and carried to Canada, and suffered great abuse by the Indians there, running the gantlet, etc., and continued in said captivity until the beginning of Sept., 1747, when, being released, he took his journey homewards, and arrived home on Oct 2, 1747, in a very ill state of health. He asks for relief. (*Mass. Archives*, vol. 73, p. 304.)

‡ "Monday afternoon last, Benjamin Johnson, a student at Harvard College, son of Capt. Johnson of Woburn, going into water at Cambridge, sunk and was drowned near the bridge." (*Boston Gazette*, June 28, 1756.)



- vii. KEZIAH, b. Apr. 9, 1741; m. (1) June 25, 1761, Jacob Kendall; m. (2) Feb. 2, 1779, Amos<sup>a</sup> Wyman of Billerica; m. (3) Oct. 22, 1799, Ebenezer Richardson of Billerica, as his seventh wife. She d. Nov. 13, 1814, aged 75 yrs., per records.
- viii. RUTH, b. June 1, 1743; m. Oct. 31, 1765, Silas Cutler; resided in Templeton; d. Apr. 4, 1802.
43. ix. ABIAH, b. June 13, 1745.
- x. ENOCH, b. May 12, 1748; d. Apr. 13, 1750.
26. SETH<sup>4</sup> JOHNSON (*Sergt. Benjamin,<sup>a</sup> Maj. William,<sup>2</sup> Capt. Edward<sup>1</sup>*), born Apr. 23, 1707, married Mary, born Nov. 8, 1714, daughter of Thomas and Sarah (Stone) Cutler of Lexington.
- The following eight children are on record at Woburn. A Seth and Mary Johnson, of Billerica, had a child, Jess, born there Mar. 16, 1756. (*Hazen.*)
- Children:
- i. MARY,<sup>a</sup> b. Feb. 24, 1734; m. (1) Apr. 16, 1752, Joseph Wyman, Jr., of Pelham, N. H.; m. (2) John Wells.
  - ii. MARTHA, b. Feb. 24, 1734; m. Sept. 20, 1752, Solomon Wood.\*
  - iii. SETH, b. Nov. 23, 1736.
  - iv. SILAS, b. Jan. 24, 1739; d. July 6, 1743, aged 3 yrs. 5 mos. 10 ds. (record).
  - v. AMOS, b. Feb. 16, 1743.
  - vi. SILAS, b. July 18, 1745.
  - vii. ABEL, b. May 28, 1748.
  - viii. JONAS, b. June 16, 1750.
27. MAJ. JOSIAH<sup>4</sup> JOHNSON (*Josiah,<sup>a</sup> Maj. William,<sup>2</sup> Capt. Edward<sup>1</sup>*), born Feb. 24, 1710, married first, Hannah, daughter of Dr. David and Mary Wood of Boxford; and married second, Aug. 5, 1771, Susanna (Kendall) Brooks, widow of Benjamin Brooks and daughter of Lieut. Samuel and Elizabeth Kendall of Woburn (REGISTER, 39: 21; 58: 132), who died his widow, Dec. 19, 1808, aged 86 years, per record.
- He was a justice of the peace, commissions dated, 1755, 1761; and major of the 2d Middlesex County regiment. In 1768, Matthew Johnson, as ensign, received cash of "Major Johnson's company," to purchase colors. He was commonly called "The Esquire." He was captain of the 1st co. of Woburn militia (better known afterwards as Capt. Belknap's co.) on Apr. 30, 1775, and he is mentioned by this title in a contemporary item of Dec. 27, 1775. The field-officers of a regiment at that period were selected from the captains of companies, and the field-officer, in a sense, retained the command of his own company, his first lieutenant acting as captain in his stead; hence, we hear of the col.'s co., the lt.-col.'s co., and the major's co. A letter of his has been preserved, which is of great value upon the events in Woburn of 1775. He was taxed in the West List of the town. He was representative from Woburn in the third Provincial Congress, 1775. A resolve of the Second Provincial Congress, May 12, 1775, appointed him, and eight others, to take a third set of the depositions relative to the battle of Lexington, similar to two sets taken by them previously. He served on important committees in the third Provincial Congress. He died of fever, Dec. 25 [24], 1784, aged 75 years. His will, dated Jan.

\* Solomon Wood died of small pox, in the army at the Jerseys, Mar. 16, 1776. The widow of the late Solomon Wood died Jan. 18, 1803, aged 70 years. (*Marrett.*)

3, 1783, probated Feb. 10, 1785, names wife Susanna; eldest son Josiah; sons David, Daniel, and Isaac; and daughter Hannah. It mentions such articles as a silver cup, leading staff, books of history, law and divinity, and a gun and bayonet.

He represented Woburn in the General Court, 1756-58, 1766, 1775.

Children, all by first wife:

44. i. JOSIAH,<sup>3</sup> b. Feb. 26, 1736.
  - ii. HANNAH, b. May 14, 1740.
  45. iii. DAVID, b. Jan. 7, 1742.
  - iv. MARTHA, b. Dec. 30, 1743.
  46. v. DANIEL, b. Sept. 6, 1746.
  47. vi. ISAAC, b. Oct. 6, 1749.
28. FRANCIS<sup>4</sup> JOHNSON (*Josiah,<sup>3</sup> Maj. William,<sup>2</sup> Capt. Edward<sup>1</sup>*), born Feb. 13, 1712, married, Jan. 23, 1741, Sarah, daughter of Capt. Seth and Sarah (Ross) Wyman of Woburn, who married second, Mar. 9, 1791, at Littleton, James Dutton of Littleton, and died June 22, 1802, aged 79 years.
- Francis Johnson died intestate in 1783. His inventory mentions 148 acres of land, with buildings. His heirs had received in advance a certain sum, and agreed to abide by the decision of the court. The apportionment, dated Mar. 29, 1783, mentions widow Sarah, and six sons and three daughters. The children's names, from the apportionment, were Francis, eldest son, Seth, John, Frederic, Josiah, Noah, Sarah, Esther, and Susanna.
- Children:
- i. SARAH,<sup>5</sup> b. Dec. 4, 1743; m. Apr. 27, 1769, Samuel Tay.\*
  48. ii. FRANCIS, b. Apr. 2, 1746.
  - iii. JOHN, b. Aug. 14, 1748; d. in childhood.
  49. iv. SETH, b. Dec. 8, 1750.
  - v. ESTHER, b. May 3, 1753; m. Sept. 15, 1776, Jonathan Eastman, as his second wife; resided in Concord, N. H.; d. Sept. 17, 1834.
  50. vi. JOHN, b. Feb. 14, 1757.
  51. vii. FREDERIC, b. Mar. 29, 1759.
  - viii. JOSIAH, b. Apr. 25, 1761; d. July 14, 1786, aged 24 yrs.
  - ix. NOAH, b. June 3, 1763; d. Sept. 14, 1784, aged 22 yrs.
  - x. SUSANNA, bapt. Sept. 22, 1765; d. Apr. 21, 1786, aged 21 yrs.
29. GILES<sup>4</sup> JOHNSON (*Josiah,<sup>3</sup> Maj. William,<sup>2</sup> Capt. Edward<sup>1</sup>*), born Apr. 12, 1718, married, intention recorded Nov. 6, 1740, Abigail, daughter of Lieut. Israel and Hannah (Wyman) Reed of Woburn, who died Nov. 25, 1760.
- Children:
52. i. GILES,<sup>5</sup> b. Oct. 12, 1741.
  - ii. ABIGAIL, b. Oct. 9, 1743.
  - iii. ELIZABETH, b. May 11, 1745.
  - iv. HANNAH.<sup>†</sup>
  - v. ISRAEL, b. Sept. 22, 1749.
  - vi. LUCY, b. Aug. 28, 1752.
  - vii. ROXANNA, b. Oct. 14, 1755.

\* Samuel Tay died Nov. 2, and was buried Nov. 4, 1804. He was lieut. 1775; capt. 1776; and major, 1784. He commanded fifty Woburn men who marched, July 26, 1776, in an expedition to Canada, or Crown Point, for a service of 5 mos. He was also a captain in service for 3 mos., 1781.

† Hannah Johnson, aged 10 years, daughter of Giles Johnson, from Woburn, in the family of Benjamin Parker, June 16, 1768. (*Medford Warnings*.) A Hannah Johnson, of Medford, married, July 12, 1770, Simon Bradshaw of Medford.

30. MATTHEW<sup>4</sup> JOHNSON (*Matthew*,<sup>3</sup> *Lieut. Matthew*,<sup>2</sup> *Capt. Edward*<sup>1</sup>), born Sept. 3, 1702, married, Sept. 28, 1727, Ann Tuttle of Boston. He died Jan. 12, 1730; and she died his widow, Mar. 17, 1785.

Feb. 13, 1729 [1730?], Anna Johnson, widow, was appointed administratrix of her husband Matthew Johnson, Jr.'s, estate, and Jonathan Tuttle of Boston was on her bond. Ann (Tuttle) Johnson, in her petition of 1778, states that Matthew [30, i.] was her son and only child, "dying about 2 years since," that he by will gave what he had to his wife, enjoining her to give his mother a comfortable support out of the same. By 1778, she, the wife, had also deceased. Anna Johnson, widow, in her will, dated Jan. 4, 1781, probated Dec. 8, 1785, gives to Lucy Holland, daughter of Jupiter and Phillis Holland, all the estate which she is to come into possession of at the decease of her father and mother; improvement of same to the aforesaid Jupiter and Phillis during their lives. \* Before her death, she was accounted *non compos*, and a guardian was appointed. Her death was caused by her being "burnt" (Town and First Parish Records). One account says she died Mar. 19, 1785, and was buried Mar. 20.

Child:

1. MATTHEW,<sup>5</sup> b. Sept. 27, 1728; m. (Int. Dec. 13, 1750) Hannah Kendall. He d. Dec. 11, 1775; and she d. in 1778, per administration. She, as widow of Matthew and sole devisee and executrix, died intestate, without heirs and without completing her trust. The will of Matthew, dated Aug. 16, 1774, probated Nov. 26, 1776, gives to wife Hannah all of his estate, and orders her to provide for his mother Anna Johnson, during her life. He also names George Bruce, son of George, as his apprentice. Hannah Johnson, widow, was taxed in the Woburn West List, till 1777. For service of this Matthew Johnson in the French war in 1757, see "Diary of Lieut. Samuel Thompson," p. 37. He was constable in 1770, 1771, and 1772, per a remarkable account-book kept in his handwriting. He was an ensign of Woburn militia in 1768, when he bought the colors for "Major Johnson's company."
31. JONATHAN<sup>5</sup> JOHNSON (*Dea. Edward*,<sup>4</sup> *Capt. Edward*,<sup>3</sup> *Maj. William*,<sup>2</sup> *Capt. Edward*<sup>1</sup>), born June 13, 1720, married, intention recorded Sept. 12, 1748, Sarah, daughter of Samuel and Sarah (Simonds) Wilson of Woburn, who died Oct. 20, 1805, aged 83 years, in Burlington, Mass. He was of Leominster when he married. In 1759, at the age of 38, he was impressed for service in the French war. (*Thompson's Diary*, p. 32.) He was one of the alarm list of Walker's company in 1776, and served one day at Lexington, in that company, on Apr. 19, 1775. He died Nov. 30, 1793, aged 73 years, 5 months.  
Children:
  - i. JONATHAN,<sup>6</sup> b. Feb. 1, 1751.
  - ii. JOTHAM, b. Nov. 28, 1753.
  - iii. SARAH, bapt. Aug. 8, 1756.
  - iv. SARAH, b. May 24, 1759.
  - v. LUCY, b. Nov. 4, 1761; m. Jan. 22, 1784, Gen. John Walker. (REGISTER, 57: 855.)
  - vi. ICHABOD, b. Sept. 6, 1764.
32. SAMUEL<sup>5</sup> JOHNSON (*Samuel*,<sup>4</sup> *Capt. Edward*,<sup>3</sup> *Maj. William*,<sup>2</sup> *Capt. Edward*<sup>1</sup>), born May 18, 1725, married, intention recorded May 15, 1745, Elizabeth, daughter of Nathaniel and Abigail (Locke)

Kendall of Woburn, who died Sept. 27, 1778, aged 50 years. He was a member of Walker's company, at Lexington, Apr. 19, 1775, was of the Alarm list of that company in 1776, and was drafted to man the lines at Roxbury, in July, 1776. He died Apr. 12, 1789, aged 65 years.

## Children:

- i. ELIZABETH,\* b. Apr. 12, 1747; m. June 8, 1769, William Young.
- ii. SAMUEL, b. Jan. 20, 1749.
- iii. SARAH, b. [Jan. 26] Apr. 20, 1752; m. Nov. 29, 1770, John Bruce, Jr.
- iv. ABIGAIL, b. Apr. 26, 1757; m. Nov. 11, 1773, Thomas Gleason; d. Dec., 1807, in Burlington, Mass.
- v. RHODA, b. Aug. 20, 1759; m. July 2, 1778, Jonas Reed.\*
- vi. OLIVE, b. Aug. 18, 1762; m. July 29, 1779, James Reed.
- vii. JOHN, b. May 10, 1764.
- viii. JESSE, b. Aug. 27, 1767.

[To be concluded.]

## RECORDS OF THE FIRST CHURCH AT BRAINTREE, MASS.

Communicated by EDWARD EVARTS JACKSON, Esq., of Braintree, Mass.

[Continued from page 91.]

### MARRIAGES BY REV. MOSES FISKE.

- |           |       |       |   |
|-----------|-------|-------|---|
| 29.       | 9.    | 1688. | Capt. Wm. Greenough of Boston &<br>Mrs. Sarah of Chelmsford.                  |
| 3.        | 10.   | "     | Joseph Woolley of Concord & } Chelmsford<br>Rachel Brackett of Chelmsford }   |
| 22.       | 11.   | "     | Sergeant Tho. Metcalfe of Dedham &<br>Mehitabel Savel of Brantry.             |
| 25.       | 7.    | 1689. | Wm. French & Rachel Twelvs both Braantry.                                     |
| 29.       | 9.    | "     | Samuel Basse & Mercy Marsh " "  |
| Jan.      | 2.    | "     | Mordicai Makuset of Hingham &<br>Sarah Scant of Braintree.                    |
| "         | 16.   | "     | Samuel Nucum & Sarah Sheffield.   |
| Apr. 24.  | 1690. | "     | John Ruggles & Mercy Veasy.   |
| May 13.   | "     | "     | John Marshall & Mary Mills of Boston, late of Braintree.                      |
| July 3.   | "     | "     | John Rogers & } Dedham.<br>Judith Sterns of Weymouth }                        |
| July 25.  | "     | "     | Abraham Blancher of Malden &<br>Sarah Whitmarsh of Weymouth.                  |
| Sept. 25. | "     | "     | James Puffer of Braintree &<br>Mary Ellis of Dedham.                          |
| Dec. 30.  | "     | "     | Edmund Littlefield & Elizabeth Mott.  |
| June 23.  | 1691. | "     | Michael Wigglesworth of Maulden &<br>Mrs Sybel Avery of Dedham.               |
| 14.       | 7.    | 1692. | Shadrach Wilbur of Taunton &<br>Hannah Payn of Braintree.                     |
| 15.       | 10.   | "     | John Sanders & Hannah the daughter of Joseph Penni-<br>man both of Braintree. |

\* Jonas Reed removed to Ashburnham. His wife died Jan., 1830, aged 70 yrs. (Stearns's *Ashburnham*, p. 863.)

25. 10. 1692. John Hathaway of Taunton, widdower, &  
Ruth Dyer of Braintree, Widdow.  
6. 11. " John Pierce of Dorchester &  
Abigail Tompson of Braintree.  
11. 3. 1693. Joseph Penniman (wid'r) &  
Sarah Stone of Watertown (wid).  
5. 8. " Joseph Crosby widdower &  
Ellen Payn widow.  
24. 9. " Wm. Savel widdower &  
Experience Quincey.  
2. 11. " Nathaniel Sparrawke of Cambridge &  
Abigail Gates of Muddy River.  
17. 11. " Jonathan Jones of Dorchester &  
Rebecca Ruggles of Braintree  
7.— 8<sup>2</sup> Andrew Willet of Boston &  
Susanna Hollbrooke of Braintree.  
9. 1. 1694. Joseph Belcher of Dedham &  
Mrs Abigail Tompson of Braintree.  
19. 4. " John Child of Roxbury &  
Elizabeth Wales, daughter of Nathaniel Wales.  
3. 5. " John Daniel of Milton &  
Abigail Scott of Braintree  
9. 6. " Tymothy Thornton & } of Boston  
Mrs Sarah Greenough }  
6. 10. " Isaac Nash &  
Doratha Littlefield both of Braintree.  
7. 11. " Eleazer Isgate &  
Rachel Puffer both of Braintree.  
17. 11. 1694 Joseph Clapp of Scituate &  
Abigail Allen of Brantrey.  
13. 12. " Peter Adams & Mary Web.  
7. 1. 1695. John Bass & Elizabeth Neal.  
21. 9. " Thomas (of Benj) Lincoln of Hingham &  
Rachel Holman of Braintree.  
1. 2. 1697. Peter Town of Cambridge &  
Elizabeth Payn of Braintree and Taunton.  
3. 4. " Samuel Baxter &  
Mary Beal both of Braintry.  
2. 5. " Francis Nash &  
Mary Nyle, widow, both of Braintry.  
21. 5. " Thomas White & Mehitabel Adams.  
24 or 5. 1. 1698. Ralph Pope of Dorchester &  
Rachel Neal.  
19. 3. " Benjamin Nyle & Ruth Scant.  
26. 3. " Samuel Allen & Abigail Web.  
17. 1. 1699. John Bass (of John) & Rebecca Savel.  
22. 7. " William Thear & Hannah Haward widow.  
21. 1. 1700. Shadracke ——— \* of Taunton &  
Johanna Neal  
8. 3. " Benjamin Hanks (now living in) &  
Abigail Heiford of Braintry.  
17. 3. " Peter Hobart & Deborah Haward.

31. 5. 1701. Nathan Clarke & Jeremiah Staples.  
 15. 6. " Joseph Allen & Abigail Savel.  
 4. 10. " Thomas [?]\* White & Deborah Penniman.  
 25. 10. " Joseph Brackett & Mehitabel Belcher.  
 " " " Ichabod Allen of Marthas Vineyard &  
 Elizabeth Belcher.  
 30. 10. " Benjamin Gurney of Weymouth &  
 Rebecca Staples.  
 12. 12. " Thomas Bolter of Weymouth &  
 Rebecca Thayer.  
 17. 12. " Mordicai Lyncoln of Weymouth &  
 Mary Chapin.  
 3. 10. 1702. Jabez Puffer & Mary Glasier.  
 3. 11. " Nathaniel Mils & Mary Speere.  
 — 1. 1703. Moses Curtis & Doritha Ashley.  
 23. 10. " John Dean of Dedham &  
 Hannah Savel (of Benjamin).  
 26. 2. " Thomas Wels & Mercy Blancher.  
 6. 11. " John Harding & Mary Littlefield.  
 25. 11. " Nathaniel Thear & Sarah Wales.  
 26. 2. 1704. Joseph Adams of Medfield &  
 Mary Allen of Brantry.  
 12. 4. " Shubael Seven of Roxbury & Abigail Twelva.  
 5. 8. " Jonathan Haward & Sarah Ruggles.  
 15. 9. " Caleb Hobart & Hannah Saunders, widow.  
 9. 5. 1705. Samuel Nash & Mary Brown.  
 12. 5. " James Penniman & Abigail Thear.  
 18. 11. " John Holman of Milton & Mrs Anna Quinsey.  
 24. 1. 1707. Richard Russe & Elizabeth Hines.  
 25. 2. " Samuel Savel & Mary French.  
 7. 3. " Joseph Dean of Dorchester & Mary Faxon.  
 14. 3. " Samuel Penniman & Ellin Payn.  
 21. 3. " Richard Davenport of Bridgewater & Abigail Nucum  
 22. 11. " William Taunt & Cordine Pocock of Milton.  
 16. 12. " Peter Jusee & Mary Hammon.

## BAPTISMS BY REV. MOSES FISKE.

22. 7. 1672. Rebecca daughter of John Ruggles.  
 29. 7. " Sarah } children of Samuel Thompson  
 Hannah }  
 " " " Abigail daughter of Richard Faxon.  
 " " " Sarah " of John Bass.  
 " " " Mercy " of Alex. Marsh.  
 6. 8. " Mercy " of Will Veasey.  
 " " " Joseph } children of Christopher Webb.  
 Mary }  
 13. 8. " Josiah son of Caleb Hubbert  
 " " " Rachel } daughters of John Newcomb  
 Hannah }  
 " " " Steven } children of John Cleverly  
 Mary }  
 " " " Sarah daughter of John [?] Bass.

\* Town record reads Dec. 5, 1701, Samuel White.

13.	8.	1672.	Sarah daughter of widow Deering (10 years old).
20.	8.	"	Lydia " of Steven Payn.
"	"	"	Joseph } sons of John Penniman.
			Samuel }
3.	9.	"	Jonathan } " of Joseph Adams.
			Peter }
24.	9.	"	Sarah daughter of Samuel Wadsworth, Milton
5.	11.	"	Jonathan son of Martin Saunders died 10. 1. '73.
12.	11.	"	Josiah " of John Saunders.
30.	1.	72/3.	Anna daughter of Steven Willis.
6.	5.	1673	Elizabeth " of Cullepher (Milton).
31.	6.	"	Mary " of Moses and Sarah Fiske.
21.	7.	"	Hannah " of Robert Twels.
23.	9.	"	Mehitabel " of Joseph Adams.
21.	10.	"	Ephraim son of Josiah Chapin.
8.	12.	"	Sarah daughter of John Dorcet.
22.	12.	"	Jabez or Jabish son of James Puffer.
31.	1.	73-4.	Mary daughter of David Walesbey.
19.	2.	74	Rachel " of Alex Marsh.
"	"	"	Bethiah " of John Newcomb
24.	3.	"	Jonathan son of John Penniman.
14.	4.	"	Mary daughter of John Ruggles.
21.	4.	"	Susanna " of Susanna Newcomb
6.	7.	"	William son of Wm Veasy, Jr.
13.	7.	"	Bethia wife of Will Nightengale (then joined).
20.	7.	"	John } sons of Joseph Belcher
			Joseph }
			Rebecca daughter of Joseph Belcher
27.	7.	"	Sarah " of Moses and Sarah Fiske.
4.	8.	1674	William } sons of Wm. Nightengale.
			Samuel }
29.	9.	"	Rachel } daughter of Sarah Horton (living at Milton)
			John } son of Sarah Horton
24.	11.	"	Patience daughter of Joseph Belcher.
14.	1.	1674-5.	Lydia, " of Martin Saunders.
28.	1.	1675	Steven son of Steven Willis.
5.	2.	"	Elizabeth daughter of Bro Walsbey.
11.	2.	"	William son of Samuel Tompson.
"	"	"	John " of Bethiah Nightengale
25.	2.	"	John " of Thomas Bass.
23.	3.	"	John " of Bro. Wadsworth (Milton).
"	"	"	Martha 10 or 11 yrs old daughter of Goody Water- snatch of Marshfield.
1.	6.	"	Elizabeth daughter of Henry Neal.
8.	6.	"	Thomas son of John Cleverly.
15.	6.	"	William " of Shadrach Thear.
12.	7.	"	Jonathan " of Sarah Horton (Milton).
24.	8.	"	Abigail daughter of Christopher Webb.
31.	8.	"	Susannah " of John Mills, Jr.
"	"	"	Rachel " of Peter Nucum.
6.	9.	"	Joseph son of James Brackett of Boston 3 <sup>rd</sup> church.
26.	10.	"	Mary daughter of Will Veasy, Jr.
20.	12.	"	Deborah " of Josiah Chapin.
"	"	"	Joseph son of Joseph Stevens (Mendon)

5. 1. 75/6. Hannah daughter of John Penniman.  
 3. 4. 1676 William son of Samuel Tompson.  
 11. 4. " Joseph " of John Baxter  
 2. 5. " Mary daughter of George Speer.  
 3. 7. " Phebee " of Alexander Marsh.  
 10. 7. " Hannah " of sister Cleverly.  
 12. 9. " Mary " of Joseph Belcher.  
 19. 9. " Mehitabel " of Moses Belcher.  
 28. 11. " Sarah " of Josiah Brackett.  
 4. 1. 76/7. Ellin " of Will Veasy Jr  
 " " " Tryal son of John Rockwood of Mendon.  
 25. 1. 1677 Abigail daughter of John Nucum.  
 10. 4. " Nathaniel son of Anthony Cullepher.  
 17. 4. " David " of Ferdinando Thear.  
 " " " Sarah daughter of Joseph Parmeter.  
 24. 4. " Benjamin son of Caleb Hubbert.  
 29. 5. " Abigail daughter of Robert Twels.  
 19. 6. " Ann (al. Anna) daughter of Moses and Sarah Fiske.  
 9. 7. " Nathaniel son of Joseph Bullard, Medfield  
 14. 8. " Ales daughter of John Man.  
 " " " Ebenezer son of John Tompson, Mendon.  
 4. 9. " Sarah daughter of Joseph Crosby.  
 18. 9. " Thomas son of Sarah Horton, Milton  
 2. 10. " Ebenezer " of Mary Kinge.  
 " " " Elizabeth } children of Samuel Penniman  
 " " " Samuel }  
 " " " Sarah daughter of Samuel Haward, Mendon  
 3. 12. " John son of John Penniman  
 10. 12. " Tryall of widow Stevens, Ferdin. Thairs daughter of  
 Mendon.  
 24. 12. " Elizabeth d. of Josiah Brackett  
 17. 1. 77/8. Sarah daughter of John Ruggles.  
 " " " Mehitabel " of Samuel Fisher. Wrentham.  
 24. 1. 1678 Joseph }  
 Hannah } children of Joseph Penniman.  
 Moses }  
 31. 1. " John son of Wm Veasy, Jr.  
 7. 2. " Rachel daughter of Henry Neal.  
 28. 2. " Joseph son of Wm Nightengale.  
 12. 3. " Peter " of Peter Nucum.  
 " " " Benjamin " of Matthias Puffer.  
 29. 7. " Nathan " of James Brackett.  
 3. 9. " Anne (Anna) daughter of Moses and Sarah Fiske.  
 24. 9. " Josiah son of Samuel Penniman.  
 1. 10. " Mehitabel daughter of Thomas Bass.  
 2. 12. " Martha " of John Man.  
 2. 1. 78/9 John son of Alex. Marsh.  
 16. 1. 1679 Sarah daughter of Josiah Chapin.  
 23. 1. " Isaac son of John Nucum.  
 27. 2. " Joseph " of Joseph Parmenter.  
 4. 3. " Elizabeth daughter of Moses Belcher.  
 22. 4. " Gill son of Joseph Belcher, dec.  
 2. 9. " David " of Sarah Horton. Milton.



30.	9.	1679	Ellin	daughter of Benjamin	Tompson.
4.	11.	"	Sarah	"	of Samuel Tompson.
15.	12.	"	Elizabeth	"	of Moses Fiske.
22.	12.	"	Anna	"	of Joseph Crosby.
14.	1.	79/80	Debora	"	of Joseph Penniman.
21.	1.	1680	Bethiah	daughter of Wm.	Nightengale.
30.	3.	"	Mary	"	of Joseph Parmenter.
11.	5.	"	Johanna	"	of Henry Neal.
15.	6.	"	Rachel	"	of Peter Nucum.
12.	7.	"	Ruth	"	of Samuel Fisher.
17.	8.	"	Ellin	"	of Wm. Veasy, Jr.
24.	8.	"	Sarah	"	of James Brackett.
"	"	"	Hannah	"	of Samuel Haward. Mendon.
31.	8.	"	Samuel	son of John Tomson,	Mendon.
"	"	"	Mary	daughter of Samuel	Payn.
13.	1.	80/81.	David	son of Josiah and	Lydia Chapin.
"	"	"	Elizabeth	} daughter of Elizabeth	} & of Nathaniel
"	"	"	Sarah		
"	"	"	Mary		
2.	2.	"	"	"	of John & Ales Man. [Wales.
17.	2.	"	Rebecca	} "	of Benjamin & Lydia Savel.
"	"	"	Hannah		
"	"	"	Lydia		
29.	3.	81	John	son of Moses & Sarah	Fiske.
24.	5.	"	Josiah	"	of Samuel & Elizabeth Penniman.
30.	8.	"	Edmund	"	of Edmund & Mary Quincy.
20.	9.	"	Sarah	daughter of Benjamin &	Lydia Savel.
27.	9.	"	Catharin	"	of Moses Belcher.
18.	10.	"	Joseph	son of Joseph & Sarah	Crosby.
5.	12.	"	Nathaniel	"	of Nathaniel & Johanna Wales.
26.	12.	"	Lydia	daughter of Samuel & Mary	Payn.
9.	2.	1682.	Elizabeth	"	of Will & Mary Veasy.
23.	5.	"	Moses	son of Moses & Sarah	Fiske.
3.	7.	"	Mary	daughter of James & Sarah	Brackett.
24.	7.	"	Benjamin	son of Joseph & Mary	Parmenter.
12.	9.	"	Benjamin	"	of Benjamin Tompson.
"	"	"	Steven	"	of Steven & Ellyn Payn.
"	"	"	Woodland	"	of John Tompson. Mendon.
18.	12.	"	Hannah	daughter of Samuel & Elizabeth	Penniman.
4.	1.	82/3	Sarah	"	of Peter & Susanna Nucum.
15.	2.	'83	John	son of Edmund & Elizabeth	Quincy.
22.	2.	"	John	"	of Wm & Mary Veasy.
28.	8.	"	Ebenezer	"	of Wm. Nightengale.
18.	9.	"	Benjamin	"	of Benj. Savel (died 25. 9.).
2.	10.	"	Samuel	"	of Samuel & Mary Payn.
20.	11.	"	Johanna	daughter of Nathaniel & Joanna	Wales.
16.	1.	83.4.	Josiah	son of Joseph & Sarah	Crosby.
4.	3.	'84	James	"	of Joseph Penniman.
17.	3.	"	Anna	daughter of Moses	Belcher.
12.	8.	"	Ellin	"	of Glover Payn, Jr.
26.	8.	"	Deborah	"	of Wm. & Deborah Savel.
30.	9.	"	John	son of Moses & Sarah	Fiske.
18.	11.	"	Elizabeth	daughter of Benj.	Tompson.
1.	12.	"	Mary	"	of Edmund & Elizabeth Quincy

8.	12.	1684	Benjamin	} sons of Peter Scott.
			John	
			Peter	
"	"	"	Ruth	daughter of Peter and Ruth Web
22.	1.	84/5	Samuel	} sons of Joseph & Rebecca Allen.
			Joseph	
			Benjamin	
"	"	"	Abigail	} daughters of Joseph & Rebecca Allen.
			Rebecca	
"	"	"	Hannah	daughter of Mary & Wm. Veasy.
3.	3.	'85	Christopher	} children of Ester, wife of Tymothy Win- tery, who owned the covenant &c
			Tymothy	
			Abigail	
			Anna	
17.	3.	"	Gregory	(adult) of Samuel Belcher.
31.	3.	"	Mary	} daughters of Joseph & Mary Adams.
			Abigail	
12.	5.	"	William	son of Wm. & Leah Priest.
10.	5.	"	Jonathan	} the children of Hannah Paddleforth, the three daughters she had by Samuel Heyden.
			Catherin	
			Hannah	
			Patience	
2.	6.	"	John	} sons of Solomon & Elizabeth Veasy.
			Samuel	
"	"	"	William	} the children of Wm. & Martha Field.
			Martha	
8.	9.	"	Samuel	son of Benjamin & Lydia Savel.
15.	9.	"	Rachel	daughter of John Saunders.
"	"	"	Abigail	daughter of Peter & Abigail Scott.
"	"	"	John	} the children of John & Mary Lamb.
			Margaret	
			Mary	
			Grace	
			Hannah	
22.	9.	"	Deborah	daughter of Benjamin & Lydia Savel.
3.	11.	1685	Elkanah	son of Nathaniel & Hannah Wales.
31.	11.	"	Peter	" of Peter & Ruth Web.
28.	12.	"	Marget	daughter of Theophilus & Hannah Curtia.
21.	1.	85/6	Jonathan	son of Peter & Susanna Nucum.
11.	2.	1686.	Jonathan	" of Samuel & Elizabeth Penniman.
"	"	"	Solomon	" of Solomon & Elizabeth Veasy.
16.	3.	"	Sarah	daughter of Joseph & Sarah Crosby.
11.	5.	"	Catherin	" of Moses & Mary Belcher.
8.	6.	"	William	son of Moses & Sarah Fiske.
15.	6.	"	Thomas	} children of Thomas and Abigail Thayer.
			William	
			Abigail	
22.	6.	"	John	son of Joseph and Rebeccah Allen.
27.	6.	"	Samuel	" of Samuel & Hannah Tompson.
5.	7.	"	Sarah	daughter of Samuel & Sarah Spenser.
21.	9.	"	David	son of Samuel & Rebecca Bass.
13.	12.	"	Daniel	" of Wm & Bethiah Nightengale.

[To be continued.]

## DOANE FAMILY BIBLE RECORDS.

Communicated by CHARLES WATSON DOANE, Esq., of Milton, Mass.

THE following records are from a Bible owned by Hon. John<sup>7</sup> Doane (Timothy,<sup>6</sup> John,<sup>5</sup> Simeon,<sup>4</sup> Samuel,<sup>3</sup> John,<sup>2</sup> John<sup>1</sup>) of Orleans, Mass., now in the possession of his son, the contributor, and correct some errors regarding the family\* of Timothy<sup>6</sup> which appear in the genealogy of "The Doane Family" (1902), page 162. Records after 1850 are omitted.

*Marriages.*

Timothy Doane & Jedidah Higgins  
March 7th 1781.  
William Smith & Abigail Doane  
March 7. 1805  
Beriah Doane & Elizabeth Cole  
Decm 21st. 1809  
Lewis Doane & Tamsen Freeman  
March 14th, 1812  
Timothy Doane, Jr. & Mary P.  
Ryder Aug 1st, 1816  
Zoheth Taylor & Sally Doane Nov.  
7th 1816.  
Sparrow Horton & Betsey Doane  
April 8th, 1819  
John Doane & Polly Eldridge Nov.  
23d, 1820.  
Sears Rogers & Nancy Doane De-  
cember 30th 1822.  
Barnard Freeman & Melinda Doane  
April 10, 1823.  
Isaac Doane & Hannah Freeman  
May 7th 1829  
Reuben Nickerson & Hitta Doane  
Oct. 29th 1832  
Allen H. Knowles & Caroline Doane  
Apr 4th, 1849.  
Thomas Doane & Sophia D Clark  
Nov. 5th 1850.

*Births.*

Timothy Doane May 13<sup>th</sup> 1762  
Jedidah Higgins July 22d. 1765  
Beriah Doane. Nov. 25th 1782  
Abigail Doane March 5th, 1784  
Hitta Doane Nov. 15th, 1785  
Lewis Doane Sept. 24th 1787  
Timothy Doane Jr. June 2d. 1789.  
John Doane May 28th 1791.  
An Infant Nov. 27th 1793.  
Sally Doane Oct. 5th 1794.  
Betsey Doane Nov. 6th 1796.  
Nancy Doane Feby. 19th 1799.  
Melinda Doane March 29th 1801  
Isaac Doane June 4th 1804  
John Doane May 28th 1791  
Polly Eldridge July 28th 1796  
Thomas Doane Sept. 20th 1821  
Caroline Doane Aug. 14th 1823  
John Doane Jur. Apr. 28th 1825  
Martha Doane Sept. 13th 1827  
Mary Doane Aug. 17th 1829  
Lucy Doane Sept. 13th 1831  
Henry Doane Jany. 22d 1834  
Charles W. Doane July 9th 1840

*Deaths.*

An Infant Decm 2d 1793  
Timothy Doane Jany 17th 1822  
Timothy Doane Jur, July 20th 1825  
Sally Taylor Decm. 26th. 1830  
Zoheth Taylor Decm 30th 1833.  
Mary P. Smith formerly wife of  
Timothy Doane, Jr, March 27,  
1836.  
Hitta Nickerson March 7th, 1843  
Isaac Doane Sept 1st 1846  
Jedidah Doane March 4th 1847  
Hannah Doane June 14th 1835.  
Lucy Doane Nov 22d 1849

\* An original deed given by the children of Timothy,<sup>6</sup> now in the possession of Stanley W. Smith of Boston, proves the correctness of these Bible records.

## REV. CARLTON ALBERT STAPLES.

By REV. CHARLES JASON STAPLES, A.B., S.T.B., of Burlington, Vt.

THE Rev. Carlton Albert Staples, a member of the New-England Historic Genealogical Society, elected in 1885, died suddenly of heart failure, August 30, 1904. He was in active ministerial service as pastor of the First Congregational Society (Unitarian) of Lexington, Mass. Mr. Staples was born on a farm lying east of Little Pond, about a mile and a half south from the village, in the town of Mendon, Worcester Co., Mass., the 30th of March, 1827. He was the second son of Jason and Phila (Taft) Staples, one of a family of eight children, five of whom, Caroline, Carlton A., Nahor A., Henry E., and Rachel, lived and grew to maturity and usefulness. His ancestors on both sides were prominent among the early proprietors and settlers of the ancient town of Mendham, as it was originally named. The territory of Mendham, eight miles square, comprising, besides the present town, the whole or portions of Milford, Blackstone, Bellingham, Upton, and Uxbridge, was set off to proprietors principally of Weymouth and Braintree, and settlement was made and houses built by 1663. The first blood shed in King Philip's War, within the Colony of Massachusetts, was the massacre in Mendon of the families of Rockwell and Puffer, July 14th, 1675. The town was finally abandoned, and the houses burnt in the following winter. The place was again occupied, between 1677 and 1680.

On his father's side, Mr. Staples took pleasure in tracing his ancestry still further back. John Staple of Weymouth — the common spelling both in England and America at that period omitting the final "s" — appears on the records of that town, it is said, by 1636. His wife's name is given as Rebecca by the late Joseph W. Porter of Bangor, Me. John Staple became a freeman of the colony, 10th of May, 1648. He died July 4th, 1683, in Dorchester, leaving, according to his will, children John, Jr., of Braintree, Joseph, of Taunton, Abraham, of Mendon, Rebecca, wife of Samuel Sumner of Dorchester, and Sarah, wife of Increase Sumner, also of Dorchester. John' Staple's son Abraham' was a proprietor of Mendon. He married, in 1660, Mary, daughter of Robert Randall of Weymouth, was a weaver by trade, served in King Philip's War, and was known — probably from service in the militia — as Sergeant Abraham. After a short residence with his son Jacob, in Taunton, he died in Mendon, October 20, 1704. His oldest son, Abraham', the first birth recorded in Mendon, was born June 14th, 1663, married Mehitable Hayward, and died Jan. 30th, 1706. His son Abraham' was a man of considerable prominence in the town affairs. By his third wife, Lydia White of Uxbridge,

he had Nahor<sup>4</sup>, born in 1756, who married in 1775, Prudence Darling, served in the Revolution, and had Jason<sup>6</sup>, born in 1798, who died in 1863, the father of Carlton Albert<sup>7</sup>.

On his mother's side, Mr. Staples was descended from Robert Taft, who bought land near Nipmuck Great Pond, in Mendon, in 1681, and from whom descend nearly all of the name of Taft in this country. Phila Taft, the wife of Jason Staples, was the daughter of Ebenezer and Mary (Howard) Taft. Ebenezer Taft served long and faithfully in the Revolution. He was born in Mendon, 1758, son of Ebenezer Taft, of Northbridge, and his wife, Bethiah Fletcher, a descendant of Robert Fletcher of Concord, Mass., an emigrant from England in 1630. Ebenezer Taft, Jr., was probably in the fifth generation from Robert, of Mendon, through his son Robert, Jr.

Carlton Staples was educated in the public schools, working on the successive farms rented and owned by his father. The children of the family were all ambitious for an education, in which they had the active support and sympathy of their mother, who was a woman of more than usual energy and spirit. Caroline became the wife of Perry Wood of Mendon; the oldest son, Esbon, was drowned in Mendon Pond while bathing alone, a mere lad, early put out to work with a neighboring farmer. Rachel, the youngest, married Henry Bates. Nearly all were school teachers for longer or shorter periods, and from the money thus obtained carried their studies further. Carlton Staples attended Worcester and Uxbridge Academies, and the State Normal School at Bridgewater, and taught with more than ordinary ability and success in Medfield and Watertown, Mass. He was a born teacher, severe in his standards, but giving to many a lasting mental stimulus and interest in good things. He remembered with especial gratitude among his own instructors, the teachers of the Bridgewater school and Principal Macomber of Uxbridge.

Attending at the First Parish Church of Mendon, Mr. Staples came under the ministrations of Rev. Adin Ballou, a man of remarkable character and earnestness, under whose teachings Hopedale Community was founded, in the neighboring town of Milford. Mr. Ballou in his prime exerted a strong influence for good throughout the region of Southern Worcester County and the portion of Rhode Island adjoining. He was zealous in all moral reforms, liberal in his opinions, but deeply reverential in spirit. Partly through Mr. Ballou's influence, Mr. Staples was attracted to the ministry. Together with his younger brother, Nahor A., he entered the Meadville Theological School, Meadville, Penn., under the presidency of Dr. Rufus P. Stebbins. Both graduated from this institution in June, 1854, and Carlton was ordained and settled over the Independent Congregational Church of Meadville, in July of the same year. Nahor A. Staples, his brother, had a most brilliant and noble career, holding charge successively in Lexington, Mass., Milwaukee,

Wis., and Brooklyn, N. Y., where he died, in great promise of power and usefulness, at the early age of thirty-three.

Carlton Staples married, July 4th, 1854, Priscilla, daughter of Charles and Martha (Eddowes) Shippen, by whom he had one son, Charles Jason Staples, a graduate of Brown University and of the Harvard Theological School, who survives. Charles Shippen was a merchant and iron master of Venango Co., Penn., a descendant of Edward Shippen, who settled in Boston in 1675, removing later to Philadelphia. In 1857, Mr. Staples was installed as the colleague of Rev. Dr. William G. Eliot, in the Church of the Messiah, St. Louis, Mo. At the opening of the civil war he resigned to become chaplain in Col. Josiah W. Bissell's Regiment of Missouri Engineers. For nearly a year he served in the field, and was present at the arduous tasks achieved by that unique organization along the Mississippi river, especially the cutting of the canal at Island No. 10. In 1862, he took charge of the First Unitarian Society of Milwaukee, Wis., succeeding his brother Nahor A., who had also enlisted as chaplain in the northern army. Here he had a pastorate of six years, and left to take a position as Western Secretary of the American Unitarian Association. This required his removal, in 1868, to Chicago, Ill., and the maintenance of an office there. In connection with the work of supervising and establishing churches through the Western States, he found himself drawn into a movement on the west side of the city which resulted in the gathering of a congregation called the Third Unitarian Church of Chicago, and he became their minister. A building was erected, which was nearly completed at the time of the great fire in 1871. During the autumn of 1872, Mr. Staples received a call from the First Congregational Church of Providence, R. I. This he accepted, and served as pastor until 1881, when he removed to Lexington, Mass., where his ministry lasted nearly twenty-three years, making in all a service of over fifty years, with no serious illness and almost without a break.

These outward incidents give little indication of the kind of man he was. Mr. Staples's love for his profession was of a deep and lasting quality; his abilities of a solid and influential character. His presence, large of frame and feature, gave an earnest of the benignant, genial and virile soul within. No one ever doubted where he stood in religion or in affairs. His voice, tender and winning in prayer and in funeral services, where he was at his best, was vigorous and clear up to the very last. In all the interests of good morals and good citizenship his whole nature was enlisted, and his heart was honestly and deeply stirred. In his ministrations you forgot the office in the man, and in the pulpit his work grew more and more effective. His words in the later years won an increasing love and acceptance from his people. He never preached with more earnestness, more directness and simplicity, more genuine generosity and ripeness of love. The reverence and religious integrity of his nature he inher-

ited from his mother, but he added to them a wide charity and a sincere willingness to learn. From his father came something of his love of good talk and good company, his breadth, his geniality, his hopefulness, his modesty. His habits and his nature were unusually regular and even. His preparation for everything he undertook was thorough and conscientious. He believed in the penetrating and uplifting power of a rational faith and regular worship. His religion was a religion of practical common sense, moral courage, and devout trust.

Besides a life-long love of reading and good literature, Mr. Staples's tastes and talents drew him naturally into a warm interest in local and family history. For anniversary occasions, in making the persons of the past live again, in gathering the traditions and memorials of historical events, he had a special fitness. Some of his best work was in this kind. He had a clear eye for what was interesting and distinctive in life and character. Many of these addresses were published in pamphlet form, and others were written for various historical societies, and in constant request at neighborhood clubs and patriotic meetings. Among the published addresses and sermons are the following :

- A Sketch of the Life of Rev. N. A. Staples (his brother), Milwaukee, 1863.
- Address at the Bi-Centennial of the incorporation of the town of Mendon. 1867.
- A Sermon on the Unitarian Faith. Providence, R. I. 1873.
- A Sermon on the doctrine of the Resurrection. Providence, R. I. 1873.
- An Address before the Worcester County Conference on the history of the church in Mendon, 1874.
- The Sixtieth Anniversary of the Dedication of the First Congregational Meeting House, in Providence, R. I. 1876.
- Work in the Past and Plans for the Future. 1877.
- Address on the Dedication of a monument to the memory of Sergt. Abraham Staples, Mendon. 1877.
- An Address on the 150th Anniversary of the Organization of the First Congregational Church of Providence, R. I. 1880.
- An Address on the inauguration of "The Taft Public Library," of Mendon. 1881.
- A Sermon on "The Gospel as understood by Unitarians." Lexington. 1882.
- A Sermon on "The Inspiration of the Bible." Lexington. 1882.
- A Memorial of William Harris and Maria Hastings Cary. Lexington. 1883.
- A Sermon on "The Life and Character of Susan E. Huston, founder of The Taft Public Library of Mendon. 1884.
- An Address on the tenth anniversary of the organization of the Worcester Society of Antiquity. 1885.
- A Report on the memorial tablets and monuments erected by the town of Lexington. 1885.
- Two Old-Time Ministers of Lexington, Hancock and Clarke. 1890.
- In Memoriam. Adin Ballou. 1890.

A Meeting of the Descendants of Ebenezer and Mary (Howard) Taft, with an Address. 1891.

A Chaplain of the Revolution. Rev. Enos Hitchcock. 1891.

Samuel Dexter, 1726-1810. 1892.

An Address in commemoration of the Ordination and Settlement of Rev. John Hancock over the Parish of Cambridge Farms, now Lexington, 1898.

How the news of the Battle of Lexington was received in England. 1904.

Besides this list, several other papers may be found in the publications of the Worcester Society of Antiquity and the Lexington Historical Society.

Mr. Staples cherished a special regard and interest for the ancient town of Mendon, with which his ancestors had been identified. He was fond of the people, and retained vivid memories of the families among whom his boyhood had been past: the Haywards, Davenport, Bensons, Aldrichs, Wheelocks, Thayers, Gaskills, Inmans, Fletchers, Woods, Tafts, and Freemans. He knew the history of the farms for several miles around, and was an admirable companion for a drive over the hills of that somewhat rugged region. He was never happier than in helping along any enterprise that promised good to the town. He was ever ready to speak a word in its behalf, in memory of its true-hearted men and women and in support of the old church. He owned, for many years, the farm on which he was born and which had been bought by his father. In 1878 he purchased the Caleb Hayward place, in the centre of the village, which as a barefooted lad it had seemed to him the height of ambition to possess, and occupied it as a summer residence until 1882. He rejoiced in the founding of the Putnam W. Taft Public Library in Mendon, established by his warm friend and parishioner Mrs. S. E. Huston of Providence, R. I., a native of the town. The address at the opening of this library, in 1881, and another at the death of Mrs. Huston, in 1884, were gladly given as a labor of love. He was one of the prime movers in an association for maintaining and improving the old Chestnut Hill meeting house and cemetery in the southern part of Mendon, now Blackstone. The meeting house was built in 1769, and the association formed in 1896.

The same happy interest in the life and character of earlier generations, Mr. Staples gave unreservedly to the parish and town of Lexington. He was foremost and indefatigable in support of all measures proposed with the object of beautifying its natural advantages, marking its many historical sites and associations, and promoting its higher interests. He served steadily and faithfully on its Library Board and School Committee, urged in town meeting the care and adornment of Lexington Common where the first hostile musket shots of the Revolution were heard, served on several committees appointed to inscribe the historic houses and other places with appropriate memorials, and headed a movement to purchase and bring back near to its original site the old belfry from which



the alarm was rung in 1775. It may be said with absolute truth that he made the town's history and traditions and people his own. He was instrumental in founding and shaping the policy of the Lexington Historical Society, of which he was president and historian. Learning that the house built by the old-time ministers of the parish, Rev. John Hancock and Rev. Jonas Clark, and in which John Hancock, the younger, and Samuel Adams were sleeping on the night of Paul Revere's ride, was about to be destroyed, he took upon himself the responsibility of purchasing and removing it as a permanent memorial. By contributions from the townspeople and from the Sons and Daughters of the American Revolution, and others, the building was paid for, thoroughly renewed and restored, and placed in charge of the historical society, and it now serves as an admirable museum of the local relics and antiquarian objects in which Lexington abounds. The times and the people were ripe for these tokens of appreciation and honor to the memory of the old days, but Mr. Staples supplied the sincere zeal and patient leadership without which rare opportunities often slip by. His last years and days as pastor, friend, historical authority, and townsman, were ideal, and his life grew mellow and sweeter. Despite some increasing infirmities, his spirit was active, sunny and hopeful to the very last. He never tired of telling to visitors the story of Lexington Common and the traditions of its heroes. Every Nineteenth of April found him eager to interpret the higher meaning of the struggle for liberty and transmit to younger lives the spirit of the fathers. Unconsciously almost, and naturally, he became the voice of Lexington's noble memories. His figure, alert, white haired, vigorous in speech and gesture, kindling with feeling, hearty in laughter and good cheer, will be greatly missed in the places he loved.

After the touching tributes he received from friends and parishioners at the beautiful services in July, 1904, on occasion of his golden wedding and the completion of fifty years service in the ministry, his heart seemed to overflow. He seemed to let himself go in happy enjoyment and genial confidences. All was well and all was beautiful. He had reaped, as few are permitted to reap in life, the genuine respect, reverence and affection of his fellow men. Preaching on Boston Common the afternoon of Sunday, Aug. 28th, and spending the morning of Aug. 30th in the garden he delighted in planting and gathering, he passed on, after a few moments of pain, in the early afternoon of that day. It was as he had wished. The simple, impressive services at the church, Friday, Sept. 2d, testified eloquently of the regard and esteem the whole community felt for one who had been the friend of young and old. His body was reverently laid by his brother's side in the soil of old Mendon, with friends of his youth and relatives around, and two sturdy grandsons cast the evergreen of remembrance, last of all, upon his grave.

He had "fought the good fight"; he had "finished the course"; he had "kept the faith."

## NOTES ON THE FAMILY OF HENRY BRISTOL.\*

By DONALD LINES JACOBUS, of New Haven, Conn.

1. HENRY<sup>1</sup> BRISTOL was an early settler in New Haven, Conn. He married for his second wife, Jan. 26, 1656, Lydia, daughter of Francis and Mary (Edwards) Browne. She was probably born about 1637-8, and died in 1719. He died in 1695, and the following heirs acknowledged the receipt of their portions: Jobamah Gunn and his wife Mary, of Milford; Samuel and Bezaleel, heirs of Samuel Bristol of Guilford, deceased; Elizabeth Bristol of Milford; Abigail Bristol of New Haven; Zaccheus Candee; Stephen Hine and his wife Sarah of Milford; and Thomas Hine of Milford (New Haven County Court Records, Vol. ii., pp. 302-305). Lydia Bristol in her will, dated Dec. 15, 1714, names her children Lydia, John, Mary, Hannah, Abigail, Sarah, Daniel, Eliphalet, and Henry.

Children by first wife:

2. i. REBECCA,<sup>2</sup> b. Feb. 4, 1649; m. Dec., 1670, Zaccheus Candee.
- ii. SAMUEL, b. Dec. 3, 1651; resided in Guilford, Conn.
- iii. MERCY, b. Nov. 17, 1653; probably d. young.

Children by second wife:

3. iv. LYDIA, b. Jan. 3, 1657; m. May 6, 1680, Joseph Smith; m. (2) ——— Plumb.
- v. JOHN, b. Sept. 4, 1659.
- vi. MARY, b. Sept. 1661; m. Jobamah Gunn of Milford, Conn., as his second wife. Mary Gunn, widow, of Milford, in 1719 deeded land to her brother John Bristol (New Haven Land Records, vol. v., p. 320).
- vii. HANNAH, b. Dec. 10, 1663.
- viii. ABIGAIL, b. Apr. 19, 1666; m. Nov. 27, 1712, Daniel Terrel of Milford, Conn.
- ix. SARAH, b. about 1668; m. Stephen Hine of Milford, Conn.
- x. DANIEL, b. May 4, 1671.
- xi. ELIZABETH, b. May 20, 1674; probably d. young.
- xii. ESTHER, b. Oct. 3, 1676; probably d. young.
- xiii. ELIPHALET, b. Oct. 2, 1679.
- xiv. HENRY, b. June 20, 1683; m. Jan. 23, 1707, Desire, dau. of John and Grace (Winston) Smith.

2. REBECCA<sup>2</sup> BRISTOL (Henry<sup>1</sup>) married, Dec. 1670, Zaccheus Candee of West Haven, Conn. He died in 1721.

Children:

- i. REBECCA CANDEE, b. Dec. 29, 1671.
- ii. HANNAH CANDEE, b. Nov. 14, 1674; m. David Horton. In 1721, David Horton and his wife Hannah of Rye, Westchester Co., N. Y., deeded land that they inherited from their father, Zaccheus Candee, to Samuel Candee (New Haven Land Records, vol. x., p. 121).
- iii. ZACCHEUS CANDEE, b. Jan. 5, 1676; m. Nov. 19, 1702, Sarai Lane.
- iv. SAMUEL CANDEE, b. July 21, 1678; m. Apr. 28, 1703, Abigail Pinlon; d. 1749.
- v. MARY CANDEE, b. Feb. 18, 1680.
- vi. DESIRE CANDEE, b. Oct. 20, 1686.
- vii. ABIGAIL CANDEE, b. Apr. 1689.

3. LYDIA<sup>2</sup> BRISTOL (Henry<sup>1</sup>) married, May 6, 1680, Joseph Smith, who died before Oct. 29, 1697, leaving wife Lydia, and children Joseph,

\* These notes are in addition to, and correct some inaccuracies in, the article on Henry Bristow, or Bristol, and his Descendants, which appeared in the REGISTER, ante, Vol. 57, pages 263-266.

Lydia, Hannah, Esther and Daniel (New Haven Probate Records, vol. ii., p. 195). In 1719, Joseph and Daniel Smith deeded land to Eliphalet Bristol, which they inherited from their grandfather Bristol, and from their grandmother, Mrs. Lydia Bristol (New Haven Land Records, vol. v., p. 323). Lydia (Bristol), widow of Joseph Smith, married a Plumb for her second husband, and on Oct. 9, 1729, Lydia Plumb deeded land to her sons Joseph Smith (of New Haven) and Daniel Smith (of Wallingford) which descended to her from her father, Henry Bristol, deceased (New Haven Land Records, vol. viii., p. 213).

Children :

- i. JOSEPH SMITH, b. Mar. 6, 1681; m. Esther, dau. of Joseph and Esther (Winston) Morris, and widow of John Peck; d. 1749.
- ii. LYDIA SMITH, b. Apr. 26, 1683. Did she marry Peter Roberts?
- iii. HANNAH SMITH, b. 1686.
- iv. ESTHER SMITH, b. May 28, 1689.
- v. DANIEL SMITH, b. July 4, 1693; m. Mar. 13, 1729, Susanna Newton; d. 1757.

4. JOHN<sup>2</sup> BRISTOL (*Henry*<sup>1</sup>) married Mercy, daughter of Joseph and Mary (Potter) Mansfield, as shown by the claim made in June, 1751, by Joseph<sup>3</sup> Bristol of Newtown, Conn., in behalf of his mother Mercy Bristol, and Ebenezer Benham, in behalf of his mother Comfort Benham, to the estate of Samuel Mansfield, stating that the latter's heirs were his uncle and aunts, namely, Japhet Mansfield, Mercy Bristol, Comfort Benham and Martha Sperry, all of New Haven, and Silence Chatfield of Killingworth (New Haven Probate Records, vol. viii., p. 24). The estate was gained by the claimants, and in the same year, Mercy Bristol deeded her share to her sons John and Joseph Bristol (New Haven Land Records, vol. xvi., pp. 83-84).

Children :

8. i. JOHN,<sup>3</sup> b. Oct. 4, 1686.
- ii. MEHITABEL, b. June 29, 1688.
- iii. JOSEPH, b. Aug. 9, 1689.

5. SARAH<sup>2</sup> BRISTOL (*Henry*<sup>1</sup>) married Stephen Hine of Milford, Conn., who was a shoemaker. Stephen Hine and his wife Sarah deeded, Nov. 17, 1719, land to Henry Bristol, which descended to them from their father, Henry Bristol, deceased (New Haven Land Records, vol. v., p. 326).

Children :

- i. AMBROSE HINE.
- ii. ELIZABETH HINE, b. Dec. 14, 1693.
- iii. STEPHEN HINE, b. May 22, 1695.
- iv. ALEXANDER HINE, b. Feb. 10, 1699; m. May 21, 1724, Mary Lines; d. Mar. 6, 1767.

6. DANIEL<sup>2</sup> BRISTOL (*Henry*<sup>1</sup>) married first, Hester Sperry, probably a daughter of John and Elizabeth (Post) Sperry (New Haven County Court Records, vol. i., p. 263); and married second, Judith, daughter of Benjamin and Rebecca (Mallory) Bunnell and widow of Thomas Hodge (New Haven Probate Records, vol. v., p. 479). In 1731, the following are named as children of Daniel Bristol: Samuel Bristol of Milford, Daniel, Richard and Ambrose Bristol, Hezekiah Bunnell and his wife Esther, Thomas Downs and his wife

Elizabeth, Thomas Hodge and his wife Anne, and Nathaniel Downs and his wife Obedience, all of New Haven (New Haven Land Records, vol. ix., p. 291). Daniel died May 15, 1728; and Judith died July 21, 1746.

Children, all by first wife:

- i. ESTHER,<sup>2</sup> b. Feb. 6, 1697; m. July 6, 1736, Hezekiah Bunnell, Jr.
- ii. ELIZABETH, b. Aug. 13, 1699; m. Dec. 16, 1725, Thomas Downs.
- iii. ANNE, b. Feb. 12, 1701; m. (1) Thomas Hodge; m. (2) Nov. 8, 1737, George Clinton.
9. iv. DANIEL, b. Oct. 15, 1702.
- v. OBEDIENCE, b. Oct. 7, 1704; m. Nathaniel Downs.
10. vi. SAMUEL, b. Aug. 8, 1706.
11. vii. RICHARD, b. Oct. 18, 1708.
- viii. AMBROSE, b. Aug. 3, 1710; d. 1760. George Clinton of New Haven was appointed administrator of his estate, in the right of his wife, Ambrose's sister (New Haven Probate Records, vol. ix., p. 309).

7. ELIPHALET<sup>2</sup> BRISTOL (*Henry*<sup>1</sup>) married Esther, daughter of Benjamin and Mary (Sperry) Peck. In 1716, Eliphalet received part of the estate of his brother-in-law Joseph Peck (New Haven Probate Records, vol. iv., p. 437). Esther Peck was born in 1679, and survived her husband. Eliphalet Bristol, in his will, dated May 18, 1757, proved Jan., 1758, mentions his wife Esther, his children Stephen, Eliphalet, Aaron, Moses (of Oxford), Benjamin (of Waterbury), Lydia Crawfoot, Dinah Downs, Abigail Pardee and Esther Stephens, and his grand-children Sarah Downs and Esther Thomas (New Haven Probate Records, vol. ix., p. 128).

Children:

- i. LYDIA,<sup>3</sup> b. Nov. 1, 1701; m. Dec. 4, 1733, James Crawfoot of Danbury, Conn.
  12. ii. SARAH, b. Nov. 15, 1703; m. Oct. 27, 1726, Thomas Humphreville.
  - iii. DINAH, b. July 31, 1705; m. Sept. 14, 1727, Ebenezer Downs.
  13. iv. STEPHEN, b. Aug. 12, 1707.
  - v. ABIGAIL, b. Aug. 11, 1709; m. Sept. 13, 1737, Josiah Pardee.
  14. vi. ELIPHALET.
  - vii. AARON, b. Aug. 31, 1714.
  - viii. MOSES, b. Feb. 11, 1717.
  - ix. ESTHER, b. Feb. 11, 1719; m. ——— Stevens.
  - x. BENJAMIN, b. July 24, 1721.
8. JOHN<sup>3</sup> BRISTOL (*John*<sup>2</sup> *Henry*<sup>1</sup>), of New Haven, Conn., was living in 1752, but I know nothing further of him.
- Child:

15. i. JOHN,<sup>4</sup> b. June 15, 1706.

9. DANIEL<sup>3</sup> BRISTOL (*Daniel*<sup>2</sup> *Henry*<sup>1</sup>) married Elizabeth ———. Administration was granted upon his estate, Feb. 25, 1745 (New Haven Probate Records, vol. vi., p. 616). George Clinton was appointed guardian to the son Jonathan, in 1760; and Thomas Brooks of Cheshire became Timothy's guardian in 1753.

Children:

- i. ELIZABETH,<sup>4</sup> b. Sept. 22, 1730.
- ii. ESTHER, b. Sept. 15, 1732.
- iii. DANIEL, b. June 20, 1734.
- iv. BENJAMIN, b. Apr. 26, 1736.
- v. TIMOTHY, b. June 12, 1738.
- vi. JONATHAN.

10. SAMUEL<sup>8</sup> BRISTOL (*Daniel*,<sup>2</sup> *Henry*<sup>1</sup>), of Milford, Conn., married Esther, daughter of Samuel Sanford. She was named in her father's will, Oct. 21, 1742 (New Haven Probate Records, vol. vii., p. 509). Samuel Bristol died in 1774, when his children were named as Esther, Abraham, Anne, wife of Isaac Hine, Hiel, Eunice, wife of Hezekiah Hine, Lois Somers, Hannah Woodcocks, Sarah, wife of Abraham Hine, and Content, wife of John Churchill (New Haven Probate Records, vol. xi., p. 467). The widow, Esther, died in 1793.

Children :

- i. ESTHER,<sup>4</sup> b. Jan. 17, 1728, bapt. Apr. 4, 1736.
- ii. ABRAHAM, bapt. Apr. 4, 1736.
- iii. ANNE, bapt. Apr. 4, 1736; m. Jan. 12, 1757, Isaac Hine.
- iv. HIEL, bapt. Apr. 4, 1736.
- v. EUNICE, m. Jan. 30, 1757, Hezekiah Hine; d. Feb. 1, 1813.
- vi. LOIS, bapt. Feb. 10, 1739; m. ——— Somers.
- vii. HANNAH, m. ——— Woodcocks.
- viii. SARAH, b. 1746; m. May 29, 1764, Abraham Hine.
- ix. CONTENT, m. John Churchill.

11. RICHARD<sup>8</sup> BRISTOL (*Daniel*,<sup>2</sup> *Henry*<sup>1</sup>), of Milford, Conn., married Mary ———. He died in 1791, and his will, dated Dec. 20, 1781, names children Richard, Nathan, Elizabeth, wife of Jonathan Marshall, and Naomi, wife of Jabez Benedick Bull (New Haven Probate Records, vol. xv., p. 426).

Children :

- i. RICHARD.<sup>4</sup>
- ii. MARY, bapt. May 9, 1736.
- iii. ELIZABETH, bapt. Feb. 10, 1739; m. Jonathan Marshall.
- iv. SUSANNA, bapt. Apr. 11, 1742.
- v. PENINAH, bapt. Feb. 26, 1744.
- vi. NAOMI, bapt. Mar. 23, 1747; m. Jabez B. Bull.
- vii. NATHAN, bapt. Mar. 3, 1752; m. Anna, dau. of Jesse Lombard.

12. SARAH<sup>8</sup> BRISTOL (*Eliphalet*,<sup>2</sup> *Henry*<sup>1</sup>) married, Oct. 17, 1726, Thomas, born Feb. 8, 1704, son of Samuel and Experience Humphreville. She died May 28, 1730; and he married second, Oct. 28, 1731, Rachel Wolcott, by whom he had three children.

Children :

- i. SARAH HUMPHREVILLE, b. Jan. 8, 1728; m. Dec. 10, 1746, Samuel Downs, Jr.
- ii. ESTHER HUMPHREVILLE, b. May 16, 1730; m. Mar. 1, 1750, Moses Thomas, who was b. Feb. 5, 1722, and was her first cousin, being son of Israel Thomas, by Sarah, dau. of Samuel Humphreville.

13. STEPHEN<sup>8</sup> BRISTOL (*Eliphalet*,<sup>2</sup> *Henry*<sup>1</sup>) married, Jan. 25, 1733, Dorothy, daughter of Henry and Dorothy (Thomas) Tolles, and widow of Jonathan Browne. She was called Dorothy Bristol by her father in his will, dated Dec. 7, 1747. In 1752, Stephen Bristol and his wife Dorothy deeded land which came from the estate of her former husband, Jonathan Browne, deceased (New Haven Land Records, vol. xvi., p. 382).

Children :

- i. STEPHEN,<sup>4</sup> b. Jan. 28, 1734; d. 1789.
- ii. ICHABOD, b. Apr. 14, 1736.
- iii. ABNER, b. Mar. 8, 1738; d. before Feb. 1798; had sons *Benjamin*,<sup>5</sup> *Abner*, b. 1783, and *Thaddeus*, b. 1785 (New Haven Probate Records, vol. xix., p. 145; vol. xxi., p. 11).

iv. RACHEL, b. Dec. 11, 1739.

v. DAVID, b. June 13, 1742; m. Mabel, dau. of Charles Thomas.

14. ELIPHALET<sup>3</sup> BRISTOL (*Eliphalet*,<sup>2</sup> *Henry*<sup>1</sup>) married Sarah, born Mar. 28, 1716, daughter of Israel and Sarah (Humphreville) Thomas. They removed to Woodbury, Conn. In 1769, Moses, Israel, and Gershom Thomas, and Joseph Collins and his wife Lois, all of New Haven, and Eliphalet Bristol and his wife Sarah, of Woodbury, call themselves children of Israel Thomas, deceased (New Haven Land Records, vol. xxx., p. 373).

Children:

16. i. JUSTUS,<sup>4</sup> b. Dec. 19, 1736.  
17. ii. GAD, b. Dec. 4, 1738.  
iii. ASHUR, b. Mar. 9, 1742.

15. JOHN<sup>4</sup> BRISTOL (*John*,<sup>3</sup> *John*,<sup>2</sup> *Henry*<sup>1</sup>) married first, Dec. 21, 1726, Mary, born Feb. 1, 1702, daughter of Joseph and Mary (Brown) Prindle; and married second, Oct. 30, 1734, Justina, daughter of Samuel and Hannah Merwin\* of Milford, Conn.

Children by first wife:

- i. JOSEPH,<sup>5</sup> b. Oct. 12, 1727; m. Nov. 17, 1752, Mary Nash; removed to Newtown, Conn. In 1752, Joseph Bristol, 3d, of Newtown, deeded land to his uncle Joseph Prindle, which descended to him from his grandfather, Joseph Prindle, through his mother, Mary Bristol, both deceased (New Haven Land Records, vol. xvi., p. 90).  
ii. THANKFUL, b. July 9, 1729.  
iii. MARY, m. May 19, 1748, Ephraim Lake of Newtown, Conn. She and her husband made a deed to her uncle Joseph Prindle, in which she calls her mother *Mary* (New Haven Land Records, vol. xvi., p. 388).  
iv. CORNELIUS, b. Mar. 11, 1732; in 1766, he lived in New Milford, Conn.

16. JUSTUS<sup>4</sup> BRISTOL (*Eliphalet*,<sup>3</sup> *Eliphalet*,<sup>2</sup> *Henry*<sup>1</sup>) married, Nov. 26, 1761, Sarah Hawkin. He died in Oxford, Conn., in 1820.

Children:

18. i. TRUMAN,<sup>5</sup> b. Apr. 3, 1763.  
19. ii. ENOCH, b. Jan. 31, 1765.

17. GAD<sup>4</sup> BRISTOL (*Eliphalet*,<sup>3</sup> *Eliphalet*,<sup>2</sup> *Henry*<sup>1</sup>), of Woodbury, Conn., married, May 1, 1760, Rachel Riggs.

Children:

- i. GAD,<sup>5</sup> m. Feb. 17, 1790, Anne Benham.  
ii. PHILO R., b. Dec. 1, 1763; m. in Southbury, Conn., Jan. 6, 1791, Nabby Lyman. Children: *Comfort M.*,<sup>6</sup> b. Jan. 15, 1793; *Kezia*, b. July 16, 1794; *Noah*, b. June 9, 1797.  
iii. DAVID, b. Nov. 1, 1766; d. Dec. 17, 1767.  
iv. ANNE, b. Dec. 28, 1768.  
v. DAVID, b. Sept. 6, 1771.  
vi. CLARA, b. July 19, 1774.  
vii. SHELDON, b. Feb. 8, 1780; m. Feb. 17, 1811, Agnes Wheeler.  
viii. ESTHER, b. Nov. 7, 1782.  
ix. RACHEL, b. Oct. 15, 1784.  
x. BURRIT, b. Nov. 4, 1787.

18. TRUMAN<sup>5</sup> BRISTOL (*Justus*,<sup>4</sup> *Eliphalet*,<sup>3</sup> *Eliphalet*,<sup>2</sup> *Henry*<sup>1</sup>) married first, Mar. 26, 1786, Polly Beecher, who died Oct. 1, 1800; and

\* The widow Hannah Merwin married Nathaniel Beecher. In 1766, John Bristol and his wife Justina make reference to their mother Hannah Beecher (New Haven Land Records, vol. xxvii., p. 448).

married second, June 18, 1801, Betsey Thompson, who died in Washington, Conn., Aug. 18, 1863, aged 90 years.

Children by first wife:

- i. LYNDE,<sup>6</sup> b. June 26, 1791.
- ii. LEAVIT, b. Aug. 29, 1796.
- iii. CYRUS, b. Sept. 14, 1798.
- iv. TRUMAN, b. Sept. 29, 1800.

Children by second wife:

- v. POLLY, b. June 9, 1802; m. Jan. 7, 1827, Amos Osborn.
- vi. SYLVANIA, b. June 24, 1804.
- vii. THOMPSON, b. Oct. 2, 1806.
- viii. ABEL, b. May 28, 1808; d. Feb. 15, 1876.

19. ENOCH<sup>6</sup> BRISTOL (*Justus*,<sup>4</sup> *Eliphalet*,<sup>3</sup> *Eliphalet*,<sup>2</sup> *Henry*<sup>1</sup>) married, Nov. 30, 1784, Sally White.

Children:

- i. BENNETT,<sup>6</sup> b. Apr. 24, 1795.
- ii. MENETTA (twin), b. June 23, 1797.
- iii. MELITTA (twin), b. June 23, 1797.
- iv. IRA, b. July 20, 1799.
- v. HARRIET, b. Apr. 25, 1802.

## GENEALOGICAL GLEANINGS AMONG THE ENGLISH ARCHIVES.

Communicated by J. HENRY LEA, Esq.

[Concluded from page 103.]

Admon. of EDWARD CONVERS. 3 May 1622, commission issued to Anne Convers, relict of Edward Convers, late of Eastmersey, co. Essex, deceased, to adm<sup>r</sup> the goods &c. of the said deceased.

P. C. C. Admon. Act Bk., 1618-22, fo. 173.

This is probably the son Edward mentioned in the will of Thomas Convers of Westmersey, whose will, in Commissary of Essex and Herts in 1599, was printed by Mr. Waters.\* If so, it removes him from the possibility of being the Edward of Charlestown, Mass., in 1631.

In the wills which follow, I think we have probably located the common family of Edward and Allen Converse in the region of Essex, South of Ongar. All the towns named lie within a radius of five or six miles.

Will of JOHAN COMFERS, of Stapilford Abbot, co. Essex, widow. (Latin.) Dated 1 December 1487. I desire to be buried in the parish churchyard of Stapilford Abbot. I bequeath to the High Altar, 16d. I give to the said church, one cow, that my name may be put in "le bederoll" there; and to keep a light before the image of St. Christopher in the said church. I give to the restoration of Pyssingforth Bridge, 3s. 4d. Item, to each of my godchildren, 4d. To each of my sons, 20d. Residuary legatee: John Cowmfers my son, for the maintenance of my mother so long as she lives. Executors: my said son and William Balle. Witn: Sir John Dowde, rec-

\* Gleanings, vol. I., p. 237.

tor of the said church ; Thomas Ganne, chaplain ; Richard Walenger, layman. Proved 27 February in the year abovesaid by the executors.

Arch. Essex, Winterborne, 92.

Will of ROBERTE CONVERSE, of Lamborne, co. Essex. Dated 21 January 1547[-8]. I desire to be buried in the parish churchyard of Lamborne. I bequeath to the High Altar there, 12d. To the making of the highway, 40s., which is in the hands of Roberte Dorraunte. I give to Margery Grave, my bed that I lie on. To Katerine Grave, a black cow bullock. Item, to every one of my godchildren, 4d. I bequeath 10s. to ten of the poorest householders of this parish. To Robert my son, my best cote and to Bedill, my frise cote. I give to John Este's wife, a mantillfrise gowne. To Besse that is my servant, a black kirtle. I give to William Convers my son, my hay, my corn and my cattle, if he will be content to make a deed of release to Robert Convers my son of two crofts called Whellers and Stockes immediately. Item, to John Pickeman, 5s. Executors: the said John Pyckeman and my son William. Witn: Robert Dorrant, John Pickemorn, scrivener, . . . Law, preeste, and other moo. (No probate act.)

Arch. Essex, Bastwick, 93.

Will of WILLIAM CONVERS, of Stapulford Abbott, co. Essex, yeman. Dated 20 April 1555. I bequeath to the high altar, for tithes forgotten, 3s. 4d. I give to the poor, to be distributed at my burial, 40s. I give my house [*? in*] Collyar Rroo in the dominion of Havering at Bowre, called Gooldsmymes, with all my lands thereto belonging, to William Convers the younger, my nevyne and son of Edward Convers my sonne, late deceased ; also all the house I now dwell in called Watters, lying in Stapulford Abbot, and one rood of mede in Lamborne, to enjoy the same, both free and copyhold at his full age of 20 years after my decease and not before. I bequeath to John Harrod and Anne his wife, a lease of 20 years in the foresaid house called Gooldsmymes, afterwards referred to as for 21 years, at a yearly rent of 31li., until the said William Convers the younger come to his full age of 21. If the said William die without issue, I bequeath the premises called Gooldsmymes to Anne Harrod, my daughter, she paying to my daughter Joan of London and her heirs, 40li. ; and the land in Lamborne to Margaret Mayster my daughter, she paying 30li. to Joan Grene my daughter, and 20li. to Margaret Convers, my son Edward's daughter at her marriage. I will that 10li. be bestowed upon the highways between Pissingforth Bridge and Mr. Taverner's house. I give to Elizabeth Convers, widow, 5li. To William Convers, her son, 10li. at his age of 21. To Margaret her daughter, 40s. on her marriage. I bequeath to Margaret Mayster my daughter, 5li., to William her son, 10li. and to John and Edward her sons, 40s. apiece at their full ages. I give to Jone my daughter, 5li., to Peter and Edward her sons, 40s. apiece at their ages of 21. To Amie my daughter, 5li. ; to her son, 40s. at his full age of 21 and to her daughters, 40s. apiece on their days of marriage. To Jane my daughter and her three daughters, 40s. apiece. Item, to my brother John, 40s. To his wife, 20s. To each of his children, 6s. 8d. I give to Elizabeth Skyunner, my sister's daughter, 20s. To William Allbeard, 5li. Exors: John Mayster of Stapulford Abbot and John Harwarde of Collye Roe, my sonne in Lawys. Overseers: Rycharde Grene of Stanford Ryvers and Thomas Henningwaye of London, my other sonne in Lawe. Witn: Robert Lewys, clerke, Richard Godfery, John Pesse, Thomas Luckinge, John Porter, Arthur Rede, John Clake and Robarte Hachbottyll.



The 9th May 1555 William Convers surrendered up all his copyhold land, holden of the manor of Stapulford Abbot, into the hands of Rycharde Godferye and John Pesse, tenants to the said lordship, in the presence of Arthur Redfor the baylye, to the use of the will.

(No probate act.)

Arch. Essex, Lupton, 77.

Will of JOHN CUMBERS,\* of Stamforde Rivers, co. Essex, yeoman. Dated 6 August 1574. I bequeath my body to be entered within the churchyard of Stamforde Rivers aforesaid. I give to the poor of Stamforde Rivers, 2s. I will that Joan my wife shall enjoy all my copyhold lands in Navestocke during the term of ten years upon consideration she shall bring up my children in the fear of God, at the end of which term they shall remain to Allyn Cumbers my son, and after his entrance he shall pay unto Thomas Combes my son, 40s., to Anthony as much the second year following, and as much in successive years to John, Geffery and William severally. If any of my said sons die before his part be due to him, his part shall remain to John (and) Alline only. I give to my dafter Jane, 10li. at her marriage or age of 21, also a cupboard lying in the parlor, a cradle and a new mortar. Item, to my son Allyne, a great brass pot now in my house at Navestocke. I will that my wife shall pay each of my sons, 20s. at their age of 21. I bequeath to the poor of Navestocke, 3s. 4d. Residuary legatee: my wife. Exors: William Somner of Harlow, yeoman, and Joane my wife. Overseer: Richard Dewset of Northwilde. Witn: Rob. Dowset, Morgane Williams, curate ther. Proved 5 October 1574, by the executors named.

Arch. Essex, Gyll, 54.

Will of JOHN CUMBERS, of Highe Onger, co. Essex, husbandman. (*Undated.*) I desire to be buried in the parish church or churchyard of High Onger. I bequeath to William my son, 6li. 13s. 4d. and a mare colte., at his age of 21. I give to Mary and Parnell my daughters, the like sum at their several ages of 21. Residuary legatee: my wife Cateren. Exors: William Stane and Richard Barryat. Witn: Rd. Pole, John Lykyris, Thomas Bowes, Harry Y. . gowlle. Proved 15 July 1577, by the executors named.

Arch. Essex, Gyll, 150.

Admon. of JOHN CONVERS *alias* COMBERS. 25 January 1580[–1]. administration of the goods &c. of John Convers *alias* Combers, late of Hornodon on the Hill, deceased, granted to Thomas Convers *alias* Combers, brother of the deceased.

Arch. Essex, Act Bk, II., 121.

Will of RICHARD COMBER, of Chawdwell, co. Essex, husbandman. Dated 6 August 1584. I give to the poorest people of the said parish, 10s. To the poor of Southfleet in Kent, 3s. 4d. I bequeath to John Comber my son, 3li. 6s. 8d. To William my son, 10li. Item, to my daughters Anne and Elizabeth, 10li. apiece. All which legacies to my children I will shall be paid immediately after the decease of Agnes my wife, whom I make my executrix, and to whom I give all the residue of my goods after my debts are discharged. I owe to—Sedley of Southfleete, and to John Browne of Southfleete, 30s. and 20s. respectively. I ordain Mr. Robert Sedley overseer of my will. In witness whereof I have hereunto set my mark and seal. Witn: Ed. Darbyshire, Ro. Scrivener, Thomas Walker, Robert Sedley. Proved 8 September 1584 by the executrix.

Arch. Essex, Draper, 38.

\* Indexed as John Combers *als.* Convers.

Will of JOHN CONVERS, of Staplefort Abbott, co. Essex, yeoman. Dated 5 May 1585. Being sick in body but of perfect memory, he did bequeath to William Convers, the son of his brother Richard Convers, 5li., the said sum to remain in the hands of Thomas Convers, brother to the said John, until the said William come to the age of 30 years. He did also bequeath to John Brockesse of Haveryng, his best cloke. Of his other goods he did not dispose. This was done in the presence of Thomas Convers, John Skinner, Robert Sayer, Richard Fannyng. Proved 27 May 1585, and administration committed to William Convers, son &c.

Arch. Essex, Draper, 98.

Will of ROBERT CONUERS, of Lamborne, co. Essex, husbandman. Dated 18 March, 31 Elizabeth. I desire to be buried in the churchyard of Lamborne aforesaid. I give to my son-in-law Richard Cockerell and Elizabeth his wife, all my messuage wherein I do now dwell, with a garden and two crofts of land called Whelers and Stocketts in Lamborne aforesaid, to hold for their lives, and to remain to Richard Cockerell, eldest son of the said Richard, in tail; and, in default of heirs of his body, to Lawrance Cockerell, brother to the said Richard; and, again, to Henry Cockerell, next brother to Lawrance. I bequeath to my daughter Hellen during her natural life, all my messuage with a smith's forge, now in the tenure of Griffith Evans, blacksmith, in Abridge Street, in the parish aforesaid, to remain at her death to the aforesaid Richard Cockerell the younger. Item, to Joan my daughter, during her life, 4 marks yearly, with power of entry in case of non-payment into two parcels of land called Heywardes croft and Heywardes hope, now in the occupation of my said son-in-law Richard Cockerell. And after the decease of my daughter Joan, the said two parcels shall remain to the said Richard and Elizabeth Cockerell for their lives, with remainder to their son Lawrance. Residuary legatee and exor: my son-in-law Richard Cockrel. The mark of Robert Conuers. Witn: the marks of Robert Conuers and Michael Pickering, Richardus Reignolds clericus.

Sentence pronounced for the above will in a suit between Joan Coles and Helen Evans, daughters of the deceased, and the Executor above named, 15 September 1589.

Arch. Essex, Maynard, 24.

Will of ROBERT COMBERS, of Stapleford Tawney, co. Essex, smith. Dated 2 February 1590-1. I give to Agnes Combers my daughter, my two browne cowes, haye to kepe them untill maye day, two brasse pottes, one chest that was my daughter's mother's, my anvyle and all my working tools in my shopp with my bellows and coales. All the residue of my goodes both within the house and without, I give to Margarett my wife, and ordain the said Margarett and Agnes executors of this my will. Overseer: Thomas Combers my brother. Robert Combers' mark. Witn: William Nicolson, Robert Warlettes mark, Richard Combers' mark. Proved 18 March 1590[-1] by the relict, with power reserved &c.

Arch. Essex, Maynard, 49.

Admon. of WILLIAM CONVERS. 22 November 1602, at the court at Romford, an entry that William Convers of Hornchurch is deceased, and that Michael his son and executor has the goods &c. of the said deceased. An entry at a previous court, 4 August 1602, says Edward, son of the deceased, has goods &c.

Arch. Essex. Act. Bk. IV., 22 A.

Will of JEFFRE CONVERS of Stanfurde Rivers. Dated 8 July 1612. I give to Jeffrye, my son, 5 li. at his age of 21. To John my son, 5 li. at 31, and the like sums to my son William, my daughters Jone and Mary, and the child now to be born to me, at their several ages of 21. To my son Jeffre, my joynd bedstead with the head and teaster, after my wife's decease. Residuary legatee and executrix: my wife Jone. Overseers: Allen Convers of South wealde, my brother, and Richard Westwode of Stanfurde Rivers. The mark of Jeffre Convers. Witn.: Antony Convers, John Abell. (*Marks.*) Proved 30 July 1512 by William Thwaites, notary public, proxy for Margaret, the relict and executrix named (*sic*).

Arch. Essex, File 1612, no. 26.

Will of EDMUNDE CUNUERS\* of High Ongar, co. Essex, carpenter. Dated 11 October 1613. I give to the poor people of High Ongar 20s. My exōrs shall have the lettering and commodities of my copyhold messuage and 16 acres of land in Ongar aforesaid till Mary Cunuers (*and*) Elizabeth Cunuers accomplish their several ages of 21, when the said messuage &c. shall remain to them and their heirs. To my wife Elizabeth I give an annuity of 6 li. out of my said tenement. If my wife live till my said grandchildren accomplish their ages of 16, they shall not inherit the said messuage &c. till their ages of 24. To Mary Chibington, my Kinswoman, 20 li. and 2 chests. To 4 of the children of my brother Thomas Cunuers deceased 6s. 8d. apiece. If my said grandchildren die before their ages of 21, the said tenement shall be sold, and Mary Cunuers, my daughter-in-law, shall have 40 li., and the rest of the money so received shall be distributed among my poor kindred. I give to Alice, now the wife of Thomas Fynche, 10s. To Sisselie, now the wife of Thomas Bonner of Much Waltham, 10s. Residuary legatee: my wife Elizabeth. Exors.: Thomas Fynche of Stanvard Rivers and Marye Cunuers, my daughter-in-law. Overseers: my friends William Spinner and Thomas Bonner. The mark of Edmund Cunuers. Witn.: Henry Seex, Thomas Bonner, Martha Bonner. Proved 17 November 1614 by Mary Cummers and Thos. Finch, the exōrs named.

Arch. Essex, File 1614, no. 98.

Will of ANTHONYE CONVERS of Staneford Rivers, co. Essex, husbandman. Dated 24 April 1621. I give to Clemence my wife my copihold tenement wherein I now dwell, so long as she keep herself a widow, with remainder at her death or marriage to my eldest son Edward Convers, he paying unto my 5 children Jane, William, Allen and Benjamin 4 li. apiece. If Edward make default in payment, I give the said tenement to my son William, charged with legacies as above. Residuary legatee and executrix: my wife Clemence. The mark of Anthonye Convers. Witn.: Tho: Ennyver, sc̃r., John Fetc̃he. Proved 27 March 1622[-3] by Clement, the relict and executrix named.

Arch. Essex, File 1623, no. 18.

Will of JOHN CONVERS of Shenfeild, co. Essex, husbandman. Dated 10 December 1627. I give to the poor of Shenfield 10s. To the children of my brother Allen Convers, 30s. apiece, to be paid within 3 years of my decease. To the children of my brother Thomas Convers deceased, 30s. apiece as above. To the children of my brother Antony Conuers, 30s. apiece as above. To the children of my brother Jeffery Conuers deceased, 30s. apiece as above. To Jeremy Hankin, 5 li. (He dwells near Prittlewell in Essex.) To my cousin Elizabeth White, 5s. to remember me, and

\* Indexed as Edmund Cummers.

2s. 6d. apiece to her 3 daughters. Residuary legatees and exors: my cousins John Shelton and Edward Conuers, both dwelling in Brentwood. The mark of John Conuers. Witn: William Richardson, Allen Convers. Proved 16 January 1627[-8] by the exōrs named.

Arch. Essex, File 1628, no. 6.

Will of ELCEBETH COMBERS of Borndwood,\* widow. Dated 19 August 1633. "I will my body be decentlie buryed at the discretion of myne executrix, wich I have mad choych of Edward Bretten, and for my goods I equally deuid it to my tooe cheldren Robart Smeth and Ellobeth Smeth." The mark of Elcbeth Combers. Witn: James Colbron, Edward Wattes. Proved 8 October 1634 by Rob. Bretton, the executor (*sic*).

Arch. Essex, File 1634, no. 41.

## THE NAMING OF HULL, MASSACHUSETTS.

By ALBERT MATTHEWS, A.B., of Boston.

PROBABLY to most persons the study of words seems sheer pedantry—doubtless affording harmless amusement to the enthusiast, but of little or no practical value. The enthusiast, needless to say, does not always accept this complacent view, and inclines to the opinion that his researches are not quite so remote from significant results as is popularly believed. He even goes so far as to think that his drudgery sometimes corrects, or at least modifies, the work of the historian and of the antiquarian. By way of illustration, let us consider the question as to when our Massachusetts town of Hull was first called by that name.

At a General Court of Election held at Boston May 29, 1644, "It is ordered, that Nantascot shall be called Hull."† This is, so far as is known, the earliest certain allusion to our Massachusetts town by the name of Hull.‡ So minute has been the study of everything relating to the early history of Massachusetts, that whoever wishes to run counter to the received opinion on any particular point is bound to produce evidence of the strongest kind. It is perhaps singular that no one hitherto has pointed out that

\* Brentwood.

† *Massachusetts Colony Records*, ii. 74. In 1826 J. Savage wrote: "So called, I suppose, in honour of Joseph Hull of Hingham, who was admitted to the freeman's oath 2 September 1635" (Winthrop's *History of New England*, ii. 175). Savage later changed his opinion, and in the 1853 edition of Winthrop wrote: "So called, I think, from Hull in Yorkshire, not in honor of Joseph Hull of Hingham."

‡ Bradford several times alludes to Hull, but always as "Natasco" or "Natascoe" (*History of Plymouth Plantation*, 1856, pp. 195, 241, 263). Under date of July 15, 1644, Winthrop writes: "Natacott being formerly made a town, and having now twenty houses and a minister, was by the last general court named Hull" (*History of New England*, ii. 175). On the Winthrop map of about 1632-34, the place is called (if my reading of the name is correct) "Nataskett." (For this map, see REGISTER, xxxviii. 342; 2 *Proceedings of the Massachusetts Historical Society*, i. 211-214; and Boston Public Library, Map 32. 1). In 1846 A. Young pointed out that the name Hull was first adopted in 1644. (*Chronicles of Massachusetts*, p. 19.) The statement has been repeated by W. H. Whitmore in 1873 (*Proceedings of the Massachusetts Historical Society*, xii. 394), by E. H. Goss in 1883 (REGISTER, xxxvii. 49), and by others. In the *Massachusetts Colony Records*, in Winthrop, in Wood's *New England's Prospect* (1634), in the REGISTER for 1853 (vii. 340), in the *Memorial History of Boston* (i. 234), and elsewhere, there will of course be found previous to 1644 allusions to Hull under the name of Natasco or Nantasket; but the burden of proof lies on him who maintains that Hull was so called before 1644.

a Hull is plotted on the map "Observed and described by Captayn John Smith" and published in his *Description of New England* in 1616. Let us not therefore hastily conclude that the historians and antiquarians have been mistaken in thinking that our Hull was first so called in 1644. If the map of 1616 is examined, it will be seen that its Hull is in a different place from our Hull. This is certainly disconcerting. And a still closer inspection of the map reveals a Boston. No reader need be reminded of the words, "Bostonia Condita 1630." Yet here is a Boston on a map published four years before the sailing of the Mayflower and sixteen years before the founding of the city in which we live! The renowned Pocahontas incident may or may not have actually occurred, but surely the redoubtable Captain displayed a luxuriant fancy in the names showered upon the map of 1616, and that map most assuredly does not constitute "evidence of the strongest kind" with respect to our present town of Hull.\*

It is different, however, with our next witness. In his *New English Canaan* the notorious Thomas Morton, who caused such trouble at Mount Wollaston, wrote as follows:

The Separatists, (after they had burned Ma-re-Mount they could not get any shipp to undertake the carriage of mine Host [*i. e.* Morton himself] from thence, either by faire meanes or fowle,) they were inforced, (contrary to their expectation,) to be troubled with his company: and by that meanes had time to consider more of the man, then they had done of the matter: wherein at length it was discovered that they . . . had runne themselves headlonge into an error, and had done that on a sodaine which they repented at leasure, but could not tell which way to help it as it stood now. . . . So that it seems (by theire discourse about the matter,) they stood betwixt Hawke and Bussard: and could not tell which hand to incline unto. . . . Now, (whiles this was in agitation, and was well urged by some of those partys to have bin the upshot,) unexpected, (in the depth of winter, when all shipps were gone out of the land,) in comes Mr. Wethercock, a proper Mariner; and, they said, he could observe the winde: blow it high, blow it low, hee was resolved to lye at Hull rather than incounter such a storme as mine Host had met with: and this was a man for their turne.†

In this passage we seem to have a clear allusion to our town of Hull. The *New English Canaan*, published in 1637, was brought out by the Prince Society in 1883 and edited by Charles Francis Adams. "It would appear from the text," Mr. Adams says, that "it [Hull] had been locally known by that name among the 'old planters' before the settlement of Boston." Again, he speaks of "Hull, so called in 1628."‡ And finally

\* The names of Boston, Hull, *etc.*, do not appear in Smith's text but only on his map, and their presence there can be easily explained. On the map itself are the words: "The most remarqueable parts thus named by the high and mighty Prince CHARLES, Prince of great Britaine." On an extra leaf, not found in some copies, Smith says: "Because the Booke was printed ere the Prince his Highnesse had altered the Names, I intreate the Reader, peruse this schedule; which will plainly shew him the correspondence of the old names to the new." And he states that the old names Accominticus and Passataquack have been changed to Boston and Hull, respectively. In Smith's text we read: "As you passe the Coast still Westward, *Accominticus* and *Passataquack* are two conuenient harbors for small barks; and a good Countrie, within their craggie cliffs" (p. 25). It thus appears that the Boston and the Hull plotted on Smith's map are our present York and Portsmouth, New Hampshire. Of the twenty-nine names given by Prince Charles and of the three given by Smith, scarcely one was adopted by the colonists: a striking instance of the folly of an arbitrary attempt to impose names at a distance of three thousand miles.

† Prince Society edition, pp. 336, 337.

‡ In assigning this passage to the year 1628, Mr. Adams has apparently made a slight error. At the beginning of the chapter, Morton speaks of the burning of his house at Mount Wollaston. The order for this was given September 7, 1630. (*Massachusetts Colony Records*, i. 75.)

he writes, "At Hull, already known by that name, there were the Grays and a few other settlers." \* Morton either did or did not refer to Nantasket. If he did, then Mr. Adams's view is the correct one and there is of course nothing more to be said. But is it not possible that the passage is capable of a different interpretation? The purpose of this paper is to suggest such an interpretation.

No one can read extensively the plays of Shakspeare and of his contemporaries without having his attention arrested by two striking features. One is the lavish way in which legal terms are scattered through these plays. Those unfamiliar with the drama of that period, impressed by the frequency with which Shakspeare employs legal phrases, have rashly assumed that the author of the Shakspearean plays must have been a lawyer — was, perhaps, the Lord Chancellor himself. In view of the prevalence of legal terms at that time, and of the fact that Shakspeare's use of them is sometimes erroneous, such a conclusion must be pronounced fantastic in the extreme.† Exactly why legal terms should have been so common at that time, I confess I do not know.

The other striking feature is the frequency with which sea terms are found in the literature of the same period. Here, of course, the explanation is simple. In the days when every Englishman who left the island was obliged to take what now would be regarded by many persons as a respectable sea voyage; in the days of Gilbert, of Frobisher, of Hawkins, of Drake, of Davis, of Raleigh; in the days of the seamen who rounded the Cape of Good Hope and Cape Horn, who sought the Northwest passage, who brought spices from the East and furs from the West; in those days, it was inevitable that every one should have been familiar with sea terms. It may be wondered why no one has attempted to prove that Shakspeare was an able seaman.

The word *hull*, as applied to a vessel, is of obscure origin, and was apparently unknown until about the middle of the sixteenth century. Once started on its career, however, it rapidly spread, acquiring new meanings, and soon become one of the commonest of sea terms. Our concern is with the verb "to hull" and with the phrase "to lie at hull," — or, as it is variously found, "to lie hull," "to lie a hull or a-hull," "to lay it a hull or on hull or to hull," "to lie on hull," "to lie to hull," "to strike hull," "to try hull," etc.‡ The following extracts will show the application of the terms and their wide distribution.

And forasmuche as the wynde contynueng yet straynably at est north est, that by no meanes, as yet, we can plye no further towards the Narowe Sees, then

\* Prince Society edition, pp. 24, 337, 370. In 1878 Mr. Adams wrote: "In addition, however, to those who have been named, and who may be designated as the Weymouth old planters, the Massachusetts Colony, in 1630, found at least three other distinct groups of settlers on the shores of Boston Bay. One of these was at Thompson's Island and Squantum; another, at Mt. Wollaston; while the third was at Hull, or Natasco, as it was then called." (*Proceedings of the Massachusetts Historical Society*, xvi. 203, 204.) Mr. Adams's change in view between 1878 and 1883 was apparently due solely to the passage in Morton.

† An interesting discussion of this subject will be found in the late Charles Allen's *Notes on the Bacon-Shakespeare Question* (1900), pp. 22-133.

‡ The earliest dictionary to recognize *hull*, appears to have been E. Phillips's *New World of Words*, 1658, where this inadequate definition is found: "*Hulling*, is when a ship at sea hath taken in all her sailes in calm weather." In J. Howell's *Lexicon Tetraglotton*, 1660, we read: "*Hulling*, viz. *taking in all sayls in a calm*; *Estre encalmé*; *Star in bonaccia*; *Estar en bonança*. . . . *A wholesome tite ship that will try Hull, and ride well at anchor*; *Navire qui est friand a la voile, et ancre bien*; *Nave gagliarda*; *Baxel logano*." The verb "to hull," as used in our extracts, appears to have become obsolete in the eighteenth century. For meanings of *hull* other than those discussed in this paper, the reader is referred to the Oxford Dictionary.

twhart of Beauchief, wher thole armye lyeth a hullyng in the sea (as this berer can shewe you), I have thought good to send the saled Maistres back into Portesmouth.\*

The third we had sight of Cauo Mattapan [Greece], and all that day by reason of contrary winde, which blew somewhat hard, we lay a hull vntill morning.†

In the end we concluded to hasten towards cauo de tre puntas to haue put them from the castle, if by any meanes wee might; and when wee were come to the Cape, we lay a hull one night and two dayes.‡

Betweene Frisland and the straights we had one great storme, wherein the Michaell was somewhat in danger, haueling her Stirrage broken, and her toppe Mastes blowen ouer boord, & being not past 50 leagues short of the straights by our account, wee stroke sayle & lay a hull, fearing the continuance of the storme.§

But that foresalle continued not aboue two howres, before it was blowen from the yard with a freat, and then we were forced to lie a hull againe.||

10 If it fall out so thicke or mistie that we lay it to hull, the Admirall shall glue warning with a peece, and putting out three lights one ouer another, to the end that euery man may take in his salles, and at his setting of sayles againe doe the like, if it be not cleere.¶

The winde came up to the S.S.E. and did blow a great gale, and the weather waxed thicke and foggy, and therefore all the night we layde yt a hull. . . . We did strike our sayles and did lye a hulling, so that the flud did port us in towards the shore again.\*\*

There arose a sodaine and terrible tempest. . . . The most part of the Fleete which were further shot vp within the straights, and so farre to the leeward, as that they could not double the land, following the course of the Generall, who led them the way, tooke in their Sayles, and layde it a hull amongst the ice.††

And frō that time forwards continually (if your ship be lose, vnder saile, a hull or trie) do you at the end of euery 4. glasses at the least (except calme) sound with your dipsin lead.‡‡

At 9 in the night there came down so much winde by the Westsouthwest, that we were faine to lay it a hull.§§

4 Item, if the Admirall shall happen to hull in the night, then to make a wauering light ouer his other light, wauering the light vpon a pole. . . . 6 Item, if it shall happen a great fogge to fall, then presently euery shippe to beare vp with the admirall, if there be winde; but if it be a calme, then euery ship to hull, and so to lie at hull till it be cleere.¶¶¶

\* 1545, August 20, Viscount Lisle, in *State Papers, Henry VIII.*, i. 820. By the Nar-row Seas is meant the English Channel, Beauchief being Beachy Head. "Maistres" was a ship called the Great Mistress.

† 1553, August 3, J. Locke, in Hakluyt, *Principall Navigations* (1599), ii. i. 104. Taken from the Century Dictionary. An attempt has been made to locate the places mentioned in these extracts, but frequently this is difficult and sometimes impossible.

‡ 1563, August 6, W. Rutter, in Hakluyt, ii. ii. 54.

§ 1577, July, Frobisher's second voyage, in Hakluyt, iii. 62. See also, iii. 74. Frobisher Strait is now called Frobisher Bay.

|| 1577, October 16, W. Towrson, in Hakluyt (1589), p. 130. He was in the English Channel. A fret was a gust, or squall of wind.

¶ 1578, May 31, "Articles and orders to be observed for the Fleete, set downe by Captaine Frobisher," in Hakluyt, iii. 76.

\*\* 1578, July 6, 18, E. Sellman, in *Frobisher's Three Voyages* (Hakluyt Society), pp. 295, 297; see also pp. 294, 296, 311, 312. Near Frobisher Bay.

†† 1578, July 26, G. Best, in Hakluyt, iii. 83. Near Frobisher Bay. See also, iii. 86.

‡‡ 1580, W. Burrough, in Hakluyt, i. 435.

§§ 1580, September 2, H. Smith, in Hakluyt, i. 452. Near the North Cape, Norway.

¶¶ 1583, "Orders agreed vpon by the Capitaines and Masters to be observed by the fleet of Sir Humfrey Gilbert," in Hakluyt, iii. 147; C. Slafter, *Sir Humfrey Gyberte* (Prince Society), p. 117. Gilbert lost his life on this voyage. The "admiral" was the most considerable ship.

At sixe a clocke in the afternoone, it began to snow, and so continued all night, with foule weather, and much winde, so that we were constrained to lie at hull all night fve leagues off the shore.\*

The 21. . . . This Frenchman carried a letter from vs to Mr. Newton: wee layd it on hull while we were writing of our letter. . . . The 28. we lay sixe glasses a hull taryng for the pnesse.†

By reason of this great scarcitle of drinke, and contrariete of winde, we thought to put into Ireland, there to relieve our wants. But when wee came neere thither, lying at hull all night, . . . we were driven so farre to lee-ward, that we could fetch no part of Ireland.‡

Soe, passinge alongst this iland [Puerto Rico] this night, wee stroke saile and lay at hull untill morninge, beinge most mightelle troubled for halfe the night with a most tempestuous gust, afterwarde continunge our course untill Thursday, sometimes lyinge at hull stayinge for our prize.§

From ten a clocke that night till three a clocke in the morning, our Capitaine tooke in all sailes and lay at hull, beinge desirous to fall in with the land in the day time, because it was an unknowen coast. . . . Much maruelling because we saw no land, he sent one to the top, who thence descried a whitish sandy cliffe, which bare West-North-West about six leagues off from vs.||

The one and twentieth day, about five a clocke at night there began a vehement tempest, which lasted all the night, with winds, raine, and thunders in a terrible manner. Wee were forced to lie at Hull that night, because we thought wee had beene neerer land then wee were. . . . The sixth and twentieth of April, about foure a clocke in the morning, wee descried the Land of Virginia.¶

Then about eight this Eeuening, we strucke a Hull, and it proued the hardest storme that we had in this Voyage.\*\*

This daye wee stood in for the Land but Could nott recover ytt beffer the night tooke us so we stood a Lyttell from ytt & thear strok a hull untill the next daye beinge the Laste of July hear Lyeinge as hull we tooke great stor of cod fyshes.††

Then Sir George Somers sent me word, that he would set saile, and stand in for the Riuer of Sagadahoc; whose directions I followed. Before two of the clocke we set saile, and stirred away North-west by North, the wind South South-west, and the weather continued very foggy. At eight of the clocke wee tooke in all our sailes, and lay at Hull that night.‡‡

I would very gladly have had command over him for that he would never come. . . . to visit Sir H. Middleton but found he escaped from me, wherefore I gave them one shot, and stood with the other ship who seeing us stand with the great ship, struck a hull, thinking to lose us.§§

About twelue of the clock the wind veered to the South, and on a sudden vp at the North-east againe. Our sailes were split, so as we hulled till morning.|||

\* 1586, August 19, J. Davis, in Hakluyt (1589), p. 785. Near Resolution Island, at the entrance to Hudson Strait.

† 1588-89, January, J. Welsh, in Hakluyt, ii. li. 126.

‡ 1589, E. Wright, in Hakluyt, ii. ii. 163.

§ 1594-95, March 18-20. *Voyage of Robert Dudley to the West Indies* (Hakluyt Society), pp. 49, 50. See also, pp. 5, 21.

¶ 1605, May 14, J. Rosier, *Tre Relation* (Gorges Society), pp. 90, 91; Purchas, *Hispilgrimes* (1625), iv. 1659. The land sighted was Sankaty Head, on the eastern extremity of Nantucket.

¶ 1607, April, G. Percy, in Purchas, iv. 1686.

\*\* 1607, June 29, J. Playse and H. Hudson, in Purchas, ii. 569. In latitude 78° 42'.

†† 1607, July 30, Relation of a Voyage unto New England, in *The Sagadahock Colony* (Gorges Society), p. 42. Near Halifax, Nova Scotia. See also, W. Strachey's *Historie of Travaile into Virginia* (Hakluyt Society), p. 165.

‡‡ 1610, July 26, S. Argal, in Purchas, iv. 1760. The coast of Maine. The expression occurs four times on this page.

§§ 1612, May, N. Downton, in *Letters received by the East India Company* (1896), i. 163. Capt. Downton anchored "4 leagus within the Bab," i. e. Strait of Bab-el-Mandeb.

||| 1613, April 2, R. Wilson, in Purchas, i. 487. Somewhere between Mauritius and Ascension Island.



The 13th day at midnight, our truss and main halyards break, our main bonnet split, our main course rent out of the bolt rope, a growing sea, and for want of fit sail to carry, forced to lie a hull.\*

From midnight before untill this day noone, he drove on *Hull* 3 leagues S.S.E., the weather foggy, raine and wind.†

9. Item. If the Admiral strike sail in the night or lie a-try or a-hull, he will put out two lights, one upon the poop and another as far forward as the fore-castle, if he set sail.‡

The sea oftentimes ouer-raked our ship, and . . . then about one a clocke we were forced to take in our fore course, and to lye a-hull for fve houres.§

In the afternoone it blew very hard, being close hasie weather, that about two a clocke this afternoone wee tooke in our sailes and hulled with our ship till the next morning at foure a clock.||

A storme, hull, lash sure the helme a ley, lye to try out drift.¶

This day at noone I had a little cleare, and stood in to the S.W. ward when it fogged againe, I lay to *Hull*, two times.\*\*

It is thus seen that the terms are found in every part of the world to which English mariners had penetrated. The above extracts are taken from the writings of seamen, but those which follow show that the terms were well established in the literary language of the sixteenth and seventeenth centuries.

*Aeolus* setting his winds at libertie, hurled such a gale into the Ocean, that enery surge was ready to ouertake our ship, and the barke ready to founder with enery waue: such and so miserable was our estate, that wee shooke all our Sailes, weighed our Ankers, and let the ship hull at winde and weather, from our handy labours falling to heartie praers.††

They steared therefore as neere thetherward as they could: but when they came so neere as their eles were ful masters of the obiect, they saw a sight full of piteous stranges: a ship, or rather the carkas of the shippe, or rather some few bones of the carkas, hulling there, part broken, part burned, part drowned: death hauing vseed more than one dart to that destruction.‡‡

Tis thought that Richmond is their admirall,  
And there they hull, expecting but the aide,  
Of Buckingham, to welcome them ashore.§§

The ninth day towards night, . . . not daring to enter the Riuer *Elve* before next morning, wee strucke all sayles, and suffered our ship to bee tossed too and fro by the waues all that night, (which Marriners call lying at Hull.)|||

In sundrie of these stormes the winds were so felrce, and y<sup>e</sup> seas so high, as they could not beare a knote of saile, but were forced to Hull, for diuerce days together; And in one of them, as they lay at Hull in a mighty storme, a lustle yonge man (called John Howland) coming upon some occasion before y<sup>e</sup> gratings, was with a seele of y<sup>e</sup> shipe throwne into [the] sea.¶¶

\* 1613, April 13, N. Downton, in *Letters received by the East India Company*, i. 245. Somewhere between Bantam, Java, and the Cape of Good Hope.

† 1613, August 8, Sir T. Button in *Voyages of Foze and James* (Hakluyt Society), i. 187. See also, i. 181.

‡ 1613-14, March 14, in *Letters received by the East India Company*, ii. 24.

§ 1614, September 11, R. Fotherbye, in Purchas, iii. 728. On homeward voyage from Greenland to England.

|| 1615, May 26, W. Baffin, in Purchas, iii. 837. In latitude 60° 50'.

¶ 1626, Capt. J. Smith, *Accidence*, in *Works* (Arber), p. 799.

\*\* 1631, June 19, L. Fox, *North-West Fox* (1635), p. 178. Near Frobisher Bay.

†† 1589, R. Greene, *Alcida: Greene's Metamorphosis*, *Works* (Grosart), ix. 16. The word is apparently here used in a different sense than usual, but perhaps Greene did not thoroughly understand its meaning.

‡‡ 1590, Sir P. Sidney, *Arcadia*, p. 4 b. Cited, but without exact reference, in Johnson's Dictionary (1755).

§§ 1597, Shakspeare, *Richard III.*, iv. iv. 438.

||| 1617, F. Moryson, *Itinerary*, p. 2.

¶¶ W. Bradford, *History of Plymouth Plantation* (facsimile edition), p. 46. A seel is a roll or pitch. Though writing about 1630, Bradford was referring to the voyage of the Mayflower.

*Master.* I saw a *Dolphin* hang i' the horns o' th' moon  
 Shot from a wave, hey day, hey day,  
 How she kicks and yerks?  
 Down with the Main Mast, lay her at hull,  
 Farle up all her Linnens, and let her ride it out.\*

In the night the wind abated, and by morning the sea was well assuaged, so as we bare our foresail again, and stood W.S.W.; but all the time of the tempest we could make no way, but were driven to the leeward, and the Ambrose struck all her sails but her mizzen, and lay a hull. . . . We had still cold weather, and our people were so acquainted with storms as they were not sick, nor troubled, though we were much tossed forty-eight hours together, viz., twenty-four during the storm, and as long the next night and day following, Wednesday, 12, when as we lay as it were a hull, for want of wind, and rolling continually in a high grown sea.†

*Antonio.* . . . In our tedious passage  
 Towards Malta—I may call it so, for hardly  
 We had lost the ken of Sicily, but we were  
 Becalm'd and hull'd so up and down twelve hours.‡

*Gonsalvo.* Then the Boat which seem'd  
 To lie by chance, Hulling not far from shore,  
 Was plac'd by your direction there?

*Captain.* It was.§

It must be admitted that Morton's language is very nautical and that the interpretation suggested in this paper is at least a possible one. Perhaps, however, it will be urged that in all the above quotations the terms are used in a literal sense, while Morton is clearly speaking figuratively. Here, too, evidence is not far to seek, and the following extracts show how commonly the terms were employed in a transferred or figurative sense.

*MITIS.* As how? what name doe you give him first?

*CORDATUS.* He hath shift of names, sir: some call him APPLE JOHN, some Signior WHIFFE, marry, his maine standing name is CAVALIER SHIFT: the rest are but as cleane shirts to his natures.

*MITIS.* And what makes hee in *Paules*, now?

*CORDATUS.* Troth, as you see, for the advancement of a *Siquis*, or two; wherein he has so varied himselfe, that if any one of 'hem take, he may hull up and downe in the humorous world, a little longer.||

Now it fell out so, that *Flavinus* the Proconsull . . . perfumed and be-smear'd this Dolphin upon a time with a sweet ointment: but the fish (as it should seem) smelling this new and strange smell, fell to be drowsie and sleeple, and hulled too and fro with the waves, as if he had beene halfe dead.¶

*Maria.* Will you hoyst sayle sir, here lies your way.

*Viola.* No good swabber, I am to hull here a little longer. Some mollification for your Giant, sweet Ladie.\*\*

\* 1622, J. Fletcher, *Sea-Voyage*, i. i., in *Fifty Comedies and Tragedies* (1679), p. 339. *Farl* is a contraction for fardel, meaning to furl. The play opens "On board a ship at sea. A tempest, thunder and lightning."

† 1630, May 3, 12. J. Winthrop, *History of New England*, i. 15, 17. This was on Winthrop's voyage from England to Salem.

‡ 1634, P. Massinger, *A Very Woman*, v. iv., *Plays* (1803), iv. 338.

§ 1664, J. Dryden, *Rival Ladies*, v. iii., in *Comedies, Tragedies, and Operas* (1701), i. 105. In 1667 Milton wrote: "He looked, and saw the ark hull on the flood" (*Paradise Lost*, xi. 840).

|| 1599, B. Jonson, *Every Man out of his Humour*, ii. vi., *Workes* (1640), p. 103. The middle aisle of St. Paul's Cathedral, or "Paul's walk" as it was then usually called, was the resort of the idle and the profligate. A satirical description of it written in 1628 will be found in J. Earle's *Micro-Cosmographie* (Arber), p. 73. Cavalier Shift went there for the purpose of setting up a *si quis*, an advertisement or public notice. Thus, by an odd chance, the passage contains both a legal and a sea term.

¶ 1601, P. Holland, translation of Pliny's *Naturall Historie*, ix. viii. 239. Taken from the Oxford Dictionary

\*\* 1601, Shakspeare, *Twelfth Night*, i. v. 217, in *Comedies, Histories, & Tragedies* (1623),

*Feliche.* Stand away: here's such a company of filibotes, hulling about this galleasse of greatnesse, that there's no boarding him.  
Doe you heare you thing call'd, Duke?

*Piero.* How now blunt *Feliche*, what's the newes?

*Feliche.* Yonder's a Knight hath brought *Andrugio's* head, and craves admittance to your chair of state.\*

*Captain.* How do you like this my Lord Prince, these are mad boys, I tell you, these are things that will not strike their top-sayles to a Foist. And let a man of war, an Argosie hull and cry Cockles.†

*Massinissa.* . . . And since this torrent  
Warres rage admits no Ancor: since the billow  
Is risen so high we may not hull but yeelde  
This ample state to stroke of speedy swords  
What you with sober hast hath well decreed  
Weele put to suddaine armes.‡

*King.* . . . Thus hulling in  
The wild Sea of my Conscience, I did steere  
Towards this remedy, whereupon we are  
Now present heere together.§

You know well Sir at sea, the first entertainment of a storme is, with, downe with top sailes: The Lord mercifully helpe us to loare, and make us truly more and more low, humble, contented, thanckfull for the least crums of mercie: But the storme increaseth, and trying with our mainsayles and misens will not doe, we must therefore humbly beg patience from the Father of lights and God of all mercies to lye at hull, in hope.||

*Stephano.* A Mariner had e'en as good be a Fish as a Man, but for the comfort we get ashore: O for any old dry Wench now I am wet.

*Mustacho.* Poor heart! that would make you soon dry again; but all is barren in this Isle: here we may lye at Hull till the Wind blow Nore and by South, e'er we can cry a Sail, a Sail, at sight of a white Apron.¶

With this evidence in mind, let us return to Morton. He says:

Unexpected, (in the depth of winter, when all shippes were gone out of the land,) in comes Mr. Wethercock, a proper Mariner; and, they said, he could observe the winde: blow it high, blow it low, hee was resolved to lye at Hull rather than incounter such a storme as mine Host had met with: and this was a man for their turne. Hee would doe any office for the brethren, if they (who hee knew had a strong purse, and his conscience waited on the strings of it, if all the zeale hee had) would beare him out in it; which they professed they would. Hee undertakes to ridd them of mine Host by one meanes or another.\*\* They gave him the best meanes they could, according to the present condition of the works, and letters of credence to the favoures of that Sect in England;

p. 259. Viola, disguised as Cesario, visits Olivia on behalf of Duke Orsino, and is accosted by Maria, Olivia's woman. "The Swabber," wrote Capt. J. Smith in 1626, "is to wash and keep cleane the ship and maps" (*Works*, p. 791).

\* 1602, J. Marston, *Antonio and Mellida*, v. i., *Workes* (1633), signature B4. A fly-boat was a fast-sailing vessel, a galliass a heavy, low-built vessel.

† 1605, Beaumont and Fletcher, *Philaster*, v. iv., in *Fifty Comedies and Tragedies* (1679), p. 37. A foist was a light galley, an argosy a large merchant vessel. To cry cockles has been explained as meaning to "crow over them."

‡ 1606, J. Marston, *Wonder of Women*, i. i., signature B 4.

§ 1613, Shakspeare, *Henry VIII.*, ii. iv. 199, in *Comedies, Histories, & Tragedies* (1623), p. 217. Shakspeare was a better seaman than some of his commentators. In a note on this passage, Steevens wrote: "A ship is said to *hull* when she is dismasted, and only her *hull*, or *hulk*, is left at the direction and mercy of the waves."

¶ 1660, October 7, R. Williams, in 3 *Massachusetts Historical Collections*, x. 41.

|| 1670, J. Dryden, *Tempest*, ii. i., in *Comedies, Tragedies, and Operas* (1701), i. 239. In addition to the extracts and references given in this paper, other examples of the terms will be found in the Oxford Dictionary. See also the REGISTER for January, 1890, xliv, 115.

\*\* Writing long after the event, S. Maverick declared that Morton refused "to goe into the shipp, as havinge no buisiness there, [and] was hoisted by a tackle." (*Collections of the New York Historical Society of 1869*, p. 40.)

with which, (his busines there being done, and his shipp cleared,) hee hoyst the Sayles and put to Sea.

Incoherent, metaphorical, and difficult to follow as Morton often is, yet in this instance his account is tolerably clear. On September 7, 1630, the General Court ordered "that Thomas Morton, of Mount Wolliston, shall presently be sett into the bilbowes, & after sent prisoner into England, by the shipp called the Gifte, nowe returneing thith[er]." \* For reasons which do not appear, Capt. Brook of the Gift refused to take Morton on board, and the Gift sailed without him.† On October 29 the Handmaid arrived at Plymouth, reaching Boston on November 11, and so another opportunity of getting rid of Morton presented itself.‡ Would Capt. Grant of the Handmaid also refuse to take Morton, or would he prove more compliant than had Capt. Brook of the Gift? The "storm" that Morton had met with was not at sea, but at Mt. Wollaston; and the storm feared by Capt. Grant was not in Boston Harbor, but in Boston itself. Rather than encounter the resentment of "the brethren" and run the chance of treatment at their hands similar to that accorded Morton, "Mr. Wethercock" chose, in Morton's figurative language, to trim his sails to the political winds and to "lie at hull." He was ready to "doe any office for the brethren if they would beare him out in it," and it was only after he had protected himself by obtaining "letters of credence to the favoures of that Sect in England" that, late in December,§ he consented to carry off Morton.||

It is not easy to know precisely what thought was passing through the mind of a man who wrote nearly three centuries ago. But when a phrase can be interpreted in two different senses, one of which was common and the other either unknown or at least rare, we are safe in accepting the common use and in rejecting the uncommon use. As already stated, no certain allusion to our Massachusetts town by the name of Hull is known before 1644, while it has been abundantly proved in this paper that as a sea term "to lie at Hull" was a commonplace in the literature of the period. In the opinion of the writer, the evidence forces us to the conclusion that Morton did not have our Massachusetts town of Hull in mind, but was merely employing the well-known sea term.

The interpretation offered in this paper is strengthened by the reading of the original edition of Morton's book, published in 1637. For the Prince

\* *Massachusetts Colony Records*, i. 75. The Gift reached Charlestown August 20. (Winthrop, i. 30.)

† Under date of September 30, Winthrop writes: "Thomas Morton adjudged to be imprisoned, till he were sent into England. . . . Capt. Brook, master of the Gift, refused to carry him" (i. 34, 35).

‡ Under dates of October 29 and November 11, Winthrop writes: "The Handmaid arrived at Plimouth. . . . John Grant, master. . . . The master came to Boston" (i. 37, 38).

§ Under date of March 12, 1630-31, J. Endicott writes: "In the end of this December departed from us the ship Handmaid, of London, by which we sent away one Thomas Morton, a proud, insolent man." (In A. Young, *Chronicles of Massachusetts*, p. 321.)

|| Morton is nothing if not fanciful in the names he employs: Winthrop is "Joshua Temperwell," Endicott is "Captain Littleworth," etc. It is often impossible to know whom Morton means. Mr. Adams makes no attempt to identify "Mr. Wethercock," but that he was John Grant is shown in our notes. Morton complains of ill treatment on his voyage home, and in a letter written May 1, 1644, he says: "I have staid long, yet have not lost my labor, although the brethren have found their hopes frustrated; so that it follows by consequence that I shall see my desire upon mine enemies; and if Jo. Grant had not betaken himself to flight, I had taught him to sing *clamari* in the Fleet before this time; and if he return before I depart, he will pay dear for his presumption." (In Hubbard, *General History of New England*, p. 429.)

Society reprint, Mr. Adams used a copy of the original edition that formerly belonged to John Quincy Adams. It is well known that variations sometimes occur in different copies of the same edition of a book printed in the seventeenth century. It is possible, therefore, that in the copy of Morton's book belonging to John Quincy Adams the word "Hull" occurs, as printed by Mr. Adams in the Prince Society edition. But in the copy of the 1637 edition in the Boston Public Library, the reading is as follows: "In comes Mr. Wethercock a proper Mariner; and they said; he could observe the winde; blow it high, blow it low, hee was resolved to lye at hull rather than incounter such a storme as mine Host had met with." \*

### THE COTTON FAMILY OF PORTSMOUTH, N. H.

By FRANK ETHRIDGE COTTON, A.B., of Malden, Mass.

[Concluded from page 40.]

35. HENRY ELKINS<sup>6</sup> COTTON (*Nathaniel*,<sup>4</sup> *Thomas*<sup>8</sup> *John*,<sup>2</sup> *William*<sup>1</sup>), born at Portsmouth, Nov. 27, 1773, was a housewright in Portsmouth. He married, Oct. 27, 1798, Miriam, daughter of Simeon and Margery (Gunnison) Fernald, who was born at Kittery, Me., July 28, 1772, and died at Portsmouth, Dec. 15, 1828. He died at the same place, Jan. 19, 1831.

Children:

- i. NATHANIEL,<sup>6</sup> b. Aug. 4, 1799; was a housewright, surveyor, and commission merchant, living for some years in Boston, and later in Cambridge; a member of the Bunker Hill Monument Association, of the Mass. Charitable Mechanic Association, and was W.M. of the Massachusetts Lodge, F. & A. M., in 1830; m. June 4, 1826, Lydia, dau. of Samuel and Lydia (Winship) Hall of Charlestown; d. Dec. 6, 1875. Children: *Cordelia Ann*,<sup>7</sup> *Lydia Maria*, *Charlotte Henrietta*, *Nathaniel*, *John Francis*, *Joseph Warren*, *Henry Norman*, and *Adora Octavia*.
- ii. LEONARD, b. Dec. 20, 1800; was a cooper in Portsmouth, N. H., and in Trinidad de Cuba; later a merchant in Portsmouth; m. Nov. 10, 1821, Martha, dau. of Hugh and Martha Clarkson of Portsmouth, who d. May 12, 1847, aged 42 years; he d. at Portsmouth, Jan. 1, 1872. Children: *Adriana Cecelia*,<sup>7</sup> *Theresa Maria*, *George Washington*, *Leonard Mendoza*, d. in infancy, *Leonard Clarkson*, *Charles Henry*, and *William Wallace*.
- iii. CHARLES HENRY, b. Dec. 22, 1802; d. in Trinidad de Cuba, unmarried, Jan. 19, 1851.
- iv. MARY ELIZABETH, b. Nov. 23, 1805; d. in Portsmouth, unmarried, Dec. 30, 1860.
- v. AMOS FERNALD, b. Apr. 8, 1808; d. Oct. 13, 1808.
- vi. MARGARET FERNALD, b. Dec. 2, 1809; d. unmarried, June 27, 1887.

\* Page 181. At the close of his sketch of Morton, Mr. Adams says: "There is some reason to think that the fancy for exact reproduction in typography has of late years been carried to an extreme. . . . Yet, this notwithstanding, there is no good reason why gross and manifest blunders, due to the ignorance of compositors and the carelessness of proof-readers, should be jealously perpetuated as if they were sacred things. . . . The rule followed, therefore, in the present edition has been to reproduce the *New Canaan* as it appeared in the Amsterdam edition of 1637, correcting only the punctuation, and such errors of the press as are manifest and unmistakable. Very few changes have been made in the use of capitals, and those only where it is obvious that a letter of kind in the copy was mistaken by the compositor for a letter of another kind" (pp. 103, 104).

36. WILLIAM<sup>5</sup> COTTON (*John*,<sup>4</sup> *William*,<sup>3</sup> *William*,<sup>2</sup> *William*<sup>1</sup>), born in Portsmouth, in 1736, was a tanner in Portsmouth. He married Catharine, daughter of John and Phebe Denneff of Portsmouth, who died there Dec. 28, 1803, aged 60 years. He died Feb. 11, 1791.
- Children :
- i. CATHARINE,<sup>6</sup> b. about 1766; m. May 27, 1789, William Stavers of Portsmouth; d. at Boston, Mass., Nov. 1, 1841, and was buried at Mt. Auburn. Children: *William Cotton*, *Mary Catharine*, and *Charles*.
  - ii. HANNAH, b. 1769; m. (1) Nov. 25, 1789, Maj. Joseph, son of Rev. Samuel and Sarah (Read) Drown of Portsmouth, who was b. Oct. 9, 1767, and d. Nov. 14, 1827; m. (2), when well advanced in years, ——— Haley of the Isles of Shoals; d. Nov. 14, 1856, at Isles of Shoals. Children, all by first husband: *Catharine*, *William Cotton*, *Samuel*, *Joseph*, *Mary*, *Sarah*, and *Hannah*.
  - iii. EDWARD, m. (1) Aug., 1796, Susanna Perkins of Portsmouth, who was b. 1772, and d. Dec. 8, 1798; m. (2) Mar. 29, 1800, widow Sally Seward of Portsmouth.
37. JOEL<sup>5</sup> COTTON (*John*,<sup>4</sup> *William*,<sup>3</sup> *William*,<sup>2</sup> *William*<sup>1</sup>) was baptized in Portsmouth, July 22, 1750, but if the record of his death is correct, he was born five or six years earlier. He appears to have gone to Eastern Maine, some time before 1770, and was probably lost sight of by his relatives in Portsmouth. He lived for a time in Orland, Me., removing, after his first wife's death, to Machias, Me. He served 1 mo. 10 days in the Revolutionary army in 1777, being then a resident of Machias; and removed, not long after, to Newburyport, Mass. He married first, Mary Hatch of Penobscot, Me.; and married second, Sarah ———, probably of Machias. He died in Newburyport, Nov. 9, 1816, "aged 72"; and his wife Sarah died there Jan. 29, 1823.
- Children by first wife :
- i. JOEL<sup>6</sup>; a mariner; d. in Newburyport, Jan. 30, 1817, aged 47.
  - ii. PIERCE, m. Susan Saunders; had a son *Furber*,<sup>7</sup> b. Oct. 28, 1800, a shipbuilder in Bucksport, Me.
  - iii. SARAH ANN, d. unmarried.
- Children by second wife, born in Newburyport :
- iv. BENAIH KENNEY, b. Apr. 16, 1783; d. 1810.
  - v. WILLIAM, b. May 12, 1785.
  - vi. CLEMENT, b. Oct. 22, 1787.
  - vii. JOHN, b. Nov. 15, 1792.
38. WILLIAM<sup>5</sup> COTTON (*William*,<sup>4</sup> *William*,<sup>3</sup> *William*,<sup>2</sup> *William*<sup>1</sup>), born in Falmouth, Me., Oct. 24, 1739; settled, in 1760, in Gorham, Me. He was a tanner. He married, in 1759, Elizabeth Cobb.
- Children :
- i. JOHN,<sup>6</sup> b. in Falmouth, Me., Feb. 16, 1760; d. in New Gloucester, Me., Oct. 15, 1847.
  - ii. SARAH, b. in Gorham, Me., Dec. 4, 1761; m. Feb. 6 [or 5?], 1794, Jonathan Elwell, a widower with several children by two previous marriages; had a dau. *Abigail*, who d. unmarried, Apr. 25, 1827.
  - iii. EBENEZER COBB, b. Feb. 18, 1764; a farmer at West Gorham, Me.; m. Mar. 5, 1789, Elizabeth, dau. of Eleazer Chase, who d. May 11, 1838. Children: *Joseph*,<sup>7</sup> *Susanna*, *Nathaniel*, *Polly*, *Lydia*, and *William*.
  - iv. SUSANNA, b. Apr. 17, 1766; m. Mar. 2, 1792, Nathan, son of John and Mercy (Freeman) Carsley of Gorham; probably moved, in 1793, to Harrison, Me.

- v. MARY, b. June 7, 1768.
  - vi. ELIZABETH, b. Aug. 10, 1770.
  - vii. WILLIAM, b. July 1, 1773; a sea-faring man; d. unmarried, in Gorham, Mar. 9, 1854.
  - viii. ABIGAIL, b. Aug. 26, 1775; d. at Alfred, Me., Sept. 10, 1846.
  - ix. DORCAS COBB, b. Jan. 11, 1778; d. at Alfred, Me., Dec. 17, 1821.
39. JOHN<sup>5</sup> COTTON (*William,<sup>4</sup> William,<sup>3</sup> William,<sup>2</sup> William<sup>1</sup>*), born in 1741, was a tanner with his brother in Gorham, Me., for several years, and later lived in Cornish, Me. He was a convert to the doctrines of the "New Lights," and became an itinerant Free Baptist preacher, gaining by his fanatical enthusiasm the soubriquet of "the mad preacher." He married, at Scarborough, Me., Aug. 22, 1769, Rebecca Bryant [or Bryan?].
- Children :
- i. EUNICE PIKE,<sup>6</sup> b. Sept. 29, 1770; d. unmarried in Troy, Me.
  - ii. LORNHAMA, b. in Gorham, Aug. 22, 1772; m. Dec. 11, 1791, John, son of Simeon and Eleanor (Huse) Coffin of Thorndike, Me., who was b. June 11, 1766, and d. Feb. 1843. They went with the Shakers to Alfred, Me.
  - iii. WILLIAM, b. in Gorham, Oct. 5, 1776; was a farmer at Hiram, Me.; m. Hannah, dau. of Lemuel and Hannah (Clemons) Howard of Hiram; had sons *William<sup>1</sup>* and *Lemuel*, of Hiram, and *John H.*, who moved to Lynn, Mass.
  - iv. ELINHA, b. in Portland, Me., Apr. 25, 1779 [or 1778?]; was a farmer at Cornish, until 1819, when he moved to Brownfield; m. at Wells, Me., Jan. 25, 1800 [or Jan. 20, 1801?], Margaret, dau. of Thomas and Abigail (Johnson) Morrill of Berwick, Me., who was b. June 14, 1779, and d. June 16, 1865. He d. at Brownfield, Jan. 8, 1863. Children: *Abigail,<sup>7</sup>* d. young, *Eliza, Cyrus Snell, Abigail Johnson, Thomas, Elisha, Jacob Morrill, Daniel, John, Oliver Griswold, Sarah,* and *William*.
  - v. JOHN, b. Apr. 11, 1780. Either he or his father m. Eleanor, dau. of Simeon and Eleanor (Huse) Coffin of Thorndike, Me., who was b. Mar. 19, 1762, and d. in Canterbury, N. H. He d. at Troy, Me.
  - vi. PAMELA, b. Oct. 16, 1782; d. in Alfred, Me., July 7, 1851.
  - vii. SAMUEL, b. June 6, 1784; moved from Cornish to Troy, Me.; m. ——— Blethen; d. in 1829. Children: *Lornhama,<sup>7</sup> James, Rebecca, Benjamin, Ariel, Wealthy,* and *Esther*.
40. SAMUEL<sup>5</sup> COTTON (*Thomas,<sup>4</sup> Thomas,<sup>3</sup> William,<sup>2</sup> William<sup>1</sup>*) was a block-maker in Portsmouth. He served in Capt. Titus Salter's artillery company at Fort Washington in 1775 and 1776. He married first, Martha ———, who died of yellow fever, between July 20th and Sept. 1st, 1798, aged 55; and married second, Nov. 3, 1799, Sarah, daughter of John and Sarah (Johnson) Robie of Hampton, who died in 1818. He died in 1813.
- Children by first wife :
- i. SARAH,<sup>6</sup> m. June 29, 1795, Richard Phillips of Portsmouth; d. before 1813.
  - ii. MARTHA, b. 1776; m. June 16, 1798, her cousin Samuel, Jr., son of Samuel and Sarah (Cotton) Hutchins of Portsmouth; d. Mar. 6, 1827.
  - iii. ELIZABETH, b. 1778; d. Mar. 8, 1798.
  - iv. SAMUEL, b. 1780; d. Sept. 8, 1798.
- Children by second wife :
- v. ELIZABETH, b. 1800; m. in Hampton, Sept. 12, 1813, at the age of 13 years, Richard Phillips, as his second wife.
  - vi. SAMUEL, b. 1801.
  - vii. ANN, b. Jan. or Feb., 1804; d. in Hampton, N. H., Mar. 20, 1818.

41. THOMAS<sup>5</sup> COTTON (*Thomas*,<sup>4</sup> *Thomas*,<sup>3</sup> *William*,<sup>2</sup> *William*<sup>1</sup>) was a farmer in Sandown, N. H. He married, in Sandown, Jan. 20, 1774, Sarah, daughter of Ichabod and Sarah (Moulton) Shaw.  
Child:
- i. ICHABOD SHAW,<sup>6</sup> b. Oct. 1, 1774; a farmer at Sandown; m. Abigail, dau. of David Carleton, who was b. 1776, and d. Oct. 28, 1849; d. Feb. 25, 1834. Children: *Sarah*,<sup>7</sup> *Thomas*, *Carleton*, *Abigail*, and *Sophronia*.
42. NATHANIEL<sup>5</sup> COTTON (*Thomas*,<sup>4</sup> *Thomas*,<sup>3</sup> *William*,<sup>2</sup> *William*<sup>1</sup>) is probably the Nathaniel who, born in Portsmouth, N. H., about 1761, took part in the battle of Saratoga in 1777, was wounded in one ankle, remained in the woods three days and then went down the Hudson river to Coxsackie, where he remained ten years, teaching school in winter and weaving in summer. He married there, about 1788, Maria, daughter of Nicholas and Maria (Van Vechten) Spoor, who was baptized in Coxsackie, Jan. 8, 1769. With his father-in-law and family he moved to Albany, thence to Schenectady, and soon afterward settled in what is now Charleston, N. Y.  
Children:
- i. JUDITH<sup>6</sup>.
  - ii. WILLIAM, b. Oct. 12, 1792; a blacksmith; settled in Will County, Ill., in 1836; m. June 7, 1812, Parnell Russell; had fourteen children; d. Mar. 21, 1873.
  - iii. NICHOLAS.
  - iv. JOHN.
  - v. MARIA.
  - vi. DAVID.
  - vii. LANSING.
  - viii. ELIZA.
43. WILLIAM<sup>5</sup> COTTON (*William*,<sup>4</sup> *Thomas*,<sup>3</sup> *William*,<sup>2</sup> *William*<sup>1</sup>), born in Portsmouth, N. H., Feb. 7, 1763, was a farmer and schoolmaster in Wolfborough, N. H., until about 1807, when he moved to Castine, Me. He married first, Mary, daughter of John and Abigail (Coffin) Fernald of Brookfield, N. H., whose grandmother was Elizabeth Cotton [3. iii.]; and married second, about 1808, Nancy Coombs of Islesboro, Me. He died at Castine, Me., Feb. 28, 1827.  
Children:
- i. WILLIAM,<sup>6</sup> m. Mary, dau. of William (a Revolutionary soldier) and Sarah (Dudley) Page, who was b. Aug. 27, 1793. She m. (2) Joel Cook of Wolfborough, and d. June 29, 1859. William,<sup>6</sup> d. July 10, 1824. Children: Gen. *Henry Pike*,<sup>7</sup> of Nobleboro', Me.; *Dudley Page*, merchant, of Boston and the West Indies; *Matilda Henrietta*, m. Capt. Willmot Seiders; *Daniel*; *Mary*, d. in infancy; *Nancy Thurston*, m. Isaac Rich; *William True*; and *Mary Abby*, m. (1) Ezra T. Kidder, and m. (2) James Redpath.
  - ii. PAMELA, m. Tristram Nute of Wolfborough.
  - iii. MAHALA, m. (1) Joseph Morgan; m. (2) Jacob Eastman; both husbands of Wolfborough.
  - iv. GEORGE OSBORNE, b. June 2, 1797; a Methodist minister of Wolfborough; m. (1) Patience Whitehouse; m. (2) Eliza Rines of Middleton, N. H.; m. (3) Rebecca Pierce Kendall of Dover, N. H.; had one son, *George P.*?; d. in Feb., 1851.
  - v. ISAAC, b. Oct. 16, 1809; was a baker, and lived in Lee, Needham, Boston, and Malden, Mass.; m. at Boston, Sept. 12, 1829, Mary Smith Flagg, who was b. in Jay, Me., Sept. 17, 1801, and d. in Needham, Mass., Sept. 23, 1883; d. at Malden, Nov. 16, 1855. Chil-



- dren: *William Henry*,<sup>7</sup> *Lavina*, d. young, *Mary Nancy*, *Caroline W. P.*, *Susan*, *Lavina Helen*, *Susan Fisher*, *Charles*, and *Isaac*.
- vi. LAVINA, b. Nov. 27, 1812.
  - vii. HANNAH, b. Apr. 13, 1815; m. (1) Sept. 6, 1835, Cyrus K. Banks; m. (2) William Alexander of East Berwick, Me.
  - viii. JOHN PICKERING, b. at Castine, Me., Aug. 6, 1817; was a pump maker in Dorchester, Mass.; m. three times; d. in Boston. Jan. 25, 1882.
  - ix. PARIZANDA, b. at Castine, Me., May 22, 1820; m. Jerome A. English; d. before 1848.
  - x. ABIJAH, b. Feb. 22, 1823.
  - xi. HARRIET C., b. Jan. 5, 1826; m. in Sept., 1848, Jerome A. English, as his second wife.
44. JOHN PICKERING<sup>5</sup> COTTON (*William*,<sup>4</sup> *Thomas*,<sup>3</sup> *William*,<sup>2</sup> *William*<sup>1</sup>), born at Portsmouth, N. H., Jan. 26, 1765, married Betsey Allen of Ossipee, N. H., who died Aug. 29, 1848. He died May 6, 1841.
- Children;
- i. SALLY,<sup>6</sup> b. Oct. 15, 1791; m. Walter Avery of Wolfborough.
  - ii. GEORGE WHITEFIELD, b. Mar. 6, 1797; was a farmer in Wolfborough; m. Sept. 13, 1821, Anna Huggins, who was b. at Wakefield, N. H., Aug. 29, 1792, and d. Feb. 25, 1875; d. May 4, 1876. Children: *Elizabeth Ann*,<sup>7</sup> *John Woodbury*, *Nathaniel H.*, *Charlotte*, *Hannah H.*, and *Rebecca*.
  - iii. ELIZA, b. Apr. 20, 1799.
  - iv. JOHN PICKERING, b. Aug. 16, 1801; a farmer in Wolfborough; selectman, and representative to the Legislature; m. Dec. 25, 1828, Mary B. Towle; d. Nov. 11, 1866.
  - v. SOPHIA W., b. Feb. 20, 1804; d. unmarried, Jan. 2, 1895.
  - vi. ELIOT, b. July 4, 1806; a farmer in Wolfborough; selectman, and representative; m. Sarah Libby; d. Apr. 9, 1874.
  - vii. MARY ANN, b. Sept. 2, 1811; m. Lewis B. Canney.
  - viii. WILLIAM PITT, b. July 9, 1814; m. (1) Mary Libby; m. (2) Lavinia Horne; m. (3) Ann S. Richardson.
45. DEACON THOMAS<sup>5</sup> COTTON (*William*,<sup>4</sup> *Thomas*,<sup>3</sup> *William*,<sup>2</sup> *William*<sup>1</sup>), born at Portsmouth, N. H., Nov. 16, 1766, was a farmer in Wolfborough, a deacon and occasional preacher of the Free Baptist Church, and a man of very fervid religious character. He married, in 1791, Martha Furber, who died May 14, 1857, aged 89. He died Aug. 5, 1847.
- Children:
- i. MARTHA,<sup>6</sup> m. in Dec., 1815, Phineas, son of John Weeks; d. Feb. 16, 1869. Children: *Martha*, *Phineas J.*, *Salome C.*, *Bracket Marshall*, *Adaline Elizabeth*, *Nancy F.*, and *John Furber*.
  - ii. THOMAS, b. June 27, 1797; m. (1) Feb. 4, 1823, Nancy Dame of Tuftonborough, who was b. Nov. 22, 1803, and d. Mar. 8, 1848; and m. (2) Jan. 20, 1856, Mrs. Hannah C. (Mason) Abbott; d. Sept. 28, 1875. Children: *Elizabeth D.*,<sup>7</sup> *Thomas M.*, *John Freeman*, d. in 1857, *Nancy*, d. young, *Martha E.*, *William J.*, *Isaac W.*, *Job Albert*, d. in infancy, *Albert W.*, *Nancy A.*, and *John F.*, the last two by second wife.
  - iii. JOHN FURBER, b. May 11, 1800; m. (1) Eunice Dame of Tuftonborough; m. (2) Mary Young of Effingham; d. Aug. 30, 1855. Children, by first wife: *Alvin S.*,<sup>7</sup> and *Eunice Dame*; by second wife: *Mary*, *Elizabeth Emma*, *Alzira S.*, *Mercy A.*, *Timothy Young*, *John Colby*, *William Henry*, *Sarah Abbie Maria*, and *Edward Shannon*.
  - iv. DANIEL, b. July 5, 1803; m. Eliza K. Lang of Brookfield, N. H.; d. Oct. 20, 1865. Children: *Susan L.*,<sup>7</sup> *Salome A.*, a son, who d. in infancy, *Priscilla D.*, *Eliza A.*, *Daniel J.*, and *Henry D.*

- v. SALOME, b. Dec. 23, 1807; d. Jan. 28, 1823.  
 vi. BETSEY, m. John Clark.

46. JAMES<sup>5</sup> COTTON (*William*,<sup>4</sup> *Thomas*,<sup>3</sup> *William*,<sup>2</sup> *William*<sup>1</sup>), born at Portsmouth, Jan. 8, 1769, was a farmer in Wolfborough. He married first, Feb. 20, 1798, Betsey, daughter of Josiah and Anna (Neal) Robinson of Brookfield, N. H., who was born Oct. 24, 1767, and died June 6, 1818; and married second, Apr. 3, 1819, Jane, daughter of Daniel and Rachel (Carlisle) Edgerly. He died at Wolfborough, July 18, 1856.

Children:

- i. JOSIAH ROBINSON,<sup>6</sup> b. Feb. 13, 1800; m. Lydia Doe; d. Jan. 8, 1838. Children: *Elizabeth*,<sup>7</sup> *Neal*, *Betsey R.*, *Richard R.*, *Abigail J.*, *Charles G. R.*, *Tamazin D.*, *Fanny R.*, and *Nancy D.*
- ii. JAMES, b. Nov. 12, 1802; m. Abigail Knowles; d. July 12, 1867. Children: *Albert Warren*,<sup>7</sup> *Samuel Knowles*, *Betsey Abbie*, *James Sumner*, *Eliza Jane*, and *Sally Ann Leavitt*.
- iii. WALTER NEAL, b. Feb. 20, 1805; a farmer in Alton, N. H.; m. Eleanor Clifton Chrischenson; d. Sept. 20, 1892. Children: *Elizabeth Ann*,<sup>7</sup> *Sarah Osborne*, *Ellen Jane*, *Charles Daniel*, *Hannah Emily*, *Susan Melissa*, *Sumner*, and *Mary Abbie*.
- iv. WARREN BANNISTER, b. Sept. 6, 1808; m. Julia Ann Drake of Lacon, Ill.; had one son and one daughter; d. at New Rutland, Ill., Sept. 30, 1869.

47. ISAAC<sup>5</sup> COTTON (*William*,<sup>4</sup> *Thomas*,<sup>3</sup> *William*,<sup>2</sup> *William*<sup>1</sup>), born at Portsmouth, Feb. 13, 1772, and settled at Lancaster, N. H. He married, in 1799, Alice ["Elsie"] Marden of Wolfborough, and died at Lancaster, Feb. 14, 1844.

Children:

- i. JAMES,<sup>6</sup> b. Nov. 28, 1800 [or 1799?].
- ii. HANNAH, b. Sept. 20, 1801 [or 1802?]; m. Ira Cook of Wolfborough.
- iii. TEMPERANCE, b. Jan. 31 [or 28?], 1804; m. Joseph Moulton of Ossipee.
- iv. ALICE ["Elsie"], b. Jan. 26, 1806; m. George Drew of Wolfborough.
- v. ISAAC NEWELL, b. at Wolfborough, May 16, 1808; m. Sophronia Willard, dau. of Douglas Spalding of Lancaster, N. H.; d. at Lancaster, Aug. 12, 1858. Children: *Delphia A.*,<sup>7</sup> *George V.*, *Phebe A.*, *Isaac F.*, and *Sumner S.*
- vi. SALLY, b. May 15, 1810; m. James Moulton of Ossipee.
- vii. JOSEPH, b. Mar. 24, 1812; a farmer in Jefferson, N. H.; m. Martha J. Somers; d. at Jefferson, July 11, 1891; had sons *Ambrose*<sup>7</sup> and *Truman W.*, and probably other children.
- viii. NANCY, b. Sept. 19, 1815; m. Jethro Horne of New Durham, N. H.

48. GEORGE OSBORNE<sup>5</sup> COTTON (*William*,<sup>4</sup> *Thomas*,<sup>3</sup> *William*,<sup>2</sup> *William*<sup>1</sup>), born at Portsmouth, May 10, 1774, married, in 1799, Sally Wiggin of Wolfborough. He died at Wolfborough, Nov. 30, 1839.

Children:

- i. WILLIAM WIGGIN,<sup>6</sup> b. June 2, 1799.
- ii. RUTH P., b. Aug. 27, 1801; d. unmarried, about 1880.
- iii. JOHN S., b. May 23, 1804.
- iv. ANN BURNELL, b. Dec. 19, 1807; m. Thomas J. Avery of Wolfborough.

49. SAMUEL<sup>5</sup> COTTON (*William*,<sup>4</sup> *Thomas*,<sup>3</sup> *William*,<sup>2</sup> *William*<sup>1</sup>), born May 29, 1780, married first, Apr. 26, 1809, Sally, daughter of John

and Mary (Savage) Fernald of Brookfield, a niece of his brother William's first wife. She died June 15, 1830; and he married second, Mar. 16, 1831, Abigail, daughter of David Hobbs of Effingham. He died Feb. 8, 1852.

Children:

- i. JOSEPH PECK,\* b. Feb. 4, 1812; a farmer in Ossipee, N. H., Lynnville, Ill., and West Newfield, Me.: m. Jerusha Tucker of Ossipee; d. at West Newfield, Me., Aug. 6, 1883. Children: *Joseph Cyrus*,<sup>†</sup> d. young, *Samuel Clark*, d. young, *John Wesley*, *Joseph Clark*, *Samuel Cyrus*, *George Gilbert*, d. young, and *Maria Caroline*.
- ii. WESLEY, b. Feb. 5, 1816; m. Martha M. Furber; removed to Pennsylvania; d. there, Feb. 15, 1881.
- iii. SAMUEL CLARK, b. July 27, 1820; d. Mar. 12, 1838.
- iv. BRACKETT FERNALD, b. Sept. 30, 1826; a farmer in East Wolfborough, N. H.; m. Susan Hannah Stanton of Brookfield, N. H. Children: *Samuel Charles*,<sup>†</sup> *Jacob Henry*, *Sarah Ann*, d. young, [*Abial*] *Clark*, *John Clarence*, *Nathaniel Frank*, d. young, *Eliot Ai*, d. young, and *Minnie May*.
- v. SARAH MARIA, b. Dec. 6, 1829; d. Aug. 1, 1845.

## SAILORS IN THE LOUISBOURG EXPEDITION OF 1745.

Communicated by Miss ALICE L. WESTGATE, of Cambridge, Mass.

THE Records of the Court of Vice Admiralty for the Province of Massachusetts Bay contain in a volume marked 1740-1745, copies of sailing orders, signal codes, lines of battle, powers of attorney, commissions, instructions, etc., relating to the expedition against Louisbourg in 1745. It was evidently intended to send the originals of these copies to the English Court of Admiralty to be used in a suit referred or appealed to that court. No such case can be found there, however, and it is doubtful if it was ever filed. The sailing orders and various maritime instructions and commissions issued by Shirley, Pepperrell, Warren, and others, furnish interesting minute detail to a close student of that successful colonial venture. The two powers of attorney among these copies are very valuable, since they make authentic additions to our brief list of New England men at Louisbourg. The date of the first of these papers evidently should have been written Mar. 16, 1744-5, as there is no doubt it was made out in the same month as the second power of attorney, which is dated Mar. 29, 1745. The substitutions following each power of attorney, but not printed here, are both dated Feb. 12, 1745, which should be interpreted Feb. 12, 1745-6.

"Know All Men by these presents That Wee the Subscribers the Comander Officers and Seamen of the Snow Cæsar of the burthen of about One hundred and Thirty Tons, have constituted and appointed and do hereby constitute and appoint Stephen Greenleaf of Boston in the County of Suffolk in the Province of the Massachusetts Bay in New England Merchant to be our lawful Attorney and Agent for us in our Names and to our use to sollicite and take care of all our Interest in any Prize or Prizes Seizures Captures or Recaptures that have been or shall be taken seized or retaken by us in the said Snow, or to which We are or may be in any Manner intituled, and of all our Interest and Right in and to all Head Money Bounty Money Salvage Money or other money arising thereon . . . . In Witness whereof We have hereunto set our hands and Seals this Sixteenth day of March 1745.

Signed Sealed and Deliv<sup>d</sup>:

in presence of  
John Griffith  
William Stevens

<i>Names.</i>	<i>Quality.</i>	<i>Names.</i>	<i>Quality.</i>
John Griffith	Cap <sup>t</sup> :	John Nichols	
Clement Stanton	Lient <sup>t</sup> :	John Durrent }	
W <sup>m</sup> : Sandford	2 <sup>d</sup> Lieut <sup>t</sup> :	his Mark X }	
Benj <sup>a</sup> : Langworthy	Master	Benj <sup>a</sup> : Trim }	
Anth <sup>o</sup> : Wigneron	Doct <sup>r</sup> :	his mark X }	
Rob <sup>t</sup> : Bridges	Mate	Peter Crandol	
Ezekiel Fox	Cap: Q: Mast <sup>r</sup> :	Joseph Crandol }	
Peter Mcdaniel	Gunner:	his Mark X }	
Tho <sup>s</sup> : Sargent	Carpent <sup>r</sup> :	Edm <sup>d</sup> : Stacey	
Tho <sup>s</sup> : Griffith	Boatsw <sup>a</sup> :	Arnold Lacoton	
Sam <sup>l</sup> . Wilburn	2 <sup>d</sup> : Mate	Zadock Bradford	
Abijah Wheeler	Pilot	Tho <sup>s</sup> : Nash his }	
Adonirum Griffen	Pilot	mark T: }	
Peter Delaport		Peter Brown }	
Rich <sup>d</sup> . Burk	Carp <sup>r</sup> : Mate	his mark X }	
Nicholas Otis	Doct <sup>r</sup> : Mate	Yough <sup>l</sup> : Sargent	Servant
Daniel McAfee }	Boatsw <sup>a</sup> : Mate	John Niles }	
his mark X }		his mark O }	
Joseph Keys }		Benj <sup>a</sup> : Paine }	
his mark X }		Dan <sup>l</sup> : Cavanaugh }	
Edward Smith		his Mark ∞ }	
W <sup>m</sup> : Armstrong		Israel Hubbard }	
Sam <sup>l</sup> : Hunt		his Mark }	
Tho <sup>s</sup> : Cranston }		Joseph Man	
his mark X }		Rob <sup>t</sup> : Tucker	
Benj <sup>a</sup> : Dring }		Jafry Sharnon	Servant
his mark X }		Phillip Steward	
Jon <sup>a</sup> : Sabin Jun <sup>r</sup> .		Rob <sup>t</sup> : Lunday	
George Lacoton		John Bagley	
W <sup>m</sup> : Whitehead		Nehemiah Ward	
Geo: Sawyer }			
His Mark X }			

I the within mentioned Stephen Greenleaf Do hereby substitute and appoint William Bollan of Boston within mentioned Esq<sup>r</sup>: and Christopher Kilby of London in Great Britain Esq<sup>r</sup>: and each of them Agents and Attorneys to the within mentioned Commander Officers and Seamen and do hereby give and grant them jointly and severally all the power and Authority within given to me Witness my hand and Seal this Twelfth day of February A: D: 1745. and in the Nineteenth year of his Majesty's Reign

Sealed and Deliv<sup>d</sup>:  
in presence of Us.

STEPHEN GREENLEAF [seal]

Otis Little  
Sam<sup>l</sup> Allyne

Then follows Stephen Greenleaf's acknowledgment and a notarial certificate, both dated Feb. 12, 1745[-6]. William Stevens, one of the witnesses to the original power of attorney, makes oath under date of Sept. 23, 1746, that he saw all the subscribers sign, seal and deliver the instrument.

Know All Men by these presents That We the Subscribers the Comander Officers and Seamen of the Ship Fame of the burthen of about Two hundred and eighty Tons have constituted and appointed and do hereby constitute and appoint Stephen Greenleaf of Boston in the County of Suffolk in the Province of the Massachusetts Bay in New England Merchant to be our lawful Attorney and Agent for us in our Names and to our Use to sollicite and take care of all our Interest in any Prize or Prizes Seizures Captures or Recaptures that have been or shall be taken seized or retaken by us in the said Ship or to which We are or may be in any manner intitled and of all our Interest and Right in and to all Head Money Bounty Money Salvage Money or other Money arrising thereon. . . . In Witness whereof We have hereunto set our hands and seals this Twenty ninth day of March 1745.

Signed Sealed & Deliv<sup>d</sup>:  
in presence of us  
Solomon Howard  
Phillip Gullison

Witnesses for Sam<sup>l</sup> Rhodes & T: Hexham  
John Brett  
Peleg Wood Jun<sup>r</sup>:

<i>Names.</i>	<i>Quality.</i>	<i>Names.</i>	<i>Quality.</i>
Tho <sup>s</sup> : Thompson	Comander	John Ellery	
Arthur Fleming	1 <sup>st</sup> : Lieu <sup>t</sup> :	Peter Gullison	
John Pelham	Master	his Mark X	
Samuel Nixon	Surgeon	Alex <sup>r</sup> : Rutlee	
Ell <sup>r</sup> : Baught	2 <sup>d</sup> : Lieu <sup>t</sup> :	Tho <sup>s</sup> : Wheelwright	
Caleb Phillips	Q: Master	Tho <sup>s</sup> : Knight	
Benj <sup>s</sup> : Darrell	2 <sup>d</sup> : Mate	his Mark X	
John Ellison	Gunner	Nich: Vale	
John Nisbett	3 <sup>d</sup> : Mate	his Mark X	
Tho <sup>s</sup> : Armstrong	Boatswain	Tho <sup>s</sup> : Collins	
William Peck	Steward	his Mark X	
Israel Hales	Carpenter	Rob <sup>t</sup> : Killey	
William Engs	Mate	his mark P	
Joseph Kittle	Carpenter	William Ellery	
James Lewis	Guners Mate	George Gibbs	
Tho <sup>s</sup> : Austin	Boats <sup>n</sup> : Mate	Sam <sup>l</sup> . Bostman	
James Lepp	Stew <sup>d</sup> : Mate	Demino Basques	
David Dure	Mariner	Tho <sup>s</sup> : Russell	
John Perry	Carp: Mate	his Mark X	
Alex <sup>r</sup> : Soper	Mariner	Roger Vicorys	
Amos Spencer		mark X	
Jacob Cain		Abijah Gears	Cooper
John Nertham		Jacob Walters	
W <sup>m</sup> : Rand his		Tho <sup>s</sup> : Powars	
Mark w: c		Joseph Davis	
Joseph Lester		for his Serv <sup>t</sup> :	
Gill Pratt	Carp. <sup>n</sup> 2 <sup>d</sup> Mate	Randall	
George Knox	Armorer	And <sup>w</sup> : Watson	Doct: Mate
Rich <sup>d</sup> : Thomas	Mariner	Sam <sup>l</sup> . Rhodes in	
Benj <sup>s</sup> : Clark		behalf of his	
David Olverson		Serv <sup>t</sup> : Portsmouth	
his mark 8		Dan <sup>l</sup> : Hart Serv <sup>t</sup> :	
John Huxham		to Tho <sup>s</sup> : Huxham	
William Tucker		John Huxham Son	
Ebenezer Taylor		under age to Tho <sup>s</sup>	
Amos Jeffeson		Huxham	
John Rolfe		Dan <sup>l</sup> : Langworthy	
Cornel <sup>s</sup> : Smith		Edw <sup>d</sup> : Humphrys	
his Mark X			

I the within mentioned Stephen Greenleaf do hereby substitute and appoint William Bollen of Boston within mentioned Esq<sup>r</sup>. and Christopher Kilby of London in Great Britain Esq<sup>r</sup>: and each of them Agents and Attorneys to the within mentioned Commander Officers and Seamen and do hereby give and grant them Jointly and Severally all the Power and Authority within given to me Witness my hand and Seal this Twelfth day of February Anno Domini One thousand Seven hundred forty five and in the Nineteenth Year of his Majesty's Reign

Sealed and Deliv<sup>d</sup>:  
in the presence of  
Otis Little  
Sam<sup>l</sup> Allyne.

STEPHEN GREENLEAF [seal]

Then follow an acknowledgment and a notarial certificate similar to those before mentioned, and likewise dated Feb. 12, 1745[-6]. Solomon Howard, a witness to the second power of attorney, made oath Mar. 12, 1745-6, that he saw all the persons whose names were subscribed between Thomas Thompson and Dennis Basques, together with the said Thompson and Basques, sign, seal and deliver the instrument.

RECORDS OF THE CONGREGATIONAL CHURCH OF  
CHILMARK, MASS. 1787-1820.

Communicated by WILLIAM J. ROTCH, Esq., of West Tisbury, Mass.

THESE recently discovered church records of Chilmark, Island of Martha's Vineyard, add much to the published vital records of the town.\*

The church called Rev. Jonathan Smith to settle with them in the work of the gospel ministry, Wednesday, Aug. 22, 1787.

The Town concurred Aug. 30, 1787, & voted an annual salary of £110.

The acceptance of the call dated Dec. 1, 1787.

Ordination — Jan. 23, 1788.

Rev. Jonathan Smith was ordained to the pastoral care of the Church of Christ in Chilmark on the twenty third day of January one thousand seven hundred and eighty eight

The following persons belonged to the Church at the time of the ordination.

Mr Zechariah Mayhew & Elizabeth his wife

Matthew Mayhew Esq.

Dea. James Allen & Martha his wife

John Bassett & Jane his wife

John Cottle & Zerviah his wife

John Mayhew

Jeremiah Mayhew & Fear his wife

Robert Allen & Desire his wife

William Steward & Deborah his wife

Nathan Mayhew & Abigail his wife

Hannah Homes

Widow Anna Allen

“ Deborah Allen

“ Remember Skiff

“ Mary Tilton

“ Mary Tilton

Zilpha, wife to Joseph Tilton

Beulah, wife to Samuel Tilton

Abigail, wife to Reuben Tilton

Rebecca, wife to Stephen Tilton

Hannah, wife to Elijah Smith

Mercy, wife to Seth Mayhew

Mary, wife to John Allen Esq

Zerviah, wife to Ezra Hilman

Ruth, wife to Timothy Mayhew

Elizabeth, wife to Josiah Tilton

Widow Rebecca Norton

“ Elizabeth Butler

“ Peggy Mayhew

Mehitable Mayhew

Mary Hunt

\* See VITAL RECORDS OF CHILMARK, MASSACHUSETTS, TO THE YEAR 1850. Published by the New-England Historic Genealogical Society, at the charge of the Eddy Town-Record Fund. Boston, Mass. 1904. 8vo. Cloth. pp. 96.

Margaret Allen  
 Hannah Wyer  
 Catherine Boardman  
 Eleanor Mayhew  
 Jerusha Mayhew  
 Bethia Mayhew  
 Ruhamah Tilton  
 Widow Thankful Pitts  
 Elizabeth wife of Josiah Tilton Esq

- 1788 April 6 Samuel Allen adult by baptism  
 Reuben Tilton adult " "  
 Matthew Tilton & Sarah his wife  
 Love Allen wife of W<sup>m</sup> Allen  
 Apl 10 Matthew Mayhew & Rebecca his wife members of the  
 Church at Edgartow were admitted into the Church.  
 " " Ezra Allen, Lois wife of Jona. Allen Jr & Desire Allen  
 members of Tish. Church were also incl. into this Ch.  
 Apl 12. Samuel Norton & Elizabeth his wife  
 Benjamin Hillman & Mary his wife  
 Jonathan Mayhew  
 Robert Allen Jr  
 Apl 20. Widow Lydia Bassett by baptism  
 27 Samuel Bassett & Anna his wife  
 May 4 Hannah Cottle  
 June 8 Nathaniel Bassett  
 Nathan Bassett & Mary his wife  
 Rebecca Hillman wife to Robert Hillman  
 Prudence Mayhew  
 Martha Allen  
 Widow Sarah Bassett by baptism  
 Athearn Butler " "  
 Perez Bassett " "  
 June 15 Parnell Mayhew  
 June 29 Widow Hannah Butler  
 July 6 Seth Mayhew  
 Widow Abigail Hillman  
 Sarah Flanders wife to John Flanders by baptism  
 Nancy Mayhew wife to Wilmot Mayhew  
 Elizabeth Boardman  
 Jemima Tilton  
 July 13 Silas Hillman  
 Jane Daggett wife to Solomon Daggett  
 Jedidah Bassett  
 Solomon Daggett by baptism  
 Rebecca Cottle wife of John Cottle " "  
 Jerusha Cottle wife of Silas Cottle " "  
 July 20 James Butler  
 Prince Look  
 Bathsheba Allen wife of Josiah Allen  
 Sarah Look, wife of Prince Look by baptism  
 Aug 10 Elijah Tilton & Eunice his wife  
 Aug 31 Widow Abigail Nickerson by baptism  
 " Mary Hillman " "

- Parnell wife to Thomas Mayhew by baptism  
Rebecca Mayhew
- Sept 14 Silas Cottle
- Sept 28 Wilmot Mayhew  
Richard Hillman by baptism  
Jane Hillman wife of Richard Hillman
- 1789 March 1 Lydda wife of Sylvester Norton
- Mch 29 Sylvanus Boardman
- Apl 19 Widow Abigail Burgess
- May 10 Anna Bassett wife of John Bassett by baptism
- May 17 Rachel Tilton by baptism
- July 12 Jedidah Allen  
Beulah Allen
- Aug<sup>t</sup> 6 Puella, wife of James Butler }  
Eunice, wife of Silas Hillman } Members of the church at  
Tisbury were received under the inspection of this church
- Sept 20 Daniel Jones & Polly who had owned the covenant, upon expressing their wishes partook of the sacrament & considered as members in full communion.
- Sep 27 Lois Mayhew wife of Samuel Mayhew by baptism
- Oct. 18. William Wimpenny partook of the sacrament
- Nov. 1. Robert Hillman  
Tryphena Hatch by baptism
- 1790 March 21. Zebulon Allen
- Apl 11 Anna Smith wife of Jonathan Smith  
admitted by a recommendation from the church in Sandwich
- Oct 6. William Poole & Mary his wife by baptism
- 1791 Apl 10. Ransom Norton by baptism  
Susanna wife of Ransom Norton
- 1792 Apl 8 Joseph Bassett  
Mary wife of Joseph Bassett.
- July 8 Jane wife of Walter Boardman by baptism
- Sept 2 William Allen
- 1793 Mch 3 Simon Mayhew
- Nov 5 Widow Abigail Allen by baptism
- 1794 May 5 William Armstrong
- July 2 Samuel Mayhew.
- 1795 Oct 29 Ruhamah Mayhew by baptism
- 1796 Feb 13 Sarah Pease wife of Abishai Pease by baptism
- Mar 27 Deidamia wife of Joseph Tilton Jr.
- July 3 Joseph Tilton at his own house by baptism
- Sep 25 Mary Ferguson wife of John Ferguson
- Oct 30 Hebron & Deborah Mayhew
- 1797 Mch 19 Thankful Mayhew by baptism
- July 2 Josiah Allen
- Aug 23 Thomas Tilton by baptism aged 95.
- 1798 Apl 15 Beulah, wife of Ezra Allen
- 1799 Apl 14 Widow Sarah Lothrop
- 1800 July 20 Allen Mayhew & Eunice his wife
- Oct 5 Samuel Hillman  
Tristram Allen & Clarissa his wife
- 1801 Jan 11 Nathan Skiffe



- 1803 Oct 31 Sarah wife of Thomas West by baptism  
 1804 May 20 William Tilton Jr " "  
     Peggy wife of W<sup>m</sup> Tilton Jr  
     May 27 William & Phebe Mayhew rec'd the communion  
     July 8 Abiah Luce by baptism  
     Aug 5 Sukey Hillman wife of Silas Hillman Jr  
     Aug 19 Betsey Hancock  
     Aug 19 Betsey Mayhew wife of Seth Mayhew  
     Lucy & Clara Mayhew  
     Love Norton rec'd the communion  
     Sep 23 Parnell Mayhew  
 1805 Oct 6 Lucy wife of Maltiah Mayhew  
     Feb 13 Abishai Mayhew  
 1807 June 21 Jedidah Stewart  
     Sep 29 Ephraim Mayhew at his own house  
 1808 May 8 Elijah Smith  
     Matilda his wife by baptism  
     Sept 11 Widow Jedidah Mayhew  
 1809 Aug 6 S—— Tilton by baptism  
     Oct 22 Eunice Tilton wife of Oliver Tilton by baptism  
     Albert Tilton  
     Nov 26 Peggy Tilton  
     Rebecca Mayhew  
 1810 Mar 26 Oliver Mayhew & Anna Mayhew by baptism  
     Jane, wife of Oliver Mayhew  
     Stephen Tilton  
 1811 Oct 30 Elizabeth Pease wife of Fortunatus Pease by baptism.
- The above is the complete entry as made in the Church Records
- 1788 June 26 Mr Nathan Mayhew chosen deacon  
 1791 Aug 12 Mr Reuben Tilton chosen deacon  
 1806. Apl 18 { Zebulon Allen } chosen deacons.  
                   { Oliver Mayhew }

## CHILMARK CHURCH RECORDS.

*Deaths in Chilmark.*

- 1788 Jan 1. Uriah Tilton ae 74 consumption  
     Mch 31. Jedidah, widow of Uriah ae 69 " "  
     Apl 7. Sarson Lathrop at sea ae 20  
     May 30 Elijah Mayhew ae 19 nervous fever  
     Oct 25 son of Elijah & Hannah Smith ae 1. consumption  
     Sep 20 Richard son of John & Sarah Flanders, ae 14, at sea  
     Nov 11. Remember wife of Cyreno Tilton ae 86  
 1790 Jan 16 John Mayhew ae 89  
     Feb. 18 Child of Edward Hillman  
     Mch 20 Mrs Mayhew wife of Rev. Zechariah Mayhew ae 69 pleu-  
     risy & consumption.  
     Mch 30 Josiah Tilton Esq.  
     Apl 10-14 Jerusha dau. of Silas Cottle ae 11 mos.  
     Jun 14 Capt. Jeremiah Mayhew ae 85  
     Jun 23 Hannah wife of Elijah Smith ae 42 consumption  
     July 9 Dau. of Thomas West ae 14 months

- 1789 Mar 18 Mary Hunt ae 68 bilious fever  
 May 22 Jerusha wife of Silas Cottle
- 1790 July 11 Child of Zebulon Allen  
 still born child of Francis Mayhew  
 Oct 7 William Poole ae 49 atrophy  
 Nov 2 Martha wife of Nathan Bassett ae 34-2  
 Delirium & lunacy: lived 16½ days without swallowing  
 anything: seldom spoke & kept her mouth almost always  
 closed.  
 Nov. 21 son of Salathiel & Lucy Allen ae 6 days  
 Dec 27. Jane, dan. of John & Sarah Flanders ae 13 putrid fever  
 Dec 29 Nathan Weeks ae 78 atrophy
- 1791 Jan 14 Child of Nathl Russell Esq ae 3 days  
 Feb 24 Cyrano Tilton ae 91  
 Mar 25 Dea. Nathan Mayhew  
 Mar 21 Child of Thomas & Ruth Hillman 1 day  
 July 12 John Bassett ae 85  
 Sept 6 Elizabeth wife of Samuel Norton. consumption  
 Sept 9 Twins of Walter & Jane Boardman  
 Oct. George Allen
- 1792 Jan 15 Nathan Bassett ae 54 pleurisy  
 1792 Mch 27 Mehitable Mayhew ae 85  
 June 13 Desire Allen wife of Robert Allen  
 Nov 23 Abiah wife of Simon Mayhew ae 65 apoplexy.  
 Oct 28 Child of Thomas Hillman
- 1793 Feb 23. Jerusha Mayhew ae 75  
 Apl — child of W<sup>m</sup> Tilton Jr ae 4 days  
 Apl 13 Jacob Norton coming from Bedford  
 Aug 20 Davis Allen ae 15, mortification, son to Eph<sup>m</sup> Allen  
 Aug 31 { Nabby ae 4 yrs & William aged 2 yrs. ch.<sup>d</sup> of W<sup>m</sup> & Bath-  
 sheba Stewart, dysentery  
 Oct 18 Lucy wife of Salathiel Allen
- 1794 Jan'y 18 Child of Sylvanus Allen ae 12 hours  
 Mch 10 Hannah Homes ae 85  
 June 3 Anna Allen ae 67  
 Nov 17 Lucy dau. of Tryphena Hatch. diabetes
- 1795 Jan 4. Child of Sylvanus Allen just born  
 Apl 15. Child of Fortunatus Pease ae 8 weeks  
 Sept 21. Peggy Mayhew wife of Capt. Jeremiah Mayhew
- 1796 May 11 Bethiah Mayhew  
 July child of Jno Mayhew  
 Aug 12 child of Fortunatus Pease ae 9 weeks  
 Sep 3 Joseph Tilton ae 85  
 Sep 5 Child of Nathl & Elizabeth Pease ae 4 weeks  
 " 13 Child of Ward & Betsey Tilton, ae a few hours  
 Isaiah Hillman lost at sea  
 Oliver Mayhew  
 Perez Bassett in England
- 1797 June 22 Child of Sylvanus Allen ae 6 weeks  
 July 23 Solomon Daggett ae 81  
 Sep 15 Walter Hillman, lost at sea  
 Nov 5 Israel Luce ae 73 dysentery  
 Nov 6 Patience wife of Matthew Allen ae 20 fever  
 " 10 Sarah wife of Abishai Pease ae 63. dropsy

- 18 Hannah Cottle ae 54
- 1798 Mch 7 Catherine wife of N Bassett Esq ae 46 apoplexy  
 Aug 4 — wife of Fort: Pease Jr. consumption  
 Aug 21. Henry Hillman, yellow fever  
 Oct 2. Widow—Burgess ae 82 pleurisy  
 Oct 6 Thomas Pease  
 Oct 11 Shubael Burgess ae 81 palsy  
 Capt Thomas Lathrop at Martinico  
 Oct 27 Twins of William Stewart
- 1799 Apl 19 Matty Skiff ae 44. consumption  
 " 30 Josias Mayhew  
 May 20 Lydia Tilton ae 23  
 July 12 Widow Mary Bassett consumption  
 Clement Bassett at sea  
 Benjamin Pool at sea
- 1800 Feb. 2. Child of Jno Mayhew ae 1 month  
 " 5. Child of W<sup>m</sup> Norton ae 17 mo  
 Ap 7 Samuel Mayhew ae 88  
 " 18 Sarah wife of Prince Look ae 36 consumption  
 July 2 Eliza Burgess  
 " 26 Capt Nathan Mayhew ae 34 convulsions  
 " 31 Capt James Adams ae 44 Savanna fever  
 Sep 12 Mary wife of Seth Mayhew 59 dysentery  
 Sept 20 Seth Mayhew ae 60 dysentery
- 1801 Jan 27 Samuel Hillman cancer  
 Apl 3. Thomas Tilton ae 98 - 5  
 " 13 Jesse Weeks ae 87  
 17 Clement Bassett son to W<sup>m</sup> Norton ae 6 mo  
 Jun 4 Child of Ezra Tilton ae 18 mo  
 " 19 Robert Allen ae 69  
 Simon Mayhew  
 July 10 Abigail wife of D<sup>r</sup> Tilton ae 59 consumption  
 Dec 14 Hannah wife of Jno Mayhew 35 childbed  
 Thomas Cox, at sea
- 1802 — 1 Elizabeth Butler ae 93  
 Feb 13 Widow Abigail Nickerson 82 palsy  
 Mch 1 William Norton 32 consumption  
 Feb 25 William Armstrong  
 May Prince Hillman, at sea  
 Oc 22 Hannah Wyer  
 May 7 Widow Lois Mayhew
- 1803 Jan 2. Matty wife of David Tilton consumption  
 Apl 17 Widow Elizabeth Tilton ae 77  
 " 19 Widow Jane Bassett ae 89  
 Jan 9 Child of Nath<sup>l</sup> Pease  
 Sept 13 Widow Mary Tilton ae 87
- 1804 Feb John Cottle ae 97  
 May 7 Samuel Norton  
 " 13 Nath<sup>l</sup> Bassett Esq  
 Aug 15 James Hancock ae 37
- 1805 Feb 7 Matthew Tilton Jr ae 25 consumption  
 Mch 5 Beulah wife of Samuel Allen ae 83  
 — Rebecca Norton ae 87 dropsy

—	—	Hatch	, delivery
July	2	Sarah wife of Matthew Tilton	
Aug	10	Dr Matthew Mayhew	ae 85
Sept	4	Child of Mayhew Smith	ae 1
Dec	16	Jonathan Mayhew	ae 51 consumption
		Matthew Poole	at sea
1806	—	Frederick son to Henry & Sophia Allen	ae 1—9 <sup>mo</sup>
Mch	6	Rev. Zechariah Mayhew	ae 89
May	28	Beulah Allen	
July	15	Patty Mayhew	ae 17 consumption
Aug	30	Polly wife of Ephraim Pool	ae 26
Sep	29	Harriet Mayhew	ae 19
Oct	16	Jethro Mayhew	ae 55
Oct		Child of Samuel Manter	
July	12	Widow Abigail Allen	
Nov		Polly Pease	dysentery
Dec	22	Child of Oliver Tilton	ae 14 mos
1807	Apl	Salathiel Tilton	at sea
	Oct	Ephraim Mayhew	ae 62 mortification
	"	26 Anna Smith ——— to Jeremi Smith	48
	"	29 Pardon Hillman	ae 20
		Thomas West	at sea
1808	Feb	10 Parnell wid. of Jona. Mayhew	47 consumption
	June	4 Thomas W Mayhew	ae 52 consumption
	Oct	25 Samuel Allen	ae 88
	Oct	25 Nabby Bassett	ae 23 consumption
	Dec	4 Hannah dau. of McCollum	ae 2, 7 <sup>mo</sup> quinsy
	Sep	24 Abiah Tilton	ae 35 consumption
1809	Feb	3 Jane Daggett	
	Mar	29 Child of ——— Mayhew	
	Jun	12 Ruth Norton	dropsy
1810	Feb	18. Widow Zilpha Tilton	ae 89
	Mch	13 Jemima Tilton wife to Isaac	32 consumption
	Apl	6 Mary wife of John Ferguson	ae 50
	Aug	2 Ezra Hillman	ae 69 consumption
	Sep	20 Child of McCollum	ae 3 weeks
	Aug	Tristram Mayhew of Liverpool	—small pox
1811	Feb.	27 Levina Tilton	35 dropsical consumption
	Apl	6 James Norton	ae 57 consumption
	Jun	5 Molly Dunham	
	April	Nathan Tilton	at sea
	July	5 Bathsheba Tilton	ae 49 inflam. of brain
	Dec	Child of Zephaniah Mayhew	ae 18 wh. cough
1812	—	Sally Allen ———	—
	Mch	16 Zipporah Bassett	apoplexy
	"	21 Thankful Pitts	pleurisy
	"	23 Parnell Mayhew	cancer
		George Look	at sea
1813	Mar	25 Polly Norton	consumption
	May	9 Stephen Tilton	
	June	Child of Cap. Saml Hancock	
	Dec	7 Child of William Adams	
1814	Jan	20 Albert Tilton	typhus fever

	Feb.	9	Mark Mayhew	ae 66	dropsy	
	July	23	James Norton		consumption	
	Dec		Child of William Clark			
1815	Jan.		Child of W. <sup>m</sup> Adams			
	Feb	10.	Thomas Lumbert	ae 49	lethargy	
	May	23	Remember Skiff	ae 100. 9 <sup>m</sup>	dropsy	
	Aug	2	— Hawkes	ae 77	consumption	
	Oc	8	Jane Nickerson	ae 50	"	
	Oct	15.	— Skiff	ae 54	dropsy	
	"	31	Rebecca Hillman	70	consumption	
	Nov	3	Dea. James Allen	ae 84	influenza	
	Dec	6	Silas Hillman	ae 84	consumption	
	"	17	Ruth Mayhew	ae 94	influenza	
	"	28	Isaac Tilton	ae 83	mortification	
1816	Jan	20	Daniel Jones	ae 77		
	Feb		Sarah wife of Thomas West		consumption	
	May		Molly Hillman		"	
	Apl	9	Levinthia Tilton		"	
	Sep	12	William Tilton	77	"	
	Aug	4	Twins of Samuel Norton			
1817	Jan	15	Child of W. <sup>m</sup> B. Mayhew			
	Jany		Moses Tilton	at sea		
	May		Nathan Skiff	ae 89	consumption	
	Aug	2	Child of David Tilton	ae 2 yrs	worm fever	
	Sept	1	Elizabeth Pease	ae 79	consumption	
	Sept		Child of Ebenezer Luce			
	Nov	4	Zeno Tilton	at sea	ae 18	
	Aug	11	Hilliard Mayhew	ae 25.	apoplexy	
1818	Mch	6.	Daniel Tilton		dropsy	
	July		Susan wife of Pain Tilton		fever	
	Sept	4	Wife of David Luce			
	"	22	Betsey Norton		consumption	
	Dec	18	Mrs N——	ae 94		
1819	Feb	7.	Child of — Pool			
	Jun	1	Deborah wife of Hayden Lumbert			
	Aug	2	Moses Lumbert			
	"	18	James Hillman			
	Sept	6	Prudence Lumbert			
	Oct	30	Nathan Tilton			
	Oct	15	Child of David Mayhew			

[To be continued.]

## DEATHS AT EDGARTOWN, MASS.

Communicated by Miss HARRIET M. PEASE, of Edgartown, Mass.

[Continued from Vol. 53, page 108.]

1793						No.
May	15	Samuel Stuart		Confump.	71	185
		occasioned by a Wound by overfetting				
		a Cart upon him.				
June	13	a Female Infant Benj <sup>n</sup> Davis Son of Malt.		5 weeks	186	

1905.]

*Deaths at Edgartown.*

203

	15	Molly wife of Benj <sup>n</sup> Davis	Dy**	36	187
July	12	Priscilla Snow	Consump	56	188
	20	Sarfon Kelly	Consump	27	189
Aug.	20	a Female Infant of John Benj <sup>n</sup> Downs :			
			Col morb	4 weeks	190
Sept	9	a Male Child of Zepha <sup>b</sup> Butlers	Dyfent	2 y. 2 m	191
	12	a Male Child of W <sup>m</sup> Norton J <sup>nr</sup>	Dyft	1 year 1	192
	22	a Female Inf <sup>t</sup> of Noah Norton	worms	10 m	193
Oct.	3	Benj <sup>a</sup> Coffin	Dyfent	76	194
		a Male Inf <sup>t</sup> Tho <sup>s</sup> Ripley	Dyft	20 mo	195
Oct	15	John Coffin Son of Daniel Coffin		20	196
		by a Fall from a Ships Yrd			
Nov	9	a Son of Imman <sup>l</sup> Silvara	Quinfey	5	197
Decem	9	John Butler	Schir : Liver	60	198
		Nathan Daggett	Fortafse	30	199
		of the Small Pox in the West Indies			
		some Time in October			
		a Child of James Beetle	male	6 m	200
1794			Æt		
Jan	11	Love Cunningham	Hect : Decay	38	201
	13	Tho <sup>s</sup> Peafe	Paralit	66	202
Feb.	3	Mary Wife of W <sup>m</sup> Jernigan Esq <sup>r</sup>		62	203
	5	Mary Wife of Litlton Cooke	Hect :	21	204
March	6	Lucy Mayhew Daug <sup>t</sup> of Deacon Mayhew	Hect :	17	205
	23	Lydia Arey		33	206
Feb		Abraham Whaley	} died in West Indies	22	207
		Robert Fith		20	208
		John Surva <sup>th</sup>		16	209
April	2	a Female Infant of Noah Norton		7 days	210
		William Wafs	in Virginia	25	211
		Cornelius Butler	in West Indies	60	212
		Robartus Peafe	in West Indies	24	213
May	26	Eben <sup>t</sup> Smith Esq <sup>r</sup>	Mortif : Bow :	60	214
June		a Daugh <sup>t</sup> of Jafen Luce		9 mos.	215
Aug <sup>t</sup>		Sarah Daggett	old age	85	216
		William Rawson	} died at Sea Georgia Fever	18	217
		James Banning Ju <sup>r</sup>		18	218
Sept	4	Bartlett Butler	same Fever	14	219
		These Three were together with			
		Capt. Tho <sup>s</sup> Coffin			
Sept		John Harper Peafe	in Jamaica	39	220
Oct	9	Clement Pease	Southern Fever	23	221
Aug <sup>t</sup>		Luke Gray	in New Jerfey	49	222
		Huxford Marchant	in West Indies	20	223
		Silas Butler Ju <sup>r</sup>	West Indies	21	224
		Daniel Norton	West Indies	15	225
Oct		Isaac Daggett	Virginia	25	226
Sept		Richard Hall	in Carolina	24	227
		Seba Peafe	in West Indies	25	228

*Note.* Just here Parson Thaxter says :

" There is a mistake in the Number in 1790 they were 137 & from that to 1795 147 so that the true Number is 218."

VOL. LIX.

15

As mistakes of this kind occur further on I will hereafter give my own numbering, calling 219, as he gives it, 229 to avoid confusion in looking up the references.

H. M. PEASE.

1795					
Jan	6	Meriam Wife of Tho <sup>s</sup> Vinfon	54	229	
	13	Prince Daggett	71	230	
April	6	a male Inf <sup>t</sup> of Bartlet Claghorn	8 weeks	231	
	14	Richard Grove Hofmer of Middletown Connecticut			
May		Dorcas Stizacre	fortasse	75	232
		Peter Cleavland	at Jamaica	16	233
July	10	a Male Infant of Dan: Fifth	H. C.	4 mo	234
	16	Hannah Wife of Cornelius Marchant Ju <sup>r</sup>			
		mort: Bow:	25	235	
Aug <sup>t</sup>	12	Christopher Luce	Rheum <sup>m</sup>	76	236
	19	A Female child	worms		237
	24	a male Inf <sup>t</sup> of Cornel <sup>s</sup> Ripley, Ju <sup>r</sup> .	worms	11 months	238
Sep <sup>t</sup>	20	a Female Inf <sup>t</sup> of Wm. Dunham	conf	4 m	239
		Zebediah Vinfon	West Ind: Fever	22	240
Dec	10	a Male Inf <sup>t</sup> of Sanford Davis		6 days	241
		a male of James Beetle			242
Aug		a male of John Harper Pease	worms	3	243
1796					
Jan	11	a Daugh <sup>t</sup> of Tho <sup>s</sup> Stuart	canker Rash	4	244
Feb	5	Widdow Thankful Pease		89	245
March	12	Joseph Dunham	Gout in Stom	56	246
April	10	Ruhamah Pease Daugh <sup>t</sup> of Noah Pease			
		Confumption		17	247
	19	Harrison Son of Noah Pease	Ner Fev.	13	248
	28	a Female Child of Tristram Norton	worms	4	249
May		Serena Pease Daugh <sup>t</sup> of Seth	Both	22	250
		Rachel Pease Do	Ner. Fev.	28	251
June	16	Sam <sup>l</sup> Smith	Decay	84	252
		a Female child of Corn <sup>l</sup> Huxford	Cramps	5	253
		John Worth, Son of Jethro	Jamaica	17	254
		Francis Butler on his Passage from the West			
		Indies		37	255
		Bartlett Norton	in West Indies	24	256
Sept	4	an Infant of Jafon Luce		10 weeks	257
	7	a Son of Francis Butler	Dy	15 months	258
	8	a Daugh <sup>t</sup> of Tho <sup>s</sup> Jernigan	an Ideot it took		
		not more than a Spoonful a Day for 11 weeks			
			5 yrs & 5 mo	259	
	11	Sarah Wife of Jo <sup>s</sup> Pease	mortif:		260
	28	Abiah Vinfon	Hect: Decay	32	261
		Freeman Pease son of John	Confump <sup>n</sup>	22	262
Oct	22	Jedidah widdow of 'Tim <sup>o</sup> Norton	Conf	59	263
	27	Sam <sup>l</sup> Smith Esq <sup>r</sup>	Schirrous Liver	69	264
Nov	18	a Male Inf <sup>t</sup> of Jona <sup>n</sup> Worth	Fits	6 m	265
		Benj <sup>n</sup> Ripley	in Carolina	26	266
		Littleton Cooke	in West Indies	26	267
		Thomas Coffin	in Georgia	49	268
Decem	25	Joseph Cleavland	Gravel	82	269

1905.]		Deaths at Edgartown.				205
1797						
March	22	Peggy Fifth Daug <sup>t</sup> of Jona <sup>n</sup>	cancer	12		270
July	29	Sarah the wife of Benj <sup>n</sup> Vinson	confs	54		271
Aug	11	Isaac Norton	cancer	71		272
	12	Lemuel Kelley	appoplexy	61		273
		George Pease Lost at Sea 1796		32		274
Sept	3	Sarah wife of Jona <sup>n</sup> Worth	confump	39		275
	2	Timothy Vinson died a West Port	Dy <sup>f</sup>			276
Oct	12	Nathan Danham	Drowned in Harb	62		277
	14	Sarah Daugh <sup>t</sup> of W <sup>m</sup> Norton Ju <sup>r</sup>	Dy <sup>f</sup> ent	2		278
Nov.	2	Lucy the Wife of Dea <sup>n</sup> W <sup>m</sup> Mayhew	Conf	46		279
		James Coffin Ju <sup>r</sup> in Baltimore	conf	22		280
		Homes Wafs Struck overboard by the Boom on his Passage to Philadel <sup>a</sup>				281
Dec.	12	a Female Infant of David Smith	worms	20 months		282
	30	Abner Vinson	abfces in side	59		283
1798						
Jan	31	Eunice Stewart	cancer	53		284
May		Isaiah Dunham	Jamaica	32		285
		Isaac Lockwood	Jamaica	20		286
June	31	Sprowel Peafe	putrid Fever	21		287
July	31	Abraham Norton son of Jo <sup>s</sup>	drowned	23		288
Oct	8	Tho <sup>s</sup> Peafe	col. morb. fortalse	45		289
Oct		Ephraim Peafe Ju <sup>r</sup> in West Indies	fort	22		290
	31	William Peafe	scurvy	64		292
Nov.	26	Wid Hannah Crofman	Decay	77		291
		Wid Luce	fortalse	75		293
1799						
Jan		Two Spaniards died at Ezra Cleavlands being badly froze the 1st died in twelve Hours owing wholly to the froft & ill ufage on board the Vessel in which he came to this Place the 2 with the Lock Jaw occasioned by the froft in his Feet.				294, 295
March	5	Eben <sup>r</sup> Dunham		74		296
	28	John Boder of Marblehead		26		297
May	2	Sarah wife of Seth Peafe	Diar.	65		298
	17	Edy Coffin Ju <sup>r</sup> died at Sea on his Passage from Florida	Yellow Fever	23		299
June	26	Nathan Smith at Boston with Yellow Fever taken on board a vesfel from the Havannah		40		300
July	1	John Worth Son of Jethro Worth	Dufent	14 m		301
Augt	23	Seth Dunham	old age	85		302
Oct	11	Matth <sup>w</sup> Mayhew	confump <sup>t</sup>			303
Nov.	9	Martha the wife of Ichabod Cleavland				
		cancer in Breast				304
1800						
April	1	Sally Fifth wife of Daniel Fifth	in Travail	33		305
	7	Henry Fifth	Hect: Decay	75		306
		Ellis Fifth Son of James Fifth Ju <sup>n</sup>				307
		Drowned in coming into to Waqua his Father attempted to swim on Shore				



		with him on his back he was washed of and seen no more an early Blossom soon cut down.		
		Jared Worth the Son of Jethro Worth		
		Henry Osborn Son of Henry Osborn age about	18	308
		both died at the Havannah about July 1799		309
June	3	Sufanna the wife of John Daggett Pul: Conf	38	310
July	13	Jonathan Daggett with the Yellow Fever in Georgia	24	311
	23	an Infant of Gray's a Daught	4m	312
Aug <sup>t</sup>	11	a Male Infant Dan <sup>l</sup> Vinfon	5w	313
	13	Betsey Stewart with Fits that attaced her from 4 <sup>th</sup> years old	41	314
Sept	22	Lydia Fith the wife of Richard Fith child bed William Maning Mayhew Son of Deacon Mayhew	22	315
		William Ripley these two died at Baltimore of the Yellow Fever fortalse	24	316
Oct	17	Stephen Norton Languish <sup>mt</sup>	73	317
				318
1801.				
Jan	28	Cornelius Ripley confump fortalse	35	319
Feb	21	Wid. Mercy Butler confm	85	320
		Oliver Butler son of Daniel and	24	321
		Joseph Gray son of Luke were foundered at Sea the last year	16	322
March	9	Sarah the Wife of Jo <sup>s</sup> Kelley confump <sup>t</sup>	25	323
		Abraham Cleavland Son of Ichabod Cleavland was loft at Sea Nov 8 1800	19	324
April	11	Silvanus Norton Old Age	83	325
	28	Joseph Vinson Infla <sup>m</sup> Bowells	69	326
		a male Infant of Richard Fifer	7m	327
June	17	Littleton Cooke Son of Thomas Cooke Ju <sup>r</sup> Fits	3	328
July	12	Nabby Beetle Daug <sup>t</sup> of W <sup>m</sup> Beetle Fever nervous	19	329
	17	Polly Marchant Wife of Ephraim Marchant Hec <sup>t</sup> Decay	22	330
		Gamaliel Fith } were lost at Sea in April		331
		William Dunham } They both left Wives in a State of Pregnancy Dun- ham's Wife was delivered of Twins July 15 both boys		332
Sept	12	W <sup>d</sup> Jane Folgier the mother of Tho <sup>s</sup> Cooke Esq. by a former Husband	90	333
Oct	6	Mary Pease the Wife of Peter Pease sudently in a Fit	73	334
	10	a Male Infant & Twin of William Dunham late deceased	3m	335
		Richard Beetle Son of W <sup>m</sup> Beetle Died at Bedford in Sept 20 of the Yellow Fever	22	336
		Christopher Beetle Son of W <sup>m</sup> Beetle Died in Virginia Sept 11 of Yellow Fever	24	337

	21	A male Infant of W <sup>m</sup> Dunham late defeased		
		a Twin	3m	338
		Enoch Coffin Ju <sup>r</sup> Died his Passage from		
		West Indies	44	339
Nov	5	Hugh Vinfon	Dy <sup>f</sup> ent	24
	23	Samuel Norton	Strang :	59
		The 2 <sup>d</sup> of Sept George Corlis Peafe	32	342
		the Deaf & Dumb Son of W <sup>m</sup>		
		Pease late defeased fell over board		
		& was drowned in the Englifh		
		Channel		

## NOTES IN EXPLANATION, BY HARRIET M. PEASE.

- No. 187 was Molly (Daggett), born August 8, 1757, daughter of Major Brotherton and Mary (Tucker) Daggett, and first wife of Benj. Davls.
- " 188 was the daughter of Thomas and Priscilla (Butler) Snow.
- " 189 was John Sarson Kelley, son of Lemuel and Bathsheba (Harper) Kelley.
- " 201 was Love (Daggett), daughter of Prince Daggett and widow of Thomas Cunnlugham.
- " 203 was Mary (Osborn), daughter of Samuel and Keziah (Butler) Osborn, and the first wife of William Jernegan, Esq.
- " 204 was Mary (Swasey), dau. of Joseph and Susannah (Pease) Swasey.
- " 205 was the daughter of Dea. William Mayhew and Lucy (Mayhew), his first wife.
- " 206 was the daughter of Thomas and Beulah (Trapp) Arey.
- " 208 was the son of Jonathan and Eunice (Holley) Fisher.
- " 211 was the son of Homes and Sarah (Mayhew) Wass.
- " 213 was the son of Benjamin and Anne (Butler) Pease.
- " 216 was in all probability Sarah, widow of John Daggett and the mother of Prince.
- " 217 was the son of John and Elizabeth (Cleveland) Rawson.
- " 218 was the son of James and Mercy (Coffin) Banning.
- " 219 was the son of Zephaniah and Hannah (Ripley) Butler.
- " 221 was the son of Obed<sup>h</sup> and Rachel (Coffin) Pease.
- " 223 was the son of Abishai Marchant and his first wife, Susannah Harper.
- " 226 was the son of Brotherton and Mary (Tucker) Daggett.
- " 228 was the son of John Pease and Mary Norton his 4<sup>th</sup> wife.
- " 229 was Miriam (Norton), the second wife. She was the daughter of Phinehas and Patience (Cleveland) Norton.
- " 232 was the wife—or widow—of William Stizacre.
- " 233 was the son of Ichabod and Martha (Dunham) Cleveland.
- " 235 was Hannah (Young), his first wife.
- " 240 was the son of William Vinson (or Vincent) and Lydia Marchant, his first wife.
- " 252 was the son of John and Hannah (Pease) Smith.  
Being the second of the name he was called Samuel Smith, Jr.
- " 260 was Sarah (Smith), the first wife of Joseph Pease, Jr., and daughter of Samuel Smith, Jr., and Eunice Vincent, his second wife.
- " 263 was Jedidiah Allen, the second wife of Timothy Norton.
- " 264 was the son of Capt. Samuel Smith and Katherine Homes, his second wife. Until the death of his father he was called Samuel Smith, Tertius, being the thirld of the name. Samuel, son of John, being older, was called Samuel Smith, Jr.
- " 271 was Sarah (Luce), daughter of Christopher and Sarah (Arey) Luce.
- " 275 was Sarah (Mayhew), the first wife. She was the daughter of Dr. Matthew and Mary (Allen) Mayhew.
- " 279 was Lucy (Mayhew), his first wife and the daughter of Zaccheus and Rebecca (Pope) Mayhew.
- " 284 was the daughter of Samuel and Sarah (——) Stewart.
- " 286 was the son of Isaac and Elizabeth (Fisher) Lockwood.
- " 287 was the son of Noah and Hannah (Dunham) Pease.

- No. 292 was the widow of Seth Crossman. Her maiden name is unknown. It may have been Arnold, as a grandson bore that name. Think she came from Rhode Island. Her children were Hannah, Abigail, Seth and Peleg—and perhaps Anthony. Hannah and Peleg married and died in Edgartown. Son Seth also died there.
- " 293 was probably Hannah (Chase) Ferguson, daughter of Abraham Chase and Abigail Barnard, his first wife, widow of John Ferguson and second wife and widow of Christopher Luce.
- " 298 was Sarah (Chase), daughter of Joseph and Lydia (Coffin) Chase.
- " 304 was Martha (Dunham), parentage not determined.
- " 305 was Sally (Fish) daughter of John and Sarah (Fish) Fish and the first wife of Daniel.
- " 310 was Susannah (Stewart), his first wife and daughter of Daniel and Jean (Vincent) Stewart.
- " 314 was the daughter of Daniel and Jean (Vincent) Stewart.
- " 315 was Lydia (West).
- " 320 was Mercy (Dunham), second wife and widow of Gamaliel Butler and daughter of Benajah and Sarah (Covel) Dunham.
- " 323 was Sarah (Vincent), daughter of Joseph Vincent, Jr., and Thankful (Dunham) Stewart, his wife.
- " 330 was Polly (Coffin), his first wife, and daughter of James and Huldah (Allen) Coffin.
- " 333 was Jane (Daggett), daughter of Israel and Ruth (Norton) Daggett. She was three times a widow. Her first husband was Temple Phillip Cooke. She married next a Crittenden or Cruttenden, perhaps Dr. Thomas, of Guilford, Conn. The third was a Folger, given name not known.
- " 334 was Mary (Beetle), daughter of Christopher and Mary (Norton) Beetle.
- " 339 was Enoch Coffin, 3d, and Jr., son of Daniel and Mary (Harlock) Coffin. He was called Enoch Coffin, 3d, until the death of his cousin Enoch.
- " 340 was the son of William Vinson and Anna Stewart, his second wife.

[To be continued.]

## RECORDS OF THE CHURCH IN VERNON, CONN.

1762-1824.

Communicated by Miss MARY KINGSBURY TALCOTT, of Hartford, Conn.

From the manuscript copy owned by the Connecticut Society of Colonial Dames.

[Continued from page 101.]

August 2. Mary, daughter of David Smith Jun<sup>r</sup>—10. Elisabeth daughter of Eben<sup>r</sup> Kellogg Jun<sup>r</sup>—23. Hannah, daughter of Tho<sup>s</sup> W. Kellogg—30. Julia & David, daughter & son of Warren McKinney.

Sept<sup>r</sup> 6 Mary daughter of Alexand<sup>r</sup> M<sup>c</sup>Lean.

Anno Dom<sup>i</sup> 1808.

March 13. Tirzah daughter of John Chapman—13. Betsy daughter of Daniel Thrall—27. Olive daughter of Jacob Talcott.

April 21. Almira, Harriot, Sally, Mary & John, daughters & Son of Brint Payne.

June 5 Lemuel Olmsted, Son of Eli Hammond—19. John Hall, Son of Francis M<sup>c</sup>Lean—26. Elijah, son of Thaddeus Fitch—26. Ralph, son of Eraftus M<sup>c</sup>Kinney—26. Maria daughter Alvan Baker—26. Emely Bow, adult.

Oct<sup>r</sup> 23 Elisabeth daughter of Jon<sup>t</sup> Smith Tucker.

1809.

- March 5. John M<sup>c</sup>Keen, son of Lem<sup>l</sup> King.  
April 9. Mary Corning, Adult—16. Salmon son of Hope Tucker  
May 7. William son of Abraham Wheadon—7. Reuben Smith, son of Eben<sup>r</sup> Hunt.  
June 4. Polly Woodard, Adult—23. Rebecka Dart, daughter of Alpheus Chapman—25. Emely daughter of Rofwell Smith.  
July 2. Albert Giles, son of Doct Roger Dart—16. Barnabas, son of Doct<sup>r</sup> S. Hinkley.  
Aug<sup>t</sup> 6. Francis, son of Alpheus Winter—20. Lura, daughter of John Bingham.  
Sep<sup>t</sup> 3. Beckford, Son of Lemual Abbott—3. Eldad, son of Darius Hunt—10. Walter, son of Thaddeus Fitch—24. Joseph Churchel, son of Elijah Hammond.  
Decem<sup>br</sup> 3. Nancy, daughter of Daniel Thrall—19. Edward, son of Brent Paine.

ADomi 1810.

- May. Rosanna, daughter of Warren M<sup>c</sup>Kinney.  
Aug<sup>t</sup> 12. Rosanna, daughter of Francis M<sup>c</sup>Lean.  
Oct<sup>r</sup> 21. Daniel, son of David Smith Jun<sup>r</sup>—28. Manton Howard, son of Eli Hammond.  
Nov<sup>br</sup> 18. Alpheus, son of Alpheus Chapman.

Anno Dom<sup>i</sup> 1811.

- Feb<sup>y</sup> 10. Abel, son of Ashur Isham—10. Edwin Post, son of Jonathan S. Tucker—26. Warren, son of Darius Hunt.  
April 14. Fanny, daughter of Erastus M<sup>c</sup>Kinney—28. Electa, daughter of Hope Tucker—28. Lucia daughter of Daniel Thrall.  
June 9. Mary-van daughter of Taddeus Fitch.  
Aug<sup>t</sup> 11. Otis, son of Alvan Baker—25 James Tudor, son of Dec<sup>n</sup> Sam<sup>l</sup> Talcott.  
Oct<sup>r</sup> 13. Benjamin Austin, son of Doct<sup>r</sup> N. Dart—13. Hart Olmstead, son of John Chapman.  
Nov<sup>br</sup> 12. Milo son of ——— Landfear, dedicated by Cap<sup>t</sup> C. Roberts, with whom he lived—30. Rosanna, daughter of Alvan Talcott.

Anno Dom<sup>i</sup> 1812.

- April 26 Mary Crosby, daughter of Cap<sup>t</sup> O. Hunt.  
May 17 Horace, Lorenzo, Betsey & Julia, sons and daughters of Delano Abbot.  
Aug<sup>t</sup> 2. Gurdon, Mervin, Alfred, & Riley, sons of Daniel Fuller—9. Abigail Olmstead, (post-humus) daughter of Ebenezer Kellogg Ju<sup>r</sup> Esq<sup>r</sup>.  
Oct<sup>r</sup> 4. Eunice, daughter of Brent Paine—18. Charles son of Alexander M<sup>c</sup>Lean—18. Delano Bingham, son of Delano Abbot.  
Nov<sup>br</sup> 8 Ebenezer Kellogg son of D<sup>r</sup> S. Hinckley—13. Mary King, daughter of Sam<sup>l</sup> Pratt.

ADom<sup>i</sup> 1813.

- Janua<sup>y</sup> 15 Harriot daughter of Darius Hunt.  
April 18. Lucy, daughter of Hope Tucker—18. Lemuel, son of Daniel Thrall.
-

- May 6. Persis Strong, daughter of Lemuel King.  
 July 11. James Tudor, Son of deacon Samuel Talcott, baptised after his decease—18. Solva, daughter of David Smith Jur.  
 Aug<sup>t</sup> 15. Irena, daughter of Norman Avery—29. Lucy Paine, daughter of John Bingham.  
 Sept<sup>t</sup> 3. Betsey Pran, Adult—24. Eliot, Uriah, & Anna, Sons & daughter of Eliot Palmer.

## AD. 1814.

- June 5. Benjamin Olmstead, son of Benj<sup>n</sup> Talcott Jun<sup>r</sup>—12 George, son of John Chapman.  
 Aug<sup>t</sup> 21 Zilpha Perkins, Adult.  
 Sept<sup>t</sup> 25 Lydia Corning, Adult—25. Mary Townsend, daughter of Eliot Palmer.  
 Oct<sup>br</sup> 2. Diadema Calvin, Francis Backus, and Martha, Children of Joseph King.  
 Decem<sup>br</sup> 18. Mary, daughter of Delano Abbott.

Anno Dom<sup>i</sup> 1815.

- Feb<sup>y</sup> 26. Hope, son of Hope Tucker.  
 April 16 Harriet, daughter of Daniel Thrall—30 Lyman Ransom, Adult.—30. Emeline daughter of Alvan Talcott—30. Susannah Millard, daughter of Samuel Pratt.  
 May 21 Allen & Elisabeth, son and daughter of widow Jemima Hill.—21. Lucretia, Mary and Rosanah, daughters of widow Lydia Johns.  
 June 25. Lois, wife of Aaron Perrin, adult—25. Marian, & Mariet, twin daughters of Aaron Perrin & Lois his wife—25. Lyman, Eunice Juliana, Daniel White, Sons & daughter of Lyman Ransom.  
 July 9. John, son of John Abbot—16. Mary Ann, William Booth, and George Yates, Children of widow Mary Warburton.  
 Aug<sup>t</sup> 6. Cynthia, wife of Russel King, adult—6 Russel Selden, Cynthia Filenda, & Rufus Swan, sons and daughter of Russel King—6. Eunice, Almira, Otis, Lucy, Sarah & Reuben Parson, sons & daughters of Reuben Sage—20. Anna Talcott, daughter of Alpheus Chapman.  
 Sept<sup>r</sup> 3. Deborah, Walter, Elam, Cyril, John, Sarah, and Mary, children of Joshua Pearl Jun<sup>r</sup>.  
 Oct<sup>r</sup> 15. Hannah Wright, daughter of Doctor S. Hinckley.  
 Nov<sup>br</sup> 12 Persia daughter of Eli Hammond—12. Oliver Gilbert, son of Oliver Baker.  
 Decem<sup>br</sup> 24 Lora daughter of Erastus M<sup>c</sup>Kinney—24 Chloe, daughter of Warren M<sup>c</sup>Kinney.

ADom<sup>i</sup> 1816.

- Feb<sup>y</sup> 29. Mary, wife of Ralph Eaton Adult—29. David Tryon son of Ralph Eaton.  
 April 21. Nathaniel Hubbard, son of Flavel Talcott.  
 July 7. Erastus Selden, son of Erastus M<sup>c</sup>Colum.  
 August 11. Addaline Carpenter, daughter of Alvan Baker—25. Luther Edin, son of Reuben Sage.  
 Sept<sup>t</sup> 15. Solomon Lavalette, son of Aaron Perrin—23. Harriet Newel, daughter of Norman Avery.  
 Oct<sup>r</sup> 20 Caroline Newel, daughter of John Abbot—27. Owen, & Eunice, son and daughter of Warren M<sup>c</sup>Kinney.

## Anno Domini 1817.

- June 1. Emely, daughter of Hope Tucker—29. Henry Kellogg, son of Delano Abbott.  
 Aug<sup>t</sup> 3. David Wolcott son of Samuel Pratt—10 Eunice, daughter of Joshua Pearl Ju<sup>r</sup> deceased.  
 June Alfred Kingsbury son of Benj. Talcott Jun<sup>r</sup>.  
 August 31. Henry son of Daniel Thrall—Eli Hammond son of Amasa Daniels.

## 1818.

- March 15<sup>th</sup> Ebenezer Noble, son of George Kellogg—James Morris, son of Flavel Talcott.  
 May 3<sup>rd</sup> Lorenzo, son of Erastus M<sup>c</sup>Kinney—24<sup>th</sup> Anna, daughter of Obadiah K. Smith—31<sup>th</sup> Mary Maria daughter of Erastus M<sup>c</sup>Collum.  
 June 21<sup>st</sup> Edwin, son of Ralph Eaton—28<sup>th</sup> Betsey Tyler, daughter of Alpheus Chapman.  
 July 12<sup>th</sup> Edmond Maro, son of Norman Avery.  
 August 2<sup>nd</sup> Ogden, Sanford, Phila, Sarah Day, & Mariette, children of Augustus Grant.  
 Sept 13<sup>th</sup> Frances Anne, adopted daughter of Lebbeus P. Tinker—27<sup>th</sup> Edward, son of Francis M<sup>c</sup>Lean.  
 Nov. 1<sup>st</sup> Gurdon and Electa adults children of Elisha Grant—Sylva, wife of George Holden, adult—22<sup>nd</sup> Maria, daughter of John Chapman—Edward Turner son of Elam Tuttle.

## 1819.

- Jan<sup>y</sup> 3<sup>rd</sup> Henry Dixon adult—wife of Asa Cone, adult.  
 March 7<sup>th</sup> Lucy Cunningham, Adult—Sarah Lee, Adult—Lucy Lee, Adult.  
 April 25<sup>th</sup> Mary Avaline, Emily Dimmis, Phebe Hinsdale, Isaac Henry, Caroline Gavit, children of Harvey Cunningham—Lydia, Seth Washburn, George, Emily, Charles, & Lora, children of Elijah Lee—Daniel Newton, Lucinda Emeline, Richard Sill, Louisa, Calista, children of Asa Cone.  
 April 27<sup>th</sup> Henrietta, & David (coloured) children of George Holden.  
 June 6<sup>th</sup> Austin Stimson, Stilman Plummer, Joel Augustus, Jeremiah Luce, children of Augustus Wells member of the church of Christ in Hartwick State New York—20<sup>th</sup> Harriet, daughter of Elliot Palmer—27<sup>th</sup> Rosannah, Henry, Charlotte, Harriet, Elecia, Lester Fuller, children of Curtis Crane.  
 July 4<sup>th</sup> Elizabeth Warburton Adult—Mary Anne Chapman Adult.  
 Dec. 28<sup>th</sup> Leander, son of Obadiah K. Smith Private baptism.

## Baptisms 1820.

- Jan<sup>y</sup> 2<sup>nd</sup> George Tryon Adult—Tryon Adult—Seneca Gale Adult  
 March 5<sup>th</sup> William Flavel son of Flavel Talcott.  
 April 9<sup>th</sup> Milocent Wheadon daughter of Lyman Ransom—30. Orange Clark Hurlburt son of Hope Tucker.  
 May 1<sup>st</sup> W<sup>m</sup> Cone, son of John Abbott (private baptism)—6 Harriet daughter Eliphalet C. Parker—14<sup>th</sup> Reuben King, son of Samuel Pratt—28<sup>th</sup> Harlow Kingsbury, Lorin Gates, Lora Root, Children of Francis Grant.

June 18<sup>th</sup> Sophia Amelia, daughter of Reuben Sage—Electa Rosannah, daughter of E. M<sup>c</sup>Collum.  
 July 1<sup>st</sup> Almeda Minerva, Asa Milo, Philander Hodge, Alma Jerusha, Lydia Wells, Aurelia Lerinna, Sereno Goodale, Hart Newell. Children of John Lucas—2<sup>nd</sup> Roxey, daughter of Francis M<sup>c</sup>Lean—Theophilus Talcott in the family of Alvan Talcott—Lucretia T. Hunt Adult.  
 Sept 17<sup>th</sup> Mary, daughter of Elam Tuttle—Oliver Millard, son of George Holden.

Baptisms 1821.

May 6<sup>th</sup> Timothy Pitkin, son of John Chapman.  
 July 8<sup>th</sup> Mary Cecilia, daughter of Reuben Skinner Ju<sup>r</sup>—15 Clary King, daughter of Ralph Eaton—22<sup>nd</sup> Martha Elizabeth daughter of Eli Hammond. Jun.  
 Sept 9<sup>th</sup> Leander son of Obadiah K. Smith.  
 Oct. 7<sup>th</sup> Cyrenius Edwin son of John Lucas—14<sup>th</sup> Anne Strong daughter of Francis Grant.  
 Nov 4<sup>th</sup> Samuel Olmstead son of Flavel Talcott.  
 Dec 2<sup>nd</sup> Stephen King, Eunice Submit, John Chester, Children of John Bingham—9<sup>th</sup> Sarah Roselle daughter of Aaron Perrin.

1822.

April 14<sup>th</sup> Eliza Daughter of George Kellogg—28<sup>th</sup> James Atwater son of Elam Tuttle.  
 June 2<sup>d</sup> Martin Hale son of Curtis Crane—William Selden son of Samuel Pratt—30<sup>th</sup> Henry Field son of Erastus M<sup>c</sup>Collum.  
 Sept 29<sup>th</sup> Harriet Martha Ann, Daug<sup>s</sup> of Royall Talcott.  
 October 27<sup>th</sup> Fanny Daughter of Benj<sup>h</sup> Talcott Ju<sup>r</sup>.

1823.

March 9<sup>th</sup> Mary Ann Hale, Daughter of Nath<sup>l</sup> Hubbard.  
 May 11<sup>th</sup> Harriet Daughter of Eli Hammond Ju<sup>r</sup>.  
 September 14<sup>th</sup> Horatio son of Eliot Palmer—Sarah Daughter of Col. Francis M<sup>c</sup>Lean—Zerad son of Ralph Eaton—Electa Rosana Daughter Erastus M<sup>c</sup>Collum.  
 Nov 9<sup>th</sup> Hubbard Son of Ephraim Tucker—Philander Parmele son of Flavel Talcott—Henry Gates son of Lyman Ransom—Lester Orson Son of Miles Tuttle.

1824.

April 25 Margaret Daughter of Obadiah K. Smith.  
 May 30 Emily Daughter of Elam Tuttle.  
 June 27. Alfred Cornelius Son of Alfred Roberts.

A BILL OF MORTALITY SINCE Y<sup>e</sup> YEAR 1774.

Feb 14, 1774 Dea<sup>n</sup> John Chapman Aged 59.  
 May the 7. M<sup>r</sup> Dorchefter Aged 87.  
 June — Jonathan King Aged 92.  
 July 4 Widow Sarah Allis aged 84.\*  
 Aug<sup>t</sup> 13 Samuel Millard Aged 20  
 Sep<sup>t</sup> — a Child of David Dorchefter Ju<sup>r</sup>, Still born.

\* Probably (?) an error, for Elizabeth, widow of Nath<sup>l</sup> Allis, died July 6, 1774, aged 89. See stone in old Grave Yard. A. S. K. 1848.

- Sept<sup>r</sup> — Lemuel Son of John Daniels about 10 years old.  
 Oct<sup>r</sup> 4 an Infant Child of Elijah Tucker—Oct<sup>r</sup> 9. Dea<sup>n</sup> Titus Olcott Aged 69.  
 Nov 2 Sile Daughter of Eliakim Hitchcock aged about 2 years—Nov 4 Tryphena Daughter of Solomon Lomis aged about 2 years—Nov 14 Ezekiel Son of Solomon Lomis Aged about 4 years—Nov. 14 Cloe Daughter of Eliakim Hitchcock.  
 Decem<sup>br</sup> 23<sup>d</sup> The Wife of Gurdon Fowler.  
 March 27, 1775. David Johnfon Aged 24.  
 May 10. Denial Son of Joseph Blifh Aged 7 years—May 13 Sarah Daughter of Eliakim Root Aged 7 weeks—May 19, Joel Son of Edward Pain Aged 9 months.  
 Sep<sup>t</sup> 7 Jonathan Smith a Son of John Tucker Aged 17 Months—Sep<sup>t</sup> 8 The Wife of Stephen Pain—Sep<sup>t</sup> 9. Lucy Daughter of Ebenezer Darte aged 3 Years—Sept 17. Betsey Daughter of Ebenezer Darte—Sep<sup>t</sup> 28. Lucy Wife of Eben<sup>r</sup> Darte.  
 Oct<sup>r</sup> 21. A Son of Jedediah Leonard Aged about 7 years.  
 Nov<sup>br</sup> 9. a Daughter of John M<sup>c</sup>ray Aged about 2 years—  
 Feb<sup>y</sup> 12 1776. Rachel Daughter of Caleb Talcott Aged 7 years.  
 March 17. Alpheus Chapman aged about 19 years—29. A Son of Robert Bebee aged about 2 years & half.  
 April 5 John a Son of Will<sup>m</sup> Hunt aged 5 years.  
 May 11 Lydia Daughter of David Smith Aged 2 years & 10 months—16 Jededia Leonard Aged 46 Years—18 Warren Son of David Smith aged about 5 years—22. Cloe Daughter of Alexander Kinny Aged about 2 y<sup>rs</sup> &  $\frac{1}{2}$ —26. John Chapman Son of Abel West aged about 9 months.  
 June 13. Lydia the Wife of Lemmi Thrall, aged 26 years—30 Allen Son of Jabez Emerson aged 9 years & 11 months.  
 July 11 Anne Daughter of William Little Aged 13 months—21 Squier Emerson Aged Sixteen.  
 Oct<sup>or</sup> 5 James Son of James Lyman Ag<sup>d</sup> about 11 months—11 Daniel Son of Reuben Skinner aged about 2 years & 3 months—21. Jerufha Daughter of James Lyman Aged 2 years & 11 months.  
 Nov<sup>br</sup> 8 Jemima Darte Aged  
 Decem<sup>br</sup> 28 A Child of Robert Bebee Aged about 12 months.

1777.

- Feb 23 The Wife of Thomas Chapman.  
 July 23 Sam<sup>l</sup> Hills Aged about 69.  
 Sep<sup>t</sup> 10, Cap<sup>t</sup> King, Aged 63. Sep<sup>t</sup> 14, Lydia Daughter of David Smith aged 8 months.  
 Oct<sup>r</sup> 3. Shirliff Aged 88.  
 Decem<sup>br</sup> 26. Ozias Son of Stephen Lee, Aged about 14 years.  
 A Dom<sup>i</sup> 1778.  
 Jan<sup>y</sup> 11. A Son of James Thrall Aged about 4 years—20 A child of Reuben Skinner, Still Born—28. Shelomith Daughter of Stephen Lee, Aged 11 years.  
 Feb 1 Lydda Daughter of Stephen Lee Aged about 17 years—3 An Infant child of Lemuel Chapman.  
 March 8. Anna Daughter of Stephen Lee Aged about 22 years—8. Widow Thrall Aged About 68.



May 24. (Mary) the Wife of Isaac Brunfon, aged 43—item Paul Simons, aged about 49 years.

June 3. Benj<sup>n</sup> Son of Benj<sup>n</sup> Blifh, Aged 15 months.

Octo<sup>r</sup> 30 The Wife of David Dorchester Aged 61.

Nov<sup>r</sup> 28. Hannah Lomis, a child who lived with Elijah Lomis about 10 years old.

[To be continued.]

## PROCEEDINGS OF THE NEW-ENGLAND HISTORIC GENEALOGICAL SOCIETY.

By GEO. A. GORDON, A.M., Recording Secretary.

*Boston, Massachusetts, 7 December, 1904.* The New-England Historic Genealogical Society held a stated meeting in Marshall P. Wilder hall, 18 Somerset street, at half past two o'clock this afternoon, the President, Hon. James Phinney Baxter, Litt. D., in the chair.

The minutes of the meeting on 2 November were read and approved as records.

Albert Matthews, A.B., of Boston, was introduced as the essayist. He proceeded to read a luminous paper, the result of wide research, on *The Naming of Hull, Massachusetts*.

A vote of thanks, with a request for a copy to be deposited in the archives, brought the announcement from the essayist that the paper was to appear in an early number of the REGISTER. [See page 177.]

The reports of the several executive departments were presented, received, read, accepted, and ordered on file.

Two ladies were elected resident members.

The Committee on Nominations presented a report which was received, read, accepted, and ordered on file.

The legacy of \$10,000 under the will of William Cleaves Todd, A.B., a deceased member, was accepted with its conditions.

The committee to whom was referred the Cape Cod Pilgrim Memorial Association's communication reported with a recommendation that a book be opened at the Treasurer's desk for subscriptions, which was adopted.

Thanks were voted to Arthur Howard Nichols, M.D., for his valuable gift of maps of the fortifications at Louisbourg and Canso.

The meeting then dissolved.

*4 January, 1905.* In the absence of the President, detained by illness, the Secretary called a stated meeting to order at the usual time and place.

Rev. Anson Titus was called to the chair, and presided.

The reports of the executive officers were accepted and ordered on file.

The offer of William Sumner Appleton, A.B., and his sisters, relative to a fund to bear the name of their father, was accepted with the thanks of the Society.

*11 January.* The annual meeting was held this afternoon in Marshall P. Wilder hall, agreeable to the By-Laws. For a full report of the proceedings, see the supplement to this number of the REGISTER.

*1 February.* The President called a stated meeting to order this afternoon at the usual time and place.

After the approval of the record, Charles G. Chick, President of the Hyde Park (Mass.) Historical Society, read a paper on *Side-Lights upon Colonial Taxation in England and America, 1762-1774*, for which the thanks of the meeting were returned, and a copy requested for preservation in the archives.

The executive reports were presented and placed on file.

Eight new members were elected.

Messrs. Charles Sidney Eusign, LL.B., Henry Ernest Woods, A.M., William Sweetzer Heywood, George Moulton Adams, D.D., and Henry Winchester Cunningham, A.B., were appointed a committee to report resolutions expressive of the sentiments of respect entertained by the Society for the late Hon. William Claflin, LL.D.

The meeting then dissolved.

## NOTES AND QUERIES.

## NOTES.

POMEROY.—For many years extensive search has been made in England for the ancestry of Eltweed Pomeroy, who came to Dorchester, Mass., in 1630, but no mention of his name had been found there until recently. In Vol. 5, page 28, of Phillimore's "Somersetshire Parish Registers" is given the marriage, in Crewkerne, of Eltweed Pomery of Bemister [co. Dorset] and Margery Rocket, May 7, 1629. This I believe to be the marriage of the pioneer. It has been stated that the wife of our Eltweed Pomeroy was named Mary, but no original records give this name, and the idea that she bore it was probably derived from the fact that Eltweed Pomeroy had two daughters named Mary.

Boston, Mass.

J. GARDNER BARTLETT.

ALICE TILLY.—The interest awakened in the Dorchester petition, published in the REGISTER, Vol. 58, page 404, concerning Alice Tilly (not Kibby), has led me to copy the first, in the series of petitions concerning her. This contains a few additional names (with one exception) of early New England women, and is without date.

Mass. Archives, *Domestic Relations*, Vol. 9, No. 6.

The humble petition of us whos nams are under written is: that it might please the honored court: to answer us: to tow question[s] the first is: whether mrs Tillys life is not now questioned. 2ly whether mrs Tilly haue not iust ground to lay her calling Down

Svfanna waker  
Mary dod  
Marah m Millett her marke  
Martha i Jackfons  
marke  
Elinor }  
Furnell }

Isaac waker  
Edmund Jackson  
Joshua Scottto

Dorchester, Mass.

WILLIAM BLAKE TRASK.

TILLY (see preceding note, and *ante*, page 104).—The following memoranda relating to William Tilly and his family may be of interest:

A petition of William Tilly of Cape Porpoise, dated Apr. 26, 1649, is on file in Mass. Archives, 119, 9-10.

On 26 (4) 1649, Alice Tilly, with power from her husband, deeded to Anthony Stoddard the dwelling house of her husband, William Tilly, in Boston, near the house of Major Gibbons—Suffolk Deeds, 1, 105.

Sarah, daughter of William Tilly, married (1) Henry Lynn, (2) Hugh Gunnison, (3) Capt. John Mitchell, and (4) Dr. Francis Morgan. May 26, 1660, she wrote to Capt. Davenport concerning a debt, and added "if you should lack money ask it of my father Tilly"—Mass. Archives, 15B, 58. 29 June, 1670, Mrs. Sarah Morgan, wife of Mr. Francis Morgan, aged about 51, made a deposition—Mass. Archives, 106, 200. With the exception of some years in Boston, she lived in Kittery, and the last time her name appears upon records is Apr. 1, 1673, when she was in "weake condition," and the Selectmen ordered that she be maintained out of the estate of her husband, who was still living—County Records at Alfred, Me.

W. E. THWING.

65 Beech Glen St., Roxbury, Mass.

GAMAGE.—As some of the dates contained in the various records of Dr. John Gamage and his wives which have appeared in the REGISTER (Vol. 47, p. 56; vol. 48, p. 406; vol. 49, p. 105) are at variance with those in a family record which has recently come to me, I herewith send a synopsis of it.

Dr. John Gamage, born 1 Mar., 1765; died 10 Oct., 1816, aged 51; married (1) 5 Mar., 1789, Elizabeth Ash, who was born in 1769, and died 8 May, 1811,

aged 42; married (2) 17 Dec., 1812, widow Mary (Stanton) Wilkins, who was born 11 Jan., 1769, and died 10 Oct., 1815, aged 46; married (3) 29 June, 1816, Catharine Singer Weaver, who was born 8 May, 1777, and died 12 Aug., 1816, aged 39.

(Mrs.) CAROLINE M. BOGARDUS.

Chicago, Ill.

HOLBROOK.—On the old road leading from South Braintree to East Randolph is an old cemetery, lying behind a wall and a row of evergreen trees which face the road and hide from the passer by all knowledge of what is beyond. A few grave stones, many broken and lying about upon the ground, may be found by a careful search through the underbrush and trees which cover the place. A more neglected and deserted spot would be hard to find. The oldest stone is in memory of Ellisha Niles, town clerk from 1753 to 1776; the latest stone is dated 1860. There are two stones bearing the following:

Col. John Holbrook | Died Oct. 13. 1802 | aged 57 years.

Ana relict of | Col. John Holbrook | Died Dec 3. 1835 | in her 88<sup>th</sup> year.

Braintree, Mass.

EDWARD EVARTS JACKSON.

CAPTAIN JOHN CABOT ONCE MORE.—In a former number of the REGISTER (vol. 57, page 113) I suggested that the fact mentioned by the late Marquess of Dufferin, that one instalment of Cabot's pension was paid in the summer of 1498, was insufficient to prove that he ever returned from his second voyage, in the absence of proof that he personally received that instalment, or other proof that he was alive when the same was paid. That pension was paid out of the customs duties of Bristol. Since my former article was published, I have learned that it was not only paid in 1498 but also in 1499. As his fleet of five ships carried provisions for only one year, he was probably presumed to be dead, and his pension discontinued, after the expiration of one year from his departure from Bristol on his second voyage. There is no record of his death or of his return.

CHARLES COWLEY.

Lowell, Mass.

BROOKS—ADDITIONAL (*ante*, vol. 58, pages 51, 52, 127).—Timothy Brooks [3] removed from Swansea, Mass., to Salem County, New Jersey, and died there in 1712. His will, dated Mar. 12, 1708-9, and proved Oct. 7, 1712, mentions his wife "Mahittebell," sons Josiah, John, and Timothy, daughters, not named, son-in-law Jonathan Kingsber [stepson Jonathan Kingsley], and "worldly estate" including land in "the Township of Swansea, New England."\*

In 1732 "Lucey" Brooks, widow, was administratrix of the estate of Josiah Brooks [3, xlii.].\*

Timothy Brooks [10] removed to Cohansey, Salem County, New Jersey, before 1690, and was pastor of a Baptist Church there. He died in 1716, in his 55th year.† In his will, dated Jan. 26, 1715-16, proved Feb. 10, 1715-16, he names wife Hannah, and children Seth, Timothy, Zebulon, Hannah, Patience, Keziah, and Zeruah.\*

ARTHUR G. LORING.

Woburn, Mass.

BAILEY-GIDDINGS-BUTLER.—Job<sup>3</sup> Giddings (John,<sup>2</sup> George<sup>1</sup>), born 1677, of Chebacco, Mass., is said to have married Sarah Andrews, who married second, John<sup>5</sup> Bailey (John,<sup>4</sup> Joseph,<sup>3</sup> John,<sup>2</sup> John<sup>1</sup>) of Newbury. The statement is erroneous, and the following items, which disclose her identity, will be appreciated by descendants:

"William Butler Sen'r. of Chebauc in Ipswich in ye Co. of Essex in ye Massachusetts Bay in New England, farmer, in consideration of Thirty pounds currant money of New England part in hand paid, the rest well secured to be paid by my sonne in law Job Gidding," etc., Dec. 23, 1701. (Essex Co. Deeds, vol. 14, p. 273.)

Administration on the estate of Job Giddings of Chebacco, to Sarah Giddings

\* See New Jersey Archives, vol. xxiii, *Calendar of New Jersey Wills, 1670-1730*, vol. 1, pp. 62, 63.

† See "General History of the Baptist Denomination in America," etc., by David Benedict, A.M., vol. 1, pp. 568, 569.

widow of said deceased, appointed Apr. 4, 1709. Division of estate: Widow one-third, children, Job, eldest son, one-third, Sarah one-sixth, John one-sixth. (Essex Co. Probate, vol. 310, pp. 99, 156.)

Will of William Butler of Ipswich, dated Oct. 6, 1724, proved Aug. 18, 1730, mentions wife Abigail; "My former wife Mary"; ye children of my son William Butler; sons Thomas and Ralph; sons Samuel and John when they become of age; daughters Sarah Bayley; Hannah Andrews; Elizabeth Burnam; daughter Mary Butler £20 and all household goods, etc., that were her own mother's; grandson Job Giddings; granddaughter Sarah Bennit. (Essex Co. Probate, vol. 316, p. 222.)

EDWARD A. CLAYPOOL.

309 Bush Temple, Chicago, Ill.

**BREWSTER-COLLIER-PRENCE-HOWES.**—The following inscriptions from the Howes family burying ground in North Dennis, Mass. (formerly a part of Yarmouth), gleaned for Mr. Robert S. Bickford of Boston, will be of interest to descendants of Jeremiah<sup>2</sup> Howes (Thomas<sup>1</sup>) and his wife Sarah<sup>2</sup> Prence (Thomas<sup>1</sup>) as seeming to settle the vexed question as to who her mother was. Governor Thomas<sup>1</sup> Prence m. (1) Aug. 5, 1624, Patience<sup>2</sup> Brewster (Elder William<sup>1</sup>); m. (2) Apr. 1, 1635, Mary<sup>2</sup> Collier (William<sup>1</sup>); m. (8), before Dec. 8, 1662, Mrs. Apphia Freeman, who was a resident of Watertown as late as 1646; and m. (4), about 1667 or 1668, Mrs. Mary Howes, widow of Thomas<sup>1</sup> of Yarmouth (Mayflower Descendant, vi: 230-234). No account of the birth or marriage of his daughter Sarah is known to exist upon either town or church records; nor is the date of Jeremiah Howes's birth known to be of record. The gravestones of this couple, which are in an excellent state of preservation, although evidently the oldest in the cemetery, furnish the only statement of their ages which we have:

"Here lyes y<sup>e</sup> Body | of Jeremiah Hows | Aged about 71 | Years Who Departed | this life Sept<sup>r</sup> ye 9 | 1708"

"Sarah Hows Wife | to Jeremiah Hows | Departed this life | March y<sup>e</sup> 3<sup>d</sup> 1706 | in y<sup>e</sup> 60<sup>th</sup> Year of | Her age."

Both of these chiseled records are at variance with the dates found upon Yarmouth Town Records, which give Jeremiah's death Dec. 9, 1708, and Sarah's March 3, 1703-4. In the former case, the epitaph is supported by the fact that Jeremiah Howes's will (Barnstable Probate, iii: 174), bearing date 14 Aug. 1708, was presented for probate 6 Oct. of that year. In the entire absence of other direct evidence, we must assume that Sarah Howes was born about 1643 to 1646, and her husband in 1637. The date 1650 given by Savage and others for their marriage must then be erroneous. This conclusion is supported by several facts. Jeremiah<sup>2</sup> Howes, "youngest son" of Thomas<sup>1</sup> (so called in his will), was not admitted a freeman of the Colony until June, 1663; Joseph<sup>2</sup> Howes, "oldest son" of Thomas<sup>1</sup>, was not admitted until 1657; Capt. Thomas<sup>2</sup> Howes, the "second son," m. Sarah Bangs in 1656. From Jeremiah<sup>2</sup> Howes's will (previously mentioned), made in 1708, it appears that he left the following heirs: grandson Jeremiah, son of eldest son Jeremiah, deceased; . . . "Mary widow of son Jeremiah to have the use thereof until her son Jeremiah arrives at 21"; . . . "four granddaughters, my son Jeremiah's children to wit: Hannah Howes, Sarah Howes, Mary Howes, Martha Howes," all of whom are under 18; sons Prince and Ebenezer; grandson Thomas, son of son Thomas; "to all my children now in being: to wit: Prince Howes, Ebenezer Howes, Elizabeth Bacon, Sarah Mayo, Mary Howes, Bethia Howes, Mercy Sturgis, Susanna Bassett, Thankful Miller, and Rebecca Howes"; grandson Joseph Bacon.

Since the daughters are twice named in the same order, it is probable that they are named in the order of their ages; presumably also the sons are named in order. Unfortunately, however, we cannot tell how many of the girls may have been older than Prince, whose gravestone is found at North Dennis. He died, by that evidence, Oct. 2, 1753, in his 84th year, and was thus born in 1669. Elizabeth, the eldest daughter, m. Dec. 10, 1686, Jeremiah Bacon of Barnstable (Town Records of Barnstable); she must have been born as early as 1670, and perhaps by 1665 or 1666. Her gravestone has not been found. Jeremiah<sup>3</sup> Howes, the eldest son, m. after Oct. 18, 1693—when, by her maiden name, she signed as witness to a deed (Dukes Co. Deeds)—Mary Daggett of Edgartown (REGISTER, 55: 112). Ebenezer Howes died Jan. 8, 1726, aged 53 (gravestone), and was thus born in 1673.

Of the other daughters, Sarah m. Daniel Mayo of Eastham, who was born there 25 June, 1664 (Eastham Records); Mercy m. 17 Oct., 1700, Samuel Sturgis; Susannah m. 27 Feb., 1706-7, Joseph Bassett; Thankful m. 23 Jan., 1706-7, John Miller. A Rebecca Howes, perhaps the youngest daughter of Jeremiah,<sup>2</sup> m. 14 Aug., 1712, Ebenezer Hallett. From all of these statistics it seems clear that 1650 is too early to set the marriage of Jeremiah<sup>2</sup> and Sarah (Prence) Howes. In his father's will, dated 26 Sept., 1665 (Plymouth Col. Records, ii: ii: 31), he is mentioned as being already in possession of lands given him by his father, and was probably married by that date. It is a significant fact that the name Patience is never met with in the early branches of the Howes descendants. *Somerville, Mass.* (Miss) ELLA F. ELLIOT.

FRISBIE.—I would like to correct an error in the article on the Descendants of Edward Frisbie of Branford, Conn., which appeared in the REGISTER, vol. 58. I am a descendant of Edward Frisbie, and have spent considerable time in studying the history of the family.

On page 180, it is stated that John<sup>4</sup> Frisbie (John,<sup>3</sup> John,<sup>2</sup> Edward<sup>1</sup>) "died young," which is incorrect. The following can be verified from town and church records, and from deeds and family records in my own possession.

John<sup>4</sup>, born Mar. 1, 1704, son of John<sup>3</sup> Frisbie and Susanna Herborn (not Henbury), married, Feb. 8, 1730, Anna, daughter of William and Elizabeth Barker of Branford. They settled in Northford, which then formed the northern part of the town of Branford. He died Sept. 17, 1786, and his wife died Sept. 7, 1762, in her 57th year. Their tombstones are still standing in the old cemetery in Northford. Their children were: 1. John,<sup>5</sup> b. Dec. 1, 1731; settled in Harwinton, Conn. 2. Jonathan, b. May 22, 1734; settled in Fort Edward, N. Y. 3. William, b. Feb. 14, 1737; settled in Woodbury, Conn., and afterward in Stillwater, N. Y., and Middletown, Vt. 4. Jacob, b. Apr. 4, 1740; settled in Northford, Conn. 5. Elizabeth, b. May 3, 1744; m. ——— Root of Stillwater, N. Y. 6. Joel, b. Jan. 7, 1747; settled in Rutland, Vt.

Jacob<sup>5</sup> Frisbie, who settled on his father's farm in Northford, married Keziah, daughter of Daniel and Patience Barker of North Branford. They joined the Congregational church in Northford, Oct. 18, 1778. He died Nov. 30, 1823, and his wife died July 9, 1788, aged 45. They also are buried in Northford. Their children were: 1. Jacob,<sup>6</sup> b. July 3, 1767. 2. Augustus, b. Nov. 10, 1768. 3. Philemon, b. May 30, 1772. 4. Bede, b. Aug. 13, 1774. 5. Eli, b. July 22, 1776. 6. Eunice, b. Apr. 27, 1779; m. ——— Hendricks of Salisbury, N. Y. 7. Salmon, b. Mar. 26, 1782; was a physician. All the foregoing children, except Jacob, settled in the State of New York.

Jacob<sup>6</sup> Frisbie, who settled on his father's farm in Northford, married Polly, daughter of John and Esther Street of Wallingford. They joined the Congregational church in Northford, May 6, 1832. He died Nov. 28, 1842, and his wife died Mar. 6, 1864, aged 87. They also are buried in Northford. Of their seven children, five died young, and the others were: Eliza,<sup>7</sup> b. Dec. 24, 1806, who m. Apr. 27, 1826, Nathaniel Stacy Smith; and Polly, b. Jan. 24, 1811, who m. Alfred Linsley. (Miss) CLARA E. SMITH.

42 Park St., New Haven, Conn.

EMIGRANT MINISTERS.—Since the publication of "A List of Emigrant Ministers to America" (see *ante*, vol. 58, page 408), the following additions have been found, and it has been thought better to publish the information in the REGISTER than to wait for a second edition.

In Bodley's Library, Oxford, England, is Rawlinson MS., A 306, it being a Receipt book of secret service money from 20 April, 1689, to June, 1691, with autographs of receivers. The signatures may prove of some value as a means of identification.

Baron, Humberton, Jamaica, 24 Aug., 1689, Rawl. A 306: 41.

Bosseam, James, clk, Virginia, 11 Nov., 1689, Rawl. A 306: 65.

Clarke, Josias, clk, Jamaica, 8 Nov., 1689, Rawl. A 306: 64. Son of Sbothi Clarke of Tavin, Chester, matric. 1641 (Foster).

Cox, Samuel, clk, Leeward Islands, 12 Nov., 1689, Rawl. A 306: 66.

Gelibrand, Andrew, New York, 9 June, 1690, Rawl. A 306: 142.

Gray, Samuel, clk, Virginia, 1 Dec., 1689, Rawl. A 306: 78.  
 Gregory, Thomas, Virginia, 15 May, 1691, Rawl. A 306: 264.  
 Hanmer, Joseph, D.D., New York, 9 June, 1690, Rawl. A 306: 148. Another grant to Dr. Joseph Hanmer, 16 Sept., 1690, Rawl. A 306: 183.  
 Lidford, Mathew, clk, Virginia, 20 Oct., 1690, Rawl. A 306: 197. Son of James Lidford of Sandwich Purbeck, Dorset, B. A. 1686 (Foster).  
 Lightfoote, William, clk, Jamaica, 22 Oct., 1689, Rawl. A 306: 60.  
 Lillingstone, John, clk, Maryland, 29 Oct., 1689, Rawl. A 306: 62. Son of George Lillingstone of Kingsey, Bucks, B. A. 1676 (Foster).  
 Mitton, Roger, clk, Virginia, 15 Nov., 1689, Rawl. A 306: 69.  
 Phillips, James, schoolmaster, at New York, 8 May, 1691, Rawl. A 306: 263.  
 Scaife, Thomas, clk, Virginia, 3 Jan., 1689-90, Rawl. A 306: 92.  
 Smith, Peter, clk, Newfoundland, 2 Aug., 1689, Rawl. A 306: 32.  
 Stuart, Robert, schoolmaster, to Jamaica, 3 Jan., 1689-90, Rawl. A 306: 93.  
 Ware, Jacob, clk, Virginia, 11 Nov., 1689, Rawl. A 306: 65.

The following three documents are to be found in the same Library:  
 Testimonial in favour of Mathew Blewett, M. A., signed by Wicks, B. D., and Samuel Harris, Rector of St. Ethelburga, London, 13 Apr., 1692, Rawl. MS. 983: 66.

Bond in £40 from John Span of Queen's College, Oxford, that he will within three months proceed to Virginia as a Chaplain; signed by John Span and Sir Robert Duncckley, knt., of Tower St., London, 20 Oct., 1710, folio 179, Rawl. MS. 983: 68.

Bond in £40 from Joseph Cleator of Hestholme, Cumberland, that he will within six months proceed to Rye in the Province of New York, as schoolmaster; signed by Jos. Cleator, and Abraham Isaac, merchant, of London, 9 July, 1766, folio 180, Rawl. MS. C 983: 69.

GERALD FOTHERGILL.

11 Brussels Road, New Wandsworth, London, Eng.

NOTES FROM ENGLISH CHANCERY PROCEEDINGS.—Floyd v. Perry. 31 Oct., 1716, Orator John Floyd of Bachecrick, co. Denbigh, esq., who is seized of messuages and plantations in Richmond County, Virginia, where your Orator for several years dwelt, but since 1694 hath lived in this kingdom. Your Orator left his brother Thomas Floyd as manager of his plantation.

Richard Perry of London, merchant, administrator of goods of Phillip Richards. Richard Perry became partner with Michael Perry of London, merchant. Subject of suit, trade and money matters. Defendants: Michalah Perry, Ric. Perry, Francis Willis, Tho. Merryweather, John Taliafero, Sarah Kent, and Robt. Carter. (Chancery Bills and Answers, 1714-58, bundle 967.)

Lowry v. Perry. 25 May, 1744, amended by order 13 June, 1744. Orator John Lowry of S. Benfleet, co. Essex, yeoman. Orator's father, John Lowry of S. Benfleet, gent., dec'd, was agent to Margaret relict of Henry Hammond of St. Catherine near the Tower. William Hammond, son of said Henry and Margaret, died Oct., 1724, intestate. William Hammond died July, 1732, and left a will dated 12 July, 1732, mentioning uncle William Clopton and constituted Samuel Skinner of Stepney, gent, and Josiah Cole of Mark Lane, M. D., as his exors.; they proved the will in P. C. C. The said William Clopton and his children are planters at Virginia, and they executed a letter of attorney, dated 1734, to Micajah Perry of London, merchant, for him to state and settle accounts with the said exors. Orator's father died July, 1726, intestate. Margaret Hammond purchased some property in S. Benfleet and settled it with a remainder to your orator's father. Your orator now claims the said settled estate, with an account of rents, etc. Defts.: Samuel Skinner, Josiah Cole, and Micalah Perry. The answer of Micajah Perry, sworn at Mr. Perry's house in St. Mary Axe, 30 Oct., 1744. Letter of attorney from Robert and Walter Clopton, Nicholas Mills, and Alex. Moss, who are the children of said William Clopton. Henry Hammond mentioned in his will the children of his wife's brother William Clopton, Ann wife of Nicholas Mills, and Elizabeth wife of Alexander Moss. Does not know anything of such a settlement as is set forth in the bill. (Chancery Bills and Answers, 1714-58, bundle 2268.)

GERALD FOTHERGILL.

11 Brussels Road, New Wandsworth, London, Eng.

QUERIES.

HUNTINGTON-HAMMOND-SHAW.—Samuel Huntington and Rebeckah his wife were admitted to the Congregational Church in Canterbury, Conn., Feb. 2, 1751-2. Their daughter *Rebeckah*, born May 17, 1752, is recorded in Canterbury town records. Rebeckah, wife of Dea. Samuel Huntington, died Sept. 15, 1754, and he married second, Dorothy —, who was admitted to the church Dec. 2, 1759. The name of Rebeckah his first wife has been given as Fairbanks, but on what authority I know not. Although there has been no positive proof found, it seems probable that he married, before settling in Canterbury, Mrs. Rebecca (Shaw) Hammond, widow of Jason Hammond of New London, Conn.

Jason<sup>5</sup> Hammond (Isaac,<sup>4</sup> Isaac,<sup>3</sup> Thomas,<sup>2</sup> Thomas<sup>1</sup>), born in Newton, Mass., June 18, 1720, married in New London, Conn., Oct. 4, 1744, by Joshua Hempstead, Esq. (see Joshua Hempstead's Diary), Rebecca Shaw. He died in New London, Feb. 9, 1746, leaving an only son *Jason*,<sup>6</sup> born in 1745. This son married in Canterbury, Conn., Apr. 27, 1766, Hannah, daughter of Robert and Hannah (—) Ransom, and had Jason,<sup>7</sup> born May 8, 1767, and Elisha, born Feb. 7, 1769.

Jan. 23, 1770, Jason Hammond and wife Hannah deeded to Dea. Samuel Huntington a part of a house, shop and land in Canterbury, a part of which was already the property of the said Huntington. (Canterbury Deeds, Vol. vii, p. 497.) There is nothing in earlier deeds to show how Jason Hammond acquired title to a share in this property, and it seems probable that it was as heir of his mother, who may have married second, Samuel Huntington. The Hammonds removed to Amenia, Dutchess Co., N. Y.

What is known about Dea. Huntington's first marriage? Is anything known about the parentage of Rebecca Shaw? Was Samuel Huntington, of Canterbury, a son of Samuel Huntington and Hannah Metcalf, who were married in Lebanon in 1702?

F. S. HAMMOND.

Oneida, N. Y.

DANA.—Jacob<sup>2</sup> Dana, born Feb. 2, 1654-5, died Dec. 24, 1698, son of Richard<sup>1</sup> and Anne (Bullard) Dana of Cambridge, Mass., married, about 1698, Patience —, who survived him and died in 1712. His grandson Jacob<sup>4</sup> Dana, born in Charlestown, Mass., Aug. 16, 1721, son of Jacob,<sup>3</sup> Jr. (Jacob,<sup>2</sup> Richard<sup>1</sup>) and Abigail (Adams) Dana, lived in Pomfret and Ashford, Conn., and was one of the men who marched from Connecticut on the Lexington Alarm, April, 1775. He married —, before 1754. Can any one supply the names of the wives of these Jacob Danas?

ELIZABETH E. DANA.

Cambridge, Mass.

HILL-HILLS.—Ancestry wanted of Ann Hill, who married, Nov. 30, 1713, at East Greenwich, R. I., John Green; and of Deborah Hills, who married, about 1776, Charles Goff of Chatham, Conn., and who is supposed to have been a daughter of a Thomas and Deborah, born in Chatham, Conn., Nov. 3, 1758, but no proof can be found.

Mrs. NATHAN G. POND.

Milford, Conn.

RANDALL.—Parentage wanted of Seth Randall, perhaps of Rochester, Mass., who married in Middleboro, 5 Jan., 1769 (intention recorded in Rochester, 10 Dec., 1768), Hannah Haffers; and of Thomas Randall, probably of Duxbury, who married, 26 Jan., 1786, Sarah Simmons.

Marion, Mass.

GEO. LEANDER RANDALL.

RECORDS OF SPRINGFIELD.—John Pynchon, son of William, the founder of Springfield, Mass., was, for many years, one of the magistrates of that town. A volume, containing the record of a number of cases which were tried before him, also of over two hundred marriages performed by him, was for a long period, until within a few years, in the possession of Mr. Henry Morris of Springfield, and later in that of his children, one of whom, a New York bookseller, sold it. Can any one tell me the present location of the volume, and if it may be consulted?

FRANK FARNSWORTH STARR.

Middletown, Conn.

**TOWNSEND-GILBERT.**—George Townsend and Elisabeth Gilbert were married in Taunton, Mass., Apr. 27, 1705 (REGISTER, vol. xiii, page 253). Where can I find their history, and records of children?

CLEVELAND ABBE.

*Weather Bureau, Washington, D. C.*

Ancestry wanted of (1) James Nourse and (2) Elizabeth Mansfield, married at Lynn, Mass., 1785; (3) Jacob Ingalls and (4) Mary Tucker, married at Lynn, 1737; (5) John Farrington and (6) Abigail Fuller, married at Lynn, 1720; (7) Sarah Farrington, who married Joseph Breed, at Lynn, 1683; also (8) maiden name and ancestry of Mary (wife of Hugh) Alley, who died 1674, and (9) name and ancestry of wife of Allen Breed who died 1692.

*31 Nassau St., New York City.*

JOHN T. LINDSAY.

Parentage wanted of the following:

Trueworthy Palmer, born in Kingston, N. H., in 1749, who married, 27 Apr., 1772, Joanna Webster, and lived in London, N. H.

Ebenezer Bacon, living in Sidney, Me., and Augusta, Me., 1760 to 1790, who married Abigail —, and whose first child was born in Boston, about 1760.

Timothy Munsey, born in 1749, who married, in Durham, N. H., Mary —, and died in Barnstead, N. H., in 1832.

Isaac Chase of Warner, N. H., born in 1764, who married Mary Hunt, and died in 1840.

WM. LINCOLN PALMER.

*22 Sacramento Place, Cambridge, Mass.*

#### REPLIES.

**SAMPSON** (*ante*, vol. 55, page 345).—Marshfield, Mass., Town Records, vol. 11, page 147, say: "Married, Oct. 13, 1720, John Fullerton and Ruth Sampson, daughter of Caleb Sampson and Mercy Standish." Caleb Sampson was son of Henry Sampson of the *Mayflower*. Mercy Standish was daughter of Alexander Standish, who was son of Capt. Myles Standish and Sarah Alden, daughter of John Alden and Priscilla Mullens. John Fullerton was son of Alexander Fullerton, who is first heard of in 1694 in Boston. Ruth Fullerton, daughter of John Fullerton and Ruth Sampson, married, in 1759 (or Jan. 24, 1760), Lieut. Samuel Poole, 3d (Samuel,<sup>4</sup> Samuel,<sup>3</sup> Joseph,<sup>2</sup> Edward<sup>1</sup>).

Vinton's Giles Memorial (p. 378) says that Ruth Sampson (George,<sup>3</sup> Abraham<sup>1</sup>), born 1684, married in 1720, John Fullerton. Davis's Ancient Landmarks of Plymouth, Mass. (p. 226), says she married Nehemiah Sturtevant, and the author, in a personal letter to the writer, says "Ruth Sampson (George,<sup>2</sup> Abraham<sup>1</sup>) married in her twentieth year (1704), Nehemiah Sturtevant"; and further says, "it is not probable that the Ruth born in 1684 married John Fullerton, for she would be 36 years old at time of her marriage, and if this Ruth had many children it is conclusive that she was not the daughter of George,<sup>2</sup> Abraham<sup>1</sup>. As a matter of fact, Ruth Sampson who married John Fullerton had seven children, the youngest, Ruth Fullerton, who married Lieut. Samuel Poole, being born July 2, 1738, when Ruth Sampson (George,<sup>2</sup> Abraham<sup>1</sup>) would be 54 years old, which would be most improbable. John Fullerton married second, in 1746, Rebecca Delano. Ruth Sampson was the mother of all his children.

**CAREY-NORTH.**—Ellhu Carey, who married Catharine North, was son of Samuel<sup>3</sup> Carey (Francis,<sup>2</sup> John<sup>1</sup>), who married, in 1704, Mary Poole, and after 1720 removed from Bridgewater, Mass., to Dover, Dutchess Co., N. Y., though he may have resided for a time in Conn.

MURRAY E. POOLE.

*Ithaca, N. Y.*

**SHERMAN** (*ante*, vol. 58, page 93).—Through the expert services of Mr. Peleg F. Pierce of Wickford, R. I., I have been able to settle the ancestry of James Sherman who married Ruth Brewster. He was son of Benjamin<sup>7</sup> Sherman (Thomas,<sup>6</sup> Peleg,<sup>5</sup> Philip,<sup>4</sup> Samuel,<sup>3</sup> Henry,<sup>2</sup> Henry<sup>1</sup>) who appears in the REGISTER, *ante*, vol. 24, page 71; and the transaction which evidently gave rise to the legend that has come down through my family, and by which I have been enabled to trace James, is found in this:

Jan. 26, 1756, Alex. Case sells to Benjamin Sherman, yeoman, 80 acres (bounds given), for £1600.



July 14, 1775. Benjamin Sherman sells to Timothy Locke 80 acres, (same bounds as above, calling it the "land upon which I lately lived"), for £100.

As Mr. Pierce observes, "The price paid and the price received for this land seem to indicate some other consideration—mortgage, bet, fraud, or some kind of covering. \* \* \* A portion of this farm is called the 'Copper Lot'."

Benjamin<sup>7</sup> Sherman (Thomas,<sup>6</sup> Peleg,<sup>5</sup> etc.), a farmer in South Kingstown, R. I., was born about 1712; married (1) ———; married (2) Mary ———, who died May 12, 1763, aged 37 years (buried in St. Paul's churchyard); and married (3) Sarah Cook of Preston, Conn. (published May 19, 1771, *vide* Register of St. Paul's Church). Children by first wife (*vide* Vital Records of R. I.): 1. Jonathan,<sup>8</sup> m. Aug. 31, 1755, Terclah Powell. 2. Lydia, m. Dec. 8, 1757, Isaac Tanner. Children by second wife (*vide* Vital Records of R. I., Rev. D. Sherman's MSS., and St. Paul's Church Records): 3. Josias, b. Sept. 21, 1745. 4. Abigail, m. Marshall Downing. 5. Phebe, m. ——— Hoxsie. 6. Mary, m. John Stanton. 7. Hannah, b. 1753; m. Nov. 26, 1775, David Sherman. 8. James, bapt. July 17, 1762; m. Ruth Brewster.

The last record of Benjamin<sup>7</sup> Sherman is found in "L. E." 1786, when he sells his remaining property in South Kingstown to Stephen Pettis of Voluntown, Conn., the deed being signed in Norwich, Conn. One of his near neighbors in South Kingstown was Abel<sup>6</sup> Brewster.

FRANK DEMPSTER SHERMAN.

220 West 107th St., New York City.

#### HISTORICAL INTELLIGENCE.

Will all persons engaged in compiling genealogies, who have not already made report to this Society, kindly send to the Editor of the REGISTER, 18 Somerset Street, Boston, Mass., their names and addresses, together with a brief statement of the family histories upon which they are at work, as a revised list of all *Genealogies in Preparation* is to be compiled for early publication.

THE CAPE COD PILGRIM MEMORIAL ASSOCIATION proposes to erect upon the highest point in Provincetown, Mass., a suitable monument to commemorate the arrival of the "Mayflower," and the writing and adoption in its cabin by the Pilgrim Fathers of the immortal compact of Civil Government. This memorial should appeal to every loyal American, whether a descendant of the Pilgrim Fathers or of later origin. Near the extreme point of the Cape, in the center of Provincetown, is High Pole Hill, one of the highest points of land upon the Cape, and this site for the memorial, with land surrounding it, has been given by Provincetown to the Association. It is proposed to erect upon the summit of this hill a column of stone at least 200 feet high. Its top will be visible nearly thirty miles out at sea on a clear day, and will be of inestimable value as a day landmark.

The Legislature of Massachusetts has appropriated \$25,000, on condition that an equal sum be raised and paid to the Association. Over half of the \$25,000 thus to be raised is already in hand, and \$10,000 would complete the sum and permit the cornerstone of the monument to be laid in about twelve months.

Subscriptions may be sent to the Treasurer, Howard F. Hopkins, at Provincetown, Mass. A subscription list has been opened in this Society's house. Every contribution will be acknowledged as received, and credit given in Cape Cod papers.

THE HARLEIAN SOCIETY has just issued to its members the third volume of "Lincolnshire Pedigrees," edited by the Rev. Canon Maddison, M.A., F.S.A., containing Pedigrees from P to Z, making nearly 400 pages. The Society has also issued to members of the Register Section "The Registers of St. Helen's, Bishopsgate," edited by W. Bruce Bannerman, Esq., F.S.A., being a substantial volume of 502 pages, including an ample index.

GENEALOGIES IN PREPARATION.—Persons of the several names are advised to furnish the compilers of these genealogies with records of their own families and other information which they think may be useful. We would suggest that all facts of interest illustrating family history or character be communicated,

especially service under the U. S. Government, the holding of other offices, graduation from college or professional schools, occupation, with places and dates of birth, marriage, residence, and death. When there are more than one Christian name, they should all be given in full if possible. No initials should be used when the full name is known.

*Bradley, Dyer, Small-Smallie-Smalley.*—Early records of the Bradley family of Essex County, Mass., to 1750, with a few lines to the present day; of the Dyer family to 1750, with a few lines to the present time; and of the Small-Smallie-Smalley families to about 1750—all as foundations for more complete genealogies—are in preparation by Mrs. Edward McClure Peters, 501 West 113th St., New York City.

*Ellis.*—Walter Fred Ellis, 1025 Fidelity Building, Buffalo, N. Y., has, for several years, been gathering material for a genealogy of the descendants of John Ellis, a pioneer of Dedham in 1636. He desires data regarding the early Ellises of Massachusetts, outside the Ashfield branch, and the allied families of Hill of Sherborn, Bowers of Cambridge, Brown of Ipswich, and Mitchell of Portland. Members of the family who have not communicated are requested to do so.

*French.*—Miss Elizabeth French, 108 West 45th St., New York City, is compiling a genealogy of the descendants of William French of Cambridge and Billerica, and would be glad to hear from all who descend from this line. Please give names and dates in full, and make all information as complete as possible.

*Poole.*—Murray Edward Poole, D.C.L., LL.D., is compiling a history of the Poole family, to include the descendants of Edward Poole who settled at Weymouth, Mass., 1635; John Poole who settled at Cambridge, Mass., 1632, and removed about 1634 to Lynn, afterwards called Reading, Mass.; William Poole who came from Triverton, England, and settled at Dorchester, Mass., 1630; John Poole who came from Taunton, England, and settled at Gloucester, now Rockport, Mass., 1691; Samuel Poole who settled in Boston, Mass., 1630; Daniel Poole who settled in Virginia, 1621; Robert Poole who settled at Jamestown, Va., 1624; Robert Poole who was a passenger on ship *Truelove* from London to Bermuda, 1635, and probably came later to Virginia; Peter Poole who settled at Bound Brook, N. J., about 1750; and Henry Poole who was Clerk of the Courts at Elizabeth City, N. C., 1841. Information is desired about all the foregoing families and their descendants.

*Randall.*—George Leander Randall, of Marlon, Mass., is compiling a genealogy of the descendants of William Randall of Scituate, Mass., 1640.

*Sackett.*—C. H. Weygant, Newburgh, N. Y., has compiled, and will soon publish, a History of the Sackett family in America.

#### BOOK NOTICES.\*

[THE editor requests persons sending books for notice to state, for the information of readers, the price of each book, with the amount to be added for postage when sent by mail.]

*Aymar of New York.* By BENJAMIN AYMAR. Reprinted from the Proceedings of the Huguenot Society of America, Vol. III., Part 2. New York: The Knickerbocker Press. 1903. 8vo. pp. 65.

This is a genealogy containing, with some exceptions, the names of the descendants of Jean Aymar, together with other Aymar-Aymar lines found in the United States.

*Genealogy. Bass. 1601-1904.* Compiled by EDWARD ALPHEUS BASS, M.D. Montello, Wisconsin. Chart. 8½ by 23 inches.

This chart gives some of the descendants of Samuel Bass, who came to Roxbury, Mass., in 1630.

\*All of the unsigned reviews are written by Mr. FREDERICK WILLARD PARKE of Boston.

*Genealogy. Brush-Bowers.* [By MARIA ANNETTE BRUSH.] For private circulation. Brooklyn, N. Y. 1904. 8vo. pp. 118. Ill.

The Brush family of this genealogy consists of descendants of Thomas Brush of Huntington, L. I. The Bowers family is descended from George Bowers of Scituate, Mass. The other families also here recorded are Bancroft, Baldwin, Bloomfield, Bontelle, Brooks, Carman, Rogers, Van Wyck, Wellman, Whitman, and Wood.

*Ancestry of Lydia Mehitable Chandler.* (With Plates.) By F. W. GODING, M.D., Ph.D. Newcastle, N. S. W.: Davies and Cannington, Federal Printing Works. 1904. 8vo. pp. 11.

*The Churchill Family in America.* Compilers, GARDNER ASAPH CHURCHILL, NATHANIEL WILEY CHURCHILL. Editor and Associate Compiler, Rev. GEORGE M. BODGE. Published by the Family of Gardner A. Churchill. n.p. [1904.] 8vo. pp. xv.+707. Ill.

This work consists of three parts containing, respectively, the Plymouth branch, the Connecticut branch, and the Manhattan branch of the Churchill family. To these is added an appendix comprising lines of uncertain descent. "The Churchill Family in England" constitutes an important portion of Mr. Bodge's preface. The genealogy is arranged on the REGISTER plan, and, as its size would indicate, embodies an extraordinary mass of information, the accumulation, in fact, of a period of more than fifty years. The death of the compilers left to the able hands of Mr. Bodge the task of preparing the volume for publication, and in this book the members of the Churchill family may be sure they possess a genealogy as full and accurate as industry can produce. The index, covering eighty-four pages, is a specimen of the extreme care bestowed on the compilation.

*New England Cox Families. 1904. No. 15.* By Rev. JOHN H. COX, of West Harwich, Mass. 8vo. pp. 117-124. Price 25 cts.

*Genealogy of the Descendants of John Deming of Wethersfield, Connecticut. With Historical Notes.* Compiled and edited by JUBSON KEITH DEMING. Press of Mathis-Mets Co., Dubuque, Iowa. 1904. 8vo. pp. viii.+694. Ill. Price \$7.50. Apply to author, Dubuque, Iowa.

John Deming was the first of the Demings in America, and in this volume, with much biographical and historical matter, have been collected the results of twelve years' genealogical research, presented in an intelligible manner, with illustrations of exceptional attractiveness. In order not to unduly increase the size of the book, the female lines have not been traced. There is a comprehensive index. The frontispiece is an alleged *Deming* coat-of-arms, from a painting by the notorious John Coles, and not found in printed lists of arms.

*Jabez Gorham of Plymouth, Mass., and his Descendants.* By FRANK W. SPRAGUE. Reprinted from the REGISTER, Jan., 1905. Boston: Press of David Clapp & Son. 1904. 8vo. pp. 7.

The Jabez of this sketch was born in Barnstable, and was the son of James, the son of Capt. John Gorham.

*Genealogy of the Family of Timothy and Eunice (Ellsworth) Green.* By JOHN MORTON GREENE. The Union Printing Company, Lowell, Mass. 1904. 8vo. pp. vi.+227. Ill. Price \$3.00. Address the Author, 454 Andover St., Lowell, Mass.

The design of the author of this genealogy has been to include in it the name of every descendant of the persons mentioned in the title, with the name of husband or wife, together with all such biographical information as he has been able to procure. Military records have been a subject of special research. The biographical sketches are so numerous and extensive that the book might almost be called a collection of memoirs. The excellence of the genealogy would have been still greater, however, had its arrangement been upon the REGISTER plan. The index is most complete, and paper and binding are good.

*History and Genealogies of the Hammond Families in America. With an Account of the Early History of the Family in Normandy and Great Britain. 1000-*

1902. By FREDERIC STAM HAMMOND. Vol. II. Oneida, N. Y. Ryan and Burkhart, Printers. 1904. 8vo. pp. 881. Ill. Price \$5.00. Apply to F. S. Hammond, Oneida, N. Y.

The first volume of this work received great praise. The present volume is of equal merit, as well as being larger. It records the descendants of Thomas Hammond of Newton, Mass., of William Hammond of Kittery and Wells, Maine, and of John Hammond of North Yarmouth, Maine. The book is in five parts, concluding with two indexes. The fulness of biographical material is noticeable, and indicates much conscientious labor, which was evident in the first volume. The work is very extensive, and well deserves the title of "history." It contains forty illustrations, chiefly portraits, is printed in clear type on good paper, and substantially bound in cloth.

*John Hill of Dorchester, Mass., and Five Generations of his Descendants. Also Ancestral lines of some Families intermarried with his Descendants, and Colonial and Revolutionary Records pertaining to them. Also an Account of the Hill Family of Poundsford, Somersetshire, England.* Compiled and edited by J. GARDNER BARTLETT, Boston, Mass. Boston: Printed for private circulation by Lew C. Hill. 1904. 8vo. pp. 97.

This is a reprint from the REGISTER, for April and July, 1904, with additions.

*Genealogy of the Descendants of Nicholas Hodsdon-Hodgdon of Hingham, Mass., and Kittery, Maine. 1635-1904.* Published by ANDREW JACKSON HODGDON. Edited by ALMIRA LARKIN WHITE. Haverhill, Mass.: Press of Nichols, "The Printer." 1904. 8vo. pp. 164. Ill.

The following quotation from the prefatory "Explanations" describes this work: "My object has been to give all the authentic history and genealogy of the first five generations of Nicholas Hodsdon and his descendants in the plainest manner. The work is carried forward in the usual form to the fifth generation, then we have only attempted to trace the families of Major Caleb and his brothers, Israel, Peter and John, and his sister, Abigail (Hodgdon) Peaslee." The materials of the genealogy were carefully collected and are ably edited, a good index completing its serviceableness.

*Lasher Genealogy. In Three Parts.* Edition of Two Hundred Copies. New York. C. S. Williams. 1904. 8vo. pp. 270. Ill. Map. Price \$3 60. Apply to C. S. Williams, 16 Rivington St., New York City.

The three parts of this genealogy comprise respectively the descendants of François Le Seur, Sebastian Loescher, and John Lejere. The regrettable lack of biographical material is explained in the preface, and it is to be supposed that to the same cause may be attributed the very noticeable absence of dates. Paper, print and binding are fine, and there is a good index. The map is a "Section of map of Germantown, N. Y., 1798."

*The Lindsay Family Association of America.* [Boston. 1904.] 8vo. pp. 16. Besides the introductory matter, this pamphlet contains four addresses.

*Contributions towards a Nelson Genealogy. Part. I. Some Neilsons of Scotland.* By WILLIAM NELSON. Paterson, N. J.: The Paterson History Club. 1904. 4to. pp. 57. Price \$1.50.

This is a collection of notes from such works as "History of the Lands and their Ownership in Galloway," "Commissariat of Glasgow Testaments," the "Rental Book of Glasgow," etc. The Glasgow wills in the second of the above books have a genealogical table appended by Mr. Nelson, presenting in brief the facts contained in them. As, of the two Nelson stocks—the Celtic and English—the larger number of the name belong to the Celtic, Mr. Nelson's preliminary investigations have, therefore, been made in Scotland, and it is to be hoped that his success will encourage him to carry out his intention of making further contributions to a Nelson Genealogy.

*David Rees of Little Creek Hundred; and the Descendants of John Rees, his Son.* Compiled and published by THOMAS HALE STREETS, M.D., U. S. N. Philadelphia, Pa. 1904. 8vo. pp. 80.

This is the first of a projected series of compilations relating to the Rees and Griffin families of Kent County, Delaware, which frequently intermarried. The pamphlet is a fine specimen of printing, and is supplied with an index of names.

*The Descendants of Benjamin Rockwood, Sr., of Grafton, Mass. With some Account of his Ancestry and the early Rockwoods in Massachusetts.* By CHARLES A. FLAGG. Washington, D.C. 1905. 8vo. pp. 86. Price \$1.00. Apply to author, Library of Congress, Washington, D. C.

This is a valuable contribution to the history of the Rockwoods, derived in large measure from original records, while much information has also been gathered from surviving descendants. More than half of the genealogy relates to the earlier generations, and the biographical facts will be of great interest to those of the name.

*The Descendants of John Russell of Dartmouth, Mass.* By BARRETT BEARD RUSSELL. Boston: New-Eng. Hist. Gen. Soc. 1904. 8vo. pp. 20. Price 50 cts.

A reprint from the REGISTER, vols. 57 and 58.

*The Family and Descendants of Rev. James Sabine.* By his Grandson, JOHN DICKINSON SABINE. Printed for private circulation. Washington, D. C. 1904. 8vo. pp. 15. Ill.

The Beaker and Danford families are also very briefly noticed in this genealogical sketch of the Sabines, whose original home was Hampshire, England, having been traced back there as early as 1600.

*Some Descendants of Henry and John Sherburne of Portsmouth, N. H.* By EDWARD RAYMOND SHERBURNE. Boston: New-Eng. Hist. Gen. Soc. 1904. 8vo. pp. 22. Price 50 cts.

A reprint from the REGISTER, vols. 58 and 59.

*The Stebbins Genealogy.* By RALPH STEBBINS GREENLEE and ROBERT LEMUEL GREENLEE. Chicago, Ill. Privately printed. 1904. 2 vols. Folio. pp. 1386. Ill. Map.

The external merits of these handsome volumes are the superior print and paper, the wide margins, and splendid binding. An examination of their contents reveals, as distinguishing features, marginal references to authorities, fac-similes of portions of the Domesday book relating to Stebbins, besides extracts from various other English sources, historical and statistical, frequent and minute biographical details, and an unusually specific index. Much attention has been bestowed on the female lines, as also on persons intermarrying with the Stebbins family, particular pains having been devoted to the Stebbins-Burt-Ball intermarriages. The appendixes comprise military services, Stebbins authors, and other matters of importance. The capitalization of names of Stebbins descendants and husbands or wives is specially worthy of note. There are over five hundred illustrations, chiefly portraits.

*The Tenney Family, or the Descendants of Thomas Tenney of Rowley, Mass., 1638-1904.* Revised. With partial Records of Prof. Jonathan Tenney. By M. J. TENNEY. Concord, N. H.: The Rumford Press. 1904. 8vo. pp. 691. Ill.

The "Tenney Family" was originally published in 1891, and was reviewed in the REGISTER for April, 1896. The present edition is enlarged as well as revised, and the praise which was given its author for the fulness and precision of her former records is in large measure her due for this increased volume. The index, print and binding are satisfactory. Proof of right of the progenitor, Thomas Tenney, to the inaccurately depicted arms used as a frontispiece, however, is not shown in the work.

*Wadsworth, Houghton and Sumner of Milton and sometime of Lancaster. 1653-1904.* By JOHN ATHERTON TUCKER. Milton, 1904. Square 8vo. pp. 14.

Samuel Wadsworth, Ralph Houghton, and Roger Sumner are the men whose lives, and descendants, are the subjects of this very readable pamphlet.

*Memorial Poems and Brief Ancestral Record of the Webster Family and Descendants.* By J. C. WEBSTER. Hartford, Conn. : 1904. 8vo. pp. 68. Ill.

About half of this volume consists of poems by various writers, some composed by request, while the remainder of the book is an "Ancestral History," beginning with Thomas Webster of Ormsby, Co. Norfolk, England, from whom descended Daniel Webster and the family particularly recorded in this genealogy, two indexes closing the work.

*Two Dutch Letters from Emden in Hanover, 1659 and 1661, to Evert Jansen Wendell of Fort Orange (now Albany, N. Y.).* Boston: Addison C. Getchell & Son, Printers, 185 Franklin St., 1904. 8vo. pp. 26.

The fac-similes and translation of these letters are published, partly as epistolary curiosities, and partly as documents pertaining to the history of the Wendell family.

*Publications of Brookline Historical Society. John White of Muddy River, and Descendants of his Youngest Son, Benjamin.* A Paper read before the Society, April 22, 1903, and April 27, 1904, by CHARLES F. WHITE. Brookline, Mass.: Published by the Society, 1904. 8vo. pp. 15. Ill. Map.

The sketch is preceded by the "Branch of the Genealogical Tree of John White," and followed by the "Centennial of Blue Hill Academy," by R. G. F. Candage.

*The Wilnot Family of New Haven, Conn.* By DONALD LINES JACOBUS. Boston: New-Eng. Hist. Gen. Soc. 1904. 8vo. pp. 9. Price 50 cts.

A reprint from the REGISTER for January, 1905.

*The Wood Family, Sackville, N. B.; Being a Genealogy of the Line from Thomas Wood, of Rowley, Mass., born about 1634, to Josiah Wood, of Sackville, N. B., born in 1843. With many Facts added concerning Collateral Lines.* Published by Hon. JOSIAH WOOD, D.C.L. Gathered and arranged by JAMES ALLEN KIBBE. 1904. 8vo. pp. 43+111.

Besides the six Wood families recorded in the body of this work, the appendices contain genealogical facts respecting the Thompson, Ayer, and Tracy families, as also several letters, deeds and similar documents. The paper is of superior quality, and there are two indexes.

*Genealogical Sketches of the Woodbury Family, its Inter-marriages and Connections.* By CHARLES LEVI WOODBURY. Edited by his sister, E. D. C. O. WOODBURY. Manchester, N. H.: Printed by the John B. Clarke Co. 1904. 4to. pp. 251. Ill.

Though written for the use of the Woodbury family, the public will be grateful for these sketches. Preceded by a memoir, affording delightful glimpses of Judge Woodbury's amiably peculiar personality, they will be seen to embody the results of diligent research and to be especially serviceable to any one intending to write a Woodbury genealogy. Among the names of the wives of the Woodburys, whose ancestry is given, are those of Perkins, Wade, Clapp, Quincy, Wendell, DeKay, Willett, Brown, and Flynt. The book is handsomely made, but regrettably without an index.

*Concerning Genealogies; Being Suggestions of value for all interested in Family History.* By FRANK ALLABEN. The Grafton Press, 70 Fifth Avenue, New York: 8vo. pp. 71.

*Index to Obituary and Biographical Notices in Jackson's Oxford Journal (Newspaper) 1753-1853.* Compiled, printed and published by EDWARD A. B. MORDAUNT. Vol. I. (1753, 1754, 1755.) London: 20 Doughty St., Mecklenburgh Square, W. C. 1904. (Entered at Stationers Hall.) Square 8vo. pp. 34.

The genealogical value of Jackson's *Oxford Journal* may be comprehended from the fact that its pages contain several million names. To index these, therefore, is a task which in usefulness equals its magnitude.

*The Historical Bulletin.* Devoted to Genealogy, Patriotism, and Historical Research. Vol. 6. No. 37. Jan., 1905. Published at Washington, D. C. 8vo. pp. 28.

The principal articles in this number are "Early Lines of Genealogical Research," "A Catechism in Parliamentary Law," and "The Spirit of the Revolutionary Societies."

*A History of the United States and its People. From their earliest records to the present time.* By ELROY MCKENDREE AVERY. In Twelve Volumes. Volume I. Cleveland: The Burrows Brothers Company, MCMIV. Ill. Maps. pp. xxx.+405. Price net, per volume, in cloth \$6.25, in half Levant \$12.50, in full Levant \$17.50.

The publication of this attractive popular history has already been mentioned in the REGISTER (*ante* p. 111), and the first volume is now on our shelves. The clear and vigorous English of the writer, his masterly treatment of the overwhelming amount of scientific data and historical detail necessarily consulted to make this the authentic work it is, together with the technical perfection of the book, render this volume fascinating, satisfactory and delightful.

The Period of Discovery is the subject covered by this volume, which bears as its frontispiece a portrait of Christopher Columbus with a facsimile of his autograph. Among the many fine maps, the most notable is a colored reproduction of a part of the ox-hide map of 1500, the earliest known map of the New World. In fact, the promises of the prospectus are quite fulfilled, and we await the succeeding volumes with pleasure.

A. L. W.

*Research in England, An Essay to aid the Student.* By J. HENRY LEA. Boston: New-Eng. Hist. Gen. Soc. 1905. 8vo. pp. 37. Price \$1.00.

This is a reprint from the REGISTER, vols. 58, 59, and indicates the English records which are the most fruitful sources of information to the genealogist.

*Ancestral Chart*, by EDWARD A. CLAYPOOL. Chicago, Ill.: 28 by 21 inches. For sale by the compiler, 309 Bush Temple, Chicago, Ill.

This chart will prove most useful to genealogists, with its accompanying "Ancestral Line" blank, for preparing pedigrees, for establishing eligibility to membership in Patriotic-Hereditary Societies. The materials used are of the best, and the tabulation clear and serviceable.

*Records of the Court of Assistants of the Colony of the Massachusetts Bay. 1630-1692.* Printed under the Supervision of JOHN NOBLE, Clerk of the Supreme Judicial Court. Vol. II. Boston: Published by the County of Suffolk. 1904. 8vo. pp. v.+289.

This volume covers the period from 1630 to 1644, and antedates the first volume (issued in 1901), which contained the records from 1673 to 1692.

This volume is in two parts. Part I., 1630-1641, is taken from the first volume of the Colony Records in the Massachusetts State Archives, and is printed with an exact adherence to the originals. Part II., 1641-1644, is taken from the copy of the Colony Records in the Boston Public Library, known as the Barlow Copy. This portion of that copy has been printed in W. H. Whitmore's Bibliographical Sketch of the Laws of the Massachusetts Colony, and was partially printed by Mr. Shurtleff in the first volume of the Records of Massachusetts Bay, in the pages numbered 37a-37j. In neither of these places, however, has this material been indexed. An excellent index is given here, and the volume harmonizes in appearance with the dignified character of its contents.

A. L. W.

*Life of Col. J. F. H. Claiborne.* — By Dr. FRANKLIN L. RILEY. Reprinted from Publications of Mississippi Historical Society. Vol. VII. n.p.; n.d. 8vo. pp. 217-244. Portrait.

Notwithstanding his military title, Col. Claiborne was not a soldier. Although when member of Congress his sectional feelings were ardent, exploding at times in prophecies of secession, his views afterwards changed to such a degree that he opposed the action of the South at the opening of the Civil War. His later days were devoted to the writing of a history of Mississippi, which procured him literary honors both at home and abroad. Dr. Riley's memoir is of great interest.

*Benjamin Crane and Old Dartmouth Surveys.* A Paper read before the Old Dartmouth Historical Society, Dec. 15, 1904, by ALEXANDER MCL. GOOD-SPEED. New Bedford, Mass.: E. Anthony & Sons, Incorp., Printers. 1905. 8vo. pp. 13. Ill. Map.

Benjamin Crane, born in 1656, was the first surveyor employed by the Dartmouth Proprietors, his services being of unusual importance.

*Joseph Eliot, Minister of Guilford, Conn., 1664-1694, Author of a Letter to his Brother, Benjamin Eliot of Roxbury, Mass., a Student in Harvard College.* By Dr. SAMUEL A. GREEN. [Boston: 1904.] 8vo. pp. 4.

The "Letter," which was once very popular as a religious production, was written in answer to the question, "How to live in this world so as to live in heaven?" Its author was the son of the Apostle to the Indians.

*A Biographical Sketch of the Rev. Jonathan Fisher, Pastor of the Congregational Church, Blue Hill, Maine, 1796-1837.* By R. G. F. CANDAGE. n. p.; n. d. 8vo. pp. 8.

Inventor, artist, linguist and preacher, Mr. Fisher was an uncommon personage, and this account of his eccentric but beneficent career is unusually readable.

*Remarks on John Foster, the Earliest Engraver in New England.* By SAMUEL A. GREEN. Cambridge: John Wilson and Son. University Press. 1905. 8vo. pp. 12.

John Foster was of Dorchester, Mass., school-teacher, printer, engraver, and maker of maps and almanacs.

*A Sketch of the Life and Character of Rev. Jonathan Leavitt, the first Minister of Charlemont, Mass.* By WILLIAM H. LEAVITT. Published by John H. Leavitt, Waterloo, Iowa: 1904. 4to. pp. 10. Ill.

This sketch includes an account of Mr. Leavitt's children, and has appended to it three pages of MS. fac-similes.

*John Summerfield Lindsay, Rector of St. Paul's Parish, Boston. 1889-1903.* A Memorial Sermon preached Jan. 24, 1904. By EDWARD ABBOTT. Printed by request. [Boston: 1904.] 8vo. pp. 31. Portrait.

*Some Notes concerning John Norman, Engraver, (died June 8, 1817, Æt. 69).* By CHARLES HENRY HART. Reprinted from the Proceedings of the Massachusetts Historical Society, Oct., 1904. Cambridge: John Wilson and Son. University Press. 1904. 8vo. pp. 4.

*John Richardson: His House and Garden.* By ROBERT TRACY JACKSON. Reprinted from Transactions of the Mass. Horticultural Soc., for the year 1904. Part I. 8vo. pp. 159-202. Ill.

John Richardson was a horticulturist, and his beautiful old house was in Dorchester, Mass. This is an exceedingly interesting sketch, and is accompanied by fine illustrations.

*Biographical Sketch of Henry Steadman Nourse.* By E. HARLOW RUSSELL. Reprinted from the Proceedings of the American Antiquarian Society at the semi-annual meeting in Boston, April 27, 1904. Worcester, Mass.: The Hamilton Press. 1904. 8vo. pp. 11.

*House of John Procter, Witchcraft Martyr, 1692.* By WM. P. UPHAM. Peabody: Press of C. H. Shepard. 1904. 8vo. pp. 17. Map.

This sketch abounds in minute and valuable information respecting its subject. The map shows the bounds of the grants and farms in Salem Village in 1692.

*Mary Elizabeth Sargent.* [New York: 1904] Small 8vo. pp. 30. Portrait.

This is a memorial of one who, in the language of the introductory note, was an "influential personality in the most important literary circle of our time and country, particularly as the controlling spirit of the Radical Club of Chestnut St., Boston."



*Memoir of Egbert Coffin Smyth.* By EDWARD YOUNG HINCKS. Boston: Press of David Clapp & Son. 1904. 4to. pp. 12. Portrait.

A Reprint from the REGISTER for January, 1905.

*William Cleaves Todd, A.B.* By Rev. SAMUEL COLLINS BEANE, D.D. n. p.; n. d. 8vo. pp. 4.

A reprint from the REGISTER for January, 1905.

*Journal of Lieutenant-Colonel Joseph Vose. April-July, 1776.* Edited by HENRY WINCHESTER CUNNINGHAM. Reprinted from the Publications of the Colonial Society of Massachusetts, Vol. VII. Cambridge: John Wilson and Son. University Press. 1905. 4to. pp. 20. Ill. Map.

Col. Vose, before and after his military life, was a farmer in Milton, Mass. The Journal gives a partial sketch of an expedition from New York to Canada.

*The Character of Washington.* An Address by Senator GEORGE FRISBIE HOAR, being his last public utterance, delivered June 17, 1904, at the English High School Hall, in Worcester, together with other Speeches, and an account of the Exercises upon the occasion of the presentation of copies of the Stuart Portrait of Washington to the Public Schools of Worcester by the Society of the Sons of the Revolution in the Commonwealth of Massachusetts. Boston: Published by the Society. 1904. 8vo. 31. Portrait.

Senator Hoar's speech was entirely impromptu, as he was not on the list of speakers, but it was brilliantly successful.

*Homestead of Lieut. Governor William West, Scituate, Rhode Island. House erected 1775.* By G. M. WEST. Chicago Heights, Ill.: 1904. 12mo. pp. 8. Ill.

*Vital Records of Marblehead, Massachusetts, to the end of the Year 1849.* Volume II.—Marriages and Deaths. Published by the Essex Institute. Salem, Mass. 1904. 8vo. Cloth. pp. 708.

*Systematic History Fund. Vital Records of Oxford, Massachusetts, to the end of the year 1849.* Worcester, Mass.: Published by Franklin P. Rice, Trustee of the Fund. 1905. 8vo. Cloth. pp. 315.

*Vital Records of Palmer, Massachusetts, to the Year 1850.* Published by the New-England Historic Genealogical Society, at the charge of the Eddy Town-Record Fund. Boston, Mass. 1905. 8vo. Cloth. pp. 242.

*Systematic History Fund. Vital Records of Rutland, Massachusetts, to the end of the year 1849.* Worcester, Mass.: Published by Franklin P. Rice, Trustee of the Fund. 1905. 8vo. Cloth. pp. 255.

*The Centennial of Blue Hill Academy.* A Paper read before the Alumni Association, Aug. 12, 1903. By R. G. F. CANDAGE. n. p.; n. d. 8vo. pp. 15.

This thorough history of a most influential institution should be read in connection with the memoir of "Father Fisher," to whose efforts the founding of the Academy was largely due.

*Braintree Estates. No. 2. Oct., 1904. History of the Thomas Farm.* By FRANK A. BATES. 12 mo. pp. 17. Price 10 cts. Order of R. F. Bates, So. Braintree, Mass., Lock Box 160.

*Maine Coast Romance. Ye Romance of Casco Bay.* By HERBERT MILTON SYLVESTER. Boston: Stanhope Press. 1904. 8vo. pp. 348. Ill. Price \$3.00. Address Author, Harrison, Maine.

This is the first of a series of five volumes, the four which are to follow being announced to appear at short intervals. The present work is described by the author as a "book of freehand sketches." Though not to be regarded as history, the narratives are not contradictory to fact, with brilliant portrayal of the accessories of time and place. The illustrations are by the author, and many of them are of particular merit. "Cascoe," "Stogummor," "A Relic," "Harrow-House," "A Wayside Inn," "An Old Fish-yard," "Mountjoy's

Island," "The Wizard of Casco," "The Troll of Richmon's Island," "The Passing of Bagnall," are the titles of the divisions of the book. The print and binding are in keeping with the beautiful pictures, so that in every respect the book commends itself to the collector and the lover of historical romance.

*The Old Dartmouth Historical Sketches.* Nos. 1-8. [New Bedford, Mass., 1908, 1904.] 4to. pp. 11; 16; 15; 16; 12; 15; 16; 25. Ill.

Following are the titles of the Sketches: Gosnold and his Colony at Cuttyhunk; Modern Settlement of Cuttyhunk; Gosnold Memorial Shaft and something of the Geology of Cuttyhunk; Dartmouth Traditions; Landmarks of Russell's Mills; Traditions of Padanaram; Salt Industry of Padanaram; Peleg Slocum and his Wife; Ten Ancient Homes; King Philip War in Dartmouth; Proceedings at the Gosnold Memorial; Fifty Years on the Fairhaven School-board; Fairhaven in Four Wars; Past Industries of Upper Acushnet River; Old Acushnet; Resolutions on the death of Hon. Charles S. Randall; Benjamin Crane and Old Dartmouth Surveys; Friends here and hereaway. To these are added reports of the officers of the Old Dartmouth Historical Society.

*The Deeds of Our Fathers.* A Memorial Day Address delivered in the Town House, Dover, Mass., May 30, 1904, by FRANK SMITH. Printed by the Memorial Day Committee. 1904. 8vo. pp. 19.

The deeds here celebrated are martial, and were performed in the French and Indian War, the Revolution, the War of 1812, and the Rebellion. A list of soldiers participating in these wars precedes the address.

*Commonwealth of Massachusetts. In the Court of Land Registration. Title No. 416. The East Boston Company, Petitioner for Land Registration. Brief for the Petitioner. Before the Master, Submitted Jan. 18, 1904, by NATHAN MATTHEWS, Jr., of Counsel.* Boston: Geo. H. Ellis Co., Printers, 272 Congress St. 1904. 4to. pp. 186. Map.

This is a "petition for the registration of title to certain flats lying easterly of . . . East Boston," and involves historical, legal, and topographical statements of importance.

*The History of Fairfield, Fairfield County, Connecticut, from 1700 to 1800.* By Mrs. ELIZABETH HUBBELL SCHENCK. Vol. II. Published by the Author. New York. 1905. 8vo. pp. xvi.+538. Price \$5.00.

In 1889 appeared the first volume of this work, the present volume fully meriting the praise which was bestowed on its predecessor for its thoroughness, scholarly style, lucid arrangement, and general attractiveness. The second volume includes the very interesting periods of the French and Indian War and the Revolution, and the appendix contains more than twenty pages of genealogy, and a copy of "The first extant Parish Record of Christ's Church, Fairfield." Paper, print and binding are of excellence corresponding to the previous publication.

*Festival of the Fryeburg Septuagenarians, born in 1834: Held at Fryeburg, Maine, Aug. 9th, 1904.* Fryeburg: A. F. Lewis, Publisher. 1904. 8vo. pp. 143. Ill. Price 50 cts.

Thirteen biographical sketches, a hundred congratulatory letters, about thirty poems, and nine addresses constitute the contents of this publication, which is overflowing with good humor.

*The Early History of the Town of Hopkinton [New York.] History of East Village (Nicholville) and Vicinity. Diaries of Elisha Rison and Artemas Kent. Soldiers of the Civil War. Genealogical Record of Sixty of the Pioneer Families.* With two Maps and a hundred and forty illustrations. By CARLTON E. SANFORD. The Bartlett Press, Boston, Mass. 1903. 8vo. pp. xi.+604.

This work is based on the piquant diary which constitutes the twenty-fourth chapter. One cannot imagine anything of interest or importance pertaining to Hopkinton which has been omitted. The book has genealogical as well as historical value, is printed, bound and illustrated in attractive style, and a very full index completes its merits.

*Hyde Park Historical Record. Vol. IV.—1904.* Published by the Hyde Park Historical Society, Hyde Park, Mass. 1904. 8vo. pp. 128. Ill.

The principal contents of this volume are "Theodore Dwight Weld," "John Elliot and the Indian Village at Natick," "Going West in 1820," "Hyde Park Memorial, 1888," and "Proceedings of the Society since 1892." "Vital Statistics" and an index complete the pamphlet.

*The Site of Old "James Towne," 1607-1698. A Brief Historical and Topographical Sketch of the First American Metropolis.* Illustrated with Original Maps, Drawings, and Photographs. By SAMUEL H. YONGE. Published by the Association for the Preservation of Virginia Antiquities. Richmond, Va. 1904. 8vo. pp. 86.

This work gives an authoritative and authentic description of the site of Jamestown, as also of its public buildings, churches, fortifications, cemeteries, and homes. Its history in the seventeenth century is also included. The book is well printed, bound, and illustrated.

*The Voice of the Parish. First Congregational Society (Unitarian) of Lexington.* Rev. Carlton A. Staples, ordained at Meadville, Penn., July 2, 1854. Fiftieth Anniversary observed at Lexington, Massachusetts, July 3, 1904. 12mo. n.p.; n.d. Ill.

In less than two months after the anniversary recorded in this pamphlet the sudden death of Mr. Staples occurred. For this reason, to the remarks of James P. Munroe on the former occasion, are added the addresses and prayer made at Mr. Staples's funeral, Sept. 2, 1904, as the present publication was in the hands of the printer at the time of Mr. Staples's death.

*Semi-Centennial of the National City Bank of Lynn, Mass., Oct. 1, 1904.* [Lynn. 1904.] 8vo. pp.

The articles in this publication constitute a history of the bank. The illustrations are particularly fine.

*Medway, Massachusetts. Proceedings at the Celebration of Old Home Day, Wednesday, August Third, Nineteen hundred and four. Together with an Account of the Rev. Jacob Ide Memorial in connection therewith.* Published by the Medway Historical Society. [1904.] 8vo. pp. 49. Ill. Price 25 cts.

This very tasteful publication contains, as its principal matter, the address, "Debt of the Country to New England," by the Hon. Thomas E. Grover, and the "Dedicatory Address at the Ide Monument," by the Rev. R. K. Harlow. It is finely illustrated, and, as the first publication of the Society which issues it, does it honor in all respects.

*Quinabaug Historical Society Leaflets. Vol. I. Nos. 15, 16. Capt. Ralph Wheelock of Sturbridge. His Ancestry and some of his Descendants.* By HENRY J. CLARKE, Esq. *Charlton in the Civil War.* By Capt. WILLIAM H. KING. [Southbridge, Mass.] 8vo. pp. 191-204. Ill.

*The History of Ancient Wethersfield, Connecticut, comprising the present Towns of Wethersfield, Rocky Hill, and Newington; and of Glastonbury prior to its Incorporation in 1693, from date of Earliest Settlement until the Present Time.* Based upon the Manuscript Collections of the late Judge SHERMAN W. ADAMS, and recast, enlarged, and edited by HENRY R. STILES, A.M., M.D. Vol. I.—History. Vol. II.—Genealogies. New York: The Grafton Press. 1903. 2 vols. 4to. pp. 995; viii.+946. Ill. Maps.

The first volume of this work, consisting of the history of the town, is chiefly the result of the studies of Judge Adams, and is an immense collection of materials of the greatest importance, illustrating every phase of the development of Wethersfield, topographical, civil, military, ecclesiastical, educational, maritime, and agricultural. The second volume, genealogical and biographical, is wholly the production of Dr. Stiles, and is of a character to be expected of the compiler of the Windsor genealogies, being of admirable simplicity of arrangement, and drawn from a variety of reliable sources, special care having been bestowed on baptismal dates. The volumes are of fine typographical appearance, each provided with a complete index, in addition to which there are appendices of great interest, due to the antiquarian research of Judge Adams. The illustrations are excellent, and include many fac-simile autographs.

*Seventeenth Report on the Custody and Condition of the Public Records of Parishes, Towns, and Counties.* Public Document No. 52. By ROBERT T. SWAN, Commissioner. Boston: Wright & Potter Printing Co., State Printers, 18 Post Office Square. 1905. 8vo. pp. 28.

The subjects treated in this report, while in a general way included in previous reports by Mr. Swan, are of special importance, particularly that of "Politics in Recording Offices."

*Papers and Proceedings of the Connecticut Valley Historical Society. 1882-1903.* Vol. II. Springfield, Mass. Published by the Society. 1904. Large 8vo. pp. xxiv.+309. Ill.

The principal articles of this beautiful publication are "William Pynchon," "The Irish Pioneers of the Connecticut Valley," "The Pocumtuck Confederacy," "The American Indian," and "Springfield during the Revolution."

*Historical Memoranda of the Territory of Michigan.* [Detroit. 1904.] 8vo. pp. 20.

This is reprinted by C. M. Burton from the Detroit Gazette, in which it appeared in 1819. Being written not long after the war of 1812, its account of the surrender of Detroit is one that could be furnished only by an eye-witness of the event.

*The State of Missouri. An Autobiography.* Edited for the Missouri Commission to the Louisiana Purchase Exposition by WALTER WILLIAMS. [Columbia, Missouri.] 1904. 4to. pp. 592. Ill. Maps.

The resources, advantages and possibilities of Missouri are in this volume abundantly set forth under the heads of history, government, chronology, climate, geology, agriculture, live stock, horticulture, dairying, poultry, manufactures and commerce, mining, transportation, education, church, art, the press, fauna, plant life, great cities, counties, statistics, and Missouri at the World's Fair. The numerous illustrations are extremely fine. It is a book of extraordinary attractions.

*Old Paths and Legends of New England. Saunterings over Historic Roads with glimpses of Picturesque Fields and Old Homesteads in Massachusetts, Rhode Island, and New Hampshire.* By KATHARINE M. ABBOTT. G. P. Putnam's Sons, New York and London: The Knickerbocker Press. 1904. 8vo. pp. xvii.+484. Ill. Map.

Nearly sixty towns are herein described as to their picturesque and romantic attractions, beginning with Boston. Legend and history are skilfully used for embellishment and instruction. Nearly every place has a kind of Guide-book treatment, by means of a list of "Landmarks," giving the buildings and sites of greater importance. The illustrations are numerous and beautiful, and a "Traveller's Map of New England" shows the extent of "street railway lines." From the index it is inferred that no hill, valley, or brook with a story to tell has been forgotten.

*New Hampshire in the Struggle for Independence.* Address delivered before the New Hampshire Historical Society, Feb. 10, 1904, by HENRY M. BAKER. Concord, N. H.: The Rumford Press. 1905. 8vo. pp. 27.

A succinct though comprehensive recital of the great deeds of a State.

*New Jersey Archives. First Series. Vol. XXIII. Documents relating to the Colonial History of New Jersey. Vol. XXIII. Calendar of New Jersey Wills, Vol. 1. 1670-1730.* Edited, with an Introductory Note on the Early Testamentary Laws and Customs of New Jersey, by WILLIAM NELSON. Paterson, N. J.: The Press Printing and Publishing Co., Main St. 1901. 8vo. lxxxix.+662. Ill.

The attention of genealogists is called to this valuable publication for its minute records portraying social conditions in New Jersey, often with romantic or tragic features, during the earlier period of English supremacy. Mr. Nelson's introduction on "Early Will-Making in New Jersey," covering ninety pages, treats the subject with thoroughness.

*Church Records in New Jersey. Notices of the character, extent, and condition of the original records of about one hundred and fifty of the older Churches and Friends' Meetings; with other data.* By WILLIAM NELSON. Paterson History Club, Paterson, N. J. 1904. 4to. pp. 82. Price, \$1.50.

In addition to the contents indicated on the title-page, which are of exceeding interest, in the "Miscellaneous" section very useful information is given respecting other collections of a nature similar to this.

*Personal Names of Indians of New Jersey: Being a List of Six Hundred and Fifty Such Names, Gleaned mostly from Indian Deeds of the Seventeenth Century.* By WILLIAM NELSON. Paterson, N. J.: The Paterson History Club. 1904. 8vo. pp. 83, Price \$1.50.

*The Public Archives of New Jersey.* By WILLIAM NELSON. Reprinted from the Annual Report of the American Historical Association for the year 1903, vol. 1. Washington: Government Printing Office. 1904. 8vo. pp. 479-541.

Besides a list of "Published Legislative Documents," this pamphlet contains an account of the compilation of documents in the British public offices relating to the colonial period of New Jersey, with a table of their contents as published in the New Jersey Archives. Records in the offices of the Secretary of State, the Clerk of the Supreme Court, and the Clerk in Chancery are also described, as well as those in the State Library and those of the Adjutant-General, special attention having been given to such early records as afford materials for the history of the State.

*New York and the War with Spain. History of the Empire State Regiments.* Published under the direction of the State Historian. Albany: The Argus Co., Printers. 1903. 8vo. Variously paged. Ill.

The first half of this volume is occupied by the history of the Regiments, which is followed by an extensive index. The latter part of the book consists of "My Memoirs of the Military History of the State of New York during the War for the Union, 1861-65," by Col. Silas W. Burt, which is also indexed.

*The University of North Carolina. James Sprunt Historical Monograph, No. 5. Minutes of the Kehuky Association (Baptist).* With Letter of Joel Battle Fort, and with Introduction and Notes by KEMP PLUMMER, LL.D. Published by the University. [Chapel Hill.] 1904. 8vo. pp. 32.

*Markland, or Nova Scotia. Its History, Natural Resources, and Native Beauties.* By ROBERT R. McLEOD. Published by the Markland Publishing Co. 1903. Large 8vo. pp. 603. Ill.

The history and geology of Nova Scotia form the opening of this work, which is followed by the histories of the counties, interspersed with chapters on mines, hunting and fishing, agriculture, educational institutions, timber and lumber, quarries, manufactures, game laws, the Indians, and the government. One of the chief objects of the author has been, as he says in the preface, to furnish a book "wherein could be found the information desired by men of business, tourists, sportsmen and students of natural science." His purpose has been well fulfilled, the volume which he has produced being one which cannot fail to extend the knowledge of the history, the resources and the scenery of the country.

*Report on the Archives of Rhode Island.* By CLARENCE S. BRIGHAM. Reprinted from the Annual Report of the American Historical Association for the year 1903. Vol. I. Washington: Government Printing Office. 1904. 8vo. pp. 543-644.

The introduction states that "this report attempts to list and describe all of the manuscript archives in the possession of the State of Rhode Island, of the five county courts, and of each city and town in the State." Seventy pages are occupied by the town records, the object being to list all the volumes in the various offices. From these facts one may estimate the value of this report, so important in relation to the political, municipal, legislative, and judicial history of the State.

*Proceedings of the Thirteenth Annual Meeting of the General Society of the Daughters of the Revolution, held at Boston, May 1-7, 1904.* New York. 1904. 8vo. pp. 72.

*Annual Report of the Historical and Philosophical Society of Ohio. For the year ending Dec. 5, 1904.* Cincinnati: The University Press. 1904. 8vo. pp. 20.

*Peabody Education Fund. Proceedings of the Trustees at their Forty-fifth Meeting, New York, 2 November, 1904. With the Annual Report of the General Agent.* Cambridge: University Press: John Wilson and Son. 1904. 8vo. pp. 19.

*Library of Congress. Select List of Books (with references to Periodicals) relating to the Far East.* Compiled under the direction of A. P. C. GRIFFIN. Washington: Government Printing Office. 1904. 4to. pp. 74.

*Library of Congress. The Kohl Collection (now in the Library of Congress) of Maps relating to America.* By JUSTIN WINSOR. A Reprint of Bibliographical Contribution No. 9 of the Library of Harvard University. With Index by PHILIP LEE PHILLIPS. Washington: Government Printing Office. 1904. 8vo. pp. 189.

*Library of Congress. Check List of Large Scale Maps published by Foreign Governments (Great Britain excepted) in the Library of Congress.* Compiled under the direction of P. L. PHILLIPS. Washington: Government Printing Office. 1904. 8vo. pp. 58.

*Library of Congress. Papers of James Monroe. Listed in chronological order from the original Manuscripts in the Library of Congress.* Compiled under the direction of WORTHINGTON CHAUNCEY FORD. Washington: Government Printing Office. 1904. 4to. pp. 114.

*Library of Congress. Journals of the Continental Congress. 1774-1789.* Edited from the Original Records in the Library of Congress by WORTHINGTON CHAUNCEY FORD. Vol. 1. 1774. Washington: Government Printing Office. 1904. 4to. pp. 143.

*Library of Congress. List of References on Primary Elections, particularly Direct Primaries.* Compiled under the direction of A. P. C. GRIFFIN. Washington: Government Printing Office. 1905. 4to. pp. 24.

## DEATHS.

JOHN FOSTER KIRK, whose history of Charles the Bold, duke of Burgundy, ranks with Prescott's and Motley's great histories, died Sept. 21, 1904, at his home at Chestnut Hill, Pa., aged eighty. He was born at Fredericton, N. B., March 22, 1824, and having received a careful education from private tutors, came to Boston and entered upon literary work.

In 1847 he became secretary and assistant of William Hickling Prescott, and remained with him for twelve years, until Mr. Prescott's death. He was a master of several languages of Europe, and of the history of the European world, and his service to Prescott was inestimable in the preparation and editing of all that series of histories which made Prescott famous. Before secur-

ing Kirk's assistance, the historian had been dependent upon the reading of Spanish books by a secretary who knew no language but English. Mr. Kirk thus contributed in an important way to the accuracy and thoroughness of several of these still standard histories, and Mr. Prescott recognized this in one of the most cordial tributes ever paid by a literary master to his fraternal helper. The reader of the history of Philip II. will not have failed to notice in the preface his acknowledgment of indebtedness. Mr. Prescott chose him as his companion in his visit to Europe in 1850-51, when he was received at all the great European capitals with the finest social honors from scholars and the literary circles generally, and as well with especial distinction in Spain.

After Prescott's death, Mr. Kirk entered seriously on the task he had set himself—the story of Charles of Burgundy, the rival and the ally by turns of Louis XI. of France. This work was pronounced by Edward A. Freeman one of the richest of historical biographies. Meantime, he contributed to the *Atlantic Monthly* a series of keen, critical articles on the writers who had impugned Prescott's veracity and accused him of credulous trust in the early Spanish authors in respect to his histories of Mexico and Peru. Nothing in the way of extinction of these critics and would-be rival historians was left to be done.

Mr. Kirk wrote much for the *North American Review*, and afterward for the *Atlantic Monthly*, besides other periodicals. In 1870 he left Boston for Philadelphia, where he made his home for a long time. There, until 1886, he was editor of *Lippincott's Magazine*, and there he finished the final edition of Prescott's works, and completed his history of Charles the Bold, the first volume of which he had published in 1863. When he gave up the editorship of *Lippincott's* it was to accept the lectureship of European history at the University of Pennsylvania. Also, he devoted years of labor to the two supplementary volumes of *Allibone's "Critical Dictionary of English Literature and British and American Authors."*

Mr. Kirk's second wife, who survives him, became known as an author under her maiden name of Ellen Warner Olney, daughter of Olney the geographer, and author of many novels which have had popular acceptance, among them "The Story of Margaret Kent," which she published under the pseudonym of "Henry Hayes," in 1886. In 1879, Mr. Kirk became librarian of the Lenox Library, in New York city.—*Boston Transcript*.

ROLLIN HILLYER COOKE, well known in Pittsfield and throughout Berkshire county, Mass., as a writer and genealogist, died Dec. 10, 1904, at the House of Mercy in Pittsfield, as the result of a frightful burning accident in his rooms in the annex of the Wendell hotel in that city the previous night. While being taken to the hospital Mr. Cooke told the doctors that his lamp fell off onto the floor and exploded. In the explosion

the oil from the lamp scattered over his body and at once caught fire. He lived only a few hours.

Mr. Cooke was born Aug. 23, 1843, in Winsted, Conn., and was educated in the public schools. His father, Charles Cooke, was a manufacturer, and Rollin acted as his agent for many years. He was also for a time with Gilbert & Gay, private bankers, and later was teller in the First National Bank of New Milford. There he received most of his banking experience.

In 1887, Mr. Cooke went to Pittsfield, and with James M. Burns formed the banking firm of Burns & Cooke. After about a year Mr. Burns retired from the business, which was continued by Mr. Cooke for a short time. Since then he has become widely noted as a genealogist. Mr. Cooke was a member of the Monday Evening Club, the Sons of the American Revolution, and the Berkshire Historical and Scientific Society. He was for some years secretary of the Berkshire Agricultural Society, and was at one time secretary of the Republican City Committee. He was also treasurer for a time of the Union for Home Work. As a member of the Monday Evening Club he contributed frequent papers, which showed breadth of thought and a wide knowledge of public affairs. He was a lover of nature, and his pamphlets on walks and drives about Berkshire have been of great value.

Mr. Cooke had a fine library, and had made complete transcripts of the records of ministers and churches and of graveyard inscriptions in that section of Massachusetts, eastern New York, and northern Connecticut. A little over a year ago he published in two volumes the history of the Phelps family of America, and he had but recently started work on the Bradford family.

Mr. Cooke was twice married. Two children of his first wife survive him. His second wife was Rose Terry Cooke, the poetess and writer, who came with him to Pittsfield, and died there in 1890. His last years were filled with sadness, and he lived entirely alone.

Always genial, generous and kind-hearted, Mr. Cooke will be greatly missed by hundreds of friends, and his terrible death is widely and deeply regretted. \*

#### ERRATA.

- Vol. 57, page 87, 2d line from bottom, *for Lunte, read Lunt.*  
 Vol. 57, page 364, line 3, *for Mar. 11, 1676, read Nov. 1, 1677.*  
 Vol. 58, page 298, line 26, *for John, read Noah.*







W. F. King

# NEW-ENGLAND HISTORICAL AND GENEALOGICAL REGISTER.

---

JULY, 1905.

---

## HON. MARQUIS FAYETTE KING.

By NATHAN GOOLD, Esq., of Portland, Me.

MARQUIS FAYETTE KING, the Vice-President for Maine of the New-England Historic Genealogical Society, succeeding his intimate friend Hon. Josiah Hayden Drummond in that office, died in Portland, Maine, Friday, October 21, 1904, at the age of 69 years, 8 months, and 2 days. The funeral services were of extreme simplicity, with an impressive committal service at the grave performed by his brother, Rev. Henry Melville King, D.D., the last survivor of the family. Few men are ever taken from a community for whom more sincere sorrow was expressed by all classes.

Marquis F. King was born at Craigie's Mills, in the town of Oxford, Maine, Feb. 18, 1835. He was the son of Col. Samuel Hall and Eliza (Shaw) King, and was one of the two survivors of ten children, the others dying in childhood. The brother is the Rev. Henry Melville King, of the First Baptist Church of Providence, R. I. The father's first settlement was at Craigie's Mills, about 1823, it then being in the town of Hebron, where he was actively engaged in developing the valuable water power afforded by Thompson's Pond, where Oxford Village now is. In company with another, he bought a large tract of land from the heirs of Andrew Craigie of Cambridge, Mass., who had built the saw mill that gave the name to the settlement. The purchase included much of the land now occupied by the village. Mr. Craigie had been the Apothecary General of the Continental Army, and his house at Cambridge was the headquarters of Gen. Washington during the siege of Boston, and later became the home of the poet Longfellow. It still bears the name "Craigie." The partnership was of short duration, for Mr. King, reserving a sufficient amount of land for a large farm, sold the balance to his partner, and proceeded to clear his own land for cultivation. He had learned the trade of housewright of his father, and built his own buildings. He was also engaged in trade and lumber operations. Col. King was a selectman of Hebron, an advocate of the division of the town, and was elected the chairman of the first board of selectmen of Oxford.

Col. Samuel H. King was commissioned an ensign by Gov. John Brooks, a lieutenant in 1820, by Gov. William King, the first governor of Maine, a captain in 1822, a major in 1825, lieutenant-colonel in 1826, by Gov. Albion K. Paris, and colonel in 1827, by Gov. Enoch Lincoln. He was honorably discharged April 22, 1833.

Col. King was the eldest child of Capt. Samuel and Sally (Hall) King, and was born at Paris, Maine, Feb. 4, 1799. He married, Oct. 31, 1824, Eliza, the daughter of Gilbert and Silence (Cole) Shaw of Paris. She was born Sept. 2, 1801, and was eighth in lineal descent from Abraham Shaw of Halifax, England, who died at Dedham, Mass., in 1638. She was also eighth in descent from John Shaw of Plymouth.

Col. Samuel H. King moved to Portland, Feb. 10, 1845, where he engaged in the country produce and grocery business, and died there, May 6, 1864, aged 65 years. He was a man of commanding presence and of dignified manners. His wife was a woman of strong character, of affectionate disposition, and was a model wife and mother. She died, after years of suffering borne with Christian fortitude, Jan. 22, 1875, aged 73 years.

The grandfather, Capt. Samuel King, was the son of George and Betty (Shaw) King, and was born at Raynham, Mass. His wife was Sally, daughter of Jonathan and Lydia (Haven) Hall, whom he married in 1798. He went to Paris, Maine, with his uncle, Jarius Shaw, in 1793. Capt. Samuel King was a descendant of John and Mary King who came with John Humphrey, Deputy Governor of the Massachusetts Company, and were in his service in England. It is thought that they were of the Dorsetshire family. John King was born in 1600, and permanently settled in Weymouth, Mass., before 1640, at a place called "King's Cove." He was recorded as a "seaman," "planter," and "goodman." In 1663 he was one of the proprietors of Mendon. His son Philip, whose wife was Judith Whitman, was the father of John King, who married Alice Dean, and they were the parents of Benjamin King, wife Abiah Leonard. The latter were the parents of George King, the father of Capt. Samuel, the grandfather of Marquis F. King.

At the age of nineteen, Marquis F. King engaged in photography, and was one of the first and one of the most proficient in that occupation. He served in the militia, and was a Republican in politics, voting for the first nominee of that party for the Presidency in 1856. He served in Portland's City Council in 1868, was an Alderman in 1871, 1872, and 1882, and was elected Mayor of the City, in 1884, by a larger vote than had ever been given a candidate. He was a member of Gov. Edwin C. Burleigh's Council in 1891, and of Gov. Henry B. Cleaves's in 1893, for terms of two years each. He was also a Trustee of the Portland Public Library and of the State School for Boys.

Mr. King had four ancestors who took an active part in the War of the Revolution, viz : Benjamin King, a delegate to the Provincial Congress, Sergeant George King, Lieutenant Eleazer Cole, and Corporal Abner Shaw. He was one of the first members of the Maine Society of the Sons of the American Revolution, and served as a Councilor several years. He rendered valuable service in aiding applicants to become members.

When the Union Safe Deposit and Trust Company was established in Portland, in 1893, he became the manager of the Safety Vaults, which position he held with the same fidelity that characterized his life. A committee of the directors submitted the following to the Board : —

“In the death of Hon. Marquis F. King the Union Safe Deposit and Trust Company loses an official whose connection with it from its inception was marked by those qualities which justify confidence and inspire esteem; this community loses a citizen who had served it with faithful ability in varied stations, including the highest within its gift; and a wide circle of friends have lost a genial associate whose sterling character commanded respect.”

Mr. King was greatly interested in Masonry, and had its highest honors. He was made a Mason in 1859, in Ancient Land Mark Lodge in Portland. In 1863 he received the degrees of the Scottish Rite, and May 18, 1865, received the thirty-third degree and became an Honorary Member of the Northern Supreme Council, and Sept. 17, 1885, was made an Active Member. He held offices in the Lodge, Chapter, Council, and Commandery. He was for two years Grand Master of Masons in Maine, and was the Grand Treasurer from 1894 until his death. He was Deputy of the Supreme Council of Maine from 1886. He assisted to form the Knights of Constantine, and was the Grand Treasurer. He received the degree of Grand Cross, and was the Treasurer until two years before his death. He also was editor of the *Masonic Journal* for fourteen years, which ceased issue with the next number after his death.

For twenty-three years Mr. King was a director of the Union Mutual Life Insurance Company. But two survive who were members when he was elected to the board. One, president Fred E. Richards, announced Mr. King's death at a special meeting of the directors in the following words, which were ordered to be copied into the records :—

“The quorum of the old board stands on the other shore to welcome him whose chair is vacant and whose loss we mourn to-day. Marquis F. King was the personification of conscientious independence. He was slow to make acquaintances, and slower yet to accept acquaintances as friends. The opinion of others he received as collateral evidence only in support of conclusions arrived at by his own personal investigation. When a friendship was once formed by him its strength was such that time or circumstances could seldom sever the chain of his confidence. His name was the

synonym of honesty and integrity. As he stood guardian of the millions deposited in the strong boxes of the Union Safe Deposit and Trust Company, its patrons knew their property was absolutely safe in his keeping.

By his death the State loses one who had been efficient and faithful in its service; the city loses one of the best of its leading citizens; this company loses a wise and conservative counselor, and the loss to his family is irreparable."

Marquis F. King married, March 8, 1856, Frances Olivia Plaisted, a daughter of Samuel Pomery and Sabrina (Perkins) Plaisted of Portland. She was the eighth in descent from Lieut. Roger Plaisted who was killed in the attack on Berwick, Maine, in 1675. They had five children: Walter, who died in infancy, Luetta, Dr. Alfred, the distinguished surgeon of Portland, Warren C., and Francis P., who are now living.

Mr. King was a man of large physique, being upwards of six feet in height, and was well proportioned. He enjoyed vigorous health, which enabled him to perform the vast amount of work that fell to him to do. He discharged his duties faithfully, and whatever he undertook he did well. He had a strong will, unwearied perseverance, and possessed good executive ability. He was always self-controlled, and was a true friend. His rule seemed to be to do right because it was right. By his courtesy and kindly manner he won people to him who learned the value of his friendship. He was a useful citizen who left the best of himself with the world.

Marquis Fayette King was a valued genealogist and historian. His store of information was always at the service of the inquirer, and many in the land mourn his taking off. He was elected a member of the Maine Historical Society in 1889, and was an interested and useful acquisition, being constantly contributing books to their library. He was an honorary member of the Old Colony Historical Society, in a locality of much interest to him.

It was in the Maine Genealogical Society, of which he was the president for fifteen years, that he found his greatest usefulness. Much of the success of that Society is due to his efforts. During that time, he edited the Notes and Queries columns in the *Portland Evening Express* for several years, through which much genealogical and historical knowledge was diffused.

Mr. King's tribute to his native town was his "Annals of Oxford," 1903, a handsome volume of 298 pages, that will be his monument in that town. It was dedicated to his parents as follows:—

"To the sacred memory of My Beloved Father and Mother, whose patient toil and sacrifice guarded my childhood; whose wisdom and experience guided my youth and whose excellent precepts and examples are an ever present admonition to a better manhood; also to my dear brothers and sisters—one only surviving (the tiny forms of the others resting in unmarked graves on the sunny shore of the mill-pond, opposite the ancient homestead of Esquire Keith; a spot once set apart as "God's Acre," but later reclaimed for tillage) this volume is affectionately dedicated."

His last publication, "Some of the Descendants of Roger Plaisted," was his tribute to his esteemed wife and her family. The dedication in this book was as follows:—

"To Frances Olivia Plaisted, who on the eighth day of March, eighteen hundred and fifty-six, in the City of Portland, at the residence of Rev. George W. Bosworth, D.D., in the presence of Mr. Samuel Sylvester Starbird and Miss Susan Elizabeth Plaisted, voluntarily resigned an honored family name, that she might honorably perpetuate another, by becoming the loving and beloved wife of the compiler, who hopes this work may ever be a lasting monument to thee.

Portland, Me., July 15, 1904."

Mr. King set the type and printed these books with his own hands. They are rare literary efforts, and were the product of his heart, his head and his hands.

The compilation of the names changed by the Legislatures of Maine, from 1820 to 1895, was his work, and through his influence the State published the names of nearly one thousand soldiers of the Revolution preserved in the Land Office papers. The volumes 12 and 13 of the York Deeds were published under his direction. He compiled the town vital records of Gorham, Maine, to 1800, and also the records of the First Parish Society of Portland. He made several valuable scrapbooks for the Maine Genealogical Society's library, that exhibit much patient and unselfish labor and interest. But for him they would probably have never been made. He had in preparation the history of his own and that of the Shaw family.

Marquis F. King carried through to completion the erection of a monument at the grave of his life-long friend, Hon. Josiah H. Drummond. It was a notable undertaking done by small contributions from the many friends, and was a great tribute to a kindly and honored life. His eulogy at the dedication of the monument was one of his best efforts.

This was not all that Mr. King did, but it was a great work for one to do in addition to the necessary responsibilities of life. None knew the value better than himself, and that was his compensation. He knew it from personal experience. Such work is above all meanness and is an inspiration to others. It will be his most lasting monument. When stone monuments have crumbled, his books will be read by those seeking such knowledge.

Marquis Fayette King was a representative man; a substantial citizen without pretence, who was interested in all organizations that were for the benefit of his fellow man. The value of his life has not been over-estimated. It was a success, and the world is better for his living.

"We mourn no blighted hope nor broken plan  
With him whose life stands rounded and approved  
In the full growth and stature of a man."

## THE STIMPSON FAMILY OF CHARLESTOWN, MASS.

By CHARLES COLLYER WHITTIER, Esq., of Boston.

1. ANDREW STEAVENSON or STEVENSON, the ancestor of the family, who resided at Cambridge and Charlestown, Mass., came from New Castle-upon-Tyne, England, after 1637,\* and was made a freeman at Cambridge, May 10, 1643.

Andrew and his wife Jane, whom he had married in England, both joined the Church at Cambridge in 1643 (Church History), and were still members at the church gathering which occurred, Jan., 1658 (Mitchel's list).

His name, as given in the various records, was written *Steavenson* and *Stevenson*, but later generations have changed the spelling to *Stimson* and *Stimpson*.†

His occupation is given as that of a cobbler or shoemaker, a trade he followed for some years after his arrival. He received a number of grants of land in Cambridge. In 1645 he was given three and one-half acres of land at Menotomye River; Aug. 15, 1646, he bought of William French four acres of land in the New West Field; Dec. 12, 1648, he purchased of Thomas Crosby one dwelling house, within the towne, with half a rood of land; Nov. 29, 1689, he received eight acres, in the first division in Cambridge (Proprietors' Records of Cambridge). This lot of land his children sold to Ebenezer Swan, Mar. 19, 1694 (Middlesex Co. Deeds, v. 14, p. 125).

In 1654, a committee was appointed by the Court "to provide a House of Correction, with a fit person to keep the same." Jan. 7, 1655, the committee reported that "they had not only purchased Andrew Stevenson's house and lot, but selected him as a proper person to be Keeper of Bridewell." He served in the office as prison keeper from 1656 to 1672, when, for various reasons, he was dismissed, having served as keeper sixteen years. The deed of this property from Stevenson to the County, and from the County back to Stevenson, cannot be found on record at the present time, although in his will he speaks of this house and land.‡ It was conveyed by his heirs to Jonathan Nutting, by deed dated Mar. 25, 1695 (Middlesex Co. Deeds, v. 13, p. 99), and was signed by Andrew Stimson, housewright, of Charles-

\* John Sill and his wife Joanna were of Cambridge in 1637; he died before 1653. She was made Attorney for Susan Blackiston of Newcastle-upon-Tyne, widow, Aug. 27, 1653, to recover several debts, one of which was from Andrew Steavenson, cobbler, debt. 1637, formerly of Newcastle and now of New England.

† Bardsley, in his work on English Surnames, under Patronymic Surnames, writes the following concerning this family: "The proto-martyr Stephen has left many memorials in our nomenclature of the popularity which his story obtained among the English peasantry. The name proper is found in such entries as Esteven Walays or Jordan fil: Stephen, and their descendants now figure amongst us as Stephens, Stevens, and Stephenson. More curtailed forms are met with in Steenson and Stinson, and the more corrupted Stimson and Stimpson."

‡ Paige, in his History of Cambridge, in speaking of this jail, says: "This House of Correction stood on the easterly side of Holyoke Street, almost two hundred feet northerly from the present location of Mount Auburn Street. After the erection of a jail, this estate was reconveyed to Stevenson, whose heirs sold it to Jonathan Nutting, Mar. 25, 1695."

"Oct. 1660. The County Court ordered, that the House of Correction, or Bridewell, should be used as a prison for the County, until further provision be made."

town, and Abigail his wife, Mathew Abdy of Cambridge, glover, and Deborah his wife, Joseph Lowden of Charlestown, shipwright, James Burbean and Mary his wife, James Patterson of Billerica and Rebecca his wife, Thomas Richardson, Sen., and Thomas Richardson, Jr., of Billerica, and William Burgess of Ipswich and Hannah his wife.

Andrew Stevenson's will, dated May 23, 1681, inventory filed June 28, 1683, mentions wife Jane, who was to have the entire estate during the term of her life, and after her death his eldest son Andrew was to have a double portion, while the rest was to be divided amongst the five daughters. That portion which belonged to his daughter Sarah was given to her two children Joseph and Mary Lowden.

Children :

2. i. DEBORAH,<sup>2</sup> b. about Aug., 1637; m. Robert Wilson.
  - ii. SARAH, b. about 1640; m. John Lowden.
  - iii. REBECCA, b. Jan. 20, 1642; m. James Patterson.
  - iv. JOHN, b. Dec. 29, 1644; d. at Cambridge, Mass., May 26, 1664.
  - v. MARY, b. Jan. 17, 1647; m. Thomas Richardson.
  - vi. LYDIA, b. Aug. 2, 1648; probably d. young.
  - vii. ANDREW, b. Jan. 14 or 17, 1650.
  - viii. HANNAH, m. William Burgess.
2. DEBORAH<sup>2</sup> STIMSON (*Andrew*<sup>1</sup>), born in England, about Aug., 1637, married first, Robert Wilson of Sudbury. Nothing has been found as to his birth nor the date of his marriage. He died about 1685, and administration on his estate was granted Nov. 14, 1710.
- She married second, previous to 1695, Mathew Abdy of Cambridge, son of Mathew and Tabitha (Reynolds) Abdy, who was born about 1654, and died at Cambridge about 1730. The date of her death is not known, but he had wife Ruth who died Dec. 10, 1762, aged 93 years. Deborah was admitted to full communion at Cambridge, March 5, 1665-6. Mathew Abdy was appointed "Sweeper and bedmaker" on probation at Harvard College, and was assigned to Stoughton House. He retained this position until his death, and then his widow succeeded him. They probably lived at the southwest corner of Mount Auburn and Holyoke streets in Cambridge. He left a will, written in the most jocose manner, the author of which it is hard to determine. It has been printed and has had world wide reputation, being known as "Father Abdy's will."

Children, born in Cambridge :

- i. DEBORAH WILSON, b. Sept. 25, bapt. Sept. 30, 1666; m. June 7, 1689, Elisha, son of William and Blythe Bull of Cambridge, who was b. there June 21, 1657; d. Apr. 7, 1722. Children: 1. *Elisha*. 2. *John*. 3. *John* (again). 4. *William*. 5. *Samuel*. 6. *Robert*. 7. *Deborah*.
  - ii. SARAH WILSON, b. Oct. 6, 1668; m. Thomas Creeson of Charlestown, who d. May 1717; d. Nov. 2, 1716.
  - iii. ANDREW WILSON, b. Sept. 17, 1670; had wife Hannah; d. 1722. She m. (2) — Phillips (Probate). Children: 1. *Andrew*. 2. *Hannah*. 3. *Deborah*. 4. *John*. 5. *Mary*. 6. *Damaris*. 7. *Damaris* (again).
3. SARAH<sup>2</sup> STIMSON (*Andrew*<sup>1</sup>), born about 1640, married first, at Cambridge, May 29, 1662, John, son of Sergt. Richard and Mary (Cole) Lowden of Charlestown, who was born May 10, and baptized May 15, 1641, and died at Charlestown, April 4, 1678. She married



second, Oct. 23, 1679, James, son of Edward and Mary Kibbey of Dorchester, who was born June, 1642, baptized at the First Church in Boston, Nov. 20, 1645, and died subsequent to 1681. She died June 29, 1720, aged 80 years (gravestone at Charlestown). John Lowden was admitted to the Church at Charlestown, Mar. 22, 1668, and his wife was admitted Mar. 29, 1668. He probably lived on the Country road leading out of Charlestown, near the Neck, and had a house valued, without the land, at £90. By trade he was a hatter. His father, just before his death, gave his grandchildren land near Andrew Stimson's.

James Kibbey had a previous wife, Hannah, but no record of the marriage has yet been found. He was on the tithe list at Charlestown for 1680 and 1681; had his tax abated in 1687 and 1688; and had occupied John Lowden's house prior to 1692.

Children by first husband, born in Charlestown:

- i. JOHN LOWDEN, b. May 3, 1663, bapt. Mar. 29, 1668; m. Elizabeth Spencer, who owned the Covenant Apr. 3, 1687. Children: 1. *Elizabeth*. 2. *John*. 3. *Richard*. 4. *Mary*.
- ii. RICHARD LOWDEN, b. Oct. 4, 1665, bapt. Mar. 29, 1668; had wife Mary; resided at Boston; will probated Apr. 20, 1709. Children: 1. *Richard*. 2. *John*. 3. *Benjamin*.
- iii. ANDREW LOWDEN, b. July 31, bapt. Aug. 2, 1668,
- iv. MARY LOWDEN, b. Jan. 21, bapt. Jan. 22, 1670; m. (1) Sept. 11, 1688, John, son of John George of Charlestown, who was bapt. Aug. 5, 1677, and d. Jan. 13, 1691; m. (2) James, son of John Burbean, who was b. May 15, 1668, and d. Sept. 4, 1729; d. at Woburn, Oct. 14, 1724.

Widow Mary George buys of brother John Lowden, Sept. 3, 1692, right in house now occupied by mother Kibbey, situated at Charlestown. The estate of James Burbean, inventory taken Nov. 3, 1729, was divided amongst his children, and was valued at £2,038. 16. 5, consisting of land in six towns. He was a business man of much enterprise, and was engaged in shipping to a large extent. Children: 1. *Mary*. 2. *Sarah*. 3. *James*. 4. *John*. 5. *Sarah* (again). 6. *Ruth*. 7. *Joseph*.

- v. JOSEPH LOWDEN, bapt. Feb. 27, 1675-6; had (1) wife Mary, who d. at Boston, July 6, 1706; m. (2) (pub. at Boston, Sept. 7, 1708), Hannah, dau. of James and Hannah (George) Miller, who was b. July 16, and bapt. July 22, 1677. Children by first wife: 1. *Abigail*. 2. *Joseph*. 3. *Joseph* (again). 4. *Mary*. Children by second wife: 5. *Richard*. 6. *Hannah*. 7. *Mary* (again). 8. *James*.

Andrew<sup>1</sup> Stevenson, in his will, mentioned Joseph and Mary Lowden as his grandchildren, they to receive their mother's share of his estate. In the deed of the homestead, given by Andrew Stevenson's heirs to Jonathan Nutting, Mar. 25, 1695, Joseph Lowden and James Burbean and his wife Mary signed the deed as heirs.

Child by second husband, born in Charlestown:

- vi. ELIZABETH KIBBEY, b. Aug. 13, bapt. Aug. 14, 1681; m. Nov. 8, 1697, her cousin Andrew, son of James and Rebecca (Stimson) Patterson.
4. REBECCA<sup>2</sup> STIMSON (*Andrew*<sup>1</sup>), born in Cambridge, Jan. 20, 1642, married at Cambridge, May 29, 1662, James Patterson of Billerica, who was born in Scotland, about 1633, and died at Billerica, July 14, 1701. She was a member of the church at Cambridge, and was dismissed to the church at Billerica, Aug. 13, 1667. She died after 1701.

James Patterson was probably captured at Worcester, England, Sept. 3, 1651, and sent with other prisoners to America, sailing from London in the "John and Sarah," Nov. 6, 1651. He arrived at Charlestown, May, 1652; settled in Billerica, 1658; and was made Freeman, Apr. 18, 1690. His will, dated May 12, 1701, probated Aug. 13, 1701, mentions wife Rebecca and son Andrew; and his brother-in-law Andrew Stimson was one of the executors.

Children, probably all born in Billerica :

- i. MARY PATTERSON, b. Aug. 22, 1666; m. Jan. 30, 1689, Peter Proctor of Chelmsford.
  - ii. JAMES PATTERSON, b. Feb. 28, 1668-9; d. Oct. 3, 1677.
  - iii. ANDREW PATTERSON, b. Apr. 4, 1672; m. Nov. 8, 1697, his cousin Elizabeth, dau. of James and Sarah (Stimson) Kibbey, who was b. Aug. 13, 1681. He went to sea, and was never heard from.
  - iv. JOHN PATTERSON, b. Apr. 8, 1675; m. Dec. 29, 1702, Joanna Hall of Concord.
  - v. JOSEPH PATTERSON, b. Jan. 1, 1677-8; m. in Sudbury, Sept. 22, 1701, Mary, b. Sudbury, Nov. 1, 1680, dau. of John and Mary (Axtell) Goodenow; m. (2) Mary —; m. (3) Nov. 19, 1724, Rebecca, dau. of John and Elizabeth (Trowbridge) Myrick of Newton, and widow of James Livermore. He d. about 1736; and she d. Sept. 1, 1760.
  - vi. REBECCA PATTERSON, b. July 18, 1680; probably d. young.
  - vii. JAMES PATTERSON, b. Apr. 13, 1683; had wife Mary; removed to Dunstable, and afterwards to Groton, where he d. about 1737.
  - viii. JONATHAN PATTERSON, b. Jan. 31, 1685-6; probably d. young.
5. MARY<sup>2</sup> STIMSON (*Andrew*<sup>1</sup>), born in Cambridge, Jan. 17, 1647, married at Cambridge, Jan. 5, 1669-70, Thomas, son of Thomas and Mary Richardson of Woburn, who was born there Oct. 4, 1645. She died at Billerica, June 7, 1690; and he married second, at Billerica, Dec. 29, 1690, Mrs. Sarah (Ditson) Patten of Reading, who was the widow of Hugh Ditson and of Thomas Patten. He died at Billerica, Feb. 5, 1720-1; and she died Nov. 20, 1734.
- Mary Stimson was baptized in the Cambridge Church. Thomas Richardson was a prominent man of Billerica; was a soldier in Capt. Gallup's Co. in the unfortunate expedition of 1690; and was Deputy to the General Court from that town in 1703 and 1704. His will, dated Apr. 10, 1719, was probated Mar. 24, 1720-1, and the estate valued at £692.

Children, probably all born in Billerica :

- i. MARY RICHARDSON, b. Feb. 8, 1670-1; d. same day.
- ii. MARY RICHARDSON, b. Jan. 31, 1671-2; d. same day.
- iii. MARY RICHARDSON, b. Feb. 17, 1672-3; m. Edward, son of Edward and Mary Farmer, who was b. in Billerica, Mar. 22, 1673-4, and d. Dec. 17, 1752; d. May 15, 1746.
- iv. THOMAS RICHARDSON, b. Dec. 30, 1675; had wife Abigail; resided at Billerica, on a farm his father gave him; d. Mar. 18, 1717-8. She d. June 4, 1758.
- v. ANDREW RICHARDSON, b. June 16, 1678; m. (1) Dec. 9, 1707, Hannah, dau. of Henry and Mary (Baldwin) Jeffs of Billerica, who was b. Sept. 10, 1685, and d. Oct. 31, 1749; m. (2) about 1750, Judith —; d. Dec. 23, 1752; will dated Dec. 10, 1750, probated Jan. 15, 1753.
- vi. NATHANIEL RICHARDSON, b. Jan. 25, 1679-80; m. May 7, 1703, Mary Peacock, who d. Oct. 18, 1756; d. intestate, Apr. 4, 1753. His father gave him a farm in Billerica, next to that of his brother Andrew.

- vii. JONATHAN RICHARDSON, b. Feb. 14, 1682-3; m. about 1713, Hannah, dau. of John and Mary (Littlefield) (Kittredge) French, who was b. Feb. 18, 1692-3. He d. suddenly, Aug. 13, 1720; and she m. (2) Feb. 15, 1725-6, Benjamin (his second marriage), son of James and Rebecca (Hamlet) Frost, who was b. Mar. 8, 1687-8, and d. Mar. 24, 1753; she d. Sept. 12, 1769.

Jonathan Richardson, who lived at Billerica, and afterwards at Dunstable and Groton, was a soldier in July, 1706. Administration on his estate was granted to his widow, Jan. 9, 1720-1.

- viii. RUTH RICHARDSON, b. Dec. 4, 1685; m. Feb. 13, 1707-8, John, son of John and Mary (Kittredge) French, who was b. in Billerica, May 15, 1679, and was brother to Hannah French who m. Jonathan Richardson.

- ix. ELNATHAN RICHARDSON, b. Feb. 7, 1686-7; d. same day.

6. ANDREW<sup>2</sup> STIMSON (*Andrew*<sup>1</sup>), born in Cambridge, Jan. 14 or 17, 1650, and baptized at Cambridge, married at Charlestown, Mar. 9, 1678, Abigail, daughter of Benjamin and Abigail (Wigglesworth) Sweetser, the date of whose birth is unknown, but who was baptized and admitted to the church, Jan. 28, 1681-2 (First Church records). He died at Charlestown, Dec. 14, 1721, aged 72 years (gravestone); and she died there Mar. 3, 1725-6. He probably removed from Cambridge to Charlestown about the time of his marriage (1678), as this is the first record we find of him in Charlestown. In the deed which he gave of the homestead in Cambridge he is called "housewright," but in a bond given in the settling of his estate he is styled "shopkeeper." As a shop is mentioned in his inventory, he evidently engaged in business after moving to Charlestown. In 1665, while in Cambridge, he was bound out to Jonathan Remington for a term of years, but in 1668 he was desirous of buying his time, and did so on the payment of £12 (Middlesex Co. Court Files, 1668). He was admitted a member of the Church in Charlestown, Jan. 28, 1682-3.

In 1704 he purchased land, house and other buildings in Charlestown of William Frothingham (Middlesex Co. Deeds, v. 13, p. 631). In 1717 he sold to his son John Stimson land on which he had built a house, which adjoined his own. This property remained in the possession of the family for many years; the last deed, which conveyed the interest of one of his descendants, was given in 1821.

He died intestate, and his widow gave bonds as administratrix, Apr. 17, 1722. Before his estate was settled, the widow died, leaving a will dated Jan. 27, 1725, probated Apr. 4, 1726. Her sons John and Joseph Stimson were named as executors of their mother's estate, and were at the same time appointed administrators of their father's estate in her place.

Andrew Stimson may have been the one credited with service in King Philip's War, Jan. 25, 1675-6. His father at that time would have been over sixty years of age and hardly able to endure the hardships of such a campaign.

Children, born in Charlestown:

8. i. ABIGAIL,<sup>3</sup> b. Oct. 6, 1679, bapt. Jan. 28, 1682-3; m. Caleb Croswell.
- ii. ANDREW (twin), b. Sept. 15, bapt. Sept. 18, 1681; d. Dec. 28, 1681 (gravestone).
- iii. BETHIAH (twin), b. Sept. 15, 1681; d. same day.
- iv. ANDREW, b. Feb. 17, bapt. Feb. 18, 1682-3; d. Sept. 5, 1683 (gravestone).
9. v. MARY, b. Oct. 21, bapt. Oct. 26, 1684; m. Thomas Frothingham.

- vi. ANDREW (twin), b. Jan. 9, 1686-7; d. same day (gravestone).
- 10. vii. JOHN (twin), b. Jan. 9, bapt. Jan. 16, 1686-7.
- 11. viii. BETHIAH, b. Mar. 19, bapt. Mar. 23, 1689-90; m. Henry Fowle.
- 12. ix. BENJAMIN, bapt. Sept. 18, 1692.
- x. JOSEPH, b. Dec. 17, bapt. Dec. 22, 1695; d. Aug. 29, 1696.
- xi. LYDIA, b. Aug. 13, bapt. Aug. 22, 1697; d. Apr. 12, 1703 (gravestone).
- 13. xii. JOSEPH, b. Feb. 7, bapt. Mar. 18, 1699-1700.
- 14. xiii. LYDIA, b. Oct. 14, bapt. Oct. 17, 1703; m. Robert Calley.

7. HANNAH<sup>2</sup> STIMSON (*Andrew*<sup>1</sup>) married at Cambridge, May 20, 1684, William Burgess of that town. They resided at Cambridge for a number of years, but removed to Ipswich previous to 1695, at which time they sold their interest in her father's estate to Jonathan Nutting.

Children, born in Cambridge:

- i. WILLIAM BURGESS, b. Mar. 2, 1685-6.
- ii. JOHN BURGESS, b. Aug. 14, 1687.
- iii. ELIZABETH BURGESS, b. 1690; d. at Ipswich, Dec. 13, 1713, aged 23 yrs.; buried at Cambridge (gravestone).

8. ABIGAIL<sup>3</sup> STIMSON (*Andrew*<sup>2</sup> *Andrew*<sup>1</sup>), born in Charlestown, Oct. 6, 1679, married at Charlestown, Oct. 14, 1700, Caleb, son of Thomas and Priscilla (Upham) Croswell, who was born in Charlestown, Feb. 25, 1677-8, and baptized April 17, 1687. He died at Charlestown, Dec. 2, 1713; and she died there, about 1738, where her footstone is still to be seen on Burial Hill. She owned the Covenant, Oct. 17, 1703, and was admitted a member of the Church, Nov. 9, 1718, at which time she was a widow. They resided at Charlestown, where he owned quite an amount of real estate. He also owned fourteen acres of land at Wilbridge Hill, which at the present time is called Prospect Hill. The inventory of his estate was filed in 1713; and the widow Abigail was taxed in 1727 and 1728. In 1725, with other heirs, she sold her interest in the estate of her brother Benjamin Stimson to John Hancock—a house near Penny Ferry. Administration on her estate was granted to her son Thomas Croswell, Sept. 4, 1738.

Children, born in Charlestown:

- i. ABIGAIL CROSWELL, b. Dec. 6, 1701; d. Nov. 5, 1702.
- ii. THOMAS CROSWELL, b. Nov. 3, bapt. Nov. 7, 1703; d. Jan. 27, 1703-4.
- iii. CALEB CROSWELL, b. 1704; d. June 21, 1718.
- iv. THOMAS CROSWELL, b. Feb. 13, bapt. Feb. 16, 1706-7; m. (1) at Charlestown, Oct. 23, 1728, Mary, dau. of Benjamin and Hannah (Bowers) Pierce, and widow of William Pitts, who was b. in Charlestown, June 6, 1706, and d. Mar. 28, 1730-1. He m. (2) at Charlestown, Apr. 13, 1732, Hannah, dau. of John and Hannah (Welch) Login, who was b. in Charlestown. He was a barber and peruke maker, at Charlestown; but he undoubtedly left town for a while, for "he came from abroad to Charlestown in 1731, and was notified." After the death of his mother, in 1738, Thomas, as administrator of the estate, and with the other heirs, sold all the real estate which his father left. Thomas left Charlestown and settled in Connecticut, and some of his descendants probably went to South Carolina. Children: 1. *Mary*. 2. *Thomas*. 3. *Caleb*. 4. *Hannah*. 5. *Abigail*.
- v. ANDREW CROSWELL, b. Jan. 30, bapt. Feb. 6, 1708-9; m. about 1736, Rebecca, dau. of Elisha and Susannah (Clark) Holmes, who was b. in Plymouth, about 1720. He d. at Boston, Apr. 12, 1785; and

she d. there previous to 1782. He graduated at Harvard College, 1728; was ordained pastor of the Congregational Church at Groton, Conn., Oct., 1736; dismissed Aug., 1746; founded the School Street Congregational Church at Boston, and was ordained pastor, Oct. 6, 1748, which office he filled until his death in 1785, when the society disbanded, and the building was sold. Children: 1. *Andrew*, b. 1737; m. (1) June 9, 1763, Mary Clark of Plymouth; m. (2) in 1775, Sarah Palmer; he d. 1797; she d. in Falmouth, 1819. 2. *Abigail*, b. 1739; d. at Boston, Nov., 1773. 3. *Joseph*, m. pub. at Boston, Oct. 29, 1772, to Lucy Allen. 4. *Nathaniel*,\* m. at Boston, Oct. 3, 1776, Mary Whitman; he d. previous to 1800; she d. at Boston, Dec. 15, 1842, aged 91 yrs. 5. *Sarah*, b. about 1750; m. at Boston, May 31, 1801, Jeremiah Bumstead; he d. at Boston, Aug. 11, 1816; she d. there Sept. 24, 1834; 6. *William*, b. about 1760; d. at Boston, July 7, 1834; graduated at Harvard College, 1780.

vi. BENJAMIN CROSWELL, b. Dec. 25, bapt. Dec. 31, 1710.

vii. JOSEPH CROSWELL, b. Nov. 10, bapt. Nov. 16, 1712; m. about 1743, Jerusha, dau. of Joseph and Elizabeth (Bartlett) Bartlett, who was b. in Plymouth, about 1721. He d. at Bridgewater, May, 1799; and she d. June 28, 1785.

9. MARY<sup>8</sup> STIMSON (*Andrew*,<sup>2</sup> *Andrew*<sup>1</sup>), born in Charlestown, Oct. 21, 1684, married, about 1712, as his second wife, Thomas, son of Nathaniel and Mary (Hett) Frothingham, who was born in Charlestown, Dec. 2, and baptized Dec. 5, 1675. His first wife was Esther, daughter of John and Hannah (Kettell) Call, who was born in Charlestown, Jan. 30, and baptized Feb. 27, 1675-6, and died Aug. 25, 1708. He died at Charlestown, Aug. 30, 1724; and his second wife died previous to 1752.

Mary Stimson was admitted a member of the Church at Charlestown, Mar. 8, 1712-3, about the time of her marriage. Thomas Frothingham was a shipwright, and resided at Charlestown. His will, dated June 8, 1724, probated Oct. 2, 1724, devised all his estate to his wife, except what came to him by his first wife. He owned land near Andrew Stimson. In 1752, Mary's heirs—Thomas, Joseph and Benjamin Frothingham—sold her share of her mother's thirds to Joseph Stimson.

Children, born in Charlestown:

- i. THOMAS FROTHINGHAM, b. Apr. 17, bapt. Apr. 19, 1713; m. at Charlestown, Apr. 21, 1737, Abigail, dau. of James and Abigail (Frost) Miller, who was b. in Charlestown, Apr. 20, and bapt. Apr. 25, 1714; d. Dec. 25, 1775 (gravestone at Woburn gives the date of his death as Dec. 25, 1776); she d. Apr. 1, 1777, and was buried at Cambridge. Children: 1. *Thomas*. 2. *Abigail*. 3. *James*.
- ii. JOSEPH FROTHINGHAM, b. Mar. 8, 1714-5; m. at Charlestown, Dec. 18, 1739, Sarah Frost, who was b. about 1702. He d. at Newburyport, Oct. 17, 1762 (gravestone); and she d. there July 26, 1762, aged 60 yrs. Children: 1. *Sarah*. 2. *Joseph*. 3. *Thomas*. 4. *Andrew*. 5. *Benjamin*. 6. *Isaac*. 7. *Sarah* (again). 8. *Mary*.
- iii. BENJAMIN FROTHINGHAM, b. Apr. 30, 1717; m. Elizabeth, dau. of John and Abigail (Gilman) Lord, who was b. in Exeter, N. H., Jan. 22, 1736-7. He d. at Newburyport, June 1, 1769 (gravestone). She m. (2) "Lord" Timothy Dexter, the son of Nathan and Esther (Brinthal) Dexter, who was b. in Malden, Jan. 23, 1747, and d. at Newburyport, Oct. 22, 1806. She d. there, July 3, 1809. Children: 1. *Benjamin*. 2. *Gilman*. 3. *John*. 4. *Betsy*.

\* Great-grandparents of the compiler.

iv. MARY FROTHINGHAM, b. Sept. 23, bapt. Sept. 25, 1720; m. at Charlestown, Apr. 5, 1750, Joseph, son of Nathaniel and Susannah (Whittemore) Frothingham, who was b. in Charlestown, Jan. 15, and bapt. Jan. 19, 1723-4. He m. (2) at Charlestown, Dec. 14, 1752, Deborah Rand, who was b. in Charlestown about 1730. He d. at Charlestown, Sept. 21, 1787; and she d. there, Nov. 4, 1802, aged 72 yrs.

v. ANDREW FROTHINGHAM, b. Apr. 20, bapt. Apr. 21, 1723.

10. JOHN<sup>s</sup> STIMSON (*Andrew*,<sup>2</sup> *Andrew*<sup>1</sup>), born in Charlestown, Jan. 9, 1686-7, married first, at Charlestown, July 5, 1709, Rebecca, daughter of John and Rebecca (Eaton) Bunker of Cambridge. The date of her birth has not as yet been found. She died Oct. 7, 1712; and he married second, at Charlestown, June 2, 1715, Ruth, daughter of Robert and Ruth (Johnson) Wyer, who was born in Charlestown, Jan. 10, and baptized, Jan. 15, 1698-9. She died at Charlestown, July 2, 1731 (gravestone); and he married third, at Charlestown, Jan. 18, 1732-3, Elizabeth, daughter of Nathaniel and Hannah (Rand) Frothingham, who was born in Charlestown, Jan. 20, 1696-7. He died at Charlestown about 1747; and she died there, Aug. 31, 1747.

He resided at Charlestown, and followed the vocation of saddler, a trade which has been engaged in by several of his descendants, and is at the present time followed by a member of the family in a suburban city. He was admitted to the Church, Oct. 3, 1731. He inherited a part of the homestead, from his father's estate, in addition to what his father had given him some time previous (Middlesex Co. Deeds, v. 18, p. 523).

Ruth Wyer, the second wife, owned the Covenant, June 9, 1717, and was admitted to full communion with the Church, Aug. 3, 1729. With wife Ruth, he sold two lots of land in Cambridge, which were laid out to the right of his grandfather Andrew<sup>1</sup> Stevenson, Oct. 26, 1724, and Nov. 21, 1732.

His tax was abated in Charlestown in 1726 and 1727, at that time he being rated in Medford; then from 1727 to 1746 in Charlestown again, with the exception of 1738 and 1739, when for some reason he was not taxed. Sept. 12, 1743, he was appointed guardian over his two children: Elizabeth, who was seventeen years of age, and John, aged fifteen years, both children by his wife Ruth.

No record has yet been found of his death, but it must have occurred about 1747. He died intestate.

Children, born in Charlestown:

15. i. RUTH,<sup>4</sup> bapt. July 21, 1717; m. William Kettell.
  16. ii. REBECCA, b. June 17, 1719, bapt. June 21, 1721; m. Caleb Call.
  - iii. JOHN, b. Apr. 11, bapt. Apr. 15, 1721; d. Sept. 24, 1727.
  - iv. ABIGAIL, b. May 8, bapt. May 10, 1724; d. July 25, 1730.
  17. v. ELIZABETH, b. Dec. 26, 1726, bapt. Jan. 1, 1726-7; m. Thomas Newell.
  18. vi. JOHN, b. Jan. 18, bapt. Jan. 19, 1728-9.
11. BETHIAH<sup>s</sup> STIMSON (*Andrew*,<sup>2</sup> *Andrew*<sup>1</sup>), born in Charlestown, Mar. 19, 1689-90, married first, Sept. 8, 1715, Henry, son of Isaac and Beriah (Bright) Fowle, who was born in Watertown, April 3, 1686, and was lost at sea about 1724. She married second, as his second wife, May 10, 1732, Capt. Henry Davis, who had married first,

June 20, 1706, Sarah, born Dec. 1, 1686, daughter of Samuel and Sarah (Baxter) Wilson. He died before Feb. 20, 1737; and Bethiah died Aug. 20, 1744. She owned the Covenant, Dec. 25, 1720, and was admitted to membership in the Church, Feb. 16, 1728-9. Henry Fowle was a mariner. He bought 100 rods of land near the Training Field, which comprised all the real estate he left. His inventory was dated April 2, 1724, "having gone to sea, and not being heard of for above three years past." His estate was valued at £122. 2. 3. The widow Bethiah was taxed for the years 1727, 1729 and 1730. With the heirs of Benjamin Stimson, she sold her interest in her estate to John Hancock, in 1725.

Capt. Henry Davis was also a seafaring man; was in a sloop from Barbadoes to Boston, Sept. 1, 1714; had his tax abated in 1721, and was taxed in 1729 and 1738. Administration on his estate was granted to his widow, Feb. 20, 1737, inventory taken July 10, 1738, one of the items being a pew valued at £60. The widow Bethiah was taxed in 1744; and her heirs sold five-sixths of a pew to William Ford, in 1758.

Child, born in Watertown:

1. BETHIAH FOWLE, b. Feb. 1, 1720-1, bapt. May 7, 1721; m. at Boston, May 17, 1750, Zachariah, son of John and Mary (Barrell) Fowle, who was b. in Boston, May 13, 1724, and was admitted to the Church, Sept. 20, 1741.

12. BENJAMIN<sup>8</sup> STIMSON (*Andrew*,<sup>2</sup> *Andrew*,<sup>1</sup>), born in Charlestown, and baptized Sept. 18, 1692, married at Charlestown, June 7, 1715, Elizabeth, daughter of James and Elizabeth (Hayward) Kettle of Gloucester, who was born in Charlestown, Jan. 19, 1693-4, and baptized Apr. 2, 1694. He died at Charlestown, Dec. 11, 1721 (grave-stone); and she died there, Jan. 17, 1721-2, without issue.

He followed the family trade, of saddler, and lived but six years after his marriage. One record states that he died of a wound. His death occurred three days before that of his father; and as his wife died about a month after his death, and before his father's estate was divided, no mention of him or his wife was made in the settlement of that estate. His will was dated Sept. 30, 1721, and probated Dec. 30, 1721, and James Kettell was appointed administrator with the will annexed, with John Stimson on the bond. The estate went to his brother and sisters, who sold it to John Hancock, in 1725.

13. JOSEPH<sup>8</sup> STIMSON (*Andrew*,<sup>2</sup> *Andrew*,<sup>1</sup>), born in Charlestown, Feb. 7, 1699-1700, never married, and died at Charlestown, Mar. 28, 1752. He graduated from Harvard College in 1720, and was admitted to the Church, Nov. 21, 1722; from 1720 to 1724 he taught school in his native town; and was ordained the first pastor of the Second Church in Malden, Sept. 24, 1735, but had, however, preached some time in the town previous to his ordination.

Unfortunately, a strife of many years' duration existed amongst the members of the First Church. The need of another Church, in another part of the town, was manifested by those who resided some distance away, but this was met with great opposition on the part of many who thought one Church was sufficient. However,

an organization was finally formed, and Mr. Stimson was the first pastor.

Continued strife during his pastorate was not conducive to the welfare of the Church, and he offered his resignation, which was accepted in 1745.\* He continued to reside in Malden for several years, though not in the capacity of pastor. He returned to Charlestown a few years before his death, and was taxed there in 1748. His will, dated Feb. 11, 1752, was probated Apr. 13, 1752. His gravestone is still to be seen in the old burying ground, off Main Street in Charlestown.

14. **LYDIA<sup>3</sup> STIMSON** (*Andrew,<sup>2</sup> Andrew<sup>1</sup>*), born in Charlestown, Oct. 14, 1703, married first, at Charlestown, Apr. 30, 1724, Robert, son of Robert and Mary Calley of Charlestown; and married second, Jan. 8, 1754, as his second wife, Isaac, son of George and Dorcas (Graves) Abbott of Andover, who was born there Apr. 4, 1699. His first wife was Phebe Lovejoy, who died about 1751. He died at Andover, Aug. 9, 1784; and Lydia died there, Feb. 28, 1791. She was admitted to the Church, Dec. 8, 1721. Robert Calley was a seafaring man, and at one time was captain of the schooner "Content." He went to sea and was never heard from. Lydia Calley, as attorney for Robert Calley, leased the west part of her house to Joseph Stimson for ninety-nine years. As Lydia Abbott of Andover she made claim for loss by British invasion in 1775.

Child, born in Charlestown :

1. **ROBERT CALLEY**, b. June 4, bapt. June 5, 1726; m. (1) Sept. 2, 1751, Sarah, dau. of Joseph and Ruth (More) Hopkins, who was b. in Charlestown, Nov. 8, and bapt. Nov. 9, 1729. She d. at Charlestown, May 16, 1754, having been admitted to the Church, May 27, 1753. He m. (2) at Charlestown, Apr. 10, 1760, Elizabeth, dau. of Thomas and Ruth (Webber) Symmes, who was bapt. Dec. 24, 1738, and joined the Church, Nov. 30, 1760. He was a school-master at Charlestown, and kept a diary of the events of the day, which book was referred to by Wyman, but at present its whereabouts is unknown. Children by first wife: 1. *Joseph*. 2. *Lydia*. Children by second wife: 3. *Robert*. 4. *Thomas*. 5. *Elizabeth*. 6. *Robert* (again).
15. **RUTH<sup>4</sup> STIMSON** (*John,<sup>3</sup> Andrew,<sup>2</sup> Andrew<sup>1</sup>*), born in Charlestown in 1717, and baptized July 21, 1717, married in Charlestown, Mar. 24, 1737, William, son of William and Abigail (Rand) Kettell, who was born in Charlestown, Apr. 10, and baptized Apr. 17, 1715, and died there Dec. 17, 1767. She died at Concord, Mar. 7, 1797, aged 80 years.
- William Kettell was a baker, residing in Charlestown, and in later years he was called "Deacon." He was taxed in Charlestown from 1736 until the time of his death, with the exception of the years 1738, 1745 and 1748. In 1752 he sold John Stimson land on Main Street, which was bounded on the North "by a way over Bunker Hill." This was undoubtedly the same land which was set off to his wife Ruth as her portion of her father's estate. His will, dated Dec. 8, 1767, and probated Jan. 5, 1768, gave one-

\* For a more extended account of Mr. Stimson and his pastorate in Malden, the reader is referred to the History of Malden by D. P. Corey, 1899.



third of the estate to his wife, and the remaining two-thirds to the children. The widow was taxed in 1770 and 1773; and in 1781 she sold to William Stimpson one and one-half acres of land in Charlestown, on Main Street.

Children, born in Charlestown :

- i. RUTH KETTELL, b. Feb. 2, bapt. Feb. 5, 1737-8; m. at Charlestown, Sept. 17, 1761. John, son of Samuel and Mary (Hicks) Larkin, who was b. in Charlestown, Apr. 3, and bapt. Apr. 6, 1735, was a prominent citizen of Charlestown, and one of the Deacons of the First Church. He d. Dec. 14, 1807; and she d. Nov. 26, 1816. Children: 1. Sarah. 2. Ruth. 3. Mary. 4. John. 5. Ruth (again). 6. Mary (again). 7. Elizabeth. 8. Abigail.
- ii. WILLIAM KETTELL, b. June 8, bapt. June 10, 1739; d. at Concord, July 21, 1799; never married.
- iii. JOSEPH KETTELL, b. Nov. 27, bapt. Nov. 30, 1740; m. at Charlestown, Mar. 15, 1770, Rebecca, dau. of Rev. Thomas and Rebecca (Austin) Prentice, who was b. in Charlestown, Mar. 2, and bapt. Mar. 6, 1748. He d. at Boston, Feb. 17, 1815; and she d. there, Feb. 2, 1825. His will, dated July 31, 1812, was probated Mar. 20, 1815. Children: 1. Joseph. 2. Rebecca Austin. 3. Thomas Prentice. 4. Joseph (again). 5. Rebecca. 6. Joseph (again). 7. Mary. 8. John. 9. Maria. 10. Lucy. 11. Charlotte.
- iv. JOHN KETTELL, b. Dec. 8, bapt. Dec. 12, 1742; d. at Concord, May, 1823.
- v. ABIGAIL KETTELL, bapt. Aug. 19, 1744; d. at Concord, Dec., 1842, aged 98 yrs.
- vi. ESTHER KETTELL, b. Oct. 6, bapt. Oct. 12, 1746; m. Nov. 11, 1778, John White of Concord.
- vii. EBENEZER KETTELL, b. June 2, bapt. June 4, 1749; d. Apr. 13, 1760.
- viii. ANDREW KETTELL, b. Dec. 31, 1750, bapt. Jan. 6, 1750-1; m. Susannah, dau. of Joseph and Susannah (Frothingham) Lamson, who was b. Dec. 27, and bapt. Dec. 30, 1753. He d. July 5, 1832; and she d. July 22, 1825.
- ix. HANNAH KETTELL, b. July 15, bapt. July 19, 1751; m. at Weston, Dec. 1, 1776, Joseph, son of Benjamin and Grace (Esterbrooks) Hurd, who was b. Dec. 31, 1752, and d. at Portsmouth, N. H., Aug. 14, 1842; d. Aug. 5, 1825. He was a merchant, and resided for a number of years at Portsmouth. They were both dismissed from the First Church in Charlestown to the Second Church in the same town, and of the latter they were prominent members. Children: 1. Joseph. 2. William. 3. William (again). 4. Hannah. 5. Ruth. 6. Isaac. 7. Thomas. 8. Mary Larkin. 9. Charles. 10. Eliza. 11. George.
- x. THOMAS KETTELL, bapt. June 16, 1754; d. at Concord, Mar. 18, 1833.
- vi. JONATHAN KETTELL, bapt. Mar. 7, 1756; m. Hepzibah, dau. of Dea. James and Abigail (Bradish) Frothingham, who was b. in Charlestown, Nov. 27, and bapt. Dec. 1, 1765. He d. Oct. 13, 1813; and she d. Jan. 7, 1807.
- xii. MARY KETTELL, bapt. Aug. 27, 1758; d. at Concord, Oct. 4, 1849.
- xiii. EBENEZER KETTELL, bapt. July 13, 1760; probably d. young; not mentioned in his father's will.
- xiv. REBECCA KETTELL, bapt. Oct. 31, 1762; m. at Concord, June 6, 1797, as his second wife, John Thoreau\* of Boston, who was b. in the Island of Jersey, England, about 1754, and who had married first, at Boston, Aug. 19, 1781, Jenny Burns (Trinity Church). He d. at Concord, Mar. 7, 1801; and she d. there, May 22, 1814. His will, dated Feb. 20, 1801, was probated Apr. 15, 1801.

\*His son John Thoreau, b. in 1788, m. at Concord, May 11, 1812, Cynthia, dau. of Asa and Mary (Jones) Dunbar, who was b. in Keene, N. H., May 22, 1787. He d. at Concord, Feb. 3, 1859; and she d. there, Mar. 12, 1872. Their son Henry David Thoreau, who was b. July 12, 1817, and d. at Concord, May 6, 1862, graduated at Harvard College in 1837, is best known as the Poet-Naturalist of Concord.

## HOBBY FAMILY BIBLE RECORDS.

Communicated by Mrs. EMELINE W. HOBBS, of Woburn, Mass.

THE following records are from a Bible owned by Rev. William Hobby and his son Remington Hobby, and now in the possession of the contributor, a descendant. Rev. William<sup>s</sup> Hobby, A.M. (John,<sup>s</sup> William<sup>1</sup>), a nephew of Sir Charles Hobby, was born in Boston, Mass., Aug. 13, 1707; graduated from Harvard College in 1725; and in Sept., 1733, was ordained minister of the First Parish in Reading, Mass.

W<sup>m</sup> Hobby and Lucy Remington married Oct 21. 1734.  
 Anne Hobby born Ap. 15. 1736 bout 10 at night.  
 W<sup>m</sup> Hobby born Dec 17<sup>th</sup>. 1737, about 7—evening.  
 Jonathan Hobby born May 4<sup>th</sup>, 1739 about 5, afternoon.  
 John Hobby born Aug<sup>t</sup> 26<sup>th</sup> 1740.  
 Anne Hobby died Nov. 10. 1740 about 8 morning, Thanksgiving day.  
 Lucy Hobby born March 31, 1742 about 2 morning and died April 20<sup>th</sup> about 9 evening.  
 John Hobby died June 10<sup>th</sup> 1742 about 4 morning.  
 John Hobby born April 3<sup>rd</sup> 1743, about 8 evening.  
 A son was born to us on Feb<sup>ry</sup> 4<sup>th</sup> 1744.  
 Remington Hobby born April 9. 1746 about 2 morning.  
 Wensley Hobby born Dec. 23, 1747 about 9 evening.  
 July 11<sup>th</sup> 1749 died my son John a little after sunset of the throat distemper.  
 John Hobby born Dec 1<sup>st</sup> 1749 on Monday evening.  
 Charles Hobby born March 3<sup>rd</sup> 1752 Monday evening.  
 Lucy Hobby born Feb. 7, 1754, at 8 o'clock Thursday.  
 March 4<sup>th</sup> 1756 died my dear son W<sup>m</sup> when just ready to take his degree.  
 W<sup>m</sup> Hobby born August 30<sup>th</sup> 1756 about 6 morning.  
 June 18<sup>th</sup> 1765 died our Hon<sup>d</sup> Father this day at 9 minutes after 4 in the 58<sup>th</sup> year of his age, a settled minister 32½ years, he died with a smile that bespoke his happy change.  
 Jan<sup>ry</sup> 16<sup>th</sup> 1785 died this day our Hon<sup>d</sup> Mother Lucy Hobby at eleven o'clock A.M.—aged 72 years and 5 months.

This far from our parents Records—the next follows our own—

Remington Hobby born 9<sup>th</sup> 4<sup>th</sup> mo 1746. Married to Anstress Gardiner 28<sup>th</sup> 10<sup>th</sup> m<sup>o</sup> 1771, who was born 13<sup>th</sup> 2<sup>nd</sup> m<sup>o</sup> 1751.

Our offspring—

Anstress	born	25 <sup>th</sup>	9 m <sup>o</sup>	1772.
Remington	do	5 <sup>th</sup>	7 m <sup>o</sup>	1774
Gideon	do	29 <sup>th</sup>	4 m <sup>o</sup>	1776
Lucy	do	22 <sup>nd</sup>	11 m <sup>o</sup>	1777
William	do	29 <sup>th</sup>	4 m <sup>o</sup>	1780
David	do	30 <sup>th</sup>	4 m <sup>o</sup>	1782
Sarah	do	2 <sup>nd</sup>	2 m <sup>o</sup>	1784
Lucy	do	8 <sup>th</sup>	10 m <sup>o</sup>	1785

Dorcas	do	26 <sup>th</sup>	7 m°	1787
Cynthia	do	8 <sup>th</sup>	5 m°	1789
Hannah	do	3 <sup>rd</sup>	6 m°	1791
John	do	13 <sup>th</sup>	1 m°	1794

**Deceased of our dear Offspring—**Lucy 3<sup>d</sup> 11<sup>th</sup> m° 1779Anstress 1<sup>st</sup> 4<sup>th</sup> m° 1792

David 20<sup>th</sup> 6<sup>th</sup> m° 1801 half past 6 o'clock morning—This dear child, as well also our dear Daughter Anstress, Through their sickness, of much pain & distress, exhibited a steady hope in God, and Resignation to the Divine Will.

Dorcas 19<sup>th</sup> 2<sup>d</sup> m° 1804 about 9 o'clock evening leaving with us the sweet consolation of a Resigned mind, & a well Grounded Hope in Divine Goodness.

Cynthia 23<sup>d</sup> 7<sup>th</sup> m° 1804 about 8 o'clock A.M. this dear child was exercised with Severe Pain & continued distress through most of her sickness which she endured with uncommon Patience, and was according to our fervent desires favor'd with an easy death. Oh that these afflictive dispensations of Divine Providence might be rightly Improved.

Our Dear Son William died 19<sup>th</sup> of 9<sup>th</sup> m° 1805 at St Crois, West Indies.

Son Remington was Drowned 5<sup>th</sup> 5<sup>th</sup> m° 1805 greatly & unusually lamented.

After a long & Painful sickness of about one year; Died my dear & Faithful Wife on 25<sup>th</sup> 7<sup>th</sup> m° 1825 at about half past 7 o'clock afternoon. She endured the Pangs of death about 24 hours, in great Patience & Resignation, Frequently expressing at times an ardent desire to be absent from her Painful Body, that she might be present with her Dear Lord & Savior & retained her senses to the last, Aged 74 years, 5 months & 13 days: O may her death be sanctified to her poor solitary Husband & all her children.

Rem<sup>d</sup> Hobby.25<sup>th</sup> 7<sup>th</sup> m° 1825—Married 53 years & 9 months.

My son Gideon died this 1<sup>th</sup> day of 11<sup>th</sup> m° 1829 about 8 o'clock aged 6 months 53 years.

After a short illness of about four days Died our dear father Remington Hobby who departed this life without sighs or groans & we hope has entered into rest with the saints in light, aged 93 years lacking 4 days, 6<sup>th</sup> 4<sup>th</sup> m° 1839.

## THOMAS KIRKHAM OF WETHERSFIELD, CONN., AND HIS DESCENDANTS.

Compiled by HON. RALPH D. SMYTH, and communicated by Dr. BERNARD C. STEINER.

1. THOMAS<sup>1</sup> KIRKHAM emigrated from England and settled at Wethersfield, Conn., where he married, March 24, 1683/4, Jane ———.

**Children:**

1. RUTH,<sup>2</sup> b. Jan. 28, 1684-5.
2. ii. SAMUEL, d. Jan. 11, 1744.
3. iii. HENRY.

2. SAMUEL<sup>2</sup> KIRKHAM (*Thomas*<sup>1</sup>), of Branford, married, May 28, 1707, Mary Goodrich of Branford, who died Jan. 15, 1772.

Children :

- i. ELIZABETH,<sup>3</sup> b. June 16, 1708.
- ii. PATIENCE, b. Jan. 13, 1710-11; m. Nov. 28, 1733, David Parmelee of Guilford.
- iii. JOANNA, b. Feb. 23, 1712-13.
- iv. REBECCA, b. Mch. 1715-16; m. Nov. 20, 1734, Admire Parks.
4. v. SAMUEL, b. Feb. 1, 1717-18; d. Oct. 20, 1768.
- vi. LYDIA, b. July 10, 1720.
5. vii. JOHN, b. Sept. 11, 1722; d. May 17, 1770.
- viii. MARY, b. June 20, 1725.
- ix. SARAH, b. Jan. 27, 1731-2.

3. HENRY<sup>2</sup> KIRKHAM, or KIRCUM (*Thomas*<sup>1</sup>), lived in Wethersfield, and married, Dec. 21, 1719, Martha, daughter of Samuel Burr of Hartford.

Children :

- i. SAMUEL,<sup>3</sup> b. Jan. 1, 1721.
- ii. ELIJAH, b. Nov. 24, 1722.
- iii. SARAH, b. Feb. 21, 1726.
- iv. HENRY, b. Aug. 30, 1728.
- v. NATHANIEL, b. Dec. 11, 1730.

4. SAMUEL<sup>3</sup> KIRKHAM, JR. (*Samuel*<sup>2</sup> *Thomas*<sup>1</sup>), of Guilford, married Jane, daughter of John Fosdick, who died Apr. 16, 1794.

Children :

- i. MERCY,<sup>4</sup> b. Apr. 30, 1753.
6. ii. BENJAMIN, b. Apr. 13, 1755; d. Oct. 20, 1808.
7. iii. WILLIAM, b. 1756; killed Feb. 18, 1804.
- iv. SAMUEL, drowned Aug. 3, 1757.
- v. EBER, d. May 28, 1775.
- vi. ANNA, d. Mch. 16, 1774.
- vii. WEALTHY.
- viii. MARTHA.
- ix. DAVID, d. young.

5. JOHN<sup>3</sup> KIRKHAM (*Samuel*<sup>2</sup> *Thomas*<sup>1</sup>), of Stoney Creek, married Esther, daughter of David Maltby of Northford.

Children :

- i. LEVI.<sup>4</sup>
8. ii. PHILEMON, b. Oct. 8, 1763.
9. iii. DANIEL, d. Apr. 17, 1832.
- iv. ELIHU, d. July 23, 1820.
- v. SOLOMON.
10. vi. SAMUEL, b. Apr. 1770; d. Sept. 14, 1827.
- vii. ESTHER.
- viii. ANNA, b. 1773; m. Stephen Frisbie; d. Dec. 18, 1857.
- ix. ZERVIAH.
11. x. ELI, b. 1780; d. May 10, 1845.

6. BENJAMIN<sup>4</sup> KIRKHAM (*Samuel*<sup>3</sup> *Samuel*<sup>2</sup> *Thomas*<sup>1</sup>) married, May 21, 1786, Ruth, daughter of Ebenezer Evarts, who died July 3, 1828.

Children :

- i. ANNA FORSDICK,<sup>5</sup> b. Feb. 28, 1787; m. Truman Jacobs, Jr., of North Haven.

- ii. BELA STONE, b. 1789; d. at sea, on a privateer.
  - iii. CALEB EVARTS, b. 1790; d. of small pox. Feb. 3, 1795.
  - iv. BENJAMIN MORTIMER, b. Jan. 1794; d. of whooping cough, Feb. 25, 1795.
  - v. CALEB EVARTS, b. 1798; d. single, at sea.
7. WILLIAM<sup>4</sup> KIRKHAM (*Samuel,<sup>3</sup> Samuel,<sup>2</sup> Thomas<sup>1</sup>*) married Deborah Whitney of Branford, probably in 1786, when she was dismissed from the Cranford Church to the Fourth Church in Guilford. After his death, she married second, Bela Buel, and died at Guilford, May 15, 1841.
- Children:
- i. SAMUEL,<sup>5</sup> b. Sept. 2, 1787; m. Catharine O'Reardon, in Ireland; removed to the banks of the Delaware River; had a large family.
  - ii. NANCY, b. Oct. 25, 1790; m. (1) Sept. 6, 1818, George Foster, from whom she was divorced; m. (2) William Tryon of Clinton.
  - iii. DAVID, b. May 25, 1793; lived in Madison; d. single, in 1836.
  - iv. WILLIAM, b. Nov. 23, 1795; removed to Ohio; d. single.
8. PHILEMON<sup>4</sup> KIRKHAM (*John,<sup>3</sup> Samuel,<sup>2</sup> Thomas<sup>1</sup>*) married twice. He removed to Norton, Ohio.
- Children:
- i. GEORGE,<sup>5</sup> m. Feb. 12, 1828, Caroline A., only daughter of Stephen Baldwin; practiced law at Akron, Ohio; had children: *Susan,<sup>6</sup> m. William A. Hall of New York; and Augustus.*
  - ii. BETSEY.
9. DANIEL<sup>4</sup> KIRKHAM (*John,<sup>3</sup> Samuel,<sup>2</sup> Thomas<sup>1</sup>*) married, June 9, 1799, Sarah, daughter of Isaac Johnson.
- Children:
- i. BEDAD,<sup>5</sup> b. May 18, 1800; d. Aug. 16, 1828; m. Apr. 21, 1819, Ruth, daughter of Constans Redfield, who d. Nov. 14, 1856, having m. (2) Sept. 13, 1829, George, son of Thomas Hill of Guilford, from whom she was divorced in Oct., 1855. Bedad<sup>5</sup> had one child, *Sarah,<sup>6</sup> who m. Horace, son of James Leete.*
  - ii. ERASTUS RODNEY, b. Sept. 2, 1801; d. at sea, May 3, 1826.
  - iii. ISAAC JOHNSON, b. May 26, 1809; lived at Derby, Conn.; d. there Mch. 7, 1872; m. Delany Frisbie, and had: *Richard Monson,<sup>6</sup> Ellen Roselia, Calvin Crampton, Daniel Erastus, Austin Parker, Guilford Montgomery, Benjamin Franklin, Jane Eliza, and George Albert.*
  - iv. DANIEL MALTBY, b. Jan. 31, 1818; d. single, in Ohio, in 1839.
10. SAMUEL<sup>4</sup> KIRKHAM (*John,<sup>3</sup> Samuel,<sup>2</sup> Thomas<sup>1</sup>*) married, June 1, 1799, Chloe Field, who died in Ohio, in 1856.
- Children:
- i. GEORGE ANSON,<sup>5</sup> b. Mch. 24, 1800; d. Apr. 7, 1852; lived in Guilford; m. (1) Aug. 27, 1820, Patty Isbell, who d. Mch. 8, 1828, aged 28; m. (2) Julia Towner, who m. (2) Benjamin C. Leete. Children: *William L.,<sup>6</sup> lived in Branford; Mary, m. Simon W. Shaler of Deep River; Laura B., m. (1) George Jewel, from whom she was divorced, and m. (2) Justin O. Leete; George Harrison; and George.*
  - ii. LAURA B., b. Sept. 7, 1802; d. Oct. 6, 1834; m. Oct. 16, 1822, Russel Benton of Guilford.
  - iii. JOHN BATES, b. Dec. 27, 1804; drowned June 3, 1816.
  - iv. ELIZA ANN, b. Sept. 14, 1806; m. Frederic W. Williams of Guilford.

- v. HARRIETT MALTBY, b. Feb. 2, 1808; m. Charles Beeman of Deep River.
  - vi. MARIETTA, b. July 14, 1811; m. July 16, 1834, William Mundine of Georgetown, S. C.
  - vii. SUSANNAH COLLINS, b. June 3, 1814.
  - viii. JOHN HARRISON, b. Mch. 20, 1816; d. at sea, Sept., 1836.
  - ix. CLARISSA GRISWOLD, b. Feb. 2, 1818; m. Levi Farnsworth of Ohio.
  - x. JANE AMORETT, b. Dec. 21, 1820; d. Aug. 19, 1856; m. Niles P. Starkie of Deep River.
11. ELI<sup>4</sup> KIRKHAM (*John,<sup>3</sup> Samuel,<sup>2</sup> Thomas<sup>1</sup>*), of Guilford, married, Nov. 10, 1801, Sarah Ward, who died at New Haven, July 5, 1854.
- Children:
- i. MARY ANN,<sup>5</sup> b. Sept. 30, 1802; m. Dec. 25, 1823, Samuel A. Barker.
  - ii. CATHERINE WARD, b. Mch. 8, 1806; m. Nov. 5, 1828, John Kennedy of New Haven.
  - iii. REV. ELI MALTBY, b. Dec. 13, 1813; d. May 14, 1841; m. Henrietta Tuttle of Fair Haven; no children.

## RECORDS OF THE CONGREGATIONAL CHURCH OF CHILMARK, MASS. 1787-1820.

Communicated by WILLIAM J. ROTCH, Esq., of West Tisbury, Mass.

[Continued from page 202.]

### *Marriages in Chilmark.*

1788

- May 1. Nathaniel Bassett Esq & Catherine Boardman
- Sep 25 Capt W<sup>m</sup> Worth, Edgartown & Martha Allen Jr
- Oct 2 Athearn Butler & Desire Allen Jr
- Nov 6 Jeremiah Steward & Mary Lumbert
- 28 Fortunatus Pease Jr & Rose Gifford
- Dec 25 Joseph Tilton Jr & Deidamia Davis

1789

- Feb 17 John Gray, Tisbury & Mary Tilton 3<sup>rd</sup>, Chilmk
- May 7 Zebulon Allen & Prudence Mayhew
- Sep 17 W<sup>m</sup> Stewart Jr & Bathsheba Tilton
- Nov 5 Nicholas Butler & Lucy Norton
- Dec 3 Reuben Hatch & Lucy Tilton

1790

- Dec 4 Walter Boardman *m* Jane Hillman
- " 9 Henry Hillman *m* Jane Mayhew

1791

- Jan 9 Anderson Taylor, Hallowell *m* Persis Pease, Chilmk
- 23 Oliver Tilton *m* Eunice Tilton
- Mch 24 Benj. Richardson, Unity, *m* Sylvia Hawkes
- 27 Ransom Norton *m* Susanna Mayhew

1791

- Apl 14 Jonathan Crowell, Tisbury *m* Remember Tilton, Chil.
- " W<sup>m</sup> Churchill 3<sup>rd</sup>, Plympton *m* Peggy Tilton, Chil.

- Ap 21 Samuel Athearn, Tisbury *m* Susanna Adams, Chil.  
 Aug 14 Benj Luce Jr *m* Prudence Pease  
 " 28 Elijah Smith *m* Matilda Mayhew  
 Sept 1 Cyrus Hatch *m* Betsy Flanders  
 " 22 Norton Bassett *m* Clarissa Stewart  
 Oc 30 Thomas Lumbert *m* Parnell Hillman  
 Dec 1 Benj. Hammett, Tisbury *m* Olive Hillman, Chil.  
 Nov 10 W<sup>m</sup> Norton & Polly Bassett  
 1792  
 Apl 20 Cornelius Robinson & Fear Gifford  
 Sep 12 Rev. Moses Halleck, Plainfield N J *m* Peggy Allen, Chil.  
 " Solomon Butler *m* Rebecca Allen  
 Sep 20 Hebron Mayhew *m* Rebecca Stewart  
 Oc 25 Jonathan Mayhew *m* Parnell Mayhew  
 26 Cap. Jeremiah Mayhew, New Bedford *m* Peggy Mayhew  
 Dec 23 John Flanders Jr *m* Hannah Tilton  
 1793  
 Aug 22 Benj Smith *m* Ruhamah Mayhew Jr  
 Oct 24 John Cole, New Bedford *m* Peggy Ryan, Chil.  
 Nov 11 Moses Nye, Sandwich *m* Rhoda Butler, Chil.  
 21 Robert Allen *m* Mary Tilton  
 1794  
 Mar 20 Shadrack Hillman *m* Prudence Butler  
 Sep 11 Moses Hillman *m* Lydia Chase  
 Nov 16 W<sup>m</sup> Bassett *m* Olivia Tilton  
 Dec 4 Rufus Davis, Edgartown *m* Rebecca Mayhew, Chil.  
 1795  
 Mch 19 Silas Cottle *m* Jemima Tilton  
 Aug 23 Abel Baker, New Sharon *m* Deborah Mayhew  
 Dec 17 Tristram Allen *m* Clarissa Mayhew  
 18 Dr Allen Mayhew *m* Miss Eunice Allen  
 1796  
 Feb 21 Nath<sup>l</sup> Pease *m* Elizabeth Gifford  
 Oc 23 Jos. Mayhew, Falmouth *m* Polly Cottle, Chil.  
 " 27 George West *m* Prudence Lumbert  
 1797  
 July 6 Mayhew Norton of Tisbury *m* Hannah Luce of Chil.  
 oct 19 Warren Luce of Tisbury *m* Sally West of Chil.  
 Dec 21 Uriel Hillman *m* Betsey Adams  
 1798  
 May 17 W<sup>m</sup> Pool *m* Bathsheba Lumbert  
 Oct 11 Freeman Gray of Tisbury *m* Betsey Nichols of Chil.  
 " 25 Silas Hillman Jr *m* Sukey Jones  
 Nov 29 Matthew Allen, Chilmk *m* Temperance Allen of Tisbury  
 1799  
 Feb 21 Matthew Coffin, Edgartown *m* Betsey Allen, Chil.  
 Sept 8 Peleg Peabody, Dartmouth *m* Sally Pease, Chil.  
 Nov 1 Richard Fisher, Edgartow *m* Lydia West, Chil.  
 1800  
 Feb 27 Daniel Tilton *m* Matty Skiff  
 Apl 24 Archibald M<sup>c</sup>Collum *m* Patty Godfrey

- Oc 2 Ephraim Smith, New Sharon *m* Mary Mayhew  
 Nov 6 W<sup>m</sup> B Mayhew *m* Prudence Allen  
 " 19 Jona. Lumbert, Chilmk *m* Love Manter, Tisbury  
 " 20 Isaac Winslow, Tisbury *m* Deborah Lambert, Chil.  
 " 27 George Look, Tisbury *m* Persis Allen

1801

- July 18 Prince Hillman *m* Nancy Hillman  
 Nov 5 W<sup>m</sup> Lawrence, Falmouth *m* Hannah Allen, Chil.  
 Feb 19 Henry Allen, Chilmark *m* Sophia Spalding, Tisbury  
 Mch 19 Asa Tilton *m* Sally Smith  
 June 4 Seth Mayhew & Betsey Cottle  
 " 23 Eleazer Dunham, Tisbury *m* Dinah Hillman, Chil.

1802

- Apl 22 Rev [Nymphas] Hatch *m* Nancy [Abigail?] Allen  
 Nov 25 Jabez Luce, Tisbury *m* Reliance Nichols, ch.

1803

- June 9 Shubael Cottle Esq. Tisbury *m* Mary Allen, Chil.  
 Oct 27 Mayhew Smith *m* Sarah Cottle  
 Nov 15 James Allen 2<sup>nd</sup> *m* Cynthia Cottle  
 Dec 7 Jeruel West of Tisbury *m* Belinda Lumbert

1804

- Sept 30 Lot Cottle, Tisbury *m* Catherine Smith  
 Oct 7 Daniel Look, Addison Me *m* Lois Hillman  
 " 18 Ephraim Pool *m* Polly Mayhew  
 Dec 13 Mayhew Cottle *m* Sarah Tilton

1805

- Feb. 14 Ephraim Mayhew Jr & Susanna Pease  
 May 17 Thomas Tilton *m* Fear Hawkes  
 Dec 26 Lathrop Merry, Tisbury *m* Abigail Pease

1806

- Jan 23 W<sup>m</sup> Cottle *m* Anna B. Williams  
 Apl 1 Matthew Tilton *m* Polly\* Dunham  
 April 24 Stephen Hillman *m* Bathsheba Skiff  
 Sept 25 David Tilton *m* Jedidah Robinson  
 Oct 26 Thomas Norton, Edgartown *m* Louisa Adams

1807

- July 9 ——— Knowles of ——— *m* Prudence Hillman  
 " 25 John Robinson *m* Jane Allen  
 Nov 5 Abner Mayhew *m* Eunice Smith

1808

- Mar 27 Samuel Look, Tisbury *m* Nancy Hillman

1809

- Mar 23 William West of Tisbury *m* Polly Pool, Chil.  
 Dec 6 Joshua Johnson *m* Anna Cole (colored)  
 " 21 Matthew Vincent, Edgartown *m* Sophia Tilton

1810

- Jany 18 Ephraim Poole *m* Lucinda Tilton  
 Sep 13 Shubael Smith *m* Deidamia Tilton  
 Dec 23 Thomas W. Mayhew *m* Lucy Allen

\* She was a Mayhew and widow of W<sup>m</sup> Dunham son of David Dunham.



1811

- Jun 6 W<sup>m</sup> Lumbert, Tisbury *m* Laura Lumbert  
 July 28 Frederick Mayhew *m* Zelinda Tilton  
 Dec 26 Hebron Tilton *m* Prudence Tilton

1812

- Sept 13 Francis Tilton *m* Parnell Tilton  
 Oct 16 Ward Tilton Jr *m* Anna Robinson  
 Nov 26 Joshua Skiff *m* Rebecca West

1813

- July 4 Joseph Green, Falmouth *m* Rebecca Cottle  
 Sep 26 Pain Tilton Jr *m* Persis Mayhew  
 Oct 21 Capt Saml Coffin *m* Lucy Sprague [Sprague] both of Edgartown  
 Nov. 25 Tristram Norton *m* Polly B. Tilton

1814

- Nov 24 Josiah Tilton *m* Polly Norton

1815

- Mar 8 W<sup>m</sup> Packard of Plymouth *m* Rebecca Hilman  
 Nov 9 Samuel Tilton *m* Rebecca Tilton  
 Dec 12 Nathaniel Mayhew *m* Nancy Allen

1816

- Oct 3 Thomas Nickerson *m* Peggy Mayhew  
 Nov 21 Cornelius Tilton *m* Elmira Flanders

1817

- Jan 9 Capt Richard Luce *m* Hepsibah Allen  
 Aug 15 Capt Samuel Nickerson *m* Rebecca Mayhew  
 " 25 George Mayhew *m* Clarissa Mayhew  
 Sept 13 Beriah Tilton *m* Juliana Hancock  
 " 18 W<sup>m</sup> Tilton Jr *m* Mary Stewart  
 " 28 Tristram Hillman *m* Nabby Stewart  
 Dec 4 Jeremiah Mayhew *m* Martha B. Tilton

1818

- Nov. 26. Hayden Lumbert *m* Deborah Lumbert  
 Dec 9 John Johnson, Tisbury *m* Philura Hancock

1819

- May 26. Cap. Josiah B Andrews of Salem *m* Jane K. Withington, Chilm<sup>k</sup>.  
 Sept 22 Warren Bullen, Farmington *m* Sally Mayhew

1820

- Jan 26 Benjamin Skiff *m* Betsey Mayhew  
 Nov 16 Moses M<sup>c</sup>Kinstry *m* Louisa Robinson  
 " 23 Dea W<sup>m</sup> Mayhew, Edgartown *m* Parnell Mayhew, Chil.  
 Dec 14 Harrison P. Mayhew *m* Susan Mayhew

The above are all the marriages in the Church Records excepting those of colored people.

*Births in Chilmark.*

1788

- |         |                            |          |
|---------|----------------------------|----------|
| Feb. 12 | William Tilton & Margaret— | daughter |
| Mch 28  | Beriah Tilton & Lydia—     | son      |
| Apl 9   | Nathan Bassett & Martha    | son      |
| May 9   | Benj. Luce & Damaris       | daughter |
| " 25    | Matthew Mayhew & Rebecca   | daughter |

1905.]      *Records of the Church at Chilmark.*      261

Jun	27	Nathl Mayhew & Mary	son
July	5	Daniel Jones & Mary	son
Aug		Timothy Mayhew & Ruth	—
Sept	6	Thomas Hillman & Ruth	dau
"	22	Ephraim Mayhew & Jedidah	son
Oct	15	John Cottle & Rebecca	dau
Nov	29	Ward Tilton & Elizabeth	son
"	23	Nathl Nickerson & Lydia	son
—		Joseph Bassett & Mary	son
		Edward Hillman & Lydia	—
		Zaccheus Mayhew & Pamela	—
		Pain Tilton & Susanna	—

1789

Jan	29	Prince Look & Sarah	son
Mch	1	Abishai Pease Jr & Mary	dau
	23	Matthew Tilton & Sarah	son
Apl	14	Ezra Hillman & Zerviah	dau
	27	Samuel Bassett & Anna	"
May	7	Thos. Wade Mayhew & Parnell	"
	17	Silas Cottle & Jerusha	"
June	3	Nath' Bassett & Catharine	son
	4	Joseph Tilton Jr & Deidamia	dau
	7	Thomas West & Sarah	"
	14	Shubael Luce & Hannah	son
	19	John Pease & Hannah	dau
July	21	Athearn Butler & Desire	"
Sep	3	Benj. Bassett & Abigail	"
Oct		Thomas Cox & Sarah	—
	15	Dea Nathan Mayhew & Abigail	son
	29	W <sup>m</sup> Stewart & Bathsheba	dau

1790

Jan	8	John Allen Esq & Mary	dau
May	16	William Allen & Love	"
		Zebulon Allen & Prudence	still born
		Benj. Mayhew	—
		Francis Mayhew	still born
July	11	Joseph Bassett & Mary	son
Aug	2	Reuben Hatch & Lucy	dau
	12	Nathan Bassett & Martha	son
Sep	24	Beriah Tilton & Lydia	dau
Oct	5	Saml Nickerson & Jane	son
	16	Zaccheus Mayhew & Pamela	"
	29	William Tilton & Peggy	"
	25	Ward Tilton & Elizabeth	dau
Nov	13	Salathiel Allen & Lucy	son
"	10	Benj. Hillman & Mary	dau
"	14	Ebenezer Bassett	—

1791

Jan	7	Prince Look & Sarah	son
	11	Nath' Bassett Esq & Catherine	dau
	13	Jonathan Smith & Anna	—
	16	Pain Tilton & Susanna	"

	27	John Mayhew & Hannah	—
Feb	17	Matt. Mayhew & Rebecca	son
"	23	Matthew Tilton & Sarah	dau
"	28	Zebulon Allen & Prudence	—
Mch	18	Ephraim Mayhew & Jedidah twins	sons
	20	Thomas Hillman & Ruth	son
Apl	3	Lot Look & Susanna	—
	12	Fortunatus Pease Jr	dau
	27	Edward Hillman & Lydia	son
May	6	Athearn Butler & Desire	dau
	11	Nath'l Nickerson & Lydia	—
June	10	Nicholas Butler & Lucy	son
Aug		Alsberry Luce & Sarah	"
"	26	Walter Boardman & Jane twins	son & dau
"	30	Jeremiah Stewart & Mary	son
Aug		Francis Mayhew & Susanna	son
Sep	6	Isaac & Jemima Tilton	dau
Sep	7	Anderson Taylor & Persis	son
	9	Widow Abigail Mayhew	"
	30	John Cottle & Rebecca	dau
Nov.	6	Benjamin & Lydia Mayhew	son
	13	Thomas Cox & Sarah	dau
	20	W <sup>m</sup> Stewart & Bathsheba	son
		Shubael Norton & Love	"
Dec	4	Oliver Tilton & Eunice	son
1792			
Mch	18	Beriah Tilton & Lydia	dau
	22	Benj. Bassett Esq & Abigail	son
Apl	12	Nath'l Mayhew & Mary	dau
	26	William Allen & Love	son
May	12	Salathiel Allen & Lucy	dau
	28	Cyrus Hatch & Betsey	—
Aug	28	Norton Bassett & Clarissa	dau
Sep	7	Thomas Lumbert & Parnell	"
	22	Joseph Bassett & Mary	son
Oct	11	Fortunatus Pease Jr &	—
	18	Thomas Hillman & Ruth	son
	31	Ebenezer Skiff & Deborah	son
In Jan or	Feb.	Ebenezer Bassett	—
"	"	Reuben Hatch	—
Dec	29	William Norton & Polly	dau
1793			
Jan	20	Thos. Wade Mayhew & Parnell	dau
Mch	28	Reuben Hatch & Lucy	son
—		Timothy Green & Hannah?	dau
Apl	3	Ezra Hillman & Zerviah	son
	4	W <sup>m</sup> . Tilton Jr & Peggy	"
July	5	Hebron Mayhew & Deborah	"
	14	Prince Look & Sarah	dau
	28	Benj Mayhew & Lydia	son
	8	John Mayhew & Hannah	"
	9	Ezra Tilton	—
—		Nicholas Butler & Lucy	—

1905.]

*Records of the Church at Chilmark.*

263

—	—	Joseph Tilton Jr	—
Nov	—	Jonathan Smith & Anna	son
Dec	4	Daniel Tilton & Lavina	son
1794			
Jan	6	Isaac Tilton & Jemima	dau
	16	Ebenezer Jones & Sukey	dau
	17	Sylvanus Allen & Catherine	—
Feb	9	W <sup>m</sup> Stewart & Bathsheba	son
	18	Matthew Tilton & Sarah	dau
Apl	12	W <sup>m</sup> Tilton & Peggy	"
	14	Cyrus Hatch & Betsey	son
May	15	Ebenezer Skiff & Deborah	son
—	—	Job Look	—
—	—	James Hancock	—
June	27	Jeremiah Cottle & Rebecca	son
July	—	Ephraim Mayhew & Jedidah	dau
Aug	—	Vinal Skiff	—
Sept	22	Beriah Tilton & Lydia	son
	—	Matthew Mayhew Jr & Rebecca	"
"	25	Zebulon Allen & Prudence	dau
Oct	6	Nathl Mayhew & Mary	son
Nov	—	W <sup>m</sup> Ferguson	—
—	—	Ebenezer Bassett	—
—	—	John Flanders	son
—	—	Zephaniah Luce	—
Dec	17	William Norton & Polly	son
	22	Thomas Wade Mayhew & Parnell	son
1795			
Jan	2	Oliver Tilton & Eunice	dau
	4	Sylvanus Allen & Catherine	—
	28	Thomas Cox	son
Mch	25	N. Bassett Esq & Catherine	dau
Feb	18	Fortunatus Pease & Rose	son
Apl	8	Thomas Lambert & Parnell	son
May	31	Shubael Norton & Love	dau
Jun	18	Jonathan Mayhew & Parnell	dau
	26	Thos. Hillman & Ruth	"
Aug	5	William Bassett & Olivia	son
	14	Moses Hillman & Lydia	son
Sept.	—	Joseph Tilton	—
Oct	17	John Flanders & Hannah	—
	8	Hebron Mayhew & Deborah	—
Nov	8[?]	William Mayhew & Phebe	dau
Oct	30	Prince Look & Sarah	—
Dec	22	Sylvanus Allen & Catherine	dau
—	—	Benjamin Mayhew Esq & Lydia	—
1796			
—	—	Ebenezer Bassett	—
Mch	1	W <sup>m</sup> Stewart & Bathsheba	—
	18	Thomas West	—
—	—	Jeremiah Stewart & Polly	dau
May	9	Fortunatus Pease & Rose	son
—	—	Isaac Tilton & Jemima	son

—		James Hancock	—
June		John Mayhew	—
Aug	7	Nath <sup>l</sup> Pease & Elizabeth	dau
	9	Beriah Tilton & Lydia	—
	10	Shubael Norton & Love	dau
	18	Matthew Tilton & Sarah	son
	"	Oliver Tilton & Eunice	son
Sept	12	Ward Tilton & Elizabeth	—
Oct	7	Tristram Allen & Clarissa	son
Nov		Nathl Mayhew & Polly	dau
		William Norton & Polly	"
Oct		W <sup>m</sup> Ferguson	—
—		Zepaniah Mayhew	—
—		William Adams	—
1797			
Jan	3	Dr Allen Mayhew & Eunice	son
Ap	2	Moses Hillman & Lydia	son
Apl		Jonathan Mayhew & Parnell	son
Jan	26	Ebenezer Skiff & Deborah	son
Ap	28	W <sup>m</sup> Tilton & Peggy	dau
May	10	Daniel Tilton & Levina	son
	11	Sylvanus Allen & Catherine	son
	11	Fortunatus Pease & Rose	—
	17	Thomas Lumbert & Parnell	dau
June	1	William Bassett & Olivia	—
	7	Owen Hillman & Polly	—
—		John Flanders & Hannah	—
—		Joseph Tilton & Deidamia	dau
July	10	Zebulon Allen & Prudence	dau
	13	Ephraim Mayhew & Jedidah	son
	22	Matthew Mayhew & Rebecca twins	{ dau dau
Sept	14	Nathl Pease & Elizabeth	dau
Oct	20	Matthew Allen & Patience	dau
Nov	20	George West & Prudence	son
Nov	26	John Mayhew & Hannah	dau
June	30	Ebenezer Bassett	—
1798			
Jan		John Cottle & Rebecca	—
Mch	11	Shubael Norton & Love	son
	14	William Mayhew & Phebe	son
Ap	8	Hebron Mayhew & Deborah	dau
	12	Oliver Tilton & Eunice	—
July	8	James Hancock	dau
	14	Uriel Hillman & Betsey	"
Aug		Sylvanus Allen & Catherine	son
Sept.		William Norton & Polly	"
Oc	27	W <sup>m</sup> Stewart & Bathsheba	{ twins dead
—		Beriah Tilton & Lydia	—
Dec	5	Owen Hillman & Polly	son
Sept	5	Moses Hillman & Lydia	—
—		Abishai Lumbert	—

[To be concluded.]





*Section of Map of Boston by Will. Burgess, 1728,  
showing the South Meeting House.  
(Corner of Marlboro' and Milk Streets)*

*From the original in the possession of  
John Collins Warren, M.D. of Boston.*

THE SOUTH MEETING-HOUSE, BOSTON.  
(1669-1729.)

By Miss MARY FARWELL AYER, of Boston.

THEORIES have often been set forth in regard to the appearance of the third meeting-house, erected in Boston in 1669, but until the present time, with the exception of a small representation of the church in the Burgiss Map, no picture has been found.

Recently, however, in endeavoring to learn some facts in regard to the Alms-House, which formerly stood on Park Street, a comparison was by chance made of two copies of Price's View of Boston. This revealed the fact that the copy in the possession of the British Museum was the older—probably made about 1725. Further research revealed the fact that, of the six known copies of Price's View, this was the only one struck off before the alteration of the plate in 1743.

This British Museum copy was brought up to date by pasting on new buildings. The Old South Church has been altered in this way, for when the new meeting-house was erected in 1729, some cunning artist pasted a picture of the new church over the old building. In doing this, fortunately for us, he did not entirely cover the steeple.

Through the kindness of Basil H. Soulsby, Esq., Superintendent of the Map Department of the British Museum, the picture pasted on has been stripped back, and the concealed building has been once more brought to light.

To turn to the scant information we have relating to the old meeting-house, we know that after much opposition the selectmen gave permission for the erection of a third meeting-house in Boston. Mrs. Norton, widow of John Norton, gave the land on the present Washington Street for the purpose, and in 1669 the new church was erected. We have learned who was the builder, for in the Braintree Records occurs the following entry: "Lievt. Robert Tweld, who erected the South Church at Boston died March 9<sup>th</sup>, 1698, aged 77 or thereabout." \*

In 1830, Dr. Wisner wrote in regard to this meeting-house that it was built of cedar, "with a steeple, galleries, square pews, and the pulpit in the side as in the present building." †

Further information may be obtained from a "declarative deed" drawn up in 1687 by Edward Rawson, Joshua Scottow and Jacob Eliot, which states that certain men appointed trustees had long since built "a large spacious and faire meeting house with three large Porches every way compleately fitted and covered with sheete lead, the house and said Porches, which stood them and their Associates neere if not above two thousand pounds more." ‡

In order to determine the exact size of the building we must turn to the New England Weekly Journal for April 28, 1729. At this time the old church had been torn down in order that the new meeting-house might

\* Page 693.

† Wisner, Benjamin B., *The History of the Old South Church in Boston in Four Sermons*, page 10.

‡ Hill, Hamilton A., *History of the Old South Church, Boston*, vol. 1, page 274.



be erected on the same spot. We may read that "On Monday, March 31, the Stone Foundation of the South Church Brick Began to be laid about 7 Foot below the Pavement of the Street. And the Vault-Work being finished on Thursday Morning last, April 24; the Frame of the Floor was laid above it, on the same Day. It lies nearly in the same Place as the former: Only, whereas the Other House was near 75 Foot long and near 51 wide; besides the Southern, Eastern and Western Porches; the Length of This is near 95 Foot, and the Breadth near 68, besides the Western Tower and Eastern and Southern Porches, whose Dimensions we may observe hereafter."

An interesting account of the demolition of the old meeting-house may be found in the Boston News-Letter for March 6, 1729. It reads as follows: "On Friday the 28th of Feb. last was kept as a Day of Fasting & Prayer by the South Church & Congregation in this Town, upon occasion of taking down their Old Meeting-House, & Building a New One of Brick, which is to stand in the same Place. The last Lord's Day the Second of this Instant was the last time of Meeting in their Old House, which has stood for Three-score Years the last January, since twas raised. On the Monday, the Workmen took down the Windows, the Pews, the Pulpit, and the Seats both below and in the Galleries. On the Tuesday in the Forenoon, they took down the Belfry, the Porches, the Stairs and the Galleries themselves. In the Afternoon they drew off the Boards at both Ends and laid it open; and about Five oClock, They turned over the whole remaining Part of the Building at one Draught into the Yard on the North Side; in doing which, it fell all to pieces. Yesterday they employ'd in removing the Fragments. And when we came to examin the main Timbers, it was surprizing to see the Bottom of Great Rafters which upheld the Roof, together with the hinder Beams which bore up the Galleries were quite decay'd with Rotteness; and the Ends of all the Summers, for Six or Eight foot were in a great measure turn'd to Powder; that nothing but the King-posts and the other Frame above has for a long time kept them from tumbling down upon the People. And it seems to be a wonderful Providence, that the last Lord's day especially, when it was so much crowded, that the whole Congregation was not buried in a heap of Ruins. For my own part I had always in my mind some difficulties about the Taking Down; But accounted it my Duty to yield to the superior Judgment of the Church: But now, I am intirely satisfied, as is every one who comes and sees, that there has been the merciful hand of a watchful Providence in this Affair, which requires our humble adorations and acknowledgments. The tumultuous noise indeed, in Taking down with the increasing Desolation, grew more and more affecting: But it was a very grateful thing to hear no Prophane, or unbecoming word, and to see no Hurt received, throwout the whole Preceding—the Praise of all to GOD.

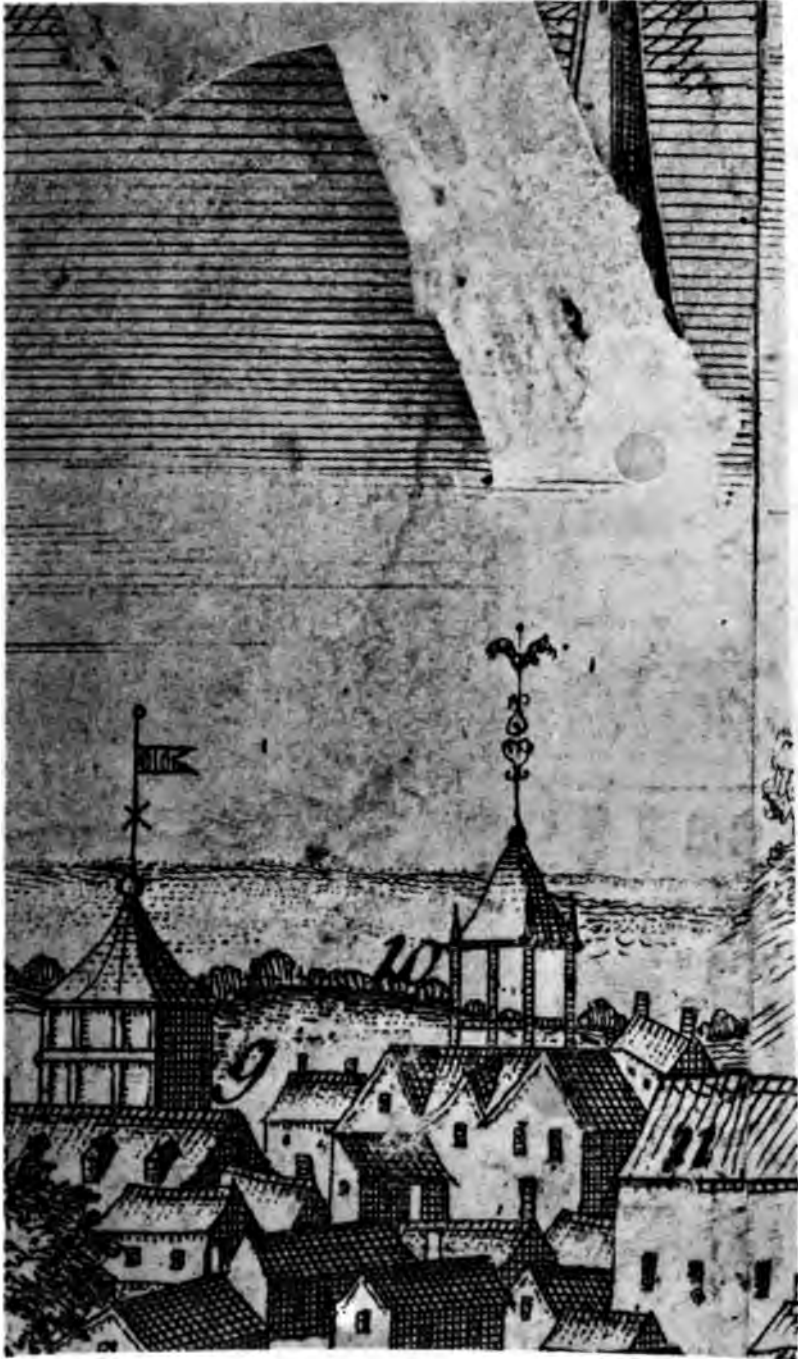
The Old Church having given them the Liberty of Assembling in theirs, in the Intervals of their Publick Worship, the South Church & Congregation are to begin to meet there the next Lord's Day at 11 a-Clock, in the Forenoon, and at 4 in the Afternoon." \*

\* In the diary of Samuel Sewall for March 11, 1685-6 (5 Mass. Hist. Soc. Coll., vol. 5, page 125) is found the description of an interesting event occurring in the South Church, which also describes somewhat the structure of the church. "Persons crowd much into the Old Meeting-House by reason of James Morgan; and before I got thither a crazed woman cryed the Gallery or Meetinghouse broke, which made the People rush out with great Consternation, a great part of them, but were seated again. . . . Know not whether the mad woman said the House fell, or whether her beating women made them scream, and so those afar off, not knowing the cause, took it to be





Section of William Price's "A Southeast View of ye Great Town of Boston in New England in America" (enlarged), in the possession of the British Museum, showing the belfry of the original South Meeting-House partly concealed by the pasteur representing the meeting-house erected in 1729.



Section of Price's View of Boston (enlarged), with the paster turned up.







Vignette from Price's View (original size), taken from the plate brought up to 1743, in the possession of Dr. James B. Ayer.

In altering the plate, the outline of the old belfry has been obliterated, and the South Church, built in 1729, has been engraved in its place.

This is the principal evidence that we have been able to collect relating to the appearance of the old cedar meeting-house.

A doubt has arisen in the minds of some as to whether the building on which the steeple apparently rests is the old church, or some other building or buildings hiding the lower part of the church from view. One reason for the question was that its appearance does not apparently coincide with the description of the old meeting-house.

It seems to me, however, after comparing the representation of the South Church in the Burgiss Map, that this may be the old building, although doubtless poorly drawn. To mention one minor point, if this three-gabled building represented a house or houses, the artist would doubtless have drawn the chimneys, as he has on almost all the other houses. No chimneys, however, are represented on this building or on any of the churches in the View. Another argument raised was that the three gables in the rear cause it to resemble three houses built side by side. If we compare this picture with the church as it is represented in Burgiss's Map, we may believe there is a possibility that the artist wished to show all three sides and saw no other way of doing it.

The porches are not shown, but they may have been insignificant affairs which could not well have been represented on so small a scale.

It is an open question as to which way the meeting-house faced. Did it face the present Washington Street, or a little to the South, as appears in the Burgiss Map? Opinions differ also in regard to this point, and we shall hope that some evidence may turn up in the future which will settle this point.

It has been a matter of great interest to look up the facts relating to the old cedar meeting-house, and although several have been interested in helping me, it seems surprising that so little information has yet been found regarding it. I am especially indebted to Messrs. William P. Greenlaw and Irwin C. Cromack in suggesting the removal of the paster on the British Museum copy, and for help in the study of the architecture and the surroundings of the old meeting-house.

I trust that this article will arouse interest which may result in bringing to light further information regarding the original South Meeting-House.

---

## HUMPHREY SPINNING OF GUILFORD, CONN., AND ELIZABETH, N. J., AND HIS DESCENDANTS.

Compiled by Hon. RALPH D. SMYTH, and communicated by Dr. BERNARD C. STEINER.

1. HUMPHREY<sup>1</sup> SPINNING, SR., appears on New Haven Records as early as Dec. 4, 1639. On Dec. 6, 1655, he refused to watch, claiming that he was old and "but a sojourner." His will, made June 20, 1649, "before going for the Bay," makes bequest to his wife's son Edward, his daughter Mary, and his wife's daughter Lettice, and speaks of his son-in-law in England. He mentions having money in the hands of John that; but the effect was as before; and I was told by several as I went along, that one Gallery in the old Meetinghouse was broken down. The mad woman was the Daughter of Goodm. Bishop, master of Morgan. She went in at the Southwest Dore, beat the women, they fled from her: they above supposed they fled from under the falling Gallery."



Brown of Salem, lands in Delaware Bay which he leaves to his kinsman Humphrey Spinning, and property at Oyster Bay. His estate, Sept. 29, 1656, was inventoried at New Haven as worth £208. His wife, who died at Delaware Bay, had brought him £200. Goodman Rice's son was about to marry Mary Spinning when her father died.

2. HUMPHREY<sup>2</sup> SPINNING, JR., probably *nephew* of the former, took the oath of fidelity at New Haven, Oct. 14, 1657. He had been taken by his relative "when but a child" from his father in England. He married first, Oct. 14, 1657, Abigail, daughter of George Hubbard of Guilford, and soon removed thither, where he was admitted as planter on Mar. 13, 1661/2. About 1666 he removed to Elizabeth Town, N. J. In 1670 he bought 280 acres there, and was a husbandman. He made his will in 1680, though it was not registered until Mar. 26, 1689. In Guilford he bought Richard Hubbard's home lot, containing about six acres, and on June 21, 1667, after removing to New Jersey, sold it to John Bowers. He married second, Anna ———.

Children :

3. i. JOHN,<sup>3</sup> b. at New Haven, Feb. 11, 1658-9; d. Feb. 27, 1712.
  - ii. DANIEL, b. at Guilford, Feb. 5, 1661; executor of his father's will.
  - iii. ABIGAIL, b. Elizabeth Town.
  - iv. EBENEZER, b. Elizabeth Town.
  - v. EDWARD, b. Elizabeth Town.
  - vi. BENJAMIN, b. Elizabeth Town.
  - vii. ANNA, b. Elizabeth Town.
  - viii. ELIZABETH, b. Elizabeth Town.
3. JOHN<sup>3</sup> SPINNING (*Humphrey*<sup>2</sup>), of Guilford, married first, Mch. 16, 1687, Deborah Bartlett, who died Dec. 10, 1692; and married second, Aug. 22, 1694, Rachel Savage, who married second, Dea. Thomas Hall of Guilford. Her list was £103. 6. 0, in 1716.
- Child by first wife :
1. DANIEL,<sup>4</sup> b. Mch. 16, 1688-9; d. young.
- Children by second wife :
4. ii. JOHN, b. May 14, 1696; d. May 28, 1722.
  - iii. ABIGAIL, b. May 17, 1699; d. Feb. 22, 1751; m. July 1, 1719, John Bishop of East Guilford, who d. Jan. 28, 1752.
  5. iv. NATHANIEL, b. Nov. 30, 1702; d. Jan. 1, 1795.
  - v. DANIEL, b. Nov. 8, 1711; d. single, June, 1733.
4. JOHN<sup>4</sup> SPINNING, JR. (*John*<sup>3</sup> *Humphrey*<sup>2</sup>), of Guilford, married, Aug. 2, 1721, Deborah Chittenden, who married second, Caleb Pitkin of East Hartford, and died Feb., 1766.
- Child :
1. JOHN,<sup>5</sup> b. June 11, 1722; d. single, June 9, 1746.
5. NATHANIEL<sup>4</sup> SPINNING (*John*<sup>3</sup> *Humphrey*<sup>2</sup>), of Guilford, married first, Sarah Cruttenden, who died Nov., 1736; and married second, Anna Talman, who died Dec. 29, 1789.
- Child by first wife :
1. NATHANIEL,<sup>5</sup> b. about 1729; lived in North Guilford and Ashfield; m. Mch. 1, 1752, Thankful, dau. of James Benton, Jr.; had: *John*,<sup>6</sup> b. Aug. 23, 1753; and *Mary*, b. Sept., 1756.

## Children by second wife :

- ii. DANIEL, b. July 19, 1738; d. Dec. 16, 1746.
- iii. LEVI, d. July 25, 1781; m. Jan. 15, 1777, Anna Blachley, who m. (2) in 1782, Joarib Field, removed to Bergen, N. J., and d. there July 6, 1829. Child: *Eber*,<sup>6</sup> b. 1778; d. Aug. 8 1795.
- iv. SARAH, b. 1749; d. Nov. 26, 1757.
- v. LOIS, b. 175-; d. Nov. 29, 1757.
- vi. ANNA, b. 1757; d. Aug. 17, 1844; m. Jan. 5, 1783, Isaac Hotchkiss of Guilford, who d. Aug. 8, 1835.

## RECORDS OF THE FIRST CHURCH AT BRAINTREE, MASS.

Communicated by EDWARD EVARTS JACKSON, Esq., of Braintree, Mass.

[Continued from page 159.]

- |     |     |       |  |
|-----|-----|-------|--|
| 20. | 1.  | 86/7. | Samuel son of Wm. & Mary Veasy.                              |
| 27. | 1.  | 1687. | Sarah daughter of Samuel & Hannah Savel.                     |
| "   | "   | "     | Samuel son of Steven & Ellin Pain.                           |
| 17. | 2.  | "     | Joseph " of Wm & Deborah Savel.                              |
| "   | "   | "     | Samuel " of John Lamb.                                       |
| "   | "   | "     | Thomas " of John Vinton, his wife of Maulden church.         |
| 8.  | 3.  | "     | Anna daughter of Samuel & Mary Payn.                         |
| "   | "   | "     | Susanna " of Wm & Martha Field.                              |
| 19. | 4.  | "     | Daniel son of John Saunders.                                 |
| 26. | 4.  | "     | William " of Rich <sup>d</sup> & Ruth Puffer, she of Dedham. |
| 17. | 5.  | "     | Mary daughter of Dependence French.                          |
| 31. | 5.  | "     | Philip son of Benjamin & Abigail Tompson.                    |
| "   | "   | "     | Anna daughter of James & Sarah Brackett.                     |
| "   | "   | "     | Jonathan son of Jonathan & Mary Mills.                       |
| 7.  | 6.  | "     | James " of Clement & Elizabeth Cocke.                        |
| 28. | 6.  | "     | George } children of Sarah Witty.                            |
|     |     |       | Mary }   |
| 9.  | 8.  | "     | Hannah daughter of Joseph & Mary Parmenter.                  |
| 27. | 9.  | "     | Deborah " of Nathaniel & Hannah Wales.                       |
| "   | "   | "     | Hannah " of Samuel & Hannah Tompson.                         |
| "   | "   | "     | David son of Peter and Ruth Web.                             |
| 11. | 10. | "     | Sarah, daughter of Benjamin & Lydia Savel.                   |
| 25. | 10. | "     | Hannah } wife of John Mills.                                 |
|     |     |       | Sarah } daughter of " "                                      |
| 20. | 12. | "     | Samuel son of Moses & Sarah Fiske.                           |
|     |     |       | Robert }   |
| 8.  | 2.  | 1688. | Joseph } children of Robert and Mary Field.                  |
|     |     |       | Mary }   |
| 13. | 3.  | "     | Hannah daughter of John & Hannah Adams.                      |
| 10. | 4.  | "     | John son of John & Abigail Bass.                             |
| "   | "   | "     | Mary daughter of Joseph & Rebecca Allen.                     |
| 8.  | 5.  | "     | James son of Mary Bayly, formerly Thear.                     |
| 28. | 8.  | "     | Elizabeth daughter of Clement & Elizabeth Cocke.             |
| 18. | 9.  | "     | Benjamin son of Wm & Bethiah Nightengale.                    |
| 16. | 10. | "     | Samuel " of Theophilus & Hannah Curtis.                      |

13.	11.	1688	Margaret } daughters of Jonathan & Margaret [?] Hey-
			Anne } den.
17.	12.	"	James son of Peter & Abigail Scott.
"	"	"	Hannah daughter of John & Hannah Mills.
3.	1.	1688/9.	Margaret " of John & Ann Hubbard.
"	"	"	Samuel son of Samuel & Comfort Belcher.
10.	1.	'89	Nathan " of Samuel & Elizabeth Penniman.
17.	1.	"	John " of Dependence & Rebecca French.
31.	1.	"	Moses " of Moses & Mary Belcher.
7.	2.	"	Samuel " of Moses & Sarah Fiske.
14.	2.	"	" " of Steven & Ellin Payn.
21.	2.	"	Thomas } sons of Joseph & Sarah Crosby.
			Symon }
5.	3.	"	Damaris wife of Joseph Clarke.
12.	3.	"	Samuel son of John and Hannah Adams.
2.	4.	"	Rebecca daughter of Samuel & Rebecca Bass.
23.	4.	"	Mary " of Moses & Mary Payn.
21.	5.	"	Sarah " of Benjamin & Susanna Thompson.
4.	6.	"	Peter son of Peter & Susanna Nucum.
"	"	"	Mary daughter of Samuel & Mary Chapin.
11.	6.	"	Patience " of widow Saunders (of John, dec.).
25.	6.	"	Eleazer son of Solomon & Elizabeth Veasy.
7.	7.	"	Hannah daughter of Samuel & Sarah Spencer.
6.	8.	"	Nathan }
			Joseph }
			John } sons of Joseph & Damaris Clarke.
			Edward }
			David }
20.	8.	"	Abigail daughter of James & Sarah Brackett.
20.	8.	1689.	Joseph son of Samuel & Mary Payn.
17.	9.	"	Thomas " of Nathan & Hannah Wales.
19.	11.	"	Nathaniel " of William & Hannah Rawson.
16.	12.	"	Christopher " of Peter and Ruth Web.
23.	12.	"	Josiah " of Wm & Mary Veasy.
"	"	"	Elizabeth daughter of John & Elizabeth Nucum.
20.	2.	1690.	Mehitabel " of Benjamin & Lydia Savel.
12.	3.	"	Jonathan son of Joseph & Damaris Clarke.
19.	3.	"	Nathaniel " of Wm. & Martha Field.
"	"	"	Samuel " of Samuel & Mary Web.
"	"	"	Joseph " of Joseph & Hannah Adams.
3.	6.	"	Elizabeth daughter of John & Hannah Mills.
10.	6.	"	Mary " of Joseph & Mary Bass.
24.	6.	"	Joseph son of John & Lydia Lamb.
31.	6.	"	Deborah daughter of Samuel & Hannah Thompson.
19.	8.	"	John son of Samuel & Hannah Savel.
11.	11.	"	Hannah wife of Nathaniel Spear.
25.	11.	"	Hannah daughter of Nathaniel & Hannah Spear.
15.	1.	1691.	John son of Joseph & Hannah Adams.
29.	1.	"	Ruth daughter of Moses & Sarah Fiske.
5.	2.	"	Samuel son of Samuel & Comfort Belcher.
26.	2.	"	David } sons of Robert and Mary Field.
			Jonathan }
3.	3.	"	Mary daughter of Nathaniel & Hannah Wales.

17.	3.	1691.	Dependence son of Dependence & Elizabeth(?)*French.	
31.	3.	"	Deborah daughter of John & Mary Marshall.	
28.	4.	"	Samuel son of John & Abigail Bass.	
"	"	"	David " of Samuel & Sarah Spenser.	
9.	6.	"	Jerusha daughter of Jonathan & Elizabeth Heyden.	
13.	7.	"	Gregory son of Gregory & Rebecca Belcher.	
4.	8.	"	Nehemiah	} children of Nehemiah & Hannah Heyden.
			Samuel	
			Benjamin	
			John	
			Anna	
			Mary	
6.	10.	"	Benjamin son of Wm. & Deborah Savel.	
20.	10.	"	Mary daughter of Samuel & Rebecca Bass.	
27.	10.	"	Sarah " of Samuel & Sarah Nucum.	
10.	11.	1691½.	Mary " of Clemt & Elizabeth Cocke.	
14.	12.	"	Mary " of John & Hannah Vinton of Maulden.	
6.	1.	"	Steven son of Roger and Sarah Billings.	
24.	2.	1692.	Jemima daughter of John & Lydia Lamb.	
8.	3.	"	Jonathan	} children of Sarah Haward, widow.
			William	
			Samuel	
			Benjamin	
			Huldah	
			Deborah	
			Sarah	
8.	3.	"	Susanna Heyden	} daughters of Hannah Paddleford.
			Sarah Wild	
8.	3.	"	John son of John & Sarah Wild.	
22.	3.	"	Hannah daughter of Moses & Mary Payn.	
29.	3.	"	Joseph son of Samuel & Elizabeth Penniman.	
5.	4.	"	Anna daughter of Mary Bayley, formerly Thear.	
26.	5.	1691.	Ebenezer son of William & Hannah Rawson.	
1.	3.	1692.	Edward " of William & Hannah Rawson.	
21.	6.	"	Joseph " of Joseph & Mary Bass.	
28.	6.	"	Mary daughter of Benjamin & Susanna Tompson.	
"	"	"	John son of Theophilus & Hannah Curtis.	
4.	7.	"	Joseph	} children of John & Mary Bowl.
			Samuel	
			Jonathan	
			Mary	
			Johanna	
			Bethiah	
			Experience	
4.	7.	"	Benjamin son of Robert & Mary Field.	
14.	7.	"	William " of Wm. & Rebecca Nightengale.	
2.	8.	"	Nathaniel " of Nathaniel & Hannah Spear.	
16.	8.	"	John " of John & Hannah Mills.	
"	"	"	Benjamin " of Joseph & Damaris Clarke.	
"	"	"	John " of Wm. & Martha Field.	
23.	8.	"	Edward " of Moses & Sarah Fiske.	

\* Should be Rebecca.

25.	10.	1692	Moses	son of Samuel & Comfort Belcher.
12.	1.	1692/3.	John	" of Peter & Ruth Web.
26.	1.	"	John	} children of John & Bethiah Web.
			Samuel	
			Bethiah	
16.	2.	"	Ebenezer	son of Nehemiah & Hannah Heyden.
"	"	"	Hannah	daughter of Jonathan & Hannah Haward.
23.	2.	1693	Ebenezer	} children of Ebenezer & Rachel Spear.
			Samuel	
			Joseph	
			Mary	
			Rachel	
23.	2.	"	Bethiah	daughter of Samuel & Hannah Thompson.
7.	3	"	Anna	wife of John Hardin.
"	"	"	Samuel	son of John & Sarah Wild.
21.	3.	"	Marah	daughter of Benjamin & Lydia Savel.
16.	5.	"	Nathaniel	son of Ebenezer & Rachel Spear.
23.	5.	"	Jemima	daughter of John & Lydia Lamb.
30.	5.	"	Samuel	son of Nathaniel & Hannah Wales.
3.	7.	"	Ann	daughter of Wm. & Hannah Rawson.
17.	7.	"	Anna	} children of John & Anna Harding.
			Sarah	
			Rebecca	
			Mary	
			John	
			Lydia	
			Peter	
			Abigail	
			Nathaniel	
8.	8.	"	Nathaniel	son of John & Anna Dyer.
"	"	"	Daniel	" of Daniel & Mary Willard.
15.	8.	"	Abigail	daughter of John & Bethiah Web.
5.	9.	"	Elizabeth	" of Gregory & Elizabeth Belcher.
31.	10.	'93/4	William	son of Wm & Rebecca Nightengale
28.	11.	"	John	" of John & Hannah Mills.
4.	12.	"	Samuel	" of Joseph & Hannah Adams.
18.	12.	"	Mehitabel	daughter of Samuel & Mary Pain.
22.	2.	1694	Rachel	" of Nehemiah & Hannah Hayden.
13.	3.	"	Mary	" of Thomas & Mehitabel Copeland.
10.	4.	"	Benjamin	son of Joseph & Mary Nyles.
"	"	"	Samuel	" of Samuel & Sarah Nucum.
"	"	"	Rebecca	daughter of Dependence & Rebecca French.
1.	5.	"	Ebenezer	son of John & Elizabeth Nucum.
29.	5.	"	Sarah	daughter of Samuel & Rebecca Bass.
26.	6.	"	Ebenezer	son of Joseph & Damaris Clarke.
"	"	"	Mary	daughter of Samuel & Hannah Savel.
9.	7.	"	Hannah	" of Peter & Ruth Web.
16.	7.	"	John	son of John & Mary Marshall.
"	"	"	Deborah	daughter of John & Anna Hardin.
11.	9.	"	William	son of John & Mary Bowls.
"	"	"	John	" of Nathaniel & Hannah Speer.
18.	9.	"	Ebenezer	" of Joseph & Ellen Crosby.
2.	10	"	Rebecca	daughter of Gregory & Rebecca Belcher.

9.	10.	1694	Moses son of Moses & Mary Payn.
16.	10.	"	Ruth daughter of William & Hannah Haward.
23.	10.	"	Benjamin son of Joseph & Mary Bass.
20.	11.	1694/5.	Judith daughter of Elizabeth & Wm. Savel.
17.	12.	"	Deborah " of Samuel & Comfort Belcher.
"	"	"	Benjamin son of Wm. & Mary Veazy.
10.	1.	"	Jonathan " of Jonathan & Hannah Haward.
7.	2.	1695	James " of Samuel & Elizabeth Penniman.
26.	3.	"	Ruth Scant. adult.
"	"	"	Thomas son of Nathaniel & Hannah Wales.
"	"	"	Ebenezer " of William & Martha Field.
9.	4.	"	Elizabeth daughter of Theophilus & Hannah Curtis.
28.	5.	"	Elizabeth Belcher. Adult.
"	"	"	Ephraim } children of Ephraim & Sarah Thair.
			Sarah }
25.	6.	"	Abigail daughter of Samuel & Hannah Tompson.
1.	7.	"	Edmund son of John & Sarah Wilson.
6.	8.	"	John " of Josiah & Margaret Belcher.
21.	11.	"	Hannah daughter of Samuel & Mary Nyle.
1.	1.	1695/6	Josiah son of Joseph & Hannah Adams.
22.	1.	"	Joseph " of John & Hannah Saunders.
19.	2.	1696.	Chrystopher " of John & Anna Dyer.
3.	3.	"	Harmah daughter of John & Hannah [?] Baxter.
17.	3.	"	Phylip son of Ephraim & Sarah Thear.
"	"	"	Sarah daughter of Mary Bagly, formerly Thear.
21.	4.	"	Joseph son of Peter & Ruth Web.
5.	5.	"	Pelathiah " of Wm. & Ann Rawson.
"	"	"	Mary wife of Ephraim Arnold. Adult.
12.	5	"	Samuel son of Samuel & Elizabeth Spear.
"	"	"	Samuel }
			Ephraim } children of Ephraim & Mary Arnold.
			Mary }
			Rebecca }
13.	7.	"	Hannah daughter of John & Bethiah Web.
27.	7.	"	Caleb son of Jonathan & Hannah Haward.
4.	8.	"	William " of John & Sarah Wild.
18.	8.	"	Sarah daughter of John & Lydia Lamb.
25.	8.	"	Moses son of Joseph & Mary Bass.
7.	9.	"	Edmond " of Samuel & Sarah Nucum.
31.	11.	1696/7.	Elizabeth daughter of Gregory & Elizabeth Belcher.
7.	1.	"	Edward son of Daniel & Mary Willard.
21.	1.	"	Rebecca wife of Richard Thayre.
"	"	"	Sarah daughter of Samuel & Mary Nyle.
"	"	"	Mary " of John & Hannah Mills.
4.	2.	1697.	Benjamin son of Samuel & Mary Payn.
"	"	"	Mary daughter of Nathaniel & Mary Spear.
11.	2.	"	Mary " of Joseph & Damaris Clarke.
"	"	"	Rebecca }
			Benjamin }
			Richard }
			John }
			James }
			Mary }
			Deborah }
			children of Richard and Rebecca Thear.

16.	3.	1697	William son of widow Hannah Haward.
"	"	"	Deborah daughter of Symon & Hannah Bryant.
30.	3.	"	Joseph son of Nathaniel & Hannah Wales.
"	"	"	Johana daughter of George & Mary Muntjoy of Sudbury.
6.	4.	"	Elizabeth daughter of Thomas & Elizabeth French.
20.	4.	"	Seth son of Samuel & Rebecca Bass.
"	"	"	Mary daughter of Samuel & Comfort Balcher.
4.	5.	"	Sarah " of Moses & Mary Payn.
25.	5.	"	Samuel son of Mary & Wm. Veasy.
1.	6.	"	Abigail daughter of Eleazer & Rachel Isgate.
29.	6.	"	Grindal son of Wm & Ann Rawson.
5.	7.	"	Priscilla daughter of Peter and Ruth Web.
19.	7.	"	Hannah } daughters of Christ (dec.) & Mary Web.
"	"	"	Sarah }
"	"	"	William } sons of Wm. & Mary Copeland.
"	"	"	Ephraim }
26.	7.	"	John son of John & Hannah Cleverly.
3.	8.	"	Mary daughter of John & Mary Marshall.
"	"	"	Mary } daughters of Joseph & Mary Neal.
"	"	"	Hannah }
"	"	"	Elizabeth }
"	"	"	Jonathan } children of Samuel & Mary Bass.
"	"	"	Abigail }
10.	8.	"	Mary daughter of James & Mary Bagley.
14.	9.	"	Anna " of Richard & Rebecca Thear.
"	"	"	Hannah " of Symon and Hannah Bryant.
2.	11.	1697/8.	Mary wife of Nathaniel Owen.
"	"	"	Jonathan son of Benjamin & Susanna Webb.
16.	11.	"	John " of John & Huldah Baxter.
"	"	"	Lydia daughter of Joseph & Mary Neal.
13.	1.	"	Josiah son of Josiah & Mary Hobert.
"	"	"	Hannah daughter of Joseph & Hannah Adams.
20.	1.	"	Steven son of John & Hannah Cleverly.
10.	2.	1698.	Hannah daughter of Ephraim & Sarah Thear.
24.	2.	"	John son of Wm & Rebecca Nightengale.
1.	3.	"	Benjamin " of Ebenezer & Rachel Spear.
8.	3.	"	Rachel daughter of Eleazer & Rachel Isgate.
5.	4.	"	Samuel son of John & Anna Harding.
"	"	"	Anna daughter of John & Anna Dyer.
"	"	"	Benjamin son of Nicholas & Rebecca Saltar.
"	"	"	John " of John & Sarah Hooper.
12.	4.	"	Nathaniel } sons of Nathaniel & Mary Owen.
"	"	"	Benjamin }
"	"	"	Joseph }
"	"	"	William }
17.	5.	"	Alis daughter of John & Sarah Wilson.
"	"	"	Benjamin son of Daniel & Mary Willard.
7.	6.	"	Thomas " of Thomas & Elizabeth French.
14.	6.	"	Mary daughter of Mary & Samuel Bass.
28.	6.	"	Daniel son of Samuel & Elizabeth Spear.
11.	7.	"	Sarah daughter of John & Hannah Mills.
25.	7.	"	Ann " of Roger & Sarah Billings.

- |     |     |      |          |  |
|-----|-----|------|----------|--|
| 11. | 8.  | 1698 | Mary     | daughter of Peter & Ruth Web.          |
| 6.  | 9.  | "    | Mary     | " of Wm & Ann Rawson                   |
| "   | "   | "    | Benjamin | } children of Benjamin and Lydia Neal. |
|     |     |      | Joseph   |  |
|     |     |      | Lydia    |  |
|     |     |      | Hannah   |  |
|     |     |      | Abigail  |  |
| 27. | 9.  | "    | John     | } children of John & Deborah Payn.     |
|     |     |      | Steven   |  |
|     |     |      | Joseph   |  |
|     |     |      | Deborah  |  |
| "   | "   | "    | Mary     | daughter of Samuel & Mary Wright.      |
| 11. | 10. | "    | Jonathan | son of John & Sarah Wild.              |
| 26. | 12. | "    | Thomas   | " of Thomas & Rachel Lincoln.          |

[To be concluded.]

## CAPTAIN EDWARD JOHNSON, OF WOBURN, MASS., AND SOME OF HIS DESCENDANTS.

By HON. EDWARD FRANCIS JOHNSON, LL.B., of Woburn.

[Concluded from page 153.]

33. REUBEN<sup>6</sup> JOHNSON (*Samuel*,<sup>4</sup> *Capt. Edward*,<sup>3</sup> *Maj. William*,<sup>2</sup> *Capt. Edward*<sup>1</sup>), born May 12, 1727, married Sarah, daughter of Ebenezer and Sarah (Stearns) Johnson of Woburn [21, ii.]. On Mar. 27, 1759, at the age of 32, he was impressed from Woburn for Col. Eleazer Tyng's regiment; was enlisted Mar. 30, 1759, at Dunstable; and took the oath of fidelity Apr. 19, 1759. He had seen previous service at Lake George, per the roll, when he was in Capt. Gideon Parker's company, Col. Nichols's regiment, in 1758. (See *Lieut. Thompson's Diary*, pp. 32, 51.) He died in 1760 or 1761; and she died Apr. 12, 1809, aged 80 years, in Burlington.
- Children:
- i. REUBEN.<sup>6</sup>
  - ii. ABIEL. "Abial" Johnson was one of the men to have guns from the Woburn town stores, July 7, 1778; was a member of Col. Gerrish's regt. of guards for 5 mos. service, in 1778; and was a corporal in the same regt. for 3 mos., at Boston, in 1779. He was still a resident of Woburn in 1782.
  - iii. SARAH, m. Dec. 20, 1768, Ellphaz Wyman; d. Nov. 8, 1786, aged 38 yrs.
  - iv. LYDIA, m. Jan. 14, 1773, Jonathan Jaquith of Wilmington.
  - v. MARY, or MOLLE, b. Apr. 10, 1756; m. Oct. 2, 1777, Jesse Dean;\* d. May 11, 1821, aged 65 yrs (gravestone).
  - vi. LUCY, m. June 17, 1779, James Carter of Wilmington.†
34. EDWARD<sup>6</sup> JOHNSON (*Samuel*,<sup>4</sup> *Capt. Edward*,<sup>3</sup> *Maj. William*,<sup>2</sup> *Capt. Edward*<sup>1</sup>), born Oct. 23, 1743, married, Oct. 31, 1765, Mary Godfrey of Woburn. They removed about 1770, with his nephew

\* Lieut. Jesse Dean and wife Molly, and children named James, Polly, and Jesse, and an apprentice boy named Willard Jones, last from Wilmington, Nov. 24, 1788.—*Woburn Warnings*.

† James Carter was living in Woburn Second Parish in 1798.



Samuel [32, ii.], to that part of Old Dunstable known as the One Pine Hill District. Edward Johnson and his nephew Samuel appear on the muster roll of Capt. Reuben Dow's company of minute-men who marched from Hollis, N. H., April 19, 1775, on the Lexington alarm. He died of small-pox, in 1779, and his widow married second, Mar. 13, 1781, Lemuel Wright of Hollis, N. H.

Children :

- i. MILES,\* b. Apr. 18, 1767, in Woburn.
- ii. LIEUT. EDWARD, b. in 1774; d. Dec. 22, 1857, aged 83 yrs.; m. Nov. 13, 1796, Sally, b. Feb. 12, 1773, d. Apr. 13, 1847, aged 74 yrs., dau. of John and Sarah (Johnson) Bruce of Woburn. They had eight children.

35. ABIATHAR<sup>5</sup> JOHNSON (*Joseph Jr.*,<sup>4</sup> *Capt. Edward*,<sup>3</sup> *Maj. William*,<sup>2</sup> *Capt. Edward*<sup>1</sup>), born Nov. 2, 1743, married, July 9, 1767, Sarah, daughter of Thomas and Ruth (Reed) Skelton. He was located in the North School District of Woburn Second Parish in 1791, and was living in that Parish in 1798. He served in Capt. Walker's company for 8 days time on Lexington Alarm, Apr. 19, 1775, and belonged to the 3d Foot company in Woburn, commanded by Capt. Timothy Winn, on May 13, 1775.

Children :

- i. ABIATHAR,\* b. Jan. 19, 1768 [m. Apr. 24, 1793, Meribah Fuller; d. Oct. 3, 1834].\*
- ii. SARAH (b. probably in 1770), bapt. Nov. 19, 1775.
- iii. WILLIAM, b. Apr. 29, 1772; m. July 19, 1796, Sarah Twist.
- iv. JOSEPH, bapt. Dec. 10, 1775 [removed to Windham, Vt.].\*
- v. A CHILD [ABIGAIL]\*, d. Sept. 5, 1778, aged 2 yrs.
- vi. LEVI, bapt. July 26, 1778.

36. EBENEZER<sup>5</sup> JOHNSON (*Ebenezer*,<sup>4</sup> *Sergt. Ebenezer*,<sup>3</sup> *Maj. William*,<sup>2</sup> *Capt. Edward*<sup>1</sup>), born Sept. 3, 1726, married, Apr. 30, 1756, Deborah Bowles of Ipswich. He resided the most of his life in Woburn Second Parish.†

In 1766 he was of Falmouth, Cumberland County, Maine, per a deed (*Middx. Co. Deeds*, 71 : 229) in which the dower of his wife Deborah is released. Deborah Johnson, evidently his widow, married, Dec. 3, 1778, Joseph Kendall (*REGISTER*, 39 : 22), and died Sept. 26, 1788, aged 55 years.

Children :

- i. OBADIAH,\* b. Feb. 2, 1757; of Bedford, Mass., in 1775.
- ii. EBENEZER, bapt. Apr. 8, 1759; of Bedford, in 1775.
- iii. JOHN, bapt. July 11, 1762; of Bedford, aged 18 yrs. in 1780.
- iv. RUFUS, b. May 17, 1764; of Bedford, aged 16 yrs. in 1780.
- v. EUNICE, bapt. May 7, 1769.

37. JAMES<sup>5</sup> JOHNSON (*Ebenezer*,<sup>4</sup> *Sergt. Ebenezer*,<sup>3</sup> *Maj. William*,<sup>2</sup> *Capt. Edward*<sup>1</sup>), born May 8, 1731, married, Dec. 3, 1761, Judith, widow of David Wilson of Bedford, and daughter of Capt. Benjamin and Mary (Walker) Johnson of Woburn [25].

He was private in Capt. David Green's company, for the relief of Fort William Henry, in August, 1757 (*Lieut. Thompson's Diary*,

\* The matter in brackets is supplied from other than Woburn sources.

† He lived evidently in Woburn near the Billerica, Bedford and Woburn Line. On May 19, 1768, he, then of Woburn, conveys, with wife Deborah, to James Bennett of Woburn, land in Woburn and Billerica. (*Middx. Co. Deeds*, 74 : 627.)

p. 31), and was in Gideon Parker's company, Col. Nichols's regiment, 1758 (*Ibid.*, p. 51). He was at Lexington with Walker's company, on Apr. 19, 1775; a member of the 3d Foot company in Woburn, under Capt. Timothy Winn, May 13, 1775; and was drafted from Walker's Woburn company for 3 months duty in Massachusetts, in 1778. He was living in Woburn Precinct in 1783.

James Johnson of Templeton was appointed administrator of the estate of his father James Johnson of Burlington, on Apr. 16, 1800.

Children :

- i. JAMES,\* bapt. Nov. 2, 1766; belonged to Walker's co. in 1780 and 1781; was under 21 yrs. of age in 1782; removed to Templeton.
  - ii. MARY, bapt. Nov. 2, 1766.
  - iii. NOAH, bapt. Nov. 2, 1766.
38. WILLIAM<sup>5</sup> JOHNSON, JR. (*Ebenezer*,<sup>4</sup> *Sergt. Ebenezer*,<sup>3</sup> *Maj. William*,<sup>2</sup> *Capt. Edward*<sup>1</sup>), born Feb. 25, 1733, married, July 9, 1760, Sarah, daughter of Nathaniel and Sarah (Carter) Kendall of Woburn. He removed to Acton about 1770, and was afterwards of Westford, Littleton, and Ashby.
- Children :\*
- i. WILLIAM,<sup>6</sup> b. Feb. 20, 1761.
  - ii. NATHANIEL, b. Aug. 8, 1762.
  - iii. SARAH, b. Feb. 8, 1764; m. Peter Whitcomb.
  - iv. MARTHA, b. Sept. 23, 1765.
  - v. ANNA, b. Aug. 19, 1767.
  - vi. LUCRETIA, b. July 11, 1769.
  - vii. BETTY.
  - viii. LYDIA.
39. JOSEPH<sup>5</sup> JOHNSON (*Lieut. Joseph*,<sup>4</sup> *Sergt. Ebenezer*,<sup>3</sup> *Maj. William*,<sup>2</sup> *Capt. Edward*<sup>1</sup>), born Nov. 7, 1738, married, Jan. 31, 1765, Rebecca, daughter of Thomas and Martha (Richardson) Hosley of Billerica, who died Dec. 27, 1826. She was admitted a member of the Precinct Church, Sept. 22, 1765. He was the third of the several Joseph Johnsons of the Revolutionary period. He was called "fourth" when admitted a member of the Precinct Church, Nov. 27, 1768; and was the Joseph Johnson chosen Deacon of the Second Precinct Church, Aug. 2, 1775, he being called "third" by the Pastor. He was called "3d," as Ensign of Capt. Walker's company, for 7 days time, in Lexington Alarm Rolls (*State List*, 8: 855); and was sergeant in the 3d Foot company of Woburn, under the command of Capt. Timothy Winn, May 13, 1775. He was located in the West School District, Woburn Second Parish, 1791. He died Oct. 14, 1797, aged 59 years. His will, dated July 19, 1797, probated Nov. 8, 1797, appoints his friend Samuel Thompson, Esq., of Woburn, and nephew Joseph Kendall, executors; names wife Rebecca, father Joseph Johnson, and George Kenney, a lad living with him; orders executors to care for his aged father; gives \$100 to Church of Christ, Second Parish in Woburn, after decease of his father and his wife; gives legacy to Sally Johnson Heath; names sisters Elizabeth Skilton, and Sibyl Carter; nephews, Joseph Johnson Carter and Joseph Kendall; and nieces Sarah Wyman and Rhoda Harrington.†

\* These children were among the heirs of Nathaniel Kendall of Woburn, in 1776.

† Farrington (REGISTER, 39: 22).

40. WILLIAM<sup>4</sup> JOHNSON (*William*,<sup>4</sup> *Sergt. Ebenezer*,<sup>3</sup> *Maj. William*,<sup>2</sup> *Capt. Edward*<sup>1</sup>), born Oct. 2, 1742, married, Mar. 10, 1767, Abigail, daughter of Jonathan and Abigail (Farmer) Richardson of Billerica, who died Jan. 25, 1803, aged 62 years, in Burlington. He was called "third" in 1767 and 1768, and at the time of the Revolution he was called "junior." He was in Capt. Walker's company at Lexington, Apr. 19, 1775, and one of the 3d Foot company in Woburn, under Capt. Timothy Winn, May 13, 1775. On July 5, 1776, he was drafted for Canada, and went for himself and his father in this draft; and was reported absent from Woburn, in that expedition to Canada, for 5 months, July 26, 1776. He was located in West School District, Woburn Second Parish, in 1791. He died Nov. 24, 1803, aged 61 years, in Burlington.

## Children;

- i. ABIGAIL,<sup>4</sup> b. Oct. 28, 1767; m. May 31, 1787, Timothy Walker;\* resided in Medford and Charlestown.
- ii. CATHERINE, b. Jan. 31, 1770; m. Sept. 22, 1795, Jacob Kendall of Boston.

41. AZEL<sup>5</sup> JOHNSON (*Capt. Benjamin*,<sup>4</sup> *Sergt. Benjamin*,<sup>3</sup> *Maj. William*,<sup>2</sup> *Capt. Edward*<sup>1</sup>), born July 9, 1732, married, Oct. 18, 1757, Rebecca, daughter of Samuel and Sarah (Simonds) Wilson of Woburn. He served in the French War, at the age of 26, in Col. Tyng's regiment, in 1759, having previously served in 1757. His services in the Revolution were extensive. He was at Lexington, Apr. 19, 1775; a member of Capt. Winn's 3d Foot company, May 13, 1775; was in the two months service in the militia, in 1776; and drafted from Capt. Walker's company for the northward army, in August, 1777, when, with two others, he hired a substitute, but went himself, being evidently the man hired. He was first corporal in Capt. Abraham Foster's company on this term of service. He had also served in Col. Baldwin's regiment in 1775. A deed dated May 10, 1781 (*Middx. Co. Deeds*, 85: 360), shows that he had removed to Chesterfield, Cheshire County, N. H. His name was not included in the list of his father's heirs, because he had sold his interest to his brother Shubael. He died previous to 1810, in Chesterfield, N. H.

## Children:

- i. REBECCA,<sup>6</sup> b. June 1, 1758.
- ii. BENJAMIN, b. Feb. 29, 1760.
- iii. AZEL, b. Nov. 27, 1762; m. Aug. 24, 1788, Rebecca Brown of Leicester, at which time he was of Chesterfield, N. H. His military service is given quite fully in Woburn sources of information. He was living in Athens County, Ohio, in 1833, and was a pensioner. His pension claim shows that he served as his father's substitute for three months; again served in 1780; and there were other services.
- iv. AMY, b. (Nov. 10, 1762?), perhaps in 1764.
- v. JOEL, b. June 14, 1769.
- vi. JONAS, b. Feb. 13, 1772.
- vii. SARAH, b. — 17, 1774.
- viii. NATHAN, b. Oct. 12, 1776.

42. SHUBAEL<sup>6</sup> JOHNSON (*Capt. Benjamin*,<sup>4</sup> *Sergt. Benjamin*,<sup>3</sup> *Maj. William*,<sup>2</sup> *Capt. Edward*<sup>1</sup>), born Mar. 12, 1738, married, Dec. 9, 1760,

\* REGISTER, 57: 355.

Mary, daughter of Lieut. Nathaniel and Abigail (Bruce) Cutler of Woburn. He was a private in the company of which his father was captain, in 1755. (*Lieut. Thompson's Diary*, p. 87.) He served one day in Capt. Walker's company at Lexington, Apr. 19, 1775; belonged to the 3d Foot company in Woburn, Capt. Timothy Winn, May 13, 1775; and to Walker's company, again, in 1782. He, with wife Mary, and children named Shubael, Mary, Enoch, and Thana [Fanny], from Chesterfield, N. H., were at the house of Benjamin Johnson, dec'd, Feb. 27, 1782. (*Woburn Warnings*.) He was living in Woburn on Mar. 3, 1786. (*Town Records*, 10: 472.) He removed to Templeton, Mass.

## Children:

- i. SHUBAEL,\* b. Mar. 31, 1762.
- ii. MARY, b. Sept. 1, 1764.
- iii. ENOCH, b. Apr. 19, 1767.\*
- iv. FANNY, b. Apr. 2, 1770.

43. ABIJAH<sup>5</sup> JOHNSON (*Capt. Benjamin*,<sup>4</sup> *Sergt. Benjamin*,<sup>3</sup> *Maj. William*,<sup>2</sup> *Capt. Edward*<sup>1</sup>), born June 13, 1745, married, May 7, 1765, Mary, daughter of George and Mary (Wood) Reed of Woburn. He was located in the West School District, Woburn Second Parish, in 1791; was in Walker's company at Lexington, for six days time, in 1775; belonged to the 3d Foot company in Woburn, Capt. Timothy Winn, May 13, 1775; and a corporal in Col. Paul Dudley Sargent's regiment, Capt. John Wood's company, enlisted May 23, 1775, which regiment was in the battle of Bunker Hill. Another service was that of six weeks at Rhode Island, under Capt. Dix, in 1778. He died May 10, 1809, aged 64 years, in Burlington.

## Children:

- i. MARTHA,\* b. Feb. 28, 1767.
  - ii. MILLY, b. Mar. 1, 1767.
  - iii. ABIJAH, b. July 20, 1769; of Rindge, N. H., in 1803; d. Oct. 2, 1819. (*Stearns's Hist. of Rindge*, p. 580.)
  - iv. MARY, b. July 8, 1772.
  - v. ASA, b. Nov. 25, 1774; of Rindge, N. H., per deeds in 1805 (*Middx. Co. Deeds*, 161: 144, 145; and see *Stearns's Hist. of Rindge*, p. 580.) The m. int. of Asa Johnson and Sally Perry, both of Concord, was pub. Nov. 2, 1798. (*Concord Records*.) His widow, Sarah, was of Westford in 1817.
  - vi. PHEBE, b. Apr. 4, 1776.
  - vii. LUTHER, b. Sept. 12, 1779. (See Wyman's *Charlestown*, p. 562, No. 58.)
  - viii. CYRUS, b. Sept. 8, 1781. (See Wyman's *Charlestown*, p. 562, No. 56.)
  - ix. LUCY, b. Aug. 4, 1785.
44. JOSIAH<sup>5</sup> JOHNSON (*Maj. Josiah*,<sup>4</sup> *Josiah*,<sup>3</sup> *Maj. William*,<sup>2</sup> *Capt. Edward*<sup>1</sup>), born Feb. 26, 1736, married, Dec. 2, 1760, Sarah, daughter of Henry and Lucy (Fowle) Gardner of Woburn, who died Nov. 28, 1830, aged 88 years. He served in Capt. Benjamin Edwards's company, from May 4 to Nov. 20, 1762. (*Lieut. Thompson's Diary*, p. 30.) He was taxed in the West List, and was a sergeant in the first company of Woburn militia, under his father as captain, Apr. 30, 1775. He was drafted from Capt. Belknap's company, for the northward army, August, 1777, but did not go, and presumably hired a substitute. Some trouble regarding the

\* Of Templeton, in 1793.

settlement of his account is presented in a document which is still preserved. He died June 9, 1807, aged 71 years.

Children :

- i. SARAH,<sup>6</sup> b. Mar. 11, 1762; m. Sept. 5, 1782, Obadiah Kendall, Jr.; d. Jan. 23, 1843, aged 81 yrs.
  - ii. MARTHA, b. Dec. 20, 1763; m. Oct. 13, 1783, Jacob Pierce; d. Oct. 2, 1849, aged 86 yrs.
  - iii. JOSIAH, b. Jan. 19, 1766; m. Apr. 10, 1800, Betsey Moore; d. Feb. 16, 1844.
  - iv. JESSE, b. June 22, 1768; d. Mar. 8, 1846, aged 78 yrs.
  - v. HANNAH, b. May 20, 1770; d. Jan. 22, 1795, aged 25 yrs.
  - vi. RUEL, b. June 12, 1772; m. Lucretia Wadsworth of Rochester; d. in Charlestown.
  - vii. LUCY, b. July 19, 1776; d. Jan. 1, 1864.
  - viii. BETSEY, m. July 28, 1807, Josiah Symmes of Medford; d. Jan. 21, 1857, aged 78 yrs.
  - ix. EZEKIEL, b. Aug. 18, 1781.
  - x. LEVI, b. Dec. 22, 1783.
45. DAVID<sup>5</sup> JOHNSON (*Maj. Josiah,<sup>4</sup> Josiah,<sup>3</sup> Maj. William,<sup>2</sup> Capt. Edward<sup>1</sup>*), born Jan. 7, 1742, married first, Jan. 10, 1765, Mary, daughter of Enoch and Mary (Johnson) Richardson, who died May, 1802; and married second, Dec. 12, 1805, Mrs. Betty (or Elizabeth) Russell, who died Oct. 30, 1823, aged 82 years. He was taxed in Woburn West List; was a member of Capt. Belknap's company on Apr. 19, 1775; and was of the first company of Woburn militia, commanded by his father, Apr. 30, 1775. He died Sept. 18, 1827, aged 87 years, and his will, dated Apr. 17, 1815, probated Oct. 4, 1827, names wife Betsey; grandsons, Edmund Parker, Jr., and Thaddeus and David Johnson Parker; and granddaughter Mary Parker, who, in 1819, married Dana Fay.
- Child:
- i. LYDIA,<sup>6</sup> m. Apr. 5, 1790, Edmund Parker; d. Feb. 3, 1801.
46. DANIEL<sup>5</sup> JOHNSON (*Maj. Josiah,<sup>4</sup> Josiah,<sup>3</sup> Maj. William,<sup>2</sup> Capt. Edward<sup>1</sup>*), born Sept. 6, 1746, married, Dec. 20, 1770, Joanna, daughter of Nathaniel and Mary Pollard of Billerica, who died Oct. 7, 1842, aged 92 years. He was a member of the first company of Woburn militia, Apr. 30, 1775; and was taxed in the West List. He died intestate, June 14, 1784, aged 37 years. His inventory shows estate inherited from his father, Josiah Johnson, Esq. Joanna Johnson was administratrix, and Benjamin Pollard was her attorney.
- Children:
- i. JOANNA,<sup>6</sup> b. Sept. 9, 1771.
  - ii. SUSANNA, b. June 14, 1777; d. Oct. 20, 1867, aged 90 yrs. 4 mos.
  - iii. DANIEL, b. Feb. 27, 1781; d. July 30, 1842, aged 61 yrs.
  - iv. ISAAC, b. Dec. 13, 1784; m. May 22, 1806, Ruth Burt of Wilmington.
47. ISAAC<sup>5</sup> JOHNSON (*Maj. Josiah,<sup>4</sup> Josiah,<sup>3</sup> Maj. William,<sup>2</sup> Capt. Edward<sup>1</sup>*), born Oct. 6, 1749, married first, Mar. 29, 1768, Judith Pierce, and married second, May 11, 1783, Sarah, daughter of Jacob and Ann (Nutt) Wyman, who died May 30, 1805, aged 65 years. He was taxed in Woburn West List; was a member of the 1st company of Woburn militia, Apr. 30, 1775; and received payment from the town for a tour of military service at Rhode Island, in July, 1778. He died Feb. 19, 1816, aged 68 years.

## Children:

- i. ISAAC,<sup>6</sup> b. Nov. 19, 1768; d. Dec. 4, 1784.
- ii. MARTHA, b. July 17, 1771.
- iii. HANNAH, b. Aug. 25, 1773.
- iv. MARY, bapt. Nov. 19, 1775.

48. FRANCIS<sup>6</sup> JOHNSON (*Francis*,<sup>4</sup> *Josiah*,<sup>3</sup> *Maj. William*,<sup>2</sup> *Capt. Edward*<sup>1</sup>) born Apr. 2, 1746, married, June 27, 1771, Abigail, daughter of Nathan and Elizabeth (Fowle) Brooks of Woburn, who died Jan. 1, 1835, aged 84 yrs. (REGISTER, 58: 129.) He was taxed in the West List; served at Lexington in Belknap's company from Woburn, Apr. 19, 1775; and belonged to 1st company of Woburn militia, Apr. 30, 1775. He died Sept. 18, 1805, aged 60 years.

## Children:

- i. FRANCIS.<sup>6</sup>
  - ii. MUNSON.
  - iii. DAVID, b. May 4, 1777.
  - iv. DOLLY, m. (1) Sept. 21, 1800, Nathaniel Simonds of Lexington; m. (2) Luther Simonds of Burlington.
  - v. NOAH.
  - vi. SETH.
  - vii. A CHILD, d. young.
  - viii. ABIGAIL, b. Jan. 26, 1785; d. May 3, 1878, aged 91 yrs.
  - ix. WYMAN, bapt. Aug. 4, 1805; resided in Brooklyn, N. Y.
  - x. MARY, bapt. Aug. 4, 1805; m. (pub. May 26, 1825) Daniel B. Simonds of Medford.
  - xi. NATHAN BROOKS, bapt. Aug. 4, 1805.
  - xii. JOSEPHUS, or CEPHAS, bapt. Aug. 4, 1805.
  - xiii. CLARISSA, bapt. Aug. 4, 1805; d. Feb. 13, 1843, aged 44 yrs.
49. LIEUT. SETH<sup>6</sup> JOHNSON (*Francis*,<sup>4</sup> *Josiah*,<sup>3</sup> *Maj. William*,<sup>2</sup> *Capt. Edward*<sup>1</sup>), born Dec. 8, 1750, married, Feb. 10, 1780, Abigail, daughter of John and Abigail (Dix) Symmes of Medford. He was a member of Capt. Belknap's company, Apr. 19, 1775, and served 21 days at that time; was a member of the 1st company of Woburn militia, Apr. 30, 1775; ensign of Capt. Samuel Tay's company, Reed's regiment, 1776; and 2d lieutenant of Capt. John Dix's company, Col. McIntosh's regiment, 1778. He was probably the Seth Johnson in Capt. Jonas Richardson's company, Col. Frye's regiment, 1775. This company fought at Bunker Hill, and its captain was of Woburn. He was called "lieutenant" in an account allowed by the court, June 5, 1783. He died Jan. 22, 1782. His will, dated Dec. 27, 1781, probated Nov. 6, 1782, names wife Abigail, and her father John Symmes; son John Dix Johnson; and John Johnson, executor. His widow married second, Joseph Cutter of Woburn, and Cincinnati, Ohio, and died May 27, 1786 (aged 22 years?), in Woburn.
- Child:
- i. JOHN DIX,<sup>6</sup> d. young.
50. CAPT. JOHN<sup>6</sup> JOHNSON (*Francis*,<sup>4</sup> *Josiah*,<sup>3</sup> *Maj. William*,<sup>2</sup> *Capt. Edward*<sup>1</sup>), born Feb. 14, 1757, married, Dec. 9, 1783, Achsah, daughter of Caleb and Susanna (Converse) Simonds of Woburn. He was taxed in the Woburn West List, and belonged to Belknap's company of Woburn militia during the Revolutionary period. He was drafted, with seven others of that company, to go into the

service for the Northward army, against Burgoyne, in August, 1777, and went personally. It was he, evidently, who served in Capt. Woods's company of men, mostly from Woburn, in 1776. He was also a private in Capt. Caleb Brooks's company, Col. Dike's regiment, 1776; and served for a short time in a detachment of Woburn militia, at Bunker Hill, in 1779. He held the office of ensign in Woburn, 1787; lieut., 1787-1792; and capt., 1792. He died Nov. 22, according to one record Nov. 24, 1792, aged 36 years, and was buried Nov. 26. His inventory was dated Dec. 5, 1792, and Joseph Bartlett, Esq., was administrator. His widow married second, Sept. 30, 1798, Paul Wyman, and died Feb. 15, 1831.

## Children:

- i. SARAH,<sup>6</sup> b. Sept. 25, 1784; m. Apr. 17, 1805, Moses Winn; d. June 1, 1807, aged 23 yrs.
- ii. SUSANNA, b. Feb. 11, 1786; m. May 29, 1808, Josiah Tay; d. Oct. 27, 1874, aged 86 yrs. 8 mos. 16 ds.
- iii. JOHN, b. Dec. 16, 1789; m. May 15, 1814, Eliza Mears of Medford; d. Dec. 22, 1860, in Medford.
- iv. CHARLES, b. May 29, 1792; m. Nov. 10, 1816, Abigail R., daughter of Stephen and Abigail (Reed) Mead of Waltham; resided in Bunker Hill, Ill.

51. FREDERICK<sup>5</sup> JOHNSON (*Francis*,<sup>4</sup> *Josiah*,<sup>3</sup> *Maj. William*,<sup>2</sup> *Capt. Edward*<sup>1</sup>), born Mar. 29, 1759, married, Oct. 16, 1783, Rhoda, daughter of Thomas and Rhoda (Crosby) Reed of Charlestown (West Cambridge), who died Oct. 9, 1819. He was taxed in the West List; and served in a detachment of Woburn militia raised to act as guards at Bunker Hill, in 1779. He died Oct. 10, 1810, aged 52 years. His heirs (*Middx. Co. Probate*, 111: 130) were widow Rhoda, Thomas, Josiah, William, Rhoda, Frederick, John, and Lydia.

## Children:

- i. THOMAS,<sup>6</sup> m. Sept. 8, 1811, Polly, dau. of Nathan and Sarah (Munroe) Dudley of Lexington; d. July 1, 1830, aged 45 yrs., in Lexington.
- ii. JOSIAH, m. Clarissa, dau. of James and Ruth (Hadley-Fowle) Blodgett of Lexington.
- iii. WILLIAM, d. in 1815, in Williamsville, N. Y.; was a soldier in the U. S. Army. His mother was appointed admx. of his estate, Nov. 15, 1815.
- iv. RHODA, m. Apr. 6, 1812, Jonathan Munroe of Lexington; d. July 19, 1865, aged 72 yrs.
- v. FREDERICK, d. Jan. 12, 1828, aged 33 yrs.
- vi. JOHN, m. Mar. 31, 1825, Emily Wyman (Lexington Records).
- vii. LYDIA.
- viii. A CHILD, d. May 20, 1792, aged 2 wks.

52. GILES<sup>5</sup> JOHNSON (*Giles*,<sup>4</sup> *Josiah*,<sup>3</sup> *Maj. William*,<sup>2</sup> *Capt. Edward*<sup>1</sup>), born Oct. 12, 1741, married, Oct. 14, 1766, Elizabeth, daughter of Nathan and Sarah (Wyman) Brooks of Woburn. He was "late of Woburn," residing at a place known by the name of Major Bagaduce (Castine, Maine), with Elizabeth his wife, per deed of Feb. 3, 1775. (*REGISTER*, 58: 129.)

## Child:

- i. ABIGAIL,<sup>6</sup> b. July 11, 1768.

**MARRIAGE RECORDS OF THE REV. JEREMIAH  
SHAW \* OF MOULTONBOROUGH, N. H.,  
1779-1833.**

Communicated by ALBERT A. FOLSOM, Esq., of Brookline, Mass., from the original  
Records in the possession of Hon. OLIVER W. SHAW, of Austin, Minn.

1779. Nov. 23. Benjamin Burleigh of Sandwich and Presilla Senter of Centre Harbor.
1780. Feb. 26. Joseph Freese and Hannah Knowles.  
Sep. 20. Nathan Smith Moulton and Mehitable Perkins.  
Sep. 21. Rufus Adams and Martha Bennett.  
Oct. 12. John Shores and Mary Piper, both of Wolfeborough.
1781. May 29. Jacob Moulton and Cate Meloon.  
May 29. Moses Chandler and Sarah Glines.  
May 11. Benj. Skedgel of — Gore and Judith Conner of Wolfeborough.  
Oct. 28. Nowel Cranfield of Moultonborough and Polly Page of Sandwich.  
Dec. 3. John Fullerton and — Gould both of Wolfeborough.  
Dec. 23. Samuel Tappan and Mehitable Sanderson, both of Sandwich.  
Dec. 25. Jacob Eastman and Sarah Hacket, both of Tamworth.
1782. Feb. 21. Stephen Ethridge and Jane McGaffey, both of Sandwich.  
May 9. Samuel Meloon and Susannah Cook  
Sept. — John Page and Merrian Weed both of Sandwich  
Oct. 23. Alden Washbern and Sarah Gannet.  
Oct. 23. John Vittum of Tamworth and Elizabeth Mudgett of Sandwich.  
Nov. 28. David Kennison and Huldah Vittum, both of Tamworth.  
Nov. 28. Orlando Weed and Patience Avery, both of Burton.
1783. May 14. Mark Randall and Lydia Moulton.  
June 13. John Mason and Prudence Fowler, both of Tamworth.  
June 28. Abraham Chandler and Abiel Drake.  
July 17. Moses Kelsey of New Hampton and Mary Senter of Meredith.  
Aug. 10. Benj. Morse and Nancy —  
Aug. 10. Lt. Moses Page of Sandwich, and Sarah Morse, of Moultonborough.  
Sep. 28. Dr. Caleb Morse and Anna Ambrose.  
Jacob Moulton and Mercy Page.  
Ephriam Knight of Tamworth and Joanna Clark of Moultonborough.  
Nathan Hoit and Martha Adams.
1784. Feb. 24. Henry Rust and Hannah Horne both of Wolfeborough  
Mar. 5. Eliphalet Smith and Mercy Burleigh, both of Sandwich  
Mar. 6. Abraham Tappan and Ruth Hazzard both of Sandwich  
Mar. 29. James Sanborn and Comfort Chandler.  
Mar. 29. Ebenezer Horn of Wolfeborough and Hannah Low of Moultonborough.

\* For the genealogy and biography of Rev. Jeremiah Shaw, see Farwell's "Shaw Records" (1904), pages 52, 254, and The New Hampshire Repository, Vol. 2 (1847), page 50.



- Sep. 15. Stephen Vittum and Mary Tuxbury, both of Tamworth  
 Oct. 7. Samuel Sherman and Deborah Paine, both New Hampton.  
 Oct. 20. Hosea Sturdivant and Mary Paine.  
 1785. Feb. 25. Ephriam Doton and Susannah Morse, both of New Hampton.  
 Mar. 7. Samuel Burleigh and Ruth Prescott, both of Sandwich.  
 Mar. 10. Robert Sandborn and Mary Glines  
 Apr. 7. James Ramsey of Londonderry and Mary Kelsey of New Hampton  
 Aug. 7. Joseph Richardson and Widow Sarah Moulton  
 Nov. 15. John Horn and Jane Rust both of Wolfeborough  
 May — Dearing Stoddard and Eliza Rust both of Wolfeborough  
 James Marden and Eliza Lary, both of Wolfeborough.  
 1786. Nov. 12. John Adams and Hannah Pain.  
 1787. John Rowe and Hannah Blake.  
 Jan. 14. Robert Glines of Moultonborough and Anna Smith of Sandwich.  
 May 2. Paul Wiggins and Susanna Piper both of Wolfeborough.  
 May 2. Elisha Abbot of 'Tuftonboro' and Mary Nutter of Wolfeboro.  
 May 2. William Triggs and Jemima Prebble both of Wolfeborough  
 1788. Feb. 27. Jonah Burleigh of Sandwich, and Rosomond Watson of Moultonborough.  
 Mar. 27. Ebenezer Lee and Mary Brown  
 Mar. 27. Benj. Pierce and Ann Nutter, both of Tuftonboro.  
 Sep. 24. Benj. Horn and Hannah Edmonds both of Wolfeboro.  
 Oct. 8. Samuel Gilman, Esq, and Hannah Thing, both of Tamworth  
 Nov. 12. Andrew Bean and Molly McGaffee, both of Sandwich  
 Apr. 27. Samuel Randall and Hannah Tibbets.  
 Apr. 27. Timothy Pike Moulton and Anna Brown.  
 May 8. Rowland Carr and widow Mary Whipple.  
 1789. Apr. 5. Nehemiah Lee and Lydia Pain.  
 May 19. Joseph Libbey and Mary Cole, both of Ossipee.  
 June 10. John Wallace of Rygate and Abigail Richardson of Moultonborough.  
 Aug. 13. James Eastman and Susanna French, both of Sandwich  
 Sep. 20. Mark Clark and Rebekah Emery.  
 1790. Feb. — Moses Brown of Tuftonboro and Dolly Fits of Moultonborough.  
 June 13. Andrew McGaffey and Hannah Calley.  
 July 26. James Tibbets and Agnes Kelsey both of New Hampton.  
 1791. Mar. 15. Benjamin Goldsmith of Ossipee and Abigail Rogers of Moultonborough.  
 Sep. 22. Nathaniel Milliken and Sarah Moulton.  
 1792. Feb. 5. Jonathan Page of Meredith and Abigail Morrill of Moultonborough.  
 Feb. 5. Andrew Bean and Betty Sinclair of Sandwich.  
 Oct. — David Adams and Dolly Bradbury.  
 Benjamin Lee and Abra Clark.  
 Nov. — John Rogers and Rebecca Lee  
 1793. Othwel Emery and Sarah Maloon.  
 Lane Maloon and Anna Brown  
 James Mann and Alice Freese.

1794. Feb. 24. W. Asa Lee and Prudence Cummings  
 Mar. 9. Ezekiel Hoit and Mrs. Betsey Hor.  
 Oct. 9. William Rogers and Polly Clements  
 Nov. 2. Samuel Ambrose of Sandwich, and Lucy Lee of Moultonborough.  
 Ezra Lee and Polly Meloon.  
 Oliver Lee and Eunice Whipple—John Smith and Betsey Roberts.
1795. Feb. 4. Joseph Richardson and Louis Lee.  
 Aug. 30. Dustin Homans and ———  
 Aug. 31. Nathaniel Ambrose and Hannah Stone
1796. Jan. 14. Nathaniel Blake and Joanna Brown.  
 Feb. Nathaniel Watson and Elizabeth Sullivan both of Sandwich.  
 Apr. 14. Nathaniel Emery and Becca Sandborn  
 Deacon Nathan Lee and Mary Wiggin
1797. Sep. 3. David George and Mary Sandborn, both of Sandwich  
 Francis Dearborn and Betsey Moulton.  
 Nov. 19. John Sandborn and Sally Casewell  
 John Goodwin and Jane Brown
1798. Jeremiah Shaw Jr. and Rachel Warren  
 Isaac Ryan and Hitte Bradbury of Plymouth.  
 Mar. 27. Josiah Sturdivant and Dolly Towle both of Centre Harbor.  
 Apr. 6. George Watson and Hannah Robinson both of Sandwich  
 Nov. 12. Jacob Blake and Sally B. Whipple.
1799. May Jonathan Pain Jr. and Polly Brown.  
 Joseph Drew of Now Holderness and Betsey Wallace of Sandwich  
 May 23. Jacob H. Trask of Wolfeboro. and Betsey Brown of Sandwich.  
 Aug. 29. John Webster and Rhoda Davis both of Sandwich  
 Oct. 17. Amos White of Dover, and Sally Hubbard of Sandwich  
 Mar. 14. Samuel Mason of Tamworth and Judith Clark of Moultonborough.
1800. Feb. 9. Greenleaf Ambrose and Rachel Towle.  
 Aug. 24. Jonathan Sincler of M. and Abigail Freese of Sandwich  
 Dec. 1. David Prescott of Sandwich and Polly Glines of M.  
 Dec. 4. William Chadborn and Polly Graves.  
 Sep. 30. Robert Kelsey and Polly Sturdivant. both of Center Harbor.  
 Caleb Towle and Hopley (or Hopsey) Hunt.  
 Ebenezer Berry and ——— Randal
- Nov. 27. Nathaniel Wallace and Phebe Whipple.
1801. Jan. 21. Gilman Smith of Sandwich and Anna Mooney of M.  
 Jan. 21. John Gilman of Gilmanton and Rachel Freese of M.  
 James Evans and Betsey Brown.
1802. Jan. 28. John Cook and Judith Richardson.  
 Feb. 21. John Lee and Lydia Blake  
 Dec. 29. David Preston of St. Johnsbury and Anna Lee of M.  
 Feb. 25. Josiah Haines of Greensboro, Vt. and Rebekah Hill of Centre Harbor.  
 June 13. Nathaniel Hubbard of Sandwich and Betsey Ambrose of M.  
 Nov. Ebenezer Blodget of Plymouth and Nancy Penniman of M.

1803. Feb. 8. John Pain of Center Harbor and Sally Brown of M.  
 June Israel Gilman of Tamworth and Betsey Morse of M.  
 July 10. Joseph Haven and Dolly Smith  
 Sep. 15. Phillips Heath and Betsey Marston of Sandwich  
 Nov. 17. James Berry of M. and Hannah Vittam of Sandwich  
 Grafton Nutter of Tuftonboro and Betsey Richardson of M.
1804. Feb. 9. Aratus Chandler and Rebecka Bradbury.  
 Feb. 12. David Bean and Betsey Burnham.  
 Feb. 19. Lee Gilbert and Betsey Mace  
 Mar. 19. Benj. M. Hoit and Jane Burnham  
 Apr. 15. Moses Moulton and Peggy Freeze  
 June 14. Edward Chamberlain and Rebeckah Hoit  
 July 21. James Sandborn and Christian Rogers  
 July 21. John Drake and Mary Bean  
 Nov. 15. Jacob Glines and Jane Cook
1805. Samuel Glines and Jane Cook  
 Feb. Thomas L. Mardin and Rachel Morrill  
 Nathan Smith Moulton and Polly Robertson
1806. Feb. 13. Orlando Weed and Mary Vittam both of Sandwich  
 Feb. 16. David Merrill of Holderness and Sarah Lee of M.  
 Feb. 17. John Ambrose of M. and Mary Hubbard of Sandwich  
 Mar. 29. Nathaniel Hubbard of Sandwich and Mehitable Morse  
 of M.  
 Aug. Church Sturdivant of Center Harbor and Hannah Lee of M.  
 Aug. 3. James Ladd and Hannah Harriman  
 Oct. John Leavitt of Taftonboro and Nancy Leavitt of M.  
 Nov. Jonathan Hanson and Hannah Wiggin, both of Tuftonboro.  
 Nov. 25. Clark Foss and Polly Severance both of Tuftonboro.  
 Nov. 27. Josiah Blake and Dorcas Cealey.  
 Nov. 27. John Center of Tuftonboro and Anna Moore of M.  
 Samuel Crammes and Hannah Flanders  
 Dec. 11. David Dow of Pittsfield and Betsey Brown of M.
1807. Mar. 5. David Copp of Tuftonboro and Betsey Gilbert of M.  
 Mar. 29. Caleb Smith and Mary Burnham  
 Mar. 10. Timothy Badger and Katherine Hubbard, both of Sand-  
 wich  
 Sep. 3. David Buzzel of Alton and Anna Thomas of Tuftonboro.  
 Dec. 3. Daniel Libbey and Polly Abbot both of Tuftonboro.  
 Aug. 3. Israel Chandler and Ruth Batchelder  
 Aug. 5. Mark Wiggin and Huldah Sweat, both of Tuftonboro.
1808. Mar. 22. Elias Smith and Eunice Graves.  
 Apr. G Bickford of Wolfeboro and Elizabeth Bean of Tuftonboro.  
 June Moses Coffin and Fany Foss of Tuftonboro  
 Aug. 14. Moses Hutchins and Hannah Adams  
 Sep. 1. James Smith and Lydia Jackson  
 Sept. 4. Joseph Wallace of M. and Rebecca York of New Holder-  
 ness  
 Sept. Tufton Vittum and Polly Leach both of Sandwich  
 Sept. Thomas Vittum and Jane Kenistone, both of Sandwich  
 Oct. 11. William Berry of Center Harbor and Hannah Bean of M.  
 Oct. 18. Reuben A. Libby and Hannah Herriman  
 Nov. Duncan Mac.Naughton of M. and Jane Stuart of Wole-  
 boro.

1809. Jan. 23. John Brown and Betsey Page both of Centre Harbor  
Feb. 2. Oliver Clough and Sally Hodgdon  
June 29. Morgan Lewis of Alfred, Me. and Susannah Shorey of  
Wolfeboro.  
Aug. 20. Jabez Brown and Hannah Sinkler.  
Aug. 20. Adam Taft Brown and Sally Brown.  
Nov. 23. Jabez M. Davidson of Hampton and Nancy S. Morse of M  
Nov. 23. David Bennet of M. and Polly Berry of Centre Harbor  
Dec. 12. Caleb Morse and Abigail Brown.  
Dec. 17. Ephriam Bradbury and Lydia Moulton  
1810. Jan. 28. Burley Gilman and Mercy Robinson both of Meredith  
Feb. 23. Jonathan Penniman and Priscilla Strong.  
Mar. 8. Nathaniel Veazey and Sally Twombly both of Tuftonboro.  
Apr. 4. Ebenezer Cook and Hannah Batchelder  
Apr. 25. Elijah Hearsey of Wolfeboro' and Hannah Tibbets of Tuf-  
tonborough.  
Aug. 10. Daniel Dow of Pittsfield and Polly Chadborne of M.  
Sept. 2. Joses Janness and Phena Rogers.  
Sept. 4. Hugh Bartus Hilton of Sandwich and Nancy Holmes of M.  
Oct. 11. John Mallard and Betsey Marden both of Tuftonborough  
Oct. 28. Ezekiel Brown and Anna Moulton  
Nov. 8. Samuel Buswell Jr. and Hannah Shannon both of Candia.  
Nov. 18. Simon Moulton and Lydia Miller Moulton  
Nov. 18. Nathaniel S. Glines and Elizabeth Richardson  
Dec. 18. Josiah Hoit of Boston and Mary Anna Freese of M.  
Dec. 22. William C. Freese and Irena Brown.  
1811. Jan. 24. Nathan L. Morse of Centre Harbor and Polly Kelsey of  
Meredith  
Jan. 29. Nathaniel Watson, Sr. and Susan Lee  
Mar. Harfield White and Lydia Stratten, both of Wakefield.  
Mar. Hubbard Leach and Sally Vittum, both of Sandwich.  
Oct. 3. David Hilton, of Sandwich and Sally Wallace of M.  
Oct. 3. Anthony Nay of Ossipee and Anna Leavitt of M.  
Nov. 3. Walter Harriman of Plymouth and Caty Greenleaf Pen-  
niman of M  
Nov. 3. John Sweat and Sarah Pierce both of Tuftonboro.  
Nov. 14. Samuel Perkins Moulton and Patty Lee.  
Nov. 17. Parker Plumer Esq. of New Hampton and widow Mary  
Ambrose of M.  
Nov. 21. Willard Emery Jr. of Hampton and Sally Morse of M.  
Nov. 24. Thomas Clark and Rosanna Blake.  
1812. Mar. 12. John Lee of M. and Mary Nutter of Wolfeboro.  
Mar. 12. Jacob Wallace and Bethiah Chandler.  
Nov. 12. James Gilman 3d. and Betsey Richardson, both of Mere-  
dith.  
Nov. 12. Joseph Young and Patience Choate both of Tuftonboro.  
Dec. Robert Sweat and Polly Wiggin both of Tuftonboro.  
Dec. Josiah Richardson of M. and Mary Burbank of Tuftonboro.  
1813. Jan. 17. Adna Brown and Nabby Adams  
Rowland Carr and Lois Freese.  
John M. Penniman and Anna L—— (probably Leavitt)  
Sep. 12. Benjamin Severance and Elizabeth Burbank, both of  
Wolfeboro.

1814. Jan. 13. Thomas Smith and Catherine Maloon.  
 Mar. 10. Nathaniel Ambrose of M. and Irena Brown of Wolfeboro'  
 Mar. 12. Ezekiel Lee and Hitte Lee  
 Mar. 17. Moses Moulton of M. and Dorothy Kennison of Sandwich  
 Apr. 21. Jedediah Fernald and Sarah Glines  
 Apr. 28. Oliver Brown and Clarissa Smith both of Ossipee  
 July 6. Elisha Weed 3d. and Mary Weed both of Sandwich.  
 Oct. 14. Samuel Norris of Sandwich and Ann Bean of M.  
 Nov. 13. Joseph Mason of Sandwich and Nancy Davidson of M.  
 Dec. 15. Jacob Hersey and Nancy Blasedel both of Wolfeboro.
1815. Jan. 26. Hosea Sturdiveant of Centre Harbor and Joanna Lee of M.  
 Apr. 15. Warner Adams of Centre Harbor and Abigail Ambrose of M.  
 Apr. 30. John Whipple and Deborah Wallace.  
 Mar. 2. James Bean and Temperance Pickering both of Tuftonborough  
 June 18. Jacob Moulton Jr. and Eunice Dean  
 July 9. David Currier of Meredith and Hannah Morse of Centre Harbor.  
 July 16. Ezekiel Holton and Abigail Wiggin  
 Oct. 19. Nathan Bunker and Amitta Wentworth  
 Nov. 20. Joseph Meloon and Katherine Adams.  
 Nov. 23. Duncan McNaughten of M. and Elener Flanders of Alton  
 Nov. 27. John R. Mulliken and Polly Horr.  
 Dec. 6. Henry Rust 3d and Pamela Horr, both of Wolfeboro.  
 Dec. 7. Moses Morse Jr. and Elisa Sturdiveant both of Centre Harbor.
1816. Jany. 1. John Rogers 3d, and Anna Wentworth  
 Feb. 22. Gideon Roberts and Abigail Eastman, both of Tamworth.  
 Feb. 24. John Sturdivant of Centre Harbor and Charlotte Pain of M.  
 Mar. 6. John Hawkins of Centre Harbor and Margaret Smith  
 Mar. 20. Isaiah Fogg and Widow Sarah Norris, both of Meredith.  
 Apr. 14. James Killing and Mehitable Gilman, both of Ossipee  
 May 2. Nathan Hutchens and Dolly Brown.  
 June 2. Thomas Moulton of Centre Harbor and Sally M. Senter of Meredith  
 June 6. John Horn and Susy Wiggin both of Wolfeborough.  
 Sept. 10. Stephen Adams and Betsey Warren.  
 Nov. 14. John S. Pevey and Sally York both of Tuftonborough.
1817. Apr. 3. Jonathan Copp and Abigail Batchelder.  
 Apr. 10. Jonathan Copp and Sally B. Horn.  
 May 11. James Smith of Holderness and Lois Carr of M.  
 Oct. 5. John Hutchins and Sarah Furnel.  
 Sep. 16. Moses W. Osgood and Mary Hyde both of Tamworth.  
 Dec. 12. Richardson Brown and Tameson Abbot, both of Tuftonborough.  
 Dec. 20. John Moulton and Rebecca Glines  
 Dec. 25. James S. Bennet of M. and Lydia Berry of Centre Harbor.
1818. Joseph R. Moulton of M. and Lydia Sinkler of Sandwich  
 William Jenness of Meredith and Betsey Thomson of M.  
 Feby. 2 John Berry and Mary Adams.

- Feb'y. 28. Benning M. Bean of M. and Lydia Adams of Centre Harbor  
 Feb'y. 27. David Coffin of Buxton and Eliza Little of Centre Harbor.  
 Mar. 23. Lemul Mason and Hannah Watson  
 Mar. 23. Marley Pierce of Ossipee and Elizabeth Young.  
 Feb'y. 10. Joseph Kimball of Sandwich and Clarissa Sturdivant of Center Harbor.  
 Apr. 21. Jonathan Sturdivant and Mehitabel Brown both of Meredith  
 May 13. Ezekiel and Hannah Morse both of Centre Harbor.  
 May 28. Jona. P. Cram of Meredith and Mary Norris of Centre Harbor  
 June 9. Ambrose Renell and Polly Urine  
 June 9. John Watson Jr. and Abigail Smith  
 Aug. 27. Ebenezer Meloon Jr. and Sophia Smith.  
 Sep. 16. James M. Emery of Centre Harbor and Olive Brown of Meredith  
 Sep. 29. Elijah Hanson and Sally Batchelder  
 Sep. 31. David Webster of Holderness and Olive Smith  
       Paul Brown and Rebecca Chamberlain  
 1819. Mar. 3. Timothy Bunker of Barnstead and Margaret Rogers of M.  
       Mar. 22. Thomas Leavitt of M. and Hannah Copp of Tuftonborough  
       Mar. 31. John Chase and Ruth Burbank both of Tuftonborough.  
       May 6. Stephen Thing of Ossipee and Eliza Hill of Tuftonborough.  
       May 23. Francis Coombs and Sally Leavitt  
       June 3. Nathaniel Dearing of Waterborough and Abigail Peavey of Tuftonborough.  
       June 3. James Canney and Belinda Copp both of Tuftonborough  
       June 14. George R. Mason and Mary Watson.  
       June 15. Ephraim Mason of Meredith and Betsey Webster of M.  
       July 6. John Hanson and Olive Batchelder  
       July 11. Lewis B. Hoit and Sophia Strong.  
       Sept. 19. Henry Hoit and Rebecca Twomley, both of Tuftonborough  
       Sept. 23. James Purinton of Sandwich, and Mary Mann of M.  
       Dec. 30. John Richardson and Elizabeth Burbanks.  
 1820. Feb. 8. Doctor John Sanborn of Meredith and Susan Hubbard of Sandwich  
       Feb. 15. Jonathan Moulton and Nancy Moulton  
       Mar. 3. James Piper and Dolly Tibbets both of Tuftonborough  
       Mar. 7. Joseph Richardson Jr. and Dolly Moulton  
       June 14. Jesse Quimby and Mary Lee both of Sandwich  
       June 19. James Palmer and Nancy Weed both of Sandwich  
       Nov. 9. Hiram Prime and Betsey Moulton  
 1821. Jan. 17. Jona. Burley of Wakefield and Lydia Copp, of Tuftonborough.  
       Jan. 22. John T. Purrinton of Sandwich and Betsey Ambrose of M.  
       Mar. 5. Josiah Smith and Sally Watson  
       Mar. 4. Nathaniel Emery and Hannah Brown  
       Apr. 26. Trueworthy Durgin of Tuftonborough and Abigail Hines of M.  
       July 1. Rufus D. Goodwin of M. and Nancy Vittum of Sandwich  
       July 4. Jonathan Moulton and Polly Morse.  
       July 30. Joseph Berry of Parsonsfield and Abigail Cook

- Aug<sup>t</sup>. 4. John Gilbert and Charissa Blake  
 Aug<sup>t</sup>. 4. Stephen Ladd of Sandwich and Sally Adams of M.  
 Aug<sup>t</sup>. 20. Joseph Morril and Olive Hanscome  
 Sept. Benja. R. Hall of Barnstead and Susan Mason of New Durham  
 Sept. 30. Elisha Weed 3d. of Sandwich and Mary Ann Shaw of M.  
 Nov. 10. William Fulerton of Wolfeborough and Abigail Piper of Tuftonborough.  
 Nov. 16. Wm. Hale Jr. and Sally Gilbert  
 1822. Feby. 21. Joshua M Hopkins of New Sharon (Maine) and Sophronia Mason of Tamworth.  
 Apr. 4. Samuel Braird and Lydia Moulton of Tuftonborough  
 Apr. 25. Wm. Horn of M. and Nancy Piper of Tuftonborough  
 June 5. Wm. Hyde and Joanna R. Mason both of Tamworth  
 June 19. Ivory Brown and Mary Smith.  
 June 23. Azor Poles of Ossipee and Roxana Wallace of M.  
 1823. Mar. 9. John Leighton and Anna Marden both of Tuftonborough  
 May 15. Wm. C. Leavit of Tuftonborough and Alice Penniman of M.  
 May 22. Jonathan Clough and Hannah Ambrose  
 Samuel Piper and Eley Haley both of Tuftonborough  
 Oct. 8. Nathaniel H. Noyes and Sally Emery  
 Oct. 12. David A. Horn and Abigail Moulton  
 Oct. 29. Adam Moulton and Polly Moulton  
 Isaiah G. Sinclair and Mary B. Lee  
 Dec. 4. Nath'l B. Watson and Charlotte P. Emery.  
 1824. Eliphalet Prescott of Sandwich & Miss Rachel R. Mason  
 Jany. 29. Moses Moulton and Mary Sargent  
 Feby. 19. Simeon Kenison and Sally Liscome  
 Apr. 8. William Canney and Anna Canney  
 Apr. 9. David Mudgett and Sally Burnham, both of Sandwich  
 June 3. John Hubbard of Sandwich and Alice Mann of M.  
 Sept. 16. Calvin Moulton and Betsey P. Reid  
 Dec. 19. Samuel Emerson Esq. of Sandwich and Mary Ann Moulton of M.  
 Dec. 23. Stephen Sanborn and Sally Brown  
 1825. Feb. 7. Mark Huntress and Ester Clement  
 Mar. 3. Samuel Butler of M. and Abigail C. Butler of Sandwich  
 Mar. 6. Zenas Hayes of Rochester and Nancy Copp of Tuftonborough  
 Mar. 9. Hiram R. Bean and Abigail B. True.  
 Apr. 10. Daniel Lavy Esq. of Eaton and Eliza Freese of M.  
 May 4. Col. John Trafton of Shapleigh and Lucinda Clark of M.  
 Aug. 7. Asa Glines and Deborah Leonard  
 Oct. 2. William Hill of Newington and Elizabeth Wiggin of M.  
 Nov. 24. William Rogers Jr. and Sally Moulton  
 Dec. 4. James Scotchler and Harriot Huntress of Boston  
 1826. Feb. 26. Abner Rogers and Mary Ann Harford  
 Mar. 2. Nat'h Emery and Lucy Morse  
 1832. Aug. 1. Joseph White of Ossipee and Sally Randal  
 Sept. 11. John M. Shaw and Sally Nutter  
 1833. Apr. 4. John Fulford Folsom of Exeter and Caroline Rogers Shaw of Moultonborough.

## THOMAS TROWBRIDGE AND ELIZABETH MARSHALL.

By EMORY MCCLINTOCK, PH.D., LL.D., of Morristown, N. J.

I HAVE recently learned much concerning the wife of Thomas Trowbridge, the settler in New England. The book "Trowbridge Family," which says that nothing is known of her, contains also some erroneous inferences regarding Thomas Trowbridge's immediate family, which need to be corrected. The authorities herein referred to are indicated as follows:

- |  |  |
|--|--|
| Brice. — Brice's Rights and Privileges of the Freemen of Exeter.                           | P.C.C. — Wills of Prerogative Court of Canterbury, Somerset House. |
| Cotton. — Cotton's An Elizabethan Guild.   | R.M.A. — Parish Register of St. Mary Arches, Exeter.               |
| D.W. — "Devonshire Wills," published.  | R.P. — Parish Register of St. Petrock, Exeter.                     |
| E.M.L. — "Marriage Licences," Diocese of Exeter.   | S.W. — "Somersetshire Wills," 3d Series.                           |
| E.P. — Wills in Exeter Probate Registry.   | T.F. — Trowbridge Family.  |
| H.D. — Heraldic Discovery in Exeter Cathedral, in vol. ix. Devonshire Association, p. 305. | Tuckett. — Tuckett's Devon Pedigrees.                              |
| Izacke. — Izacke's Antiquities of Exeter.  | Westc. — Westcote's Devonshire.                                    |
| Lyson. — Lyson's Devon.  | W.G. — Wills in Waters's "Gleanings."                              |
| N.H. — Colonial Records of New Haven.  |  |

That Thomas Trowbridge lived at Taunton after his return to England is well known from his having executed there in 1663 a power of attorney to his sons in New Haven [T.F.]. It is also well known that he was a merchant having dealings with the West Indies [T.F.] and New England ["Thomas Trowbridge, gent., late of New Haven," is mentioned in Aspinwall's Notarial Records, Boston]. That he was a man of consequence at Taunton will be seen from the prominence given to him in his wife's family's published pedigree, hereafter quoted. The date of his burial at Taunton is given [T.F.] as 7 February, 1672/3. There are numerous facts relative to the Trowbridges of Taunton and other parts of Somersetshire given in "Trowbridge Family," to which I refer the reader, dealing now only with the incorrect inferences deduced from them in that work.

There were good grounds for believing that two of the sons of Thomas Trowbridge who were left in New Haven, Thomas and William, had been born in England, and the third, James, at Dorchester in Massachusetts. The extant records of Taunton, respecting the Trowbridge family for more than a century before and up to the settler's death, appear to be quoted fully in T. F. They show no other reference to him except the burial, 16 February, 1653/4, of "John, son of Thomas Trowbridge"; and they mention no other Thomas Trowbridge except the merchant and public benefactor who was buried in 1620. There is, therefore, no visible basis for the assertion in T. F. that the sons Thomas and William were born "at Taunton," in 1632 and 1634 respectively. There is nothing to show that the settler was born at Taunton, that he married there, that any child of his was born or married there, or that his wife or any child, except John, was buried there. Yet, unknown to T. F., the pedigree of his wife's family says that she was married to "Thomas Trobridge of Taunton." All these incongruities are reconciled by regarding him as the eldest son and heir of John, heir of the merchant Thomas, and as having settled and married at Exeter, removing thence to New England, and returning later to Taunton to take charge of his inheritance.



He is known [T.F.] to have been at Dorchester in Massachusetts in 1636, he and his wife being noted on the records of town and church as "Mr." and "Mrs.", a distinction then confined to those of established gentility. He appears later at New Haven, in 1642, again always as "Mr.", and in the census of 1643 his estate is given at £500, a large sum for that place and time, his household comprising five persons. The references to him [N.H.] consist chiefly of accounts of troubles occurring in his absence, and are well known. It is to be inferred that by the end of 1643 his wife had died, that his three sons already named had been left in the charge of his employee Gibbons, and that the authorities thereafter found it necessary to look after his property, his boys, and Gibbons. It does not appear that he ever returned. On Jan. 19, 1663/4, as "Thomas Trowbridge of Taunton in the County of Somerset, gent.," he gave power to his three sons to take his property in New England and to sue and imprison Gibbons. It is by no means certain that he went from New Haven direct to Taunton by his father, or in consequence of his father's death. As regards his wife, it is almost incredible that, if living, she could have left her three younger children in the charge of strangers.

John Trowbridge, herein supposed to have been father of Thomas, was the only son and heir of Thomas the elder, a rich merchant of Taunton, whose benefactions and will (drawn 6 July, 1619, proved 6 May, 1620) are given fully in T.F. He was baptized at Taunton on 25 March, 1570 [T.F.], and was probably married not far from 1595, no record appearing at Taunton either of his marriage or of the baptism of his eldest son Thomas. The baptisms of eight other children are recorded there in regular order, beginning with 8 February, 1598/9. That Thomas was probably John's son and heir is shown by the broad fact that he succeeded John as the chief Trowbridge of Taunton, just as John had succeeded his father; and more particularly by the otherwise unaccountable coincidences between the names of their sons. John's four sons were, in order, Thomas, after his father, John, after himself, William, and James. Thomas's four sons, in order, were John, after his father, Thomas, after himself, William, and James.

It is, however, asserted in T.F. that Thomas was a nephew of Thomas the elder, who bequeathed to the nephew Thomas certain chattels as if he were a servant or dependent. This surmise ignores the coincidences just mentioned, and involves the assumption that the nephew built up a fortune independent of that left to John by Thomas the elder. It is accompanied by no show of probability, or even possibility, beyond the mere mention in the will of a nephew Thomas. Yet this nephew must presumably have been of about the age of his cousin John, or not far from it; that is, about 100 years old when Thomas the settler died in 1672/3. The wills quoted in T.F. do not support the assumption made, and asserted as a fact, that Thomas the elder was of the Hutton family, but indicate rather that he came from Brushford; and if so, his brother John of Brushford had a son Thomas who was of age by 1583.\*

\* Thomas's connection with Brushford is shown by various converging circumstances. There was another Trowbridge at Taunton, William, whose will of 1575 mentioned his brother "Thomas Trowbridge," as if well known, and a daughter having the singular name of Julian. Also, either William or Thomas had a daughter Thomasine baptized in 1569-70, at Taunton. Thomasine Trowbridge of Brushford, in her will of 1571, mentioned brothers John and Thomas, also "Grace, Ann, and Julian Trowbridge," though not mentioning William; the three names in quotation marks being given also by John of Brushford as those of his three daughters. John of Taunton, son of Thomas, afterwards named a son William.

The correction of erroneous inferences heretofore made concerning Thomas Trowbridge is only incidental to my chief purpose, which is to present the facts concerning his wife and her family which I discovered during a visit to Exeter in the summer of 1904. The clue was supplied by a note-book entry of some years' standing: "Perhaps the same T.T., then of St. Petrock, Exeter, who was licensed 24 March, 1626/7, to marry Elizabeth Marshall of St. Mary Arches [Exeter Licenses]." The following entries were readily found:

"26 March 1627 Mr Thomas Trobrige and Elizabeth daughter of Mrs Alice Marshall widoe married, Jeremy Short parson" [R.M.A.]

Baptized:

"1629 John the sonne of Thomas Trubbridge the 8 of November" [R.P.]

"1631 Thomas the sonne of Thomas Troubridge the 11 December" [R.P.]

"1633 William the sonne of Thomas and Elizabeth Trowbridge Septem" [R.P., partly illegible.]

The register of St. Petrock names also a daughter Elizabeth, baptized 6 March, 1627/8, and buried 10 May, 1630.

This record contains the two sons, Thomas and William, who were taken to New England and remained there, in their proper order and at the proper dates, and no other surviving child except John, who was buried at Taunton in 1653. John is now seen to have been the eldest son.

Alice Marshall of Exeter made her will 30 December, 1630, and it was proved [P.C.C., 23 St. John] on 24 February, 1630/1. It disposed of a large property, most of it going to her son James Marshall, including premises in Exeter and "messuages and tenements within the manor of Dacombe," St. Mary Church, Devon. "Item I give to my daughter Elizabeth Trowbridge £50 and one piece of plate to the value of £10." Among grandchildren receiving £5 each were named John and Elizabeth Trowbridge. Other relatives named were brothers Richard and Peter Beavis; sister-in-law Susanna Beavis; four sons of Peter Beavis; Alice Beavis, daughter of brother Nicholas deceased; "mother-in-law Mistress Jane Martyn"; and, in particular, her children, Richard Marshall, Jane Golde, Alice Harris, and Susan Marshall. Susan, for example, was to receive, when of age, enough to make up £800, including what came to her from her father, cousin John, and brother John.

This will shows that the following entries [R.M.A.] refer to Elizabeth Trowbridge's family, though her own name does not appear among them:

Married, 30 August, 1595, John Marshall and Alice Bevys.

Baptized, children of John Marshall,

29 June, 1598, Jane (buried 30 May, 1600).

17 June, 1599, John (buried 20 March, 1600/1).

26 June, 1600, Alice ("daughter of the Worshipful Mr. John Marshall," married 19 June, 1621, to George Harris).

18 March, 1603/4, Jane (married 26 September, 1624, to James Gould).

26 March, 1607, Anne (buried 14 November, 1609).

20 January, 1608/9, James.

10 July, 1610, John (buried 16 December 1630).

29 September, 1611, Susan.

3 November, 1613, Richard.

Buried, 17 August, 1624, John Marshall.

13 January, 1630/1, Alice Marshall, widow.

The father of this family, "the Worshipful Mr. John Marshall," was Bailiff of Exeter in 1601, Sheriff in 1609, and Mayor in 1615, retaining afterwards the position of Alderman [Isacke]. His will was proved by his widow Alice, 17 September, 1624 [P.C.C., 74 Byrde]. "In the Name of God Amen. I John Marshall Esquire one of the Aldermen of the City of Exeter make this my last will and testament the 8th of August 1624. First I will that my debts being paid and my funeral expenses discharged the residue of all my goods and chattels shall according to the custom of the said city of Exeter be divided into three equal parts. I give one portion thereof to my wife. I give one other portion thereof among my three sons and two daughters, that is to say James Marshall, John Marshall, Richard Marshall, Elizabeth Marshall and Susan Marshall. Out of the third portion I give the following legacies, viz., to my son James Marshall so much as shall with the legacy given him by his cousin John Marshall deceased make up £300. To my sons John Marshall and Richard Marshall so much as shall with the legacies given them by their cousin John Marshall deceased make up £300 each. To my daughter Elizabeth Marshall as much as shall with the legacy left her by her cousin John Marshall deceased make up £400, and to my daughter Susan so much as shall make up £350. Item I give to my daughter Alice Harris my second best gilt bowl. Item I give to my daughter Jane my third best gilt bowl. Item I give to Thomas Milford £3 per annum during his life. Item I give to Ebolt Croot of Heavitree £5. Item I give to my servant Agnes Croote 5 marks. Item I give to Grace my servant 40s. Item I give to Jane my servant 20s. Item I give to Mary Wall 40s. Item I give to the poor of the said City of Exeter £5, whereof 20s. to the poor of St. Mary Arches parish. Item I give to my said wife the house wherein I now dwell to hold during the term of her life, the remainder thereof to my son James Marshall and his heirs for ever. Item I give my lands and tenements in the parish of Northtowne, called Eastercombe, Westercombe and Luckerton, with the rents thereof to my said wife during her life, the remainder to my said son James and his heirs for ever. Item I give all my estate and interest of the house wherein Mr. Joseph Trowbridge merchant now dwelleth to my son John Marshall and his heirs forever, provided my wife shall have the issues thereof during her life. Item I give all my estate and interest in the house wherein Master William Martin merchant now dwelleth to my son Richard and his heirs forever, provided my said wife shall have the profits thereof during her life. Item I give my house wherein Andrew Quashe merchant now dwelleth in the parish of St. Petrockes within the said City of Exeter, and also my tenements without Southgate in the parish of the Holy Trinity to my friend John Gupwill Esquire, now Mayor of the said City, and Peter Bevis Esquire my brother in law, provided they sell the said tenements as soon as convenient, the said money to be divided into three equal parts, one part to come to my said wife and the other two parts to be divided equally among my said five children. Item I give to my friends John Gupwill, Peter Bevis and Nicholas Mercer of Exeter merchant, all my tenements in Bampton and my whole estate in the rectory of Bampton in Co. Devon to them and their heirs for ever [?]. Item I give all the rest of my goods and chattels to my said wife, whom I make sole executrix of this my last will. I constitute the said John Gupwill and Peter Bevis overseers of the same and give to each of them 20s. for

their pains. *Witnesses:* John Gupwill, Peter Bevis, Nicholas Mercer, Edward Martine, John Trowte." The transcriber has obviously modernized the spelling.

"Memorandum that Richard Marshall of the city of Exeter merchant did on the 4th of June 1635 make and declare his last will as follows. First, he gave to his sister Trobridge £100. To the poor £50, to be distributed at the pleasure of his brother James Marshall. All the rest of his goods to be divided between his brother and his sisters." [P.C.C., 88 Sadler, proved 8 August, 1635.]

That before her marriage Elizabeth was preferred to her sisters, or at any rate to her unmarried sister, is shown by her father's will; and that after her marriage she was preferred by her mother to her married sisters, and by her brother to all his relatives, is shown by their wills. It is to be inferred that she was kind and helpful by nature. The cousin John who had made bequests to them was buried at St. Mary Arches [R. M. A.], 23 May, 1622. In his will [E. P.], made in Exeter, he named a brother Robert and a cousin John, besides leaving much to the children of his uncle John Marshall the Alderman.

John Marshall's father was Robert Marshall of Ilminster, whose will of 7 August, 1576, was proved 9 October, 1576 [P. C. C., 29 Carew], naming wife Joan, sons Edward, John, Nicholas, William, John the younger, Roger, and Thomas, and daughter Anne. He left a half interest in tan vats, bark mills, &c., to his eldest son, a quarter interest to John, money to the other children, with 2 acres to Nicholas, and the residue to his wife, who appears to have brought him some property. His wife, "Joane Marshall," had been named as sister in the will [P. C. C., 22 Wells, as cited in S. W.] of William Owseley of Chillington in Somerset, near Ilminster, dated 8 October, 1558. His son John the younger became Mayor of Exeter, while John the elder, "of Chillington," was the father of John of Exeter, nephew of the Mayor, as is indicated by his naming in his will [P. C. C., 54 Drury], made and proved in July, 1590, two sons, Robert and John. In this will "Robert Marshall" is named as a supervisor and signs as a witness. This may have been a certain Robert of Ilminster, perhaps a cousin of the testator.

There was some connection between these Marshalls of Ilminster in Somerset and those of Teyngrace in Devonshire. The arms of the Teyngrace family, with a difference, were used by the Ilminster family. The two Marshalls of Teyngrace, John and Thomas, named in the Devon Visitation of 1564, were, along with "Robert Marshall of Ilminster," named as overseers in the will of Thomas Marshall, merchant of Exeter, made 13 March, 1582, and proved [P. C. C., 28 Drury] 18 May, 1590. In the body of the will is named "Robert Marshall my brother's son," who may have been the Robert of Ilminster named at the end as overseer. It seems possible that Thomas of Exeter was uncle to John the Mayor and brother to Robert of Ilminster who died in 1576, and who named a son Thomas, as well as to the father of the Robert of Ilminster who appears later. It is unfortunate that the parish register of Ilminster of those days has not been preserved. Thomas was Bailiff of Exeter in 1557 [Izacke], and one of the founders of the Merchant Adventurers Guild [Cotton]. He was married there in 1544 [R. M. A.].

That the grandfather of John Marshall the Mayor was named William is shown by the following pedigree [Westc., p. 502]:

"Marshall of Exeter and Chillington in Somerset. Per fess gules and

or, in chief 3 antelopes' heads erased, or, langued azure, in base a mill-rind sable. Crest, an antelope's head erased, or gorged gules. William Marshall had Robert = Joan, daughter and heir of Owsley of Chillington, who had William, Thomas of Chillington, and John, Mayor of Exeter in 1615, who married Alice, daughter of Richard Beavis of Exon, and had issue James, Richard, Alice (married Harris), Elizabeth (wife to Thomas Trobridge of Taunton), Jane (wife to James Gould of Exeter), and Susan."

As another indication that Thomas Marshall of Exeter may have been son of the William Marshall named in this pedigree, it may be noted that Thomas named his eldest son William, as shown in his will.

The spelling of the name Bevys was changed to Beavis by Peter Bevys, between 1624 and 1630. In 1624 he signed Bevis as witness to Marshall's will; in 1630 Beavis as witness to Mrs. Marshall's. After 1630, all appear to have spelled it Beavis; before 1624, Bevys. Peter's baptismal record and marriage license were for Bevys, as were all other observed records in which the name appears before 1624.

That the mother of Elizabeth Marshall, Alice Bevys, was daughter of Richard Bevys, who died while Mayor of Exeter, in 1602 [Izacke], is shown not only by the Marshall pedigree, but also by the names of her brothers given in her will, Peter Bevys and Richard Bevys, who were respectively baptized [R. M. A.] as sons of Richard Bevys, on 16 August, 1590, and 9 March, 1578/9. Peter was much the more active and prominent, and became [Lyson] lord of the manor of Bishop's Clist, near Exeter. "This family," says Lyson, under the title Beavis of Clist, p. clxxiii, "is traced in Devonshire to the reign of Henry IV." He gives the arms as azure, 3 close helmets argent, garnished or; crest, a pheon argent.

Richard Bevys became Sheriff in 1591, Governor of the Guild of Merchant Adventurers in 1594, and Mayor in 1602, dying on 26 August [Izacke]. He made a deed of trust, 16 June, 1602, to William Tickle and John Marshall, gent., for a benefaction to provide marriage portions during future years to worthy young women of several parishes [Brice]. "He bears azure, three helmets argent, attired or" [Brice]. The same coat was painted in his memory on one of the windows of Exeter Cathedral, among similar memorials of high officials of the city; but all were hidden for two centuries under coats of whitewash, which when removed revealed traces enough to enable lists and descriptions [H. D.] to be made before the windows themselves were replaced by new glass.

It is more difficult to trace the Bevys family back to early times than it was when Lyson spoke of it as already done. Perhaps the property in the parish of St. Mary Church, devised by Richard's daughter Alice, may give a clue to Richard's birthplace, though he or she may have bought it, or taken it for a debt. The early parish registers have been destroyed. I find no Bevys will in E. P., D. W., S. W., W. G., or in the P. C. C. published calendars, except that of Nicholas Bevys (so spelled), son of Richard and merchant of Exeter, dated 8 November, 1612, and proved 2 June, 1613 [W. G., p. 1071]. Two of the executors named are "my brother John Marshall and my cousin Ignatius Jourdeann." The latter was Ignatius Jurdaine, baptized at Lyme Regis, 17 August, 1561, son of William. He became Mayor of Exeter and a member of two parliaments. A son-in-law of Jurdaine was William Hill of Lyme Regis and Exeter, later of Dorchester in Massachusetts, and Fairfield in Connecticut. It may be that William Jurdaine married a sister of Richard Bevys or of his wife. One

Elizabeth Bevys, married [R. M. A.] 28 June, 1580, to Richard Denys, must probably have been related to Richard. His daughter Elizabeth was buried 5 February, 1588/9. The other entries concerning his children are scanty and unimportant.

It would seem that Richard Bevys had two wives. On 6 March, 1566/7 [R. M. A.], he married Elizabeth Provs (apparently so written) or Prous, and on 12 July, 1585, "Elizabeth Bevys" was buried. His daughter Alice's will of 1630 names her "mother in law Mistress Jane Martyn." This may be assumed to have been her father's second wife, mother of Peter Bevys. It could not have been her late husband's mother Joan, who was not mentioned in his will, who was apparently married about 80 years before 1630, and who had been left a widow 54 years before that date.

Elizabeth Prous (Prouz, Prowse) was probably a relative of Richard Prowse, Mayor of Exeter in 1578 [Izacke). According to the pedigree of Prouz of Chagford, near Exeter, a very old family [Tuckett], Richard the Mayor was second son of Lawrence Prouz of Exeter and Chagford, the estate of Chagford going to Lawrence's eldest son John, who had a daughter Elizabeth, apparently of about the age of the Elizabeth married to Richard Bevys.

## DEATHS AT EDGARTOWN, MASS.

Communicated by Miss HARRIET M. PEASE, of Edgartown, Mass.

[Continued from page 208.]

			Æt	No.
1802				
Jan	27	Benajah Donham	old age 93	343
		This man has been the oldest in this Town for 10 Years in which Time 170 have died younger than he was		
Feb	7	a Female Infant	18 days	344
	10	Elijah Smith	appoplex : 89	345
March	3	Thankful Pease	Decay 72	346
March	23	Enoch Coffin Esq <sup>r</sup>	old age 90	347
April	5	Molly Thaxter wife of Rev <sup>d</sup> Joseph Thaxter		
		with an abscess in her Side	45	348
	26	Robert Hammet	mort : 80	349
May	6	a Daugh <sup>t</sup> of Harlow Crofby	Decay 11	350
	9	The Wid : Hannah Ward	Decay 72	351
July	1	a Female Inf <sup>t</sup> of W <sup>m</sup> Vinfon Ju <sup>r</sup>	worms and meazles 2	352
		John Worth Esq <sup>r</sup> a Deacon of the Chh. a Pillar in the Chh. An Honour to his Pro- fession an Israelite in Deed in whom was no Guile		
			77	353
	4	Lucy Coffin Daugh <sup>t</sup> of James Coffin	Hect. 21	354
		Ephraim Marchants wife who died last year was his Daugh <sup>t</sup> They were remarkable for their Sprightlinefs while in Health. a		

		Sicked bed and long sickness calmed(?) them & they died in Peace & Good Hope		
	4	a Child of Lydia Butler, son.	4 mon	355
Aug <sup>t</sup>	16	Hephiah Fifer wife of Obed Fifer in Child-Bed a peculiar case Palpitation of the Heart & Spasms on the Diaphragm	25	356
		Tristram Cleaveland lost at Sea in Feb fell overboard and was eaten by an Alligator in the Harbour of Batavia.	31	357
Sep <sup>t</sup>		Alexander Peafe in West Indies	17	358
Oct	3	a Female Inf <sup>t</sup> of James Tupper	13 mo	359
Decem	20	Sarah Peafe Wife of Peter Peafe She had burried two Hufbands & Four Chil- dren which was all she had. She was a midwife very useful and much beloved	65	360
	28	Seth Peafe Having a Multiplication of Disorders	73	361
1803				
Jan	5	a Male Infant of Jab Rowley	3 days	362
	22	Jethro Covel	79	363
	25	Ama Norton Daugh <sup>t</sup> of Jo <sup>a</sup> Influenza	30	364
	27	Lois Neal she had been a member of the Chh. upwards of 60 Years	89	365
Feb	19	Bethiah Smith W <sup>d</sup> of Elijah Smith	85	366
March	5	Ann Smith W <sup>d</sup> of Sam <sup>t</sup> Smith Esq <sup>r</sup> a woman of distinguished Piety	70	367
	6	Thomas Beetle bilious Fever	63	368
	7	Hiram an Inf <sup>t</sup> of Benj <sup>n</sup> Worth	9 weeks	369
	30	Jane the wife of Abisha Marchant	64	370
April	15	Ralph Ripley Son of Jofeph Ripley He with Bartlett Fifer & Coatny were fish- ing, they were driven by the wind & Tide under Squibnockett where they lay in an open Boat in a violent Gale of Wind & Storm all Night the next morning drifted to Nomans Land where Ripley was drowned but the others saved.	16	371
Oct	29	The Widdow Eunice Coffin cancer	68	372
Nov	24	The W <sup>d</sup> Anna Butler Suddent	70	373
Decem	8	Hannah the Wife of Zephaniah Butler Inf <sup>n</sup> of Liver		374
1804				
Feb	12	Jedidah the wife of Elijah Stewart	49	375
	26	W <sup>d</sup> Sarah Coffin Daniels W <sup>d</sup>	77	376
March	21	Benj <sup>n</sup> Weeks Dropfy	39	377
May	1	Peggy Norton wife of Dennis(?) Norton She was from Baltimore Confump <sup>n</sup>	29	378
May	5	Thomas Fifer The Family of Fifer have changed their Name to Fisher	80	379
June	27	Abner Butler he had been totally Helpless for many Years with the Rheumatism deiftical & died in awful Horrors of Con- fciencia.	71	380

1905.]		Deaths at Edgartown.		299
July	12	Joseph Saunders formerly of Cape Ann		
		Col: Morb.		381
	24	Lydia Coffin Daugh <sup>t</sup> of W <sup>m</sup> Coffin a Quaker.	25	382
	27	Sarah Peafe w <sup>d</sup> of Benj <sup>n</sup> Peafe		383
	29	a Male Inf <sup>t</sup> of W <sup>m</sup> Jernegan Ju <sup>r</sup> lived $\frac{1}{2}$ an Hour		384
		John Peafe Ju <sup>r</sup> appoplexy	44	385
July	12	Jerufha Wife of John Peafe Esq <sup>r</sup>	69	386
		January 1 1804 Henry Coffin the Son of		
		James Coffin was struck over board &		
		drowned in his Pafsage to Europe	20	387
Sep <sup>t</sup>	4	Anna Wife of W <sup>m</sup> Vincent	Conf 58	388
	8	Sarah Norton w <sup>d</sup> of Peter Norton Esq.	86	389
Decm	6	John Sprague was struck overboard about a		
		mile from Nantuckett Bar & drowned.		
		found the laft of May 1805 on Nantuckett		
		Point & burried there.	55	390
1805				
March	5	Robert Thaxter Son of Joseph Thaxter at		
		Six Years & a half old he loft his sight by		
		Nervous Pain in his Head. at 9 Years		
		he had a severe shock of the Palsy & died		
		of the Lock Jaw	12	391
April	7	Obediah an Infant of Marshall Peafe	5 Days	392
		a Child of Rufus Davis		393
		a Child of Bartlett Claghorn		394
		I know not the Day nor Age they being Bap-		
		tifts of Homes Hole did not let me know		
		also a Female Infant born blind		
	16	Charles Peafe Son of Thomas Peafe j <sup>r</sup>	22	395
		Struck overboard in the Streights of Gibrat-		
		ter & drowned		
	20	a Female Child of Eben <sup>r</sup> Smith	Can. Rash 20 mo	396
May	20	a Child of Bartlet Claghorn		397
	29	Thomas Vincent	85	398
	28	William Jenkins	Confumption 36	399
June	30	Robinfon a stranger		
		Jethro Norton son of David on his Pafsage		
		from West Indies		400
July	18	Hope Norton wife of Shubael Norton	Can 71	401
	27	a Male Infant of John Smith J <sup>r</sup>	3 mo	402
Sep <sup>t</sup>	23	a Female Infant of Seth Vincents	Col 15 mo	403
Oct	4	Anna Peafe Daugh <sup>t</sup> of Salathiel Peafe	16	404
	5	a Infant of Jafon Luce's		405
	26	Patience Norton w <sup>d</sup> of Baze Norton	92	406
		She had been a member of the Church 68		
		Years		
Nov	8	Sarah Worth w <sup>d</sup> of Dea <sup>n</sup> John Worth	85	407
	16	Carr Barker of Dresden Kennebeck		
	21	Sarah Daugh <sup>t</sup> of Salathiel Peafe	13	408
		Coffin Fifher Son of Amaz <sup>b</sup> died in the West		
		Indies		409
Decem	9	Olive Daugh <sup>t</sup> of Henry Ofborn	17	410
		His Daught Lydia who married Kendrick		
		died at the same Time at Rochester	21	



	4	Ann the Daugh <sup>t</sup> of John Sprague on a visit to her Sister died at Albany	17	411
1806				
Jan	14	A Female Infant of W <sup>m</sup> Jernegan Ju <sup>r</sup>	4½ mo	412
March	8	Prince Norton Pauper old	78	413
April	1	a Male Infant of Sukey Colt	18 days	414
	2	Wid <sup>w</sup> Jane Claghorn Homes Hole	70	415
		Benj <sup>n</sup> Worth died at Sea		416
May	23	Daniel Vincent bleeding at mouth	46	417
	26	a Son of Ruben Beetle Confn	8	418
	28	a Male Inf <sup>t</sup> of Beriah Weeks H. Cough	7 weeks	419
		Some Time in March 1805 Enoch Coffin Grand Son of Enoch Coffin Esq <sup>r</sup> & Frazier Banning son of James Banning perished at Sea in their Passage from England	27	420
July	10	Elijah Arey Confumption	20	421
Aug <sup>t</sup>	15	Widdow Mary Paint Suddenly	60	422
Oct	6	George Washington Pease Son of Peter Pease Ju <sup>r</sup> Dyfen <sup>t</sup>	7	424
	9	Fanny Smith Daught of Benj <sup>n</sup> Conf	27	425
		John Whelden died in March while on a whailing Voiage in the India Seas fortalse	43	426
Nov	4	Mary the wife of Thomas Claghorn gout in Stomach	72	427
	6	Enoch Pease an Idiot fortalse	50	428
	14	David Norton Confumption	72	429
Decem	3	Joseph Randal son of Joseph fits	15 days	430
	23	John Sprague Butler son of Walter Butler fits	11 days	431
1807				
Jan	1	Thomas Beetle Confu <sup>n</sup>	34	432
	24	Daniel Butler years & conf.	70	433
	25	Anna Arey Wi <sup>d</sup> of Elijah Arey She had been confined to her Bed for about 24 years in which Time she had three Sons, (not at one Birth) all of them large healthy Children & one now living the last. Three Months of her Life her distrefs of Body was very great which She indured with Patience.	52	434
Feb	26	Matthew Norton Son of Beriah Norton Esq <sup>r</sup> He had been in a state of mental derang- ment for upwards of 25 years for the last 15 he very sildom went to bed or even laid down he sildom suffered any of his Clothes to be Shifted often than twice or Three Times a Year He eat but once in 24 Hours The last six months he never lay down He suffered himself to sleep but very little	44	435
March	7	Joseph Swafey appoplexy	64	436
Feb	15	James Paint was struck over board and drowned	.	437
		(There is a Mistake of 20 The true Number is I think		427)

1905.] *Deaths at Edgartown.* 301

April	7	a Male Inf <sup>t</sup> of Timothy Pease's	5 days	438
	21	John Beetle	Consump <sup>n</sup>	28 439
	28	A Male Grand Child of Immanuel Silvara	Quinsy	4 440
May	8	Lucy Coffin Crocker Daugh <sup>t</sup> of Silvanus		
		Crocker & Eliza his Wife	7 weeks	441
	25	The W <sup>d</sup> Drufilla Mayhew	Conf <sup>n</sup>	32 442
June	2	Simeon Coffin	Pulmo <sup>n</sup> Fever	27 443
July	8	William Norton jun <sup>r</sup>	Fever	49 444
	18	William Norton senior	Dropfy	445
		A Male Infant of Joseph Linton		446
Aug <sup>t</sup>	14	John Vincent	Cholick	76 447
		He was a Bachelor & lived alone for near Twenty Years extreme poor a Weakly Mind an honest Heart he suffered be- cause he would not beg & could not be prevailed upon to go into any Family pre- ferring his Solitary den where he had neither Bed nor bedding to protect him from the cold often nothing but a nest of Straw in this way he lived contented & died in Peace		
	19	David Dunham	Dropfy	83 448
		Sprowel Dunham was drowned at the Straits some Time in June		22 449
Sept <sup>t</sup>	10	Abishai Marchant	Influenza	69 450
	29	John Thomas Beetle the Son of John Beetle late deceas'd	Conf <sup>n</sup>	8 mo 451
Oct	7	Fanny Pease Daugh <sup>t</sup> of Noah Pease	Fever	18 452
	26	Eunice Jernegan wife of Hon <sup>bl</sup> W <sup>m</sup> Jernegan Esq <sup>r</sup>	broken Heart	55 453
Nov	29	Lydia Fifher W <sup>d</sup> of Thomas	old age	85 454
Decem	12	a Female Inf <sup>t</sup> of John Smith ju <sup>r</sup>		4 mo 455
	24	a male Infant of Elihu Marchant		7 days 456
1808				
Jan	12	a male Inf <sup>t</sup> of Eph <sup>r</sup> Marchant	fits	8 days 457
Feb:	5	Henry Osborn	Fistula in ano	58 458
	23	Nicholas Norton in Piloting a vessel was struck overboard the Back of Cape Cod & drowned		60 459
	26	Ebenezer Butler	old age	85 460
		The Dates previous to this Time were the Day of the Funeral from this Time they will be the Day of their Death		
	29	Thomas Smith	Confump	68 461
May	27	Phebe Beetle Wid <sup>w</sup> of Thomas Beetle	Consumption	62 462
June	22	Thomas Gilbert Worth son of Thomas Worth	worms	5 463
July	18	a male Child of Uriah Morfe	a twin fits	18 mo 464
	24	a male Child of Uriah Morfe	the other twin worms	18 mo 465

Aug <sup>t</sup>	7	Edgar son of George Marchant	Diar :	18 mo	466
	15	Thomas Son of Peter Coffin	Diar <sup>a</sup> :	22 mo	467
Sep <sup>t</sup>	1	an Infant of Uriah Coffin		1 day	468
Oct	9	Abner Cottle	Sudden	60	469
Nov	14	Sarah Silvara wife of Immanuel Silvara	Lethergy	54	470
1809					
March	21	Jane Smith wi <sup>d</sup> of Eben <sup>r</sup> Smith Esq <sup>r</sup>	appop	70	471
	22	Dorcas Worth	Decay	80	472
May	21	Seth Cleavland	Languish <sup>t</sup>	68	473
Nov	17	Cornelius Marchant	Conf <sup>a</sup>	66	474
1810					
Jan	28	Elizabeth Coffin relict of Benj Coffin		83	475
March	16	Grace C. Coffin Daug <sup>t</sup> of Timothy		19	476
April		Fordam Pease died in New York	fortafse	44	477
May	1	Sarah Coffin Wife of Uriah Coffin	Confump	41	478
July	4	Edward son of Jethro Worth Esq <sup>r</sup>			479
	23	Sufan Coffin Daug <sup>t</sup> of Tho <sup>s</sup> Coffin late De- ceased	Confumption	26	480
Sept	4	William Cleavland	Bil. Fever	26	481
	6	Sufan Swafey Worth Daugh <sup>t</sup> of Tho <sup>s</sup> Worth	Infant in Fits		482
	8	Hilyard Norton he came from Charlepton S. Carolina died very suddenly sup- posed	Malig. Fever	28	483
Oct	10	Priscilla wi <sup>d</sup> of David Dunham		80	484
	19	A male Inf <sup>t</sup> of Sam <sup>l</sup> Nortons		4 days	485
Nov		Sarah wife of Jona <sup>n</sup> Pease	Mortif.	60	486
Oct	27	Shubael Norton	Cancer		487
Decem	18	Katy the wife of Lot Cottle in consequence of a Fright by Abraham Kelley which produced a miscarriage		27	488
	23	Wi <sup>d</sup> Sarah Stewart wi <sup>d</sup> of Sam <sup>l</sup> Stuart		84	489
1811					
Feb	9	Wi <sup>d</sup> Matilda Dunham	Sudden	85	490
March	14	George Norton	Fev.		491
May	7	John Clarke	Apoplex	69	492
Aug <sup>t</sup>	13	Edmund Lewis Twenty Nine Years & Two Days	Scirrous Liver	29	493
Sep <sup>t</sup>	19	a Male Infant of Barzillai Luce		3 days	494
Oct	5	Jane Daug <sup>t</sup> of Tho <sup>s</sup> Cooke Esq <sup>r</sup>	Nervous Fever about 28 Days	27	495
Nov	14	Rebecca Crosby wife of John Crosby	brilliant Fever	36	496
	17	Timothy Butler		58	497
	18	A Female Inf <sup>t</sup> of Silvanus Crocker		6 days	498
Decem	25	John Fifher He went to bed well as usual and was dead by the side of his wife in the morning		85	499
1812					
Jan	2	Matt <sup>w</sup> Vincent had Twins born one died on the 4 the other on the 5 day		4 days 5 days	500 501

1905.]		Deaths at Edgartown.		303	
	7	Chriftopher Vincent	Cancer	40	502
	19	Bulah Coffin	old age	86	503
Feb	6	Joseph Cleavland	Inflamation under Right Breast	38	504
March	6	Lot Norton	Paralit. & Confump	69	505
		Jonathan S. Smith son of Benj <sup>a</sup> Smith Esq <sup>r</sup>			
		was lost at Sea the last Year			506
		Temple P. Cooke son of Tho <sup>a</sup> Cooke Esq <sup>r</sup>			
		died the last Year in Virginia			507
May	29	Tho <sup>a</sup> Worth	Consumption	47	508
July	3	David Allen	Confump fortalse	73	509
	9	Barnabas Vincent	Conf <sup>n</sup>	87	510
Decem	29	Lydia Covel	old age	87	511
1813					
April	9	Eunice Smith she had been in a low state bereaved of her Reason for a Number of Years her Body so drawn that she could not be straightened		63	512
	20	Bathsheba Killey wid <sup>w</sup> of Leml Kelley		74	513
May	8	Hannah the wife of Noah Pease	Schop(?)	57	514
	13	Tho <sup>a</sup> Claghorn	Droptly fortalse	83	515
	15	Naomi the Wife of George Daggett	Conf <sup>n</sup>	66	516
July	8	a Male Child of Mr. Alley who married Tho <sup>a</sup> Fifthers Daught Occationed by a Scald on the Stomach			
Aug <sup>t</sup>	2	a Female child of Edmond Bradley		18 mo	517
	19	Betty Ripley Daug <sup>t</sup> of Jos	Conf	21	518
	24	a Daug <sup>t</sup> of Dan <sup>i</sup> Fifer putrid malignant Fever died the 7 <sup>th</sup> Day the first Fever known in this Place except a few Instances of those who took on board Vessels		6	519
Sep <sup>t</sup>	3	Judah Norton	old age	89	520
		The last Thirty Years he had led a penfive Life did no Business conversed but little I never could get to speak of things serious he was kindly treated by his son Tho <sup>a</sup> Martin Norton			
	27	Thomas son of Sam <sup>i</sup> Huxford		5	521
Oct	6	Jedidah Clarke wife of John she died suddenly in a Fit in the Night probably Epilep		49	522
	13	Eunice Preble	Confump <sup>n</sup>	50	523
		She was Daug <sup>t</sup> of Benj Pease. Frost the Methodist attended.			
July	18	John Marchant died at Siera Leone He went out on a Privateering Cruise & was taken & carried			
		$\frac{1}{3}$ of the Crew died, 28 out of 86		55	524
Oct	26	A male of Lot Norton		3	525
	29	a Female Child of Anna Smiths		4	526
	31	Francis Fifer by the prevailing Fever. he is the first out of 70 a very long & distressing Fever has been prevalent from Aug <sup>t</sup> 15.	fortalse	27	527

Nov	2	a male Child of W <sup>m</sup> Crofman	2	528
Dec <sup>r</sup>	3	John Peafe Esq <sup>r</sup>	old age 82	529
	21	James Mayhew son of Mat <sup>r</sup>	12	530
1814				
Jan	1	Dorcas Norton a Daug <sup>t</sup> of Prince Norton	52	531
		She followed Itenerant Preacher got deranged & died in a Miserable Condition		
	22	Thankful Smith Wi <sup>d</sup> of Thomas	70	532
	25	Triftram Peafe had been unwell for some Time fell into mental Derangment & languish about 5 Weeks	34	533
Feb	21	Wi <sup>d</sup> Sarah Fifer	old age 83	534
		Sam <sup>l</sup> Cleveland lost a child		535
March	25	Benj <sup>n</sup> Peafe Methodist	old 83	536
May	9	Marshall Peafe He languished a few months & died with Bleeding at the Nose. Left 8 children	45	537
June	3	W <sup>d</sup> Thankful Vincent	Decay	538
		A woman of Eminent Piety & Virtue.		
July	17	John Norton he had been blind for about 12 Years he left a widdow in her 93 <sup>d</sup> year	84	539
	29	Mary w <sup>d</sup> of John Norton	old age 93	540
Nov		A male child of Benj <sup>n</sup> Dunham	1	541
		Joseph Swafey } lost at Sea 1813		542
		Edmund Norton }		543
		In 1812 Gamaliel Marchant son of George Marchant was lost at sea	15	544
		Also a son of Richard Bunkers wife	fortafse 15	545
1815				
Feb	3	Joseph Thaxter ju <sup>r</sup> He was drowned on the South Side of Nantuckett By the Care of the Rev <sup>d</sup> Mr. Swift he was kept till the 19 & then brought Home & burried the 20 <sup>th</sup> Blefsed God I bow thy will is done.	28	546
March	8	a Male Inf <sup>t</sup> of George Lawrence	10 days	547
	15	a Female of Lot Norton Twin	16 mo	548
	16	a male Inf <sup>t</sup> of Gamaliel Fifer	4 weeks	549
	17	Frederick son of Rufus Fifer	Quinfy 32 mo	550
April	9	Huldah Norton W <sup>d</sup> of W <sup>m</sup>	Consump 59	551
	10	W <sup>d</sup> Hannah Peafe	Consump 79	552
	18	Annis Norton Daug <sup>t</sup> of Hul <sup>h</sup> Norton	17	553
		She died of Mortification in Consequence of a Cold taken suddenly		
	14	Rebecca Norton Daug <sup>t</sup> of W <sup>m</sup> Jun <sup>r</sup> died at the Factory in Taunton	27	554
July	9	Cornelius Ripley	old age fort 75	555
	19	a Female Infant of Daniel Fellows	3 mo	556
Sept	3	Elihu Marchant	Fever 45	557
	25	A Male Inf <sup>t</sup> of Joseph Dunham	3 mo	558
Oct	20	Lydia Bafsett Daug <sup>t</sup> of Peter Norton Esq <sup>e</sup>	Consumpt 68	559
Nov		Rebecca Wife of Rufus Davis	Conf <sup>n</sup> 53	560

1905.]

*Deaths at Edgartown.*

305

1816

Feb	21	Eliza Beetle Daug <sup>t</sup> of W <sup>m</sup>	Consum	22	561
		Eliza Wife of Silvanus Crocker		30	562
	25	Dolly the Wife of Harlow Crosby	Conf <sup>n</sup>	45	563
May	4	Martha Norton Daug <sup>t</sup> of Peter Norton Esq <sup>r</sup> Her Parents turned Baptist both her Sisters & most of her Brothers much Pains was taken to Convert her She remained firm & unshaken and was Distinguished for her Piety and Virtue.		72	564
	26	James Fisher He had lain in a helpless Condition a long Time & died suddenly He had lived with his Wife 51 Years & not a Death in his Family He left 13 Children 51 Grand Children 6 G <sup>t</sup> G <sup>d</sup> Children		77	565
June	19	Benj <sup>n</sup> Vincent	Palfy	85	566
		same Time last Week the Widdow Davis of Homes Hole	fortaise	83	567
July	19	Zephaniah Butler	Languishment	67	568
Aug <sup>t</sup>	13	Sufanna the Wife of Jo <sup>s</sup> Dunham	Conf <sup>n</sup>	84	569
	26	Henry Son of Sam <sup>l</sup> Coffin	Inflam of Bowels	13 mo	570
	30	a male Inf <sup>t</sup> of Beriah Weeks	Baptist		571
Sep <sup>t</sup>	16	a male Infant of Henry P. Worth	Fits	8 days	572
Oct	16	Jane the Wife of Dea <sup>n</sup> W <sup>m</sup> Mayhew about this Time Benj <sup>n</sup> Luce an old man & Baptist died		53	573
				73	574
Sep <sup>t</sup>	15	about this Time Dinah Norton the Daug <sup>t</sup> of Shubael Norton died a Baptist	fortaise	58	575
Nov	15	Bays Norton	Cancer		576
Decem	11	Nancy Fisher	Convuls Fits	fortaise	24
		& the child born gasped & died			578
	29	Catharine Smith w <sup>d</sup> of Sam <sup>l</sup>	Conf	83	579
1817					
April	1	The Wife of Joseph Norton		70	580
	4	Sally the Infant Daughter of Daniel Fellows		5 mo	581
May	16	The Wid <sup>w</sup> Thankful Ripley She turned Methodist in her old age. Bart: Pease attended. The beginning of this month Ebenezer Smith Son of Benj <sup>n</sup> Smith Jun died in the State of New York		83	582
				15	583
	31	Deacon Jonathan Worth A man of Correct Principles, rational Piety & upright Life. He died as he lived in Peace		62	584
June		William Cooke Son of Tho <sup>s</sup> Cooke Esq <sup>r</sup> died in Boston		41	585
July	26	Hon <sup>ble</sup> William Jernegan Esq <sup>r</sup> he was left an orphan had but little Education, but good natural Talents quick Penetration sound Judgment & retentive memory he served in all Town office, represented the Town in the general (court) & served one Year in the Senate	wanting a few days	89	586

	28	a Female of Abifha Norton	3	587
Aug <sup>t</sup>	5	Hannah Butler Daug <sup>t</sup> of Eben <sup>r</sup> Butler a Pauper	Confum 61	588
Sep <sup>t</sup>	16	Rebecca the Wife of Elifha Dunham	Confump 75	589
	22	Margret Wife of Tho <sup>s</sup> Mayhew	Dyfent. sad, sad, sad, fortalse	37 590
Oct <sup>r</sup>	23	John Cooke	Convulsion Fits fortalse	45 591
		They had followed him some Years.		
Nov	9	a Male Infant Aaron Norton	Fits 6 weeks	592
	18	A Son of Bartlett Claghorn	He by Sickness had for some Years been deprived of his means in a great measure & was a miserable object	20 593
	25	Matilda Marchant w <sup>d</sup> of John	She was on the Town suffered much & Languished	56 594

## NOTES IN EXPLANATION, BY HARRIET M. PEASE.

- No. 346 was the daughter of Nathan and Sarah (Vincent) Pease.  
 " 348 was Mary (Allen), daughter of Robert and Desire (Norton) Allen, and the first wife of Rev. Mr. Thaxter.  
 " 351 was Hannah (Cooke), daughter of Temple Philip and Jane (Daggett) Cooke, and widow of John Ward.  
 " 356 was Hepsibah (Butler), daughter of Silas and Mary (Neal) Butler, and first wife of Obed Fisher.  
 " 358 was the son of Prince and Desire (Coffin) Pease.  
 " 360 was Sarah (Daggett), daughter of Samuel and Sarah (Chase) Daggett. She married James Noise in 1758, Jonathan Cottle in 1770, and Peter Pease in 1802.  
 " 365 was Lois (Stewart), daughter of Charles and Margaret (——) Stewart. She was the widow of Thomas Hewes and of Thomas Neal.  
 " 366 was Bethiah (Harlock), daughter of Thomas and Hannah (——) Harlock.  
 " 367 was Anna (Wass), daughter of Wilmot and Rebecca (Allen) Wass.  
 " 370 was Jane Weeks, a widow, when she married Abishai Marchant. She was his second wife — her maiden name not known.  
 " 372 was Eunice (Gardner), widow of Timothy Coffin, and daughter of Tristram and Deborah (Coffin) Gardner.  
 " 373 was Anna (Dunham), widow of John Butler and daughter of Jethro and Mehitabel (Vincent) Dunham.  
 " 374 was Hannah (Ripley), daughter of Peter and Damaris (Chase) Ripley.  
 " 375 was Jedidah (Butler), first wife of Elijah Stewart, and daughter of Gamaliel Butler and Mercy Dunham, his second wife.  
 " 376 was Sarah (Ripley), second wife of Daniel Coffin and daughter of Abraham and Elizabeth (Marchant) Ripley.  
 " 383 was Sarah (Pease), daughter of David and Sarah (Dunham) Pease, and second wife of Benjamin Pease.  
 " 386 was Jerusha (Norton), daughter of Matthew and Mary (Daggett) Norton.  
 " 388 was Anna (Stewart), daughter of Daniel and Jean (Vincent) Stewart.  
 " 389 was Sarah (Bassett), daughter of Samuel and Martha (——) Bassett.  
 " 401 was Hope (Norton), daughter of Bayes and Mary (Merry) Norton.  
 " 406 was Patience (Cleveland), daughter of Ebenezer and Mary (Vincent) Cleveland, widow of Phinehas Norton, and the second wife and widow of Baze Norton.  
 " 407 was Sarah (Athearn), daughter of Jethro and Mary (Mayhew) Athearn.  
 " 415 was probably Jean (Bartlett), widow of Matthew Claghorn.  
 " 420 was the son of Enoch, Jr., and Deborah (Pease) Coffin.

- No. 423 was Mary (Stewart), daughter of Samuel and Sarah (Smith?) Stewart.  
 " 427 was Mary (Huxford), daughter of Samuel Huxford and Temperance (Daggett), his second wife.  
 " 434 was Anna (Pease), daughter of Benjamin Pease and Anne (Butler), his first wife.  
 " 442 was Drusilla (Dunham), widow of Matthew Mayhew, and daughter of David Dunham, Jr., and Priscilla (Butler), his second wife.  
 " 453 was Eunice (Coffin), second wife of William Jernegan, and daughter of Benjamin and Elizabeth (Norton) Coffin. Her first husband was Simeon Coffin.  
 " 454 was " Lydia (Fisher) of Falmouth."  
 " 470 was Sarah (Fisher), daughter of Thomas and Lydia (Fisher) Fisher.  
 " 471 was Jane (Claghorn) Mears, daughter of Thomas Claghorn and Susannah Gibbs, his second wife, widow of Garrison Mears, and second wife and widow of Ebenezer Smith, Esq.  
 " 472 was the daughter of John Worth and Dorcas (Smith) Hawes, his third wife.  
 " 475 was Elizabeth (Norton), daughter of Matthew and Mary (Daggett) Norton.  
 " 478 was Sarah (Beetle), his first wife, and the daughter of Thomas and Phebe ( ) Beetle.  
 " 484 was Priscilla (Butler), daughter of Nicholas Butler and Thankful Marchant, his second wife.  
 " 486 was Sarah (Mayhew) Wass, daughter of Matthew and Phebe (Manning) Mayhew, widow of Homes Wass, and third wife of Jonathan Pease.  
 " 488 was Catherine (Smith), daughter of Philip and Eunice (Manter) Smith.  
 " 490 was Matilda (Vincent), widow of Nathan Dunham, and daughter of Joseph and Matilda (Dunham) Vincent.  
 " 496 was Rebecca (Merry) Smith Pease, wife of John Crosby, Jr., widow of Nathan Smith and of John Pease, Jr.  
 " 503 was the daughter of Enoch Coffin, Jr., and Jane (Claghorn) Whellen, his wife.  
 " 508 was the father of Maj.-Gen. William Jenkins Worth.  
 " 511 was Lydia (Vincent), wife of Jethro Covell and daughter of Reuben and Mehitable (Pease) Vincent.  
 " 512 was the daughter of Samuel Smith, Jr., and Eunice (Vincent), his second wife.  
 " 513 was Bathsheba (Harper), daughter of John and Hannah (Sprowell) Harper.  
 " 514 was Hannah (Dunham), daughter of Elijah and Sarah (Vincent) Dunham.  
 " 516 was *Ethannah* — not " Naomi " — (Dunham), daughter of Seth and Naomi (Marchant) Dunham.  
 " 522 was Jedidah (Fish), daughter of John and Sarah (Fish) Fish.  
 " 523 was the widow of Abraham Preble, Jr.  
 " 532 was Thankful (Norton), daughter of Isaac, Jr., and Hannah (Norton) Norton.  
 " 534 was Sarah (Fish), daughter of Thomas and Ruth (Butler) Fish, and widow of John Fish (cr).  
 " 538 was Thankful (Dunham) Stewart, widow of Timothy Stewart and of Joseph Vincent, and daughter of Daniel and Sarah (Huxford) Dunham.  
 " 540 was Mary (Norton), — parents not known.  
 " 542 was the son of Capt. Joseph and Susannah (Pease) Swasey.  
 " 543 was the son of Oliver and Harriet (Holley) Norton.  
 " 551 was Huldah (Daggett), widow of Job Norton and of William Norton, senior.  
 " 552 was probably Hannah (Luce), widow of Daniel Pease, and daughter of John and Jemimah (Luce) Luce.

\* There is a mistake in the name. The wife of George Daggett was Ethannah Dunham. She had a sister Naomi and a daughter Naomi, as well as a mother of that name. This perhaps may account for the mistake made by Rev. Mr. Thaxter.



- No. 553 was the daughter of Wm. Norton, senior, and Huldah (Daggett), his second wife.
- " 554 was the daughter of William Norton, Jr., and Hannah (Daggett), his wife.
- " 559 was Lydia (Norton), daughter of Major Peter and Sarah (Bassett) Norton, and wife of Nathan Bassett.
- " 560 was Rebecca (Mayhew), daughter of Zaccheus and Rebecca (Pope) Mayhew.
- " 562 was Eliza (Coffin), daughter of James and Huldah (Allen) Coffin.
- " 563 was Dolly (Norton).
- " 567 was Sarah (Cosens), widow of Capt. David Davis, and daughter of John and Jemimah (Norton) Cosens.
- " 569 was Susannah (Stewart), daughter of Elijah Stewart and Jedidah (Butler), his first wife.
- " 573 was Jane (Kelley), daughter of Lemuel and Bathsheba (Harper) Kelley, third wife and widow of Ephraim Pease, and second wife of Dea<sup>n</sup> William Mayhew.
- " 579 was Katherine (Harper), fourth wife and widow of Samuel Smith, Jr., and the daughter of John and Hannah (Sprowel) Harper.
- " 582 was Thankful (Pease), widow of Cornelius Ripley, and daughter of Benjamin Pease and Abiah (Vincent), his second wife.
- " 589 was Rebecca (Vincent), first wife of Elisha Dunham, and daughter of Joseph and Matilda (Dunham) Vincent.
- " 590 was Margaret (Latham), and came from Hudson, N. Y. She was the first wife of Thomas Mayhew.
- " 594 was Matilda (Dunham), daughter of Nathan and Matilda (Vincent) Dunham.

[To be concluded.]

## RECORDS OF THE SECOND CHURCH OF SCITUATE, NOW THE FIRST UNITARIAN CHURCH OF NORWELL, MASS.

Communicated by WILFORD JACOB LITCHFIELD, M.S., of Southbridge, Mass.

[Continued from page 140.]

1738

Stephen Brooks Son of Nat<sup>l</sup> and Mary was baptized January 1<sup>st</sup> 1737/8

Bethia Spooner daughter of John Spooner of Marfshfield was baptized Jan: 15<sup>th</sup> 1737/8.

Hannah North Eells daughter of Samuel & Hannah Eells of Hanover was Baptized Feb: 5<sup>th</sup> 1737/8.

Simeon Rogers Son of Sam<sup>l</sup> Rogers jun<sup>r</sup> of marfshfield was baptized Feb: 12 1737/8

Mary Truant daughter of John [?] Truant of Marfshfield was baptized Feb 12<sup>th</sup> 1737/8

{ Benj<sup>m</sup> Palmer an Infant of Bezelial Palmer was baptized in private being Sick, on Feb: 25<sup>th</sup> 1737/8

Robinson Turner Son of Abiell & Eliz: was baptized Feb: 26. 1737/8

Sarah Hammon of Benj<sup>m</sup> & Sarah was baptized Feb: 26: 1737/8

John Eells son of John & Abiah Eells was baptized March 5<sup>th</sup> 1737/8

Mary Curtice, Daugh of Benj<sup>m</sup> & Rebecca was Baptifed March 19<sup>th</sup> 1737/8

Bethiah Woodart daughter of James Woodart & — his wife was baptized march 19<sup>th</sup> 1737/8.

*Adult.* Lydia Clift the wife of Sam<sup>l</sup> Clift of Marfhfield was baptized at the North Meting house in Marfhfield march 26<sup>th</sup> 1738

Benjamin Dammon Son of Ebenezar Damon of Marfhfield was baptized march 26<sup>th</sup> 1738

Hannah Holmes daughter of Josiah Holms of Marfhfield was bapt<sup>d</sup>: March 26. 1738

Mercy Lincoln daughter of Joshua & mercy, was baptized April 23<sup>d</sup> 1738

Micael Hatch Son of Micael and Priscilla was bapt<sup>d</sup>: April 23. 1738.

Jedidiah Dwelle son of Jedidiah and Elizabeth was baptized April 30<sup>th</sup> 1738

Colebourn Barrel Son of W<sup>m</sup> Barrell was baptized May 7<sup>th</sup> 1738

Mercy Barker daughter of Barnabas, was baptized May 7. 1738

Gidion Randal Son of Caleb and Hannah was baptized May 14<sup>th</sup> 1738

May 21<sup>st</sup> 1738 J preached at Hingham for the Rev<sup>d</sup> Mr Gay, and baptized Lydia Whitten daughter of Jsaac & Lydia.

May 26<sup>th</sup> 1738 George Turner son of Charls & Eunice, being sick was baptized in private.

*Adult.* Benjamin Bowker was baptifed June 4<sup>th</sup> 1738.

The same day was baptized his Infant Child whose name is Benjamin.

*Adult.* Rebecca Bowker was baptifed June 4<sup>th</sup> 1738.

Elifha Silvester Son of Elifha & Eunice, was bapt: June 4<sup>th</sup> 1738.

George Neal Son of John Neal, Late of Ireland was baptized June 4<sup>th</sup> 1738

Ruth Clap, of Joseph & Hannah was baptized July 2<sup>d</sup> 1738.

Lydia King, of John & Mary of Marfhfield was baptized July 2<sup>d</sup> 1738

Thomas Collomare, of Thomas & Hannah was Baptized July 2<sup>d</sup> 1738.

Caleb Torry Son of Caleb & Mary was baptized July 9<sup>th</sup> 1738

Mary Fith daughter of Ebenezar [&] Deborah of Duxborough was baptized July 9<sup>th</sup> 1738.

Lillis Bryant daughter of Benj<sup>m</sup> and Abigail, was baptifed July 23. 1738

Martha Hatch daughter of Nehemiah & Martha was baptized July 23. 1738

• { Thomas Otis an Infant Child, son of Jsaac & Deborah being dangerously sick was baptized in private. July 25<sup>th</sup>

*Adult* Jeremiah Hatch (aged about — years) was baptized Aug<sup>t</sup> 6<sup>th</sup> 1738

Joseph Lambert son of James, was baptized Aug<sup>t</sup> 6<sup>th</sup> 1738.

Lufanna Randall daughter of Cap<sup>t</sup> Nehemiah Randal, bapt: Aug<sup>t</sup> 13<sup>th</sup> 1738

Sarah Gray daughter of Thomas Gray & Sarah his wife, Baptized Aug<sup>t</sup> 13. 1738

John Vinal, Son of John & Mary was baptized Aug<sup>t</sup> 13<sup>th</sup> 1738.

Christian Farrow, a Child of Benj<sup>m</sup> Farrow, was baptized Aug<sup>t</sup> 20. 1738

Ephraim Marble Son of David & Abigail was bapt<sup>t</sup> Aug<sup>t</sup> 20<sup>th</sup> 1738

Defire Silvester a Child of Nehemiah Silvester, bapt<sup>td</sup>: Aug<sup>t</sup> 20<sup>th</sup> 1738

Mercy Turner daughter of Benj<sup>m</sup> & Mercy, was bapt<sup>td</sup> Aug<sup>t</sup> 27<sup>th</sup> 1738

Sep<sup>t</sup> 10<sup>th</sup> 1738 J preached at Wetherffield in Connecticut: & baptized a child for Gideon Deſſing named *Mercy*.

Deborah Woodart, daughter of Benjamin & Deborah, of Leifter, was baptized Sep<sup>t</sup> 17.<sup>th</sup> 1738.

William Stetfon { Children of W<sup>m</sup> Stetfon & Hannah were baptized in  
& Stephen Stetfon { private Sept: 28<sup>th</sup> 1738.

Stanton James Son of John & Prudence, was baptized oct: 15<sup>th</sup> 1738

Patience Brook daughter of W<sup>m</sup> & Mary, was baptized oct: 15<sup>th</sup> 1738.

Samuel Lappam Son of Joshuah & Mary was baptized Oct: 22<sup>d</sup> 1738.

Elijah Stoddard son of Benj<sup>m</sup> & Ruth was baptized oct: 22. 1738

Ahfolom, Son of Cesar a negro Serv<sup>t</sup> to Cap<sup>t</sup> Torry was baptized oct: 22. 1738.

## 1739

Hannah King daughter of Joseph of Marshfield was baptized Jan. 21<sup>st</sup> 1738/9

Abigail Foster daughter of Joseph & Abigail was baptized Feb: 18<sup>th</sup> 1738/9.

Benjamin Bowker Son of Benj<sup>m</sup> & Hannah was baptized Feb: 18<sup>th</sup> 1738/9

Ann Neal of Joseph & Alice was baptized Feb: 25<sup>th</sup> 1738/9

Thankfull Collomare of Jsaac & Thankfull was baptized March 4<sup>th</sup> 1738/9

March 22<sup>d</sup> 1738/9 John Grofs an Infant Child of Edmund & Olive Grofs being dangerously Sick was baptized.

March 23<sup>d</sup> 1738/9 Ann Bryant an Infant Child of David Bryant being dangerously sick was baptized.

Elizabeth Randall of Benj<sup>m</sup> & Sarah was baptized April 1<sup>st</sup> 1739.

April 22<sup>d</sup> 1739 J preach[ed] at Marshfield north meeting house and Baptized

Sarah Clift daughter of William.

Benjamin Lappam son of David.

Elifabeth Silvester daughter of John.

Rhoda Rose, daughter of Joshua

April 29<sup>th</sup> 1739 J preach[e]d at Duxboroug[h], and Baptized

Nathanael & Lemuel Turner Children of Amasa & Rebecca

Philip Chandler son of Philip and Rebecca.

Silvanus Curtice, Son of Silvanus and Dorothy.

Warren Weston Son of Eliphaz and Priscilla.

Williams Fifth son of Nathan<sup>l</sup> and Mary.

Mercy Cushing daughter of Joseph & Lydia, was baptized May 6<sup>th</sup> 1739

Charls Silvester Son of William & Mary was baptized May 6<sup>th</sup> 1739.

Ruth Copeland daughter of Joseph & Elizabeth was baptized May 6<sup>th</sup> 1739

Hannah Jacob daughter of Joseph and Mary was baptized May 13. 1739.

Lemuel Church son of Nathan<sup>l</sup> Church jun<sup>r</sup> was baptized in private being sick & not Likely to Live May 25<sup>th</sup> 1739

Priscilla Hatch daughter of Micael & Priscilla was Baptized May 27 1739

Jonathan Hatch Son of Hezekiah & Hannah was baptized June 17. 1739

Confider, & Seth Jones twin Children of Ebenezer & Jane Jones of Marshfield were baptized June 24 1739.

Nehemiah Prouty, Son of Margret Prouty, was baptized June 24. 1739

Experience Palmer & Jsaac Palmer Children of Jofeph Palmer & Mary his wife were baptized July 1<sup>st</sup> 1739

Daniel Faunce son of Thomas and Hannah his wife of Plymouth was baptized July 1<sup>st</sup> 1739.

Ruth Randall & { children of Mary Randal were baptized July 8<sup>th</sup>  
Elifha Randal } 1739.

Betty Jones of Elifha & Sarah of Marthfield was baptized July 22. 1739.

James Stockbridge Son of Sam<sup>l</sup> & Sarah, was baptized July 29. 1739

Deborah Silvester, of Jofeph & Lydia was baptized Aug<sup>t</sup> 5<sup>th</sup> 1739

Amos Clift, & Mary Clift, Children of Sam<sup>l</sup> & Lydia of marthfield, were baptized Aug<sup>t</sup> 12. 1739.

{ Nabby Otis an Infant of Dr Jsaac Otis [&] Deborah, his wife being  
fick, was baptized in private Aug<sup>t</sup> 22 [?] 1739\*

Betty Turner daughter of Hawkins & Lufanna, was baptized Sep<sup>t</sup> 2 1739.

*Adult.* Patience Pamalich an Indian woman was Baptized Sep<sup>t</sup> 2<sup>d</sup> 1739.

Bennony Pamalich Son of the above S<sup>d</sup> Patience was baptized Sep<sup>t</sup> 2<sup>d</sup> 1739

{ Edward Turner Son of Charls & Eunice being fick was baptized in  
private, Sep<sup>t</sup> 3<sup>d</sup> 1739

Solomon Lincoln Son of Jsaac & Abigail was baptized Oct: 28 1739.

John Stockbridge Son of Micael & Mary was baptized oct 28<sup>th</sup> 1739.

Hannah Clap, of Nathan<sup>l</sup> Clap & his wife, was baptized nov: 18 1739  
by the Rev<sup>d</sup> M<sup>r</sup> Gay of Hingham

Elizabeth Turner of Abiel & Eliz: his wife was baptized nov: 18 1739,  
by the Rev<sup>d</sup> M<sup>r</sup> Gay of Hingham

Ezra Tolman of Elkana Tolman & ——— his wife was Baptized Nov: 25. 1739

Zechariah Curtice of Elifha Curtice and ——— His wife, was baptized Nov. 25. 1739

*Adult.* Cefar Burges a negro man was Baptized Dec: 9<sup>th</sup> 1739.

#### 1740

Sufanna Collomare of Anthony & his wife was baptized Jan: 27<sup>th</sup> 1739/40.

Nathanael Turner, of W<sup>m</sup> & Abigail was baptized Feb: 10. 1739/40

Ruben Turner of Jonathan & Abigail was baptized Feb: 24<sup>th</sup> 1739/40.

Mary Vinal, daughter of John & Mary was baptized April: 13. 1740

Betty Bryant daughter of Benj<sup>m</sup> & Abigail was baptized. April 13<sup>th</sup> 1740

John Foster Son of Elifha & Temperance was baptized April: 13. 1740.

*Adult.* Rachel Tailer, a widow was baptized April 20<sup>th</sup> 1740 &

Lettice Tailer her daughter was baptized at the same time.

Betty Collomare daughter of John Collomare was baptized April 20<sup>th</sup>

Hannah Collomare daughter of Thomas Collomare was baptized April 20. 1740.

Sam<sup>l</sup> Clap Son of Sam<sup>l</sup>. & Sarah was Baptized April. 27. 1740

Afahel Rofe Son of Gidion & Lydia was baptized April. 27. 1740

Deborah Lincoln daughter of Jofhua and Mercy, was baptized April. 27. 1740.

Sarah Woodart daughter of James and Sarah was baptized April. 27. 1740.

\* This date is blotted.

Mehitabel Marvel daughter of David marvel was baptized by m<sup>r</sup> Bourn May 18<sup>th</sup> 1740

Robert Stetfon Son of Robert Stetfon was baptized by m<sup>r</sup> Bourn May. 18<sup>th</sup>.

Joseph Bowker son of James, was baptized by m<sup>r</sup> Bourn May 18<sup>th</sup> 1740  
Seth Silvester son of Nehemiah was baptized by m<sup>r</sup> Bourn May 18<sup>th</sup> 1740

Jsaac Torry Son of Caleb, was Baptized June 1<sup>st</sup> 1740  
{ June 8<sup>th</sup> 1740. J preach'd at Hingham the second Sab : after M<sup>r</sup> Hobarts death ; and Baptized two children, viz :  
Jonathan Marvel, Son of Nathan<sup>II</sup> & Hannah Orcot daughter of Emerson Orcot.

Jonathan Perry Son of Amos & Ruth was baptized in Private July 17<sup>th</sup> 1740

Rachel Brooks daughter of Gilbert was baptized July 20. 1740

John Brooks son of Gilbert Brooks jun<sup>r</sup> & Deborah his wife was baptized Aug<sup>t</sup> 17. 1740

{ memorandum Aug<sup>t</sup> 10 1740 J preach[e]d for m<sup>r</sup> Bourn & baptifed a child of John Bates's whose name J have forgott.

Eunice Jacob daughter of Jofhua & Mary was baptized Sep<sup>t</sup> 14<sup>th</sup> 1740.

Mercy Clap daughter of John Clap and mercy his wife, was baptized Sep<sup>t</sup> 28<sup>th</sup> 1740.

Hannah Tolman daughter of Joseph and Hannah [h]is wife, was baptized Sep<sup>t</sup> 29.

William Perry An Infant Child of Benj<sup>m</sup> Pery & Ruth his wife was baptized in private, being sick. Oct: 2<sup>d</sup> 1740

Elizabeth Prouty, William Prouty, & Richard Prouty Children of W<sup>m</sup> & Elizabeth were baptized Oct: 12<sup>th</sup> 1740.

Lufannah Prouty, Deborah Prouty & Jonathan Prouty Children of William & Jemimah Prouty were baptized Oct: 12<sup>th</sup> 1740.

Edward Prouty Son of Edward & Rebecca Prouty was baptized oct: 26. 1740:

John Hunt son of John Hunt & his wife was bap: nov. 2. 1740

Mary Copeland, of Joseph & Elizabeth was baptized Nov: 9.<sup>th</sup> 1740

Jofhua Barker son of Barnabas & Mary was baptized Nov: 16<sup>th</sup> 1740.

James Silvester son of Elifha & Eunice was baptized nov: 23<sup>d</sup> 1740.

Jofhua Collomar son of Jsaac Collomare was baptized Nov: 23. 1740.

1741

Hannah Bowker daughter of Benj<sup>m</sup> & Hannah was baptized Jan: 18 1740/1

mehitabel Brooks daughter of \* & Meriam Brooks was Baptized Feb: 22 1740/1

mercy Toby daughter of Elifha Toby & ——— his wife was baptized march 1<sup>st</sup> 1740/1

Abigail Lincoln Daughter of Jsaac & Abigail was baptized March 8<sup>th</sup> 1740/1

{ Lot, Son of widow Elifabeth Dwelle was baptized in private it being sick & not Likely to recover march 16. 1740/1

Prudence James daughter of John & Prudence was baptized march 22<sup>d</sup> 1740/1

Hannah Brooks daughter of W<sup>m</sup> & mary Brooks was baptized March 29<sup>th</sup> 1741

\* This name is badly blotted, but is probably *Tailor*.

Simeon Rose Son of Gideon & Lydia was Baptized April 26. 1741  
 Seth Stoddard son of Benj<sup>m</sup> Stoddard jun<sup>r</sup> and his wife ——— was baptized April 26<sup>th</sup> 1741

——— Turner an Infant Child of Charls and Eunice Turner was Baptized in private Jt being sick & not Like to Live May 6<sup>th</sup> 1741

Robert Corthel Son of Robert & mary was baptized May 17<sup>th</sup> 1741.

Abiel Turner Son of Abiel and Eliz.<sup>th</sup> was bap<sup>t</sup> May 10 1741.

Peleg Turner Son of Benj<sup>m</sup> & Mercy was baptized may 24 1741

Betty Foster, daughter of Joseph & Abigail, was baptized May 24 1741

Defire Clap Daughter of Nathan<sup>l</sup> & Defire was baptized May 24<sup>th</sup> 1741.

Rachel Gilkey daughter of James and Grace was baptifed may 24. 1741.

Defire Bowker daughter of James & Hannah was bap<sup>t</sup>d June 7<sup>th</sup> 1741

Sarah Jacob daughter of Deacon Joseph Jacob & Mary his wife was baptized June 14 1741

July 26, 1741. J preach<sup>d</sup> at Taunton and baptifed: William Codden Son of George & Eliz: Codden: & Prudence Hofkins daughter of Joshua & Lydia Hofkins.

Mary Silvester daughter of W<sup>m</sup> & Mary, was baptized Aug 2<sup>d</sup> 1741.

{ John Hatch an Infant Child of Micael & Priscilla was baptized Jn private On Sabbath Evening Aug<sup>t</sup> 2<sup>d</sup> 1741

Edmund Gros son of Edmund & Oliffe, was baptized Sep<sup>t</sup> 6<sup>th</sup> 1741

Allice or Elfe Neal daughter of Joseph and Allice Neal was baptized in private Sep<sup>t</sup> 16. or 17. 1741

Nathan Cushing Son of Joseph and Lydia was baptized Sep<sup>t</sup> 27 1741.

Lemuel Dwelly Son of Joseph & Mary was baptized Oct: 4<sup>th</sup> 1741

*Adult.* James Northy was Baptized Oct: 18<sup>th</sup> 1741

*Adult.* Mary Northy, &

*Adult:* Mehitabell Northy Children of James North[y] were baptized after y<sup>y</sup> had own'd the Cov<sup>t</sup> Oct: 18.

Ebenazar Northy, Anna Northy, Sarah Northy, Deborah Northy & Jeffe Northy Children of James & mary Northy were baptized oct: 18 1741.

Elizabeth Gray daughter of Thos. Gray from Jreland was baptized oct 18<sup>th</sup> 1741.

Calvin Powers Son of Walter Powers was baptized Oct: 18<sup>th</sup> 1741.

Hawkins Turner Son of Hawkins and Lufanna his wife was baptized Nov 1<sup>st</sup> 1741.

Sarah Hart daughter of William and Mary Mallus [or Mellus] was bap: Nov: 15. 1741

{ Mercy Turner an Infant of Jesse & Lydia Turner, being sick was baptized Jn private Dec: 11<sup>th</sup> 1741.

Nehemiah Randal Son of Elifha & Zeporah was baptized Dec: 13<sup>th</sup> 1741

{ Dec: 27. P: M: J preach'd at Taunton and Baptized my GrandChild, Enos Williams, Son of Seth & Mary Williams

#### 1742

*Adult.* Iames Northy Son of Iames & Mary his wife being some what delirious, was baptifed at the request of his Parents, he desiring of it also. Jan: 10<sup>th</sup> 1741/2

Caleb Randal son of Caleb & Hannah Randal of Hanover was baptized Jan: 10<sup>th</sup> 1741/2.

Keziah Stockbridge daughter of Mical & Mary Stochbridge, was baptized Jan: 10<sup>th</sup> 1741/2

Amos Stetfon son of Gidion Stetfon was baptized Jan: 24 1741/2

- { Feb 4<sup>th</sup> 1741/2 Abigail Hatch an Infant Child of Hezekiah Hatches  
 { being sick was baptized in private  
 William Randal Son of Benjamin & Sarah was baptized March. 28<sup>th</sup> 1742
- Joseph Silvester Son of Joseph & Lydia was baptized May 16<sup>th</sup> 1742  
 Edward Prouty son of Edward & Rebecca, bapt<sup>d</sup> May 16. 1742  
 Mary Palmer of Joseph & Jane was baptized May 16 1742  
 Nehemiah Silvester Son of Nehemiah & Mehitabel bap: May 16 1742  
 Isaac Lincoln son of Jaac [Isaac] Lincoln & ——— His wife bap<sup>d</sup> May 16<sup>th</sup> 1742
- P[h]ilip Turner Son of Jsrael & Deborah was baptized May 16. 1742  
 Lufanna Collomare daughter of Anthony & Sufafia bap<sup>d</sup> May 23 1742  
 Luce Lambert of James & Sarah was baptized May 30<sup>th</sup> 1742  
 Benjamin Palmer of Bezalael & Anna, was baptized May 30. 1742  
 Caleb Nicols of Jsrael & Elizabeth was baptized June 6<sup>th</sup> 1742.  
 Rhode Marvel Daughter of David & his wife ——— was baptized by M<sup>r</sup> Wales June 13. 1742  
 Martha Stetson daughter of Anthony & Ann his wife, was baptized by M<sup>r</sup> Wales June 13. 1742
- William Wilfon Son of W<sup>m</sup> & Hannah was baptized June 13<sup>th</sup> 1742  
*Adult.* John Wheelwright was baptized June 20<sup>th</sup> 1742.  
 Levi Corthel Son of Robert & Mary was baptized June 20<sup>th</sup> 1742.  
 Mary Woodart daughter of James & Sarah was baptized June 27<sup>th</sup> 1742  
 { Thankfull Hatch an Infant child of Micael Hatch & Priscilla his wife  
 { being Sick, was baptized Jn private June 28<sup>th</sup> 1742  
*Adult.* Judith Dammon wife of Daniel Damon was baptized July 4<sup>th</sup> 1742.
- Afa Rose Son of Gidion & Lydia was baptized July 4<sup>th</sup> 1742  
 Simeon Nafh Son of Symion & Lydiah was baptized July 4<sup>th</sup> 1742  
 Hannah Barker of Sam<sup>l</sup> Barker jun<sup>r</sup> was baptized. July 7<sup>th</sup> 1742  
 Abigail Barrel of William & Abigail was baptized July 18<sup>th</sup> 1742  
 John Collomare Son of John & Margret was baptized July 18<sup>th</sup> 1742  
 Lydia Collomare of Thomas & Hannah was baptized July 18<sup>th</sup> 174.
- [1742]  
 Ruben Buck Son of Jsaac Buck jun<sup>r</sup> & Mary, was baptized July 18. 1742.  
 Rebecca Collomare daughter of Jsaac & Thankfull was baptized Aug<sup>t</sup> 1<sup>st</sup> 1742.  
 Daniel Dammon Son of Daniel & Judith was baptized Aug<sup>t</sup> 22. 1742.  
 Grace Stetson, daughter of Matthew and Hannah was baptized oct. 10. 1742
- Nathan Cushing Son of Joseph & Lydia was baptized Oct: 10<sup>th</sup>. 1742  
 Ezekiel Vinal son of John & Mary was baptizd oct: 10<sup>th</sup> 1742  
 Rhode James daughter of John & Prudence James was baptized oct: 10<sup>th</sup> 1742  
 Miriam Tolman daughter of Elifha & Miriam his wife was baptized oct: 17. 1742.
- Adult.* Samuel Holman was Baptized in Private, Oct: 31. 1742.  
*Adult.* Grace Sisco a negro Serv<sup>t</sup> formerly to Joseph Clap of this town, now to John Hall of hingham, after her Confession \* \* \* was read to the Chh. and accepted, was baptized Nov. 14 1742  
 Sarah Brooks daughter of William & Mary, was baptized Nov. 21. 1742

Lufanna Eells daughter of John & Abiah, was baptized Dec: 19<sup>th</sup> 1742

Sarah Curtice daughter of Elifha & Sarah was baptized Dec: 19<sup>th</sup> 1742  
Dec: 26 1742 J preach'd at Pembrok vilage for m<sup>r</sup> Lemuel Bryant  
and baptized three Children viz.

Seth Pierce Son of Jofhua Pierce, Pierce [*sic*] and his wife.

Patience & Prince, Children of Richard, a Negro Serv<sup>t</sup> of m<sup>r</sup> Jofiah Cufhings.

[To be continued.]

## JEREMY ADAMS OF HARTFORD, CONN., AND SOME OF HIS DESCENDANTS.

By ARTHUR ADAMS, A.M., of Ocean City, N. J.

1. JEREMY<sup>1</sup> ADAMS came from England with Rev. Mr. Hooker's Company. This company settled first at Braintree, but removed soon to Cambridge, Mass., then called Newtown, where Jeremy was as early as 1632. He was made freeman at Cambridge, May 6, 1635, and the Proprietors' Records of the town show that he was in possession of a house-lot there in Oct. of the same year.

On the removal of Mr. Hooker's Company to Hartford, in 1636, Jeremy Adams was one of the number, and became an original proprietor of that town; and, according to Mr. Hinman, he was a juror and deputy to the General Court in 1638. Apr. 5, 1638, he was sent, with Capt. Mason and four others, by the General Court, to treat with the Indians, and to trade with them for corn.\* In the land division of 1639, he received thirty acres on the highway, now Elm street; and was constable that year.

About 1639, he married first, Rebecca, widow of Samuel Greenhill, perhaps as a second wife. Greenhill had come from Staplehurst, Co. Kent, England, in the same ship with Simon Willard.

Mar. 5, 1644, the General Court ordered Jeremy Adams to appear at the next General Court to receive censure for adhering to Thomas Asmor, encouraging him to resist an officer; and especially for his "passionat distempered speeches, lowd language and unmannerly caredge in the face of the Court."\* The General Court on Mar. 13, 1661-62, granted to Jeremy Adams 300 acres of upland and 40 acres of meadow on the road going to Monhegin. About the same time, the Court established Jeremy as keeper of the "Ordinary." This tavern was on the site of the present Universalist church. He bought the lot of John Morrice, and mortgaged it to the Colony, Jan. 26, 1660. According to the Public Records of Conn., he was established "Custome Master" for Hartford, by the General Court, May 14, 1663. He was freed from watching and warding at the age of sixty, Mar. 2, 1664-65, and served as "townsman" in 1671.

His wife Rebecca died in 1678, and he married second, Rebecca, widow of Andrew Warner, Jr., and daughter of John Fletcher. Jeremy Adams died Aug. 11, 1683. His estate was valued at £243.5.6, and he gave his property to his grandson Zachariah Sanford, the children of his son John,

\* Public Records of Connecticut.



and those of his son-in-law Willet.\* The house of his executor, Nathaniel Willet, was burned, and in it all the books and papers of the deceased.†

His widow survived him, although not mentioned in his will, and died in Middletown, Jan. 25, 1715, aged 77.

Children :

2. i. JOHN,<sup>2</sup> m. Aug. 26, 1657, Abigail, dau. of Richard Smith; d. Sept. 6, 1670.
3. ii. ANN, m. Robert Sanford; d. 1682.
4. iii. HANNAH, m. Nathaniel Willet.
- iv. SAMUEL, bapt. Nov. 23, 1645; probably d. young.
- v. HESTER.
- vi. SARAH.

2. JOHN<sup>2</sup> ADAMS (*Jeremy*<sup>1</sup>). Of this John little is known, except the date of his death, and the inventory of his estate. He died in 1670. The inventory, dated Nov. 9, 1670, amounted to £74. 15. 06. His widow, Abigail, married John Betts of Wethersfield, who was probably son of John, the son of Mary Betts the School Dame of Hartford.

On Jan. 26, 1680, John Betts, of Wethersfield, bought of Jacob Walker, of Stratford, a farm at Huntington, Long Island.‡ It is probable that at this time John Betts and his wife Abigail, widow of John Adams, removed with the Adams children to Huntington. At all events, they were there by 1684, when John Betts and his wife Abigail conveyed to Edward Higbee, "for and in consideration of a marriage" between the said Higbee and Abigail Adams, his step-daughter, a part of the farm bought from Jacob Walker.§

Children :

- i. REBECCA,<sup>2</sup> b. Aug., 1658.
5. ii. ABIGAIL, b. Feb., 1660; m. Edward Higbee.
- iii. SARAH, b. Mar., 1662.
6. iv. JEREMIAH, b. Aug., 1664; m. ———.
7. v. JOHN, b. Sept., 1666; m. ———.
8. vi. JONATHAN, b. Nov. 6, 1668; m. Barber (? Barbara) ———; d. 1727.
- vii. A CHILD.

3. ANN<sup>2</sup> ADAMS (*Jeremy*<sup>1</sup>) married Robert Sanford, who came to Hartford about 1646. His house-lot was on the road to the Cow Pasture. He died in 1676. The names of the children are here given as they appear on the Probate Record.||

Children :

1. ZACHARY SANFORD, m. his cousin Sarah, dau. of Nathaniel Willet; redeemed his grandfather Jeremy's property in 1685; kept an inn, at which the General Court held its meetings for many years; d. in 1714, only two children, *Sarah* and *Abigail*, surviving him. Children: 1. *Sarah*, b. Nov. 15, 1681. 2. *Zachary*, b. Apr. 26, 1686. 3 and 4. *Ann* and *Rebecca* (twins), b. Aug. 27, 1689. 5. *Abigail*, b. Oct. 11, 1692.
- ii. ELIZABETH SANFORD, b. Feb. 19, 1646; m. Joseph Collier of Salisbury, who came to Hartford about 1666, and d. Nov. 16, 1691.¶ Her will is dated Dec. 27, 1695.\*\* Children: 1. *Mary*, b. Apr. 9,

\* Manwaring's Hartford Probate Records, Vol. I, p. 267.

† Manwaring's Hartford Probate Records, Vol. I, p. 268.

‡ Huntington Town Records, Vol. I, p. 256.

§ Huntington Town Records, Mar. 29, 1684.

|| Manwaring's Hartford Probate Records, Vol. I, p. 231.

¶ Manwaring's Hartford Probate Records, Vol. I, p. 430.

\*\* Manwaring's Hartford Probate Records, Vol. I, p. 429.

1662; d. young. 2. *Joseph*, b. 1668. 3. *Mary*, b. 1669; m. Joseph Phelps of Simsbury, Conn.; d. Mar. 17, 1697. Children: *Joseph*, *Hannah*, and *Mary*. 4. *Sarah*, b. 1673. 5. *Elizabeth*, b. 1675. 6. *Abel*, b. 1677. 7. *John*, b. 1679. 8. *Abigail*, b. 1682. 9. *Susanna*, b. 1684. 10. *Ann*, b. 1687.

iii. *EZEKIEL SANFORD*, b. Mar. 13, 1648.

iv. *MARY SANFORD*, m. John Camp of Hartford. Children: 1. *Hannah*, b. Nov. 24, 1672. 2. *John*, b. Feb. 13, 1675. 3. *Sarah*, b. Feb. 17, 1677. 4. *Joseph*, b. Jan. 7, 1679. 5. *Mary*, b. Jan. 30, 1682. 6. *James*, b. June 23, 1686. 7. *Samuel*, b. Jan. 29, 1691. 8. *Abigail*, b. July 30, 1699.

v. *SARAH SANFORD*.

vi. *ROBERT SANFORD*.

vii. *HANNAH SANFORD*.

viii. *ABIGAIL SANFORD*.

4. *HANNAH<sup>2</sup> ADAMS (Jeremy<sup>1</sup>)* married Nathaniel Willet, who came to Hartford about 1642. She was his second wife. He died Jan. 4, 1698, leaving a good estate.

There seems to be some confusion here. The "Memorial History of Hartford" states that Nathaniel Willet had three wives, and that the second was Hannah, daughter of Jeremy Adams, the third being Eleanor, widow of Jasper Clements and Nathaniel Browne, and this is certainly correct, but Savage speaks of Eleanor as the daughter of Jeremy.

Children, as assigned by Savage to "Eleanor," daughter of Jeremy:

i. *REBECCA WILLET*, m. 1690, Thomas Rumney of Middletown.

ii. *ABIGAIL WILLET*, m. John Bishop of New Haven.

iii. *SARAH WILLET*, m. Zachary Sanford of Hartford.

iv. *HANNAH WILLET*, m. in 1697, Baysey Baker of Hartford.

5. *ABIGAIL<sup>3</sup> ADAMS (John,<sup>2</sup> Jeremy<sup>1</sup>)* was born in Feb., 1660, at Hartford. She went with her step-father, John Betts, to Huntington, L. I., where she married Edward Higbee, about 1684.

A child:

i. *JOHN HIGBEE*, went to Little Egg Harbor, N. J.; m. Alice, dau. of Edward Andrews; d. 1715, and is buried in the Friends' graveyard at Tuckerton, N. J. His widow m. (2) John Mathis, Jr., who brought up the Higbee children. Children: 1. *Abigail*, b. May 22, 1713; m. Robert, son of Japhet Leeds; had: Solomon, Rebecca, and Mary. 2. *Edward*, b. May 4, 1714; settled in what is now Atlantic Co., N. J., and is ancestor of the Higbees there.\*

6. *JEREMIAH<sup>3</sup> ADAMS (John,<sup>2</sup> Jeremy<sup>1</sup>)*, born in Aug., 1664, went with his mother, Abigail, and his step-father, John Betts, to Huntington, L. I. June 18, 1688, John Betts conveyed to Jeremiah Adams a part of his farm on Crab Meadow Neck at Huntington.† Jeremiah married ———, and removed to Great Egg Harbor, N. J., where letters of administration on his estate were granted to his son Jeremiah, Dec. 16, 1735.‡

Children:

i. *JOSEPH*.<sup>4</sup>

9. ii. *JEREMIAH*.

\* Leah Blackman's History of Little Egg Harbor (New Jersey).

† Huntington Town Records, June 18, 1688.

‡ Record in the Office of the Secretary of State, Trenton, N. J.

7. JOHN<sup>3</sup> ADAMS (*John*,<sup>2</sup> *Jeremy*<sup>1</sup>), born Sept., 1666, seems to have gone directly to New Jersey, or at any rate there is no record of his having been at Huntington. The following children are given by Hinman, in his "Puritan Settlers," as the children of John Adams (son of John of Hartford) and his wife Esther.

William S. Porter, in his paper "Hartford in 1640," No. I of Historical Notices of the Conn., speaks of a son *Jonas*, who was in Trenton, N. J., in 1753.

Children :

- i. ELIZABETH,<sup>4</sup> b. Mar. 6, 1706.
- ii. JOHN, b. Aug. 4, 1708.
- iii. ABIGAIL, b. Oct. 12, 1710.
- iv. PATIENCE, b. Nov. 9, 1712.
- v. WILLIAM, b. Sept. 6, 1714.
- vi. SYLVANUS, b. Nov. 1, 1719.

8. JONATHAN<sup>3</sup> ADAMS (*John*,<sup>2</sup> *Jeremy*<sup>1</sup>), born Nov. 6, 1668, went to Huntington with his mother, and step-father John Betts. Nov. 10, 1689, Jeremy Adams sold to his "well beloved brother" Jonathan Adams half of the plot of land he had bought from his step-father.\*

In 1695, Jonathan Adams of Long Island, yeoman, bought of Thomas Budd about 250 acres of land at Great Egg Harbor, in Gloucester Co., Province of West New Jersey.† Jonathan Adams made subsequent purchases, until his estate consisted of over 1200 acres.

About the time of his coming to New Jersey, he became a member of the Society of Friends, and his descendants for several generations continued in that faith. In 1726 he was chosen overseer of the Friends' Meeting for Great Egg Harbor.‡ He was a man of some property and considerable influence, and was much respected, serving as one of the Justices for the County Courts for a number of years, and as a special tax collector in 1701.§

His will,|| dated May 27, 1719, probated June 17, 1727, mentions his wife Barber (? Barbara), two sons and seven daughters. The following children are given in the order in which they are mentioned in the will.

Children :

- i. JONATHAN<sup>4</sup>; little is known of him; mentioned in his father's will, receiving one-half of his estate; not known if he left children, or what disposition was made of his property.
  10. ii. JOHN.
  - iii. ABIGAIL.
  - iv. MARGARET.
  - v. REBECCA.
  - vi. SARAH, m. John Steelman.
  - vii. MARY.
  - viii. NINA.
  - ix. FEABY.
9. JEREMIAH<sup>4</sup> ADAMS (*Jeremiah*,<sup>3</sup> *John*,<sup>2</sup> *Jeremy*<sup>1</sup>) married, Jan. 5, 1738, Mary Homen, and lived near Port Republic, N. J. His will, dated

\*Huntington Town Records.

†Deed in Office of Secretary of State, Trenton, N. J.

‡Stevens's History of Cape May Co., New Jersey.

§Clement Papers, Library of the Historical Society of Pennsylvania, Philadelphia.

||Recorded in Office of Secretary of State, Trenton, N. J.

June 26, 1742, probated Nov. 26, 1742,\* mentions his wife Mary, and the children which follow.

Children :

- i. DAVID,<sup>5</sup> m. June 20, 1745, Catherine Wood.
11. ii. JOSEPH, m. June 28, 1754, Sarah Reeves.
- iii. JEREMIAH.
- iv. MARY.
- v. SARAH.
- vi. REBECCA.

10. JOHN<sup>4</sup> ADAMS (*Jonathan*,<sup>3</sup> *John*,<sup>2</sup> *Jeremy*<sup>1</sup>). Of this John very little is known, not even his will is of record.

In 1767 he had his large estate, inherited for the most part from his father, Jonathan, resurveyed to his three sons, John, Jonathan and Elijah, in equal parts.\*

He was a large landholder, and an earnest Quaker.

Children :

12. i. JOHN,<sup>5</sup> m. Margaret Garwood; d. 1798.
13. ii. JONATHAN, m. Mary ———; d. 1808.
14. iii. ELIJAH.

11. JOSEPH<sup>5</sup> ADAMS (*Jeremiah*,<sup>4</sup> *Jeremiah*,<sup>3</sup> *John*,<sup>2</sup> *Jeremy*<sup>1</sup>), who lived on the homestead, near Port Republic, married, June 28, 1754, Sarah Reeves. His will,\* dated Nov. 4, 1766, probated Feb. 10, 1769, mentions his wife Sarah, and the children which follow.

Children :

- i. JOSEPH.<sup>6</sup>
- ii. JOHN.
- iii. REBECCA.
- iv. MARY.
- v. JANE.

12. JOHN<sup>5</sup> ADAMS (*John*,<sup>4</sup> *Jonathan*,<sup>3</sup> *John*,<sup>2</sup> *Jeremy*<sup>1</sup>), who had one-third of his father's estate, according to the resurvey of 1767, married Margaret Garwood, a member of a prominent Quaker family.

He served as ensign in the New Jersey Militia through the war of the Revolution.†

His will,‡ dated Aug. 25, 1797, probated Apr. 17, 1798, did not mention his wife, but she survived him many years, living with her son-in-law John Lake, and died Apr. 29, 1825.

Children :

- i. MARY,<sup>6</sup> b. Mar. 14, 1764.
- ii. HANNAH, b. Sept. 23, 1765; m. Solomon Mannery.
- iii. DANIEL, b. Aug. 23, 1767.
- iv. JOHN, b. May 25, 1769.
- v. JOSHUA, b. Apr. 22, 1771.
- vi. DANIEL, b. Apr. 1, 1773; m. (1) Sarah Chamberlain; m. (2) Elizabeth Bartlett; d. Feb. 17, 1863.
- vii. ABIGAIL, b. Jan. 11, 1775; m. John Lake.
- viii. JESSE, b. Apr. 26, 1777.
- ix. THOMAS, b. Apr. 17, 1780.

\* Recorded in the Office of the Secretary of State, Trenton, N. J.

† Strylser's Jersey men in the Revolution.

‡ Recorded in the Office of the Secretary of State, Trenton, N. J.

- x. MARGARET, b. Jan. 7, 1783; m. Amariah Lake.
- xi. WILLIAM, b. Nov. 24, 1787.
- xii. BEVINA, b. May 18, 1789.

13. JONATHAN<sup>5</sup> ADAMS (*John*,<sup>4</sup> *Jonathan*,<sup>3</sup> *John*,<sup>2</sup> *Jeremy*<sup>1</sup>) lived in Egg Harbor Township, Atlantic Co., N. J. He had, by the resurvey of 1767, a one-third part of his father's estate.

He served as a private in the New Jersey Militia during the war of the Revolution.\*

His will,† dated Dec. 15, 1806, probated June 20, 1808, mentions his wife Mary, and the children which follow.

Children :

- i. JOHN,<sup>6</sup> who inherited all the real estate.
- ii. THOMAS.
- iii. MILLEY.
- iv. EDMOND.
- v. SARAH.

14. ELIJAH<sup>5</sup> ADAMS (*John*,<sup>4</sup> *Jonathan*,<sup>3</sup> *John*,<sup>2</sup> *Jeremy*<sup>1</sup>) served in the Gloucester Co. (New Jersey) Militia during the war of the Revolution.\* He died intestate in 1801, leaving an only son.

Child :

- i. JEREMIAH.<sup>6</sup>

## ENGLISH ANCESTRY OF HENRY ADAMS OF BRAINTREE.

By Rev. HIRAM FRANCIS FAIRBANKS, of Milwaukee, Wis.

DURING the last few years, I have made, through the agency of Mr. J. Henry Lea, the well known genealogist, most extensive and thorough search in the Counties of Somerset and Devon for the English Ancestry of Henry Adams of Braintree. At some future time I may give more fully the results of this search, but at present I will confine myself to a brief statement of the most essential facts made manifest.

The Aspinwall Notarial Records (Boston Record Commissioners' Report, No. 32) contain the following (page 267) :

" 25 (10) 1649. John Shepheard of Braintre in N. E: carpenter husband of Margaret the daughter of Henry Squire late of Kinweston neere Somerton in Somersetshire granted a tre of Attorney to John Adams of Concord to receive &c all rents due for lands now or late in the tenure & occupation of Jonathan Adams liveing neere Ballsberry in Somersetshire," etc.

It is usually conceded that John Adams of Concord in 1649 was son of Henry Adams of Braintree. This record clearly connects him with Somersetshire. Ballsberry is Balstonsborough, which is about four miles south east of Glastonbury. It is in the immediate neighborhood of Charlton-Adam and Charlton-Mackrell, the significance of which will be seen later. The parish Register of Balstonsborough has been searched, and its chief Adams records are those of this very Jonathan Adams :

\* Strylser's Jersey men in the Revolution.

† Recorded in the Office of the Secretary of State, Trenton, N. J.

"1638—Jonathan Adams and Johane Close were married the vii<sup>th</sup> day of February.

1643—Jonathan, son of Jonathan and Joan Adams was baptized, 1<sup>st</sup> November.

1647—Thomas, son of Jonathan and Joan Adams was baptized, October 27<sup>th</sup>.

1648—September 10—Henry son of Jonathan and Joan Adams was buried."

All of Jonathan's children, so far as recorded, had the same names as the children of Henry Adams of Braintree, and this fact, connected with the power of attorney mentioned, would seem to show that this Jonathan Adams was a relative of our Henry, and that this neighborhood was the place of the latter's origin. The nearest parishes to the south are Barton St. David, Kingweston, Keinton-Mandeville, Butleigh, Charlton-Mackrell, and Charlton-Adam. But unfortunately the early registers of parishes most needed—Barton St. David, Kingweston, and Charlton-Adam—have been lost, except for recent years.

By means of wills, Bishops' Transcripts, etc., we can find some traces, but only sufficient to show that the missing records of Kingweston probably contained what we want. Kingweston is only about one and a half miles distant from Charlton-Adam and Charlton-Mackrell, and the parishes are adjoining. As Bishops' Transcripts for nearly all these parishes are in existence for at least a part of the years in which some of Henry Adams's children were born, we have been able to eliminate all except Kingweston. In Kingweston there is only one year of Bishops' Transcripts in existence corresponding with a year of the birth of Henry Adams's sons:

"Kingweston—1622—Johannes Adams filius Henrici Adams baptizat. fuit decimo 4<sup>o</sup> die Decembris."

While the exact date of the birth of John Adams of Concord is not known, this is a very probable record of his baptism. The parish of Kingweston seemingly joins Balstonsborough, which is on the north, and the two hamlets are about two and one half miles apart. After the exhaustive examination of the registers of all surrounding parishes, Mr. Lea wrote: "I fully agree with you that we have located Henry Adams the emigrant in this part of Somersetshire. \* \* \* \* As the result has proved, I fear there is no doubt that his records were in the lost register of Kingweston."

It should be remembered that the ancestors of the two prominent Devonshire Adams families, Adams of Fenne also called Adams of Tunstall and Waton, and Adams of Bowdon, both came from Charlton-Adam in Somerset.

As a matter of interest to genealogists, I may note some facts which do not strictly come under the intent of the present paper.

It is well known that the results of all the search of Col. Joseph L. Chester in the Adams matter are now in the Heralds' College at London. It will surprise many to learn that all he has about the Adams lines of Devonshire is "furnished by William Downing Bruce, Esq., of London." Consequently, Dr. George W. Marshall, of Heralds College, wrote to Mr. Lea: "This looks as if no proper search had been made at Exeter. It seems that your desire is fulfilled, and that Chester left the Devon field unworked." Mr. Lea then wrote to me: "You will note too that this is Mr. Bruce's and not Col. Chester's work, so it is evident that neither of them had worked Devon except in the most superficial manner." Another item shows how careless has been the work of those who have walked in Col. Chester's footsteps. They have almost universally asserted that the family of Adams of Fenne, or Tunstall, became extinct with Nicholas Adams of

the Visitation of 1564. I have a copy of Harleian MS. 1399, folio 115, giving the coat of arms and pedigree of Nicholas Adams, which closes : "and had issue John Adams his eldest son."

At the time of the Heralds' Visitation, 1564, Nicholas Adams lived in Waton and Tunstall. Waton is in the parish of Stoke-Gabriel between Totnes and Dartmouth. Tunstall, or Townstall, is about one half mile from Dartmouth. I have the entire Adams records of both parishes from the beginning until 1654. In the parish of Stoke-Gabriel we find, after the date of the Visitation :

- " 1578—Oct. 18—Christopher child of Nicholas Adams Esq., bapt.
- 1580—Jany 10—Phillipp child of Nicholas Adams Esq., bapt.
- 1582—June 14—Elizabeth child of Nicholas Adams Esq., bp.
- 1583—June 23—Thomas child of Nicholas Adams Esq., bp."

There was no other Nicholas Adams recorded in wills or otherwise in that part of the country, and we do not find any record of the death of any of these children. Col. Vivian in his Visitation of Devon does not even suggest that the family became extinct; on the contrary, he says : "No pedigree of this family was recorded in the Visitation of Devon 1620, and it has been found impossible to extend it with accuracy."

As to the social status of Henry Adams of Braintree, he was without doubt a yeoman. Westcote in his "Devonshire," written in 1630, says concerning yeomen : "Many of these with us are gentlemen, descending from younger brothers." Whether our Henry Adams lived for some time in Devonshire before coming to New England cannot be decided, but considering the long existing connection of the Adams families of Charlton-Adam and its neighborhood with localities in Devonshire, it would not seem improbable; and the tradition which President John Adams had engraved on the tomb of his ancestor may be correct.

A few records of the neighborhood of Charlton-Adam which we have found in the search may be of interest. In the will of John Adams of Barton St. David, in 1603, he makes his son Henry Adams—who was at the time seemingly unmarried—his executor. This might have been our Henry Adams. Barton St. David is between Balstonsborough and Charlton-Adam, perhaps less than two miles from each, and about a mile from Kingweston. In 1609, in Charlton-Mackrell, one half mile from Charlton-Adam, and one mile and a half from Kingweston, we find the marriage record of "Henry Adams and Edith Squire"; but if this was the marriage of Henry of Braintree, she was his second wife. The fact that his oldest son was born in 1604, and the second not until 1612, leaves an interval not otherwise well explained. Edith Squire was born in Charlton-Mackrell in 1587, the daughter of Henry Squire, inferentially the same Henry mentioned in Aspinwall's Notarial Records already quoted.

Entirely aside from this article, it is possible that I have located another Adams emigrant. It is disputed by Savage whether Robert Adams came to New England from Devonshire or Yorkshire. In the parochial records of baptisms at Ottery St. Mary, Devonshire, I found the following :

- " 1602—December—Robert Adams the sone of Peter Adams was baptised the xxii<sup>th</sup> day."

This would agree with the probable date of his birth. Savage says he died Oct. 12, 1682, aged 80 years.

PROCEEDINGS OF THE NEW-ENGLAND HISTORIC  
GENEALOGICAL SOCIETY.

By GEO. A. GORDON, A.M., Recording Secretary.

*Boston, Massachusetts, 1 March, 1905.* The New-England Historic Genealogical Society held a stated meeting this day at half-past two o'clock in the afternoon, in Marshall P. Wilder hall, 18 Somerset street, the President, Hon. James Phinney Baxter, Litt.D., in the chair.

A most interesting paper on *Salem Commercial Enterprise* was read by its author, James Duncan Phillips, A.B., of Salem, which was greatly enjoyed and commended. After a vote of thanks, a copy was requested for deposit in the Society's archives.

Ten new members were elected.

The Corresponding Secretary, the Librarian, and the Council presented reports.

A crayon portrait of Hon. Henry Wyles Cushman, member of the Society from 1847 to his death in 1863, and Lieutenant Governor of Massachusetts, 1851-52, a liberal benefactor to the funds of the Society, was presented as a bequest from the widow. It was gratefully accepted.

The meeting then dissolved.

*5 April.* A stated meeting was held this day, at the usual time and place, the President presiding.

Thomas William Silloway, A.M., of Boston, read a paper on the life of *Rev. Joseph Morse, A.M., minister at Weston, Mass., and first minister at Canton, Mass.*, the result of diligent and extensive research. The thanks of the meeting were heartily voted, and a copy requested for the archives, to which Mr. Silloway responded by presenting the autograph MSS. from which he had read. It was accepted and entered upon the catalogue of the Society's collection.

Four new members were elected.

Reports from the executive officers were received and filed.

Foreclosure was ordered of certain mortgages held by the Society in real estate situated on Bushnell street and Westmoreland street, Ashmont.

A proposed amendment to Article I, Chapter III., of the By-laws was submitted in writing, and referred to a committee consisting of Messrs. Henry Ernest Woods, A.M., Charles Sidney Ensign, LL.B., and Rev. Anson Titus, with instructions to report at the stated meeting in May.

A minute of respect for the memory of Hon. William Claflin, LL.D., a member of this Society from 1870 until his death in 1905, and its President from 1892 to 1900, member of the 45th and 46th U. S. Congresses, and Governor of Massachusetts, 1869-1871, was presented and adopted.

The meeting dissolved.

*3 May.* The last stated meeting before the summer vacation was held this afternoon, as usual, President Baxter in the chair.

In the absence of the Recording Secretary, Henry Winchester Cunningham, A.B., was chosen Recording Secretary, *pro tempore*. He accepted and officiated.

Edgar Oakes Achorn, A.B., of Brookline, read a carefully prepared and able paper on *The German Settlement at Waldoboro*, for which a vote of thanks was tendered, and the essayist requested to furnish a copy of the paper for the archives of the Society.

Rev. Anson Titus presented a copy of a memorial on record in the Massachusetts Archives, XIV: 586, towards the construction of a house of worship for the German Protestants in Boston.

The several executive officers made monthly reports, which were received and filed.

The action of the Treasurer in the sale of No. 69 Bushnell street was reported and confirmed, and the Treasurer was authorized to sell No. 73 Bushnell street.

Nine new members were elected.

The committee to whom was referred the proposed amendment to the By-laws reported favorably, and action was deferred to the next stated meeting.

The meeting was then dissolved.



## NOTES AND QUERIES.

## NOTES.

**FOUR BOSTON FAMILIES.**—Since publishing my notes on "Four Boston Families," in the REGISTER, *ante*, vol. 58, page 305, several new facts have come to light which correct and supplement the article.

**Holbrook.**—Mr. Rufus King, of Yonkers, N. Y., advises me that the name of the ship which brought over Thomas Holbrook in 1635 is not known. In error I called the vessel the "Hopewell."

**Abiah Holbrook's Knot-work.**—Mr. Frederick W. Gookin sends me the following note which throws doubt on the originality of Abiah's masterpiece:

"There is a special interest to me in your article in the REGISTER, in which you reproduce the title page to Abiah Holbrook's masterpiece now in the Harvard University Library. The inner border used for this title page was copied from the title page of a book now in my possession, entitled 'A Copy Book Enriched with Great Variety of the most Usefull & Modish hands Adorned With a whole Alphabet of Great Letters, (One before every Example), Composed of divers New devised Knots and beautified with many other Curious Shapes & Florishes. Fitted for the Profit and Delight of Ingenious Youth. By Thomas Watson Teacher of a Writing School at Newport Pagnell in the County of Bucks and others. Printed for & sold by Hen<sup>y</sup>. Overton without Newgate, & Robt. Sayer near Sergeants Inn Fleet Street.' The book, though without date, bears internal evidence of having been published during the reign of Charles II., and the title page was engraved by Sturt, a seventeenth century engraver of some note. The copy in my hands is beyond all reasonable doubt the one which Holbrook used as a model in his seven years' task. It came to me from my grandfather Willam Gookin of Rutland, Vt. He inherited it from his father, Samuel Gookin of Boston, and Haverhill, N. H., who was the husband of Rebecca Holbrook Gray, Abiah's adopted daughter. She was undoubtedly the 'Rebecca Gookin, wife of Samuel, aged 49,' whose death was chronicled in the columns of the Massachusetts Mercury for April 3, 1798. This would seem to fix the date of her birth as in 1748-9. Samuel Gookin's first wife was Rebecca Swan, who was born Sept. 15, 1750. The date of her death I have not ascertained. Nor is it certain whether Rebecca Gray was Samuel Gookin's second or third wife. By his first wife he had a son Samuel, born in 1771. I should be very glad of information that may enable me to determine which of these Samuels married on Dec. 30, 1790, Catherine, daughter of Thomas and Sarah (Mirick) Adams of Charlestown, who was baptized June 11, 1769. It is known that the younger Samuel died of small-pox, probably in the epidemic of 1792. His age on Dec. 30, 1790, was but a few days more than 19 years, whereas Catherine was 21. The marriage license does not speak of Samuel as 'Junior.' The probability is that the elder Samuel was her husband. But whichever she married, there is little doubt that she, as well as the younger Samuel, fell a victim to the small-pox in 1792. Samuel Gookin's marriage to Rebecca Gray took place on July 17, 1796. After her death, he married again, on Nov. 29, 1798, Sarah Kettell, who survived him, dying in June, 1741, at the age of 78. Her birth, therefore, was in 1763. Information that may enable me to determine her parentage would be very welcome."

**Rebecca Holbrook Gray.**—She and her sister Elizabeth (whose intention of marriage to Jesse Perry was published in Boston, Oct. 29, 1772) were undoubtedly daughters of William Gray and Mary "Bures" who were married in Boston, May 28, 1737. This Mary was the daughter of Charles Burroughs, and was born Mar. 5, 1717-18. I find no further record of these Grays, nor of Jesse Perry.

**Elizabeth and Mylam Alcock.**—Mylam Alcock of Boston, son of John, married three times. By his first wife, Elizabeth Gent, whom he married Nov. 2, 1704, he had one daughter, Elizabeth, who married George Yendell, ancestor of the Boston Yendells. Elizabeth was a daughter of Thomas Gent, who moved to Boston about 1681, when we find his name on Boston tax lists. His first settlement in America, however, was in Maine, as we see by "York Deeds," vol. xii., fos. 366-67. In a deed dated Jan. 4, 1715, "Thomas Jent of Boston,

brewer, only son of Elizabeth Jent, heretofore of New Dartmouth, in Cornwall, widow of John Jent of the same place, fisherman," sells land on the Sheepscott River which "Elizabeth Jent in 1665 bought from two Indian Sagamores, Daniel and Dock Swash." A second deed, dated Feb. 7, 1728, is a conveyance by the legal heirs of Thomas Gent of Boston, brewer, viz.: the widow, Sarah Gent; five children of Thomas and Sarah, viz.: Thomas Gent of Boston, labourer, Hannah wife of John Tuckerman of Boston, trader, Mary wife of Mathew Nazro of Boston, surgeon, Abigail Mason, widow of Samuel Mason of Boston, Rachel Walker, widow of Moses Walker of Boston; one grandchild, Elizabeth Alcocke of Boston, spinster, daughter of Milon Alcocke of Boston, chairmaker, by his wife Elizabeth daughter of Thomas and Sarah Gent. Thomas Gent, then, was an early member of Winter's and Trelawney's Maine Colony. His Maine lands are described also in "Maine Historical and Genealogical Recorder," vol. vi, pages 476-77, which shows that some land was given him by his father-in-law, John Taylor. Gent was an ensign in the Maine militia (see his testimony in Maine Historical Society's Collections, 2, vol. v., pages 38-44), and was forty-eight years old in 1689. See also, in same series, vol. vi., p. 396, the petition of George Speere, formerly of Braintree, dated 1688, in effect as follows: "That whereas your petitioner's wife's first husband, John Gent, was an ancient inhabitant of this town [New Dartmouth, in Cornwall, New England] and was possessed of considerable tracts of land, especially on this neck, and several other places, by purchase, which he enjoyed until the late Indian Wars; the time of his family's being at Boston he was cast away; when this place came to be settled (your petitioner having married the said widow) came with the rest and brought a considerable stock with him, but had no more privilege than any of the rest," etc. Sarah, the wife of Thomas Gent, was the daughter of John Taylor, but she had a more interesting connection with Boston, for she was undoubtedly the Sarah Gent, legatee and kinswoman of Susanna, widow of Rev. John Oxenbridge. Susanna Oxenbridge's will is given in REGISTER, *ante*, vol. 44, pages 87-88, and mentions also her "Kinswoman Mary Taylor and kinsman Isaac Taylor." Susanna was the widow of a Mr. Abbott before her marriage with Mr. Oxenbridge, which perhaps took place in the Bermudas. What her family name was I do not know. I should be glad to know more about the Gent family, and also about Mathew Nazro who was a surgeon, called "Dr. Nazro" on Boston records, and seems a worthy character. This Maine connection with the Boston Yendells revives a possible theory as to their origin, to wit, that Yendell (which I believe was a Cornish name) was the same as Gendall, a family name found in Boston, the most distinguished bearer of which was Capt. Walter Gendall of Maine, an old Indian fighter, whose biography has been printed.

VICTOR CHANNING SANBORN.

Chicago, Ill.

PACKARD-SMITH.—Having many of the Leonard family papers, I am able to add to the Packard-Smith note in the REGISTER, *ante*, page 107.

John Smith lost his life in the expedition against Quebec in 1690. "Sarah Woodward aged 89 years or thereabouts testifieth & saith that John Smith senior formerly of Taunton about a month before he went out a souldier against Canada he the sd Smith & myselfe Sarah Woodward discoursed about this girle hannah Smith & he then told me that when he first put her to Richard Birt he thought she would be better used than he saw she was & Further told me that he had given them or him warning that she should be [treated] better & that if ever he did come whom (*sic*) again y<sup>e</sup> he would take her away from them & further he the sd Smith told me the reasons first because she was kept too nastie & that they had not performed their promise to her which was to teach her to read & write & sow & knit & trim &c which thing hath bin neglected: but she hath bin hardly used & therefor if he came not whom anymore he desired me that I the sd Sarah Woodward would declare his mind to those that should take her away: for said he the sd Smith had neither given them any deed of gift of the child nor yet bound her to them by any Indenture nor yet ever would & further saith not. Sworn before me Thomas Leonard Associate Taunton Sept 11 1691."

Sarah Woodward was Sarah, daughter and eldest child of Robert Crossman, being born in 1652 or 1653. This deposition is endorsed by Thomas Leonard: "Nicholas Stoughtons Evidences," and is additional evidence of the presence

in Taunton of Nicholas Stoughton, who married there, 25 Feb., 1692, Sarah, daughter of Hezekiah Hoar.

In the REGISTER, vol. V., page 350, is given a pedigree of the Stoughtons of Stoughton in Surrey, furnished by the Rev. Joseph Hunter to James Savage. In the pedigree is a reference to Rose, daughter of Anthony Stoughton, being sent by her father to New England in 1643 with Capt. Stoughton, and that she there married an Otis. Mr. H. N. Otis infers that "Capt." Stoughton was Israel Stoughton, the Parliamentary soldier, who died in 1644, at Lincoln, Eng. The pedigree also gives Nicholas Stoughton of *New England*, a cousin of her father, who was as likely to be her guardian as anyone. In 1688, Nicholas Stoughton had a one-half purchase right at Taunton, and he appeared there earlier, having married, 17 Feb., 1674, Elizabeth Knap.

Malden, Mass.

WALTER K. WATKINS.

ENGLISH NOTES.—It will be of interest to Americans who desire to have searches made in English records for their ancestors, to hear that a new manuscript index to Chancery Proceedings has recently been placed on the shelves of the Search Room in the Public Record Office, London. It covers the important period 1621—1625. These most interesting documents are indexed for the first time.

A short note of the will of Richard White appeared in the REGISTER, *ante*, page 109, but it is now thought desirable to give a fuller abstract: Will of Richard White of the Cliffe nere Lewes, Sussex, Brasier, aged, 27 Nov. 1679. First whereas I have already given to my daughter Rebecca Gumfield in New England the sum of £14 w<sup>ch</sup> I have sent to her in goods I doe hereby give her £10 more of lawfull English money willing the same to be paid by my executor. Item whereas I have already given to my daughter Hannah Glover the sume of £75 in money and goods I doe hereby give unto her the sume of £45 more of lawfull English money to make her porcon equale w<sup>th</sup> my daughter Harman's porcon which was £120. Item To grandson Richard Dormer £5. Item To son in law Dormer 10s. Item To my grandson William White son of my son Samuel White dec<sup>d</sup> 20s. Item To my grandson John Tyler one shilling only. Item To my granddaughter Mary More and to her husband John More 10s a peece. Item To my grandson Samuel Tyler the sume of £30. And my will is that in case I happen to dye before the said Samuell hath learned his trade of me that then my executors shall out of the said £30 putt out the said Samuell. Item To grandson Samuell Glover £30. Item To grandchildren Richard Harman, Benjamin Harman, Susanna Harman, Hannah Harman, Elizabeth Harman and the last child not yet baptized £25 between the six. Item. I give unto such children of my said daughter Rebecca Gumfield as shall be living at the tyme of my decease 20s a peece. Son in law John Plowe and to Elizabeth his wife 17d a peece. Poor widows of St. Thomas at Cliffe 20s. Poor of Brightelmeston 20s. Brother in law Overy Page 20s for a ring. Residue of my goods to my two daughters Hannah Glover and Susan Harman. I make Hannah Glover and friend John Homard of the Cliffe joynt executors. Friend M<sup>r</sup> Richard Russell of Lewes, apotecary, and my brother in law Overy Page to be overseers. Witnesses: John Prior, Richard Paine, John Crouch.

Proved 13 July 1680, by Hannah Glover daughter and exor, power reserved to make like grant to John Homard the other exor. (P. C. C., 101 Bath.)

Lowe v. Tidcomb.—1717. Oratrix Margey Lowe of Barbadoes in America wid. sole exor and heir at law of Anna Hooper of St. George's, Barbadoes, widow, dec<sup>d</sup>, who was seased of land in W. Hordley and Hoathley, co. Sussex, and who made her will 2 July 1707, and in it mentioned: late husband Robert Hooper, born in parish of S. Lucy, Barbadoes; cousin John Tidcomb to buy in England £50 worth of communion plate; son in law Edward Hooper he being son and heir of my husband; daughter in law Katherine Good; God daughter Anne Good; daughter's husband Barnham Good; cousin Elizabeth Titus; aunt Katherine Thresher; annt Christian Cook; cousins Judith Carleton, Eleanor Robertson, Jane Carleton, James Robertson, Josias Carleton, John Cook, Samuel Warren, Fidelity Pulman wife of W<sup>m</sup> Pulman, Anne Carleton wife of M<sup>r</sup> John Carleton, and Elizabeth Browne; kinsman John Tidcombe of London, merchant; cousin Margery Lowe. Testatrix died Feby 1715-16. Object of suit, to obtain performance of will and sale by Tidcombe of the Sussex lands. (Chancery Bills and Answers, 1714-58, bundle 733.)

3 August 1773, Administration of goods of Samuel Peel of Maryland to John Peel the brother. (P. C. C.)

5 June 1792. Administration of goods of Hannah Ealls of Hanover in Commonwealth of Massachusetts, N. America, dec., was granted to Joseph Price the Attorney of Robert or Robart Lenthall Ealls and W<sup>m</sup> Witherell otherwise Wethrell Ealls, the sons now resident at Hanover. Under £100. (P. C. C.)

Jacob Harvey a member of the Brewers Company of London returned in 1793 as being in America.

John Sayer. No goods. Gone beyond the seas. Arrears for six months. St. Buttolphs without Bishopsgate, West side, 1668. (Lay Subsidy Roll, 147—617.)

Will of Edward Covill of Bradwell, Essex, gent., bequeaths a legacy of £6 to his kinsman John Throckmorton of Midle-Towne in New England. Dated 1 Aug. 1679. (Proved in P. C. C., 9 Feby. 1679—80, 16 Bath.)

GERALD FOTHERGILL.

11 Brussels Road, New Wandsworth, London, Eng.

NOTES FROM ENGLISH CHANCERY PROCEEDINGS.—It may interest some one to know that the name given by Mr. Fothergill, on page 219, *ante*, of the REGISTER, should be Lloyd, not "Floyd."

William Clopton was ancestor of a well-known Virginia family, and as he had a grandson named Waldegrave Clopton it seems probable that the family was a branch of the one from which the Winthrops descend.

In EMIGRANT MINISTERS, *ante*, page 218, the name given as "Bosseam" is now spelled Boisseau.

WILLIAM G. STANARD.

Richmond, Va.

RICHARDS-FULLER.—The statement that John Richards, born 20 (5) 1673, married Judith Fairbanks, appears in Morse's Richards Genealogy (1861), page 107, and this error has been repeated in several publications, notably in the second volume of Dedham Records, page viii, in the sketch of Hannah Shuttleworth, who was a descendant of John and Judith Richards, and in a sketch in the Dedham Historical Register, vol. xii, page 109, of Mrs. Mary (Richards) Tyler (wife of Rev. Andrew Tyler, of the third precinct church of Dedham), whose portrait, by Copley, is in the library of the New-England Historic Genealogical Society. There being no mention of a Judith Fairbanks in Dedham records or the Fairbanks Genealogy, John Richards's wife must be found in some other family.

John<sup>2</sup> Fuller, son of Thomas,<sup>1</sup> had a daughter Judith, born 21 Nov., 1673, who married a Richards, as appears in the will of John Fuller (Suffolk Co. Wills, file 4132), dated 8 Dec., 1718, proved 26 Jan., 1718—19. The only Judith Richards whose name appears in the Suffolk Co. Registry of Deeds was the wife or widow of John Richards of Dedham. No record of the marriage of John Richards and Judith has been found, but that it was as early as 8 Mar., 1694—5, is shown by the deed in Suffolk Co. Registry, Vol. 73, fol. 35, when John Richards and Judith his wife conveyed to Nathaniel Richards six acres in Fowle Meadow, "Being all our interest in the farm that was our grandfather Edward Richards's commonly called Cooke's farm and was given by deed in part and by will in part by our said grandfather to our Hon'd father John Richards, deceased." This deed was not recorded until 11 Feb., 1746, more than fifty years after its execution.

FRANCIS H. FULLER.

READ.—The following Guardian Bond, in Worcester Co. Probate Records, Case 49,321, Series A, may be of interest:

"Know all men by these presents that I Thomas Read now resident in Petersham in ye County of Worcester but late of Straford in ye County of Essex in Great Britain, Son of Philip Read late of said town & County Dec<sup>d</sup>, aged sixteen years last May, Have named Ordained and made \* \* \* Joshua Willard of said Petersham gen<sup>t</sup> to be my guardian," etc. Dated 23 Aug., 1759. (Signed) Thomas Read.

A. H. READ.

Wellesley Hills, Mass.

**JORDAN.**—In the article on Thomas Clark, *ante*, page 182, it implies that his wife Ann (Bishop), widow of John Jordan of Guilford, Conn., had by her first husband (Jordan) but two children, *John* and *Mary*. She also had *Joanna*, who married Thomas<sup>3</sup> Chittenden (William<sup>1</sup>), as will be seen by reference to Dr. Talcott's "Chittenden Family," page 13. (Mrs.) NELLIE F. CARY.  
*Westfield, Mass.*

**GORHAM-DENISON.**—The following will of Toto, or Tooto, the servant, recorded in Barnstable Co. (Mass.) Probate Records, Book 1, page 50, is interesting in connection with the family of John and Desire (Howland) Gorham (see REGISTER, *ante*, vol. 52, page 358), and as proof that Mercy Gorham, who married George Denison (see Denison Genealogy, page 175) was a daughter of the said John and Desire.

"Memorandum—Tooto declared in his right sence and reason to all appereance for ye disposal of what estate he had after his death his debts being paid: his house and Land to John Baxter Thomas Baxters eldest son and to Temperance Baxter all his moveables and household stuff and his old riding horse: and to Ms Thacher his young hors; and to Lydia Taylor his mare and coult and a iron kittle: and to Mercy Denison two coves; and to James Goreham one cow and the Increase of his cattle: and his oxen he leaves in Mr Baxter his hands for his burial at ye huring place neer his mstres feet as may conveniently be; And he desired Mr James Goreham and Mr Baxter would take care to administer upon his estate according to this disposal as executors taken this 22th: december 91 In presence of Samuel Allin The mark of John X Berry." (Proved Jan. 2, 1691-2.) FRANK W. SPRAGUE.

*Brookline, Mass.*

**POOLE.**—Since the publication of the Poole Genealogy, it has been discovered that the wife of Edward<sup>1</sup> Poole of Weymouth, Mass., 1635, was Sarah, daughter of John and Jane (Porthesey) Pynney, son of John and Johane ( ) Pynney, all of Broadway, co. Somerset, England. She was a niece of Humphrey Pynney, the early settler at Windsor, Conn. Her name was learned from the will of her uncle, Edmund Pynney of Broadway. Aspinwall's Notarial Records (page 12) mention a bequest to her by her said uncle. Stiles's History of Windsor mentions the will.

The only wife of Joseph<sup>2</sup> Poole (Edward<sup>1</sup>) was Elizabeth,<sup>2</sup> daughter of John<sup>2</sup> (Abraham<sup>1</sup>) and Alice Shaw. MURRAY E. POOLE.

*Ithaca, N. Y.*

**PRATT-BAILEY.**—The following inscription is copied from a gravestone in the old North Weymouth graveyard, at what is now Weymouth Heights:

HERE LYES Y<sup>e</sup> BODY OF | HANNAH BAILEY Formerly | WIFE TO  
SAMUEL PRATT | AGED 77 YEARS | DEPARTED THIS LIFE | MAY Y<sup>e</sup>  
29<sup>th</sup> | 1721

It is stated on page 311 of the "Bailey Genealogy" that Thomas<sup>2</sup> (Thomas<sup>1</sup>) Bailey married second, widow Hannah (Rogers) Pratt, and that she died May 29, 1721, aged 71 years; and on page 74 of "The Pratt Family," that Samuel<sup>2</sup> (Matthew<sup>1</sup>) Pratt married, July 19, 1660, Hannah Rogers, and that she died Oct. 16, 1715. This gravestone record would seem to correct an error in each of these statements, as well as in the approximate ages of the children of John<sup>2</sup> Rogers as given by Hon. Josiah H. Drummond on page 8 of the second edition of "The John Rogers Families in Plymouth and Vicinity."

**BICKNELL, COTTON.**—In the same graveyard are also the following:

HER LYE THE Body | oF JoSEPH Bicknell | dyed In THE 22 YER |  
oF HIS AGE. 1719.

HERE. LYES. Y<sup>e</sup>. BODY. OF | M<sup>rs</sup>. ELIZABETH. COTTON | WIFE. TO.  
M<sup>r</sup>. THEoPHILUS | COTTON. OF. HAMPTON | WHo. DIED. UPON. Y<sup>e</sup>.  
ROAD BY. REASON. OF. A. FALL | FROM. HER. HORSE. OCTOB<sup>r</sup> | Y<sup>e</sup>.  
31<sup>st</sup>. 1710. AGED. ABOUT. 45. YEARS. EDW. H. WHORP.

*Boston, Mass.*

QUERIES.

NELSON.—I have just come into the possession of a slip of paper which bears this certificate, in seventeenth century handwriting:

“Thes may sartyfy Hom it may conseren  
that mathu nelson sarved their magisty A  
soulder in gareson at oister River & other werks  
in febery 1695-6 John woodman capt”

This certificate is endorsed:

“To home it may Coscern  
I doe a signe this debenter  
to Nicho: Bennett as  
a test my hand  
matthew Nelson”

Who was this Matthew Nelson; what was the occasion of this service; where was Oyster River; what “other werks” were “sarved” by this soldier; who was Capt. John Woodman; and from what town was this company raised?  
*Paterson, N. J.* WILLIAM NELSON.

ADAMS.—Can any one give information about Jane or Joan Adams, who died Dec. 15, 1651, the first wife of Nicholas<sup>2</sup> Rockwood (Richard<sup>1</sup>) of Braintree and Medfield, Mass.?  
*Aguascalientes, Mexico.* WILLARD S. MORSE.

Ancestry wanted of the following:

Samuel Brown of Chatham, Conn., born Feb. 14, 1761, married (1) Oct. 13, 1783, died Apr. 8, 1833, and his first wife, Mary Kellogg, born 1760, died Feb. 22, 1796. Their children were: *Clarrissa, Polly, Cyrus, Samuel, William, and Arminda.*

George Gates of Wethersfield, Conn., born 1760, died Feb. 27, 1826, and his first wife, Phebe —, born 1760, died June 12, 1795. Their children were: *Anna, Olmsted, Phebe, Deborah, and George.*

Ezekiel Woodbury of Sunderland and Barre, Mass., born 1734, died Oct. 21, 1821, who married second, at Sunderland, Mass., Anna Hubbard.  
*Mexico, Oswego Co., N. Y.* MRS. GEORGE A. DAVIS.

THOMAS.—Wanted, the maiden name of the wife of Jonathan Thomas, born in Boston, Mass., Aug. 1, 1754, who about 1783 resided in St. John, New Brunswick, returned to Boston, went to New York, and died about 1799. He had a daughter *Mary*, and if she married, the name of her husband is desired.  
*1626 Seventeenth St., Washington, D. C.* MRS. WM. L. MASON.

FRANKLIN.—Ancestry wanted of Jane Franklin, born about 1750, who was living in eastern New York before 1780, when his children were born, among them Andres Franklin, who married Dorothy Pratt of Oxford, Mass., and lived in Otsego Co., New York.  
*467 Washington St., Milwaukee, Wis.* (REV.) H. F. FAIRBANKS.

DRAPER.—Wanted, the ancestry of Sarah Draper, born Nov. 5, 1760, who married Amos Stanton, in 1783, at Shaftsbury, Vt. Family tradition says three of her brothers served in the Revolution.

BARROWS.—Wanted, the ancestry of Keziah Barrows, who married first, Jonathan Phinney Holmes, and second, John Alden of Claremont, N. H., in 1786.  
*1049 Nye Ave., Fremont, Neb.* MRS. F. DE LA MATYR.

Parentage and ancestry wanted of the following:

Samuel Cooke of Newbury, Mass., a tailor, who died in 1734. Had wife Elizabeth, and children: *Samuel, Charles, Mary, and Hannah.*

Ebenezer Fox, who wrote his "Adventures of the American Revolution."

Capt. Joshua Nash of Boston, Mass., who married, about 1800, Mary Gyles Atkins. GEORGE M. COOK.

*Chicago, Ill.*

GODFREY-BROWNELL.—Ancestry wanted of Richard Godfrey, born in 1776, at Rensselaer, N. Y., died at Batavia, N. Y., in 1817, and of his wife Elizabeth Brownell of Rhode Island. E. COWING.

*24 East Bayard St., Seneca Falls, N. Y.*

#### HISTORICAL INTELLIGENCE.

BOSTON CEMETERIES.—The Boston Cemetery Trustees, City Hall, Boston, Mass., are preparing to print, to be issued some months hence, a Historical Sketch of the Phipps Street Burial-Ground, Charlestown, Mass., and desire information as to interments, etc.

HISTORY OF HOPKINTON, MASS.—An effort is being made to raise a fund for the publication of a history of Hopkinton, with the manuscript history compiled by the Rev. Elias Nason as a nucleus. Descendants of Hopkinton settlers, and others, who are willing to contribute towards the publication, are requested to communicate with Elijah Fitch, Esq., Hopkinton, Mass.

OLD<sup>d</sup> ULSTER, An Historical and Genealogical Magazine, Kingston, N. Y., published by the Editor, Benjamin Myer Brink, is a publication which embraces within its "sphere" an interesting field, the territory originally called *The Esopus*, now comprised within the counties of Ulster, Orange, Greene, Delaware, and Sullivan, in the State of New York. Its chief town, Kingston, first settled in 1652, was the scene of a notorious massacre by the Indians in 1663, and was the first Capitol of the State in 1777, but was totally destroyed by fire the same year by the British. It is the purpose of this magazine to rescue and preserve in its pages the rich stores of historical and genealogical material with which this field abounds, and there are but few early Dutch families in this country whose lines of ancestry do not carry them back, directly or indirectly, to old Ulster, while the English, French, German and Scotch elements of its early population are well known. The magazine is issued monthly, and should command unstinted support.

WETHERBEE GENEALOGY.—Mrs. Ida Farr Miller, 18 Lawrence St., Wakefield, Mass., has for some years been engaged in compiling, with the assistance of members of the family, a genealogy of the first five generations of the descendants of John Wetherbee of Marlborough, Mass., 1675, which will be published if sufficient subscriptions are received to defray the cost.

GENEALOGIES IN PREPARATION.—Persons of the several names are advised to furnish the compilers of these genealogies with records of their own families and other information which they think may be useful. We would suggest that all facts of interest illustrating family history or character be communicated, especially service under the U. S. Government, the holding of other offices, graduation from college or professional schools, occupation, with places and dates of birth, marriage, residence, and death. When there are more than one Christian name, they should all be given in full if possible. No initials should be used when the full name is known.

Baxter.—Rev. Anson Titus, 10 Raymond Ave., West Somerville, Mass., is engaged upon the completion of a new and enlarged genealogy of the various Baxter families in America. The manuscripts possessed by Joseph Nickerson Baxter, Esq., Denver, author of the Baxter "Memorial" published in 1879, Hon. James Phinney Baxter, Portland, Me., and Mr. Rupert H. Baxter, Bruns-

wick, Me., and others have been placed in his hands to re-examine, extend and bring up to date. On the completion of the manuscript the same will, if sufficient subscriptions warrant, be published. All families of the name and descent are requested to at once enter into correspondence with the compiler, forwarding family records, making corrections, additions, etc., as it is to be hoped the genealogy will be ready for the press in a few months.

*Beaman*.—Emily Beaman Wooden, 29 St. Clair St., Rochester, N. Y., is compiling a history of the descendants of Gamaliel Beaman of Dorchester, Mass., 1635, who removed to Lancaster in 1659.

*Flanders, Foskett, Harriman, Lee, Straw*.—Fred. W. Lamb, 452 Merrimack St., Manchester, N. H., is engaged in making researches and preparing material for brief genealogical sketches of some of the descendants of the following families: Foskett, Lee, Harriman, Flanders, and Straw.

*Fuller*.—Homer W. Brainard, 88 Kenyon St., Hartford, Conn., has a genealogy of the descendants of Edward, Dr. Samuel, and Capt. Matthew Fuller in preparation, and already well advanced. This covers the Pilgrim or "Mayflower" Fuller families, to which, if practicable, the descendants of Ensign Thomas Fuller of Dedham, Mass., a related line, will be added. All interested, and all descendants of these lines, are earnestly requested to communicate with him.

*Goodell*.—Rev. I. Goodell, Haverhill, Mass., has for some years been engaged in preparing the second edition of the "Goodwin Memorial Tablets," treating of the descendants of Robert Goodell of Salem, Mass., 1636. Correspondence is solicited.

*Hall*.—Mrs. A. C. Hall, Stamford, Conn., is compiling a genealogy of the Seavey family of New Hampshire and Maine, descendants of William and Thomas Seavey of Rye, N. H., and will be grateful for information regarding members of this family, especially those who were living in Portsmouth, N. H., during the Revolution.

*Janes*.—Albert J. Walker, 18 Mt. Vernon St., Salem, Mass., has just finished compiling the genealogical record of Joseph Janes of Salem, Mass., 1734, and his descendants.

*Linnell*.—Arthur Ellsworth Linnell, 86 Davis St., Wollaston, Mass., intends to publish, as soon as complete records have been obtained, a genealogical history of the Linnell family, descendants of Robert Linnell who came from London, Eng., to Scituate, Mass., 1638, and removed to Barnstable, Mass., 1639.

*Muncy*.—William L. Palmer, 22 Sacramento Place, Cambridge, Mass., is compiling a history of the Muncy Family of America, including Monseys, Muncseys, Mounceys, and all others, however their names are spelled. Information is desired by him.

*Prindle*.—Rear Admiral Franklin C. Prindle, U. S. N., Retired, "The Woodley," Washington, D. C., has about completed the compilation of a Prindle family history, which will embrace practically all of the descendants of Zalmon Prindle, a soldier of the Revolution, and of his ancestors and their children, as far as may be, being the descendants of William Pringle of New Haven, Conn., 1654. Any Prindle data will be thankfully received.

*Selden*.—Mrs. M. M. LeBrun, Montclair, N. J., and Miss Maria W. Selden, Hadlyme, Conn., are preparing a genealogy of the Selden family, treating mainly of the ancestors and descendants of Col. Samuel Selden of the Revolution, with notes on some collateral lines. Correspondence is invited as to dates since 1870.

*Swan*.—Reuben S. Swan, 91 Babcock St., Brookline, Mass., is compiling a Swan genealogy.

*Thacher*.—John R. Totten, 44 West 54th St., New York City, is preparing for publication the genealogical record of all the descendants (both in the male and the female lines) of Antony Thacher of Yarmouth, Mass., 1639, and of his nephew Rev. Thos. Thacher of Weymouth and Boston, Mass. At present Mr. Totten is engaged in compiling the records of the recent and present generations of the family, and desires to communicate with all direct or collateral descendants of these two progenitors, and also all those interested in the subject matter, and will furnish blanks for individual records.



## BOOK NOTICES.\*

[THE editor requests persons sending books for notice to state, for the information of readers, the price of each book, with the amount to be added for postage when sent by mail.]

*The Aldis Family of Dedham, Wrentham, Roxbury and Franklin, Mass., 1640-1800.* By FREDERICK H. WHITIN. Reprint from Dedham Historical Register, Vol. xiv. Dedham Transcript Press. 1906. 8vo. pp. 28.

The founder of the American family of Aldis—often spelled "Aldus"—was Nathan Aldis, of Dedham. Of the family in England, ancestors of Nathan, nothing has been discovered. The present sketch may serve to attract attention to some problems here presented. It is well printed, and, though short, is provided with an index.

*Genealogy of the Blish Family in America. 1637-1905.* Compiled by JAMES KNOX BLISH. Kewanee, Illinois. 1905. Large 8vo. pp. xi.+366. Ill.

The family herein recorded is descended from Abraham Blish, who was in Duxbury in 1637. No effort has been made by the compiler of this volume to trace the family in England. The genealogy is arranged on a simple plan, and brings the descendants of the immigrant ancestor down to the ninth generation. There are extensive notes on the Fuller, Hull, Lothrop, and Jones families, which add much to the value of the work. It is well printed and bound, and thoroughly indexed.

*Richard Clarke of Rowley, Mass., and his Descendants in the Line of Timothy Clark of Rockingham, Vt., 1638-1904. With an Account of the Family Reunion held in Rochester, Vt., Aug. 30, 1904.* By THOMAS BELLOWS PECK. Boston: Press of David Clapp & Son. 1905. Large 8vo. pp. 93. Ill.

This genealogy as far as the fifth generation, was published in the REGISTER for July, 1904. With the additions here included, the records are brought down to the present time. The illustrations, the index, and the blank leaves for "Continuation of Record" complete a volume in which, says the preface, the line of descent which it contains "is absolutely proved."

*Some Descendants of Samuel Comstock of Providence, R. I., who died about 1660.*

Edited by C. B. COMSTOCK. New York: The Knickerbocker Press. 1905. 8vo. pp. 249. Price \$2.00. Address Walter L. Grant, West Wrentham, Mass.

This genealogy records six hundred and two families of the Comstock name, is intelligibly arranged, and well indexed, printed, and bound.

*The Cotton Family of Portsmouth, N. H.* By FRANK ETHERIDGE COTTON, A.B. Boston: New-Eng. Hist. Gen. Soc. 1905. 8vo. pp. 26. Price 50 cts.

This is a reprint from the REGISTER, Vols. 58 and 59.

*Genealogy of the Descendants of John Eliot, "Apostle to the Indians." 1598-1905.* A New Edition, 1905. Prepared and published by the Committee appointed at the meeting of his Descendants, at South Natick, Mass., July 3, 1901. WILIMENA H. (ELIOT) EMERSON, Chairman, ELLSWORTH ELIOT, M.D., GEORGE EDWIN ELIOT, Jr., Committee. Large 8vo. pp. vii.+344. Ill.

In 1854 was published the "Genealogy of the Eliot Family," by William H. Eliot, Jr. Although this is called the second edition of that work, and not much besides the genealogy proper of the former volume has been retained in this, yet the first edition will be by no means valueless to those who have it. The genealogical additions found in the present publication are the family of Bennett Eliot, the apostle's father, and the extension of some of the female

\*All of the unsigned reviews are written by Mr. FREDERICK WILLARD PARKS of Boston.

lines. The book is a superior example of typography, and the illustrations are of unsurpassable merit. The interesting "Miscellaneous" section, and the copious indices, conclude this able work.

*The Genealogy of the Descendants of Henry Kingsbury of Ipswich and Haverhill, Mass.* From Collections made by FREDERICK JOHN KINGSBURY, LL.D. Edited with extensive Additions by MARY KINGSBURY TALCOTT. Hartford Press: Case, Lockwood & Brainard Co. 1905. 8vo. pp. 732. Ill. Maps.

The portion of this work relating to the family in England is of unusual extent and importance, containing wills, extracts from parish registers, and notes from Chancery proceedings and lay subsidy rolls. The wills alone occupy nearly thirty pages. The two maps, ancient and modern, belong to this section, being maps of the county of Suffolk. The American division of the genealogy is very abundant in biography, and will surely, as the editor believes, be of service to future historians by reason of this noticeable feature. There are numerous illustrations, and three excellent indexes. So meritorious a work deserves to have been printed on better paper.

*Quinabaug Historical Society Leaflets. Vol. 1. No. 47. The Mason Family in connection with the Early History of Sturbridge and Southbridge.* By GEORGE MASON WHITAKER, A.M. 12mo. pp. 205-214. Portrait.

The Mason family of which this paper treats is descended from Robert Mason first known as being in Roxbury in 1637.

*The Family of Middlemore. Supplement.* By W. P. W. PHILLIMORE. [London.] 1904. 4to. pp. 332-360.

This family is of Warwickshire and Worcestershire, England.

*A Sketch of the Children of Dr. William Paine (Esther Orne Paine, Harriet Paine, William Fitz Paine), and Frederic William Paine, the Public-spirited Citizen. 1774-1869.* By Mrs. E. O. P. STURGIS. From Proceedings of Worcester Society of Antiquity. [Worcester, Mass.] n. d. 8vo. pp. 16.

*Historical Outline of the Ransom Family of America, and Genealogical Record of the Colchester, Conn., Branch.* By WYLLYS C. RANSOM, A.M. Ann Arbor, Mich.: Press of Ann Arbor Plant; the Richmond & Backus Co. 1903. 8vo. pp. 408. Ill.

Beginning with the "Historical Outline," this work comprises "Ransom Soldiers from Connecticut, Revolutionary War," "Civil and Military Appointments, Colonial Records," "Ransom Soldiers from Massachusetts, Revolutionary War," and "Genealogical Records" which include thirty-six "Biographical Sketches" interspersed throughout a genealogy commencing with Robert Ransom of Plymouth, Mass., who came to America at some unascertained date before 1654. With clear print, the book is illustrated with nearly forty portraits. The index is of unusual excellence, each entry consisting of name, birthplace or residence, and "to whom married." One can readily believe that, as said in the preface, this volume contains "as nearly an accurate record of the Colchester Branch of the family as can be made at the present time."

*Thirteenth Annual Reunion of the Reynolds Family Association, held at Colonial Inn, West Haven, Conn., Thursday, Aug. 19, 1904.* Middletown, Conn.: Pelton & King, Printers and Bookbinders. 1905. 8vo. pp. 81.

*A Complete List of the Descendants of Joseph Smith and Deliverance Lane. Antecedents of Joseph Smith, of Rowley, Mass. Antecedents of Deliverance Lane, of Rockport.* Published by JOHN K. SIMPSON, Arlington Heights, Mass. Folio. pp. 4.

*Ancestry and Descendants of Colonel Daniel Wells (1760-1815), of Greenfield, Massachusetts.* Prepared by SAMUEL CALVIN WELLS. [Philadelphia. n. d.] 8vo. pp. 65. Ill.

Daniel Wells was the fifth in descent from Hugh Wells who came to Boston in 1630, according to one statement, in 1635 according to another. This vol-

ume is a series of biographical sketches, with lists of the children of the subjects of the sketches. It is a valuable genealogy, but its usefulness is impaired by the lack of an index.

*Genealogical Records.* Published by Walter G. DeWitt, 201 East Twelfth St., New York, 8vo. pp. 224. Price \$1.00 net; postage 10 cts.

This is a book of blanks designed to systematize the recording of family history. The blanks provide for records, notes and index, and are an exceedingly convenient and attractive form for the preservation of genealogical compilations. The volume is bound in cloth, and for fifty cents the name of any family will be stamped on the book.

*Our Family. Literature, History, Registers and Photographs.* Compiled, Designed and Arranged by W. CLARK SCHAFER, assisted by W. SEWELL SHORLEY. Issued only by the International Family Record and Genealogy Bureau, Boston, Mass., U. S. A. Oblong 8vo. pp. 96. Apply to W. Clark Schafer, International Fam. Rec. and Gen. Bureau, Broad Exchange Building, Boston, Mass.

These tablets for recording family history are interspersed with poetical selections, and form a volume displaying remarkable taste.

*In Memory of Marcus Baker.* By ROBT. E. C. STEARNS. From the Annual Publication of the Historical Society of Southern California for 1904. n. p.; n. d. 8vo. pp. 4. Portrait.

Mr. Baker, a native of Michigan, was celebrated as a geographer. At the time of his death, in 1903, he was "more widely known perhaps," says Mr. Stearns, "in the scientific circles in the city of Washington than any other man."

*Braintree Biographies.* Edited by FRANK A. BATES. *Capt. Moses French, 1731-1807*, by SAMUEL A. BATES. 1905. R. F. Bates, South Braintree, Mass. 32mo. pp. 9. Price 10 cts.

*Biographical Sketches of the Residents of Dover, Mass., who during the First Century of the Town's Corporate Existence, 1748-1848, graduated from College.* By FRANK SMITH. n. p.; n. d. 8vo. pp. 12.

*A Memorial Address on the Life and Services of Deacon Warren Hales Draper, delivered by Prof. John Phelps Taylor, D.D., on Sunday, Jan. 15, 1905, in the Chapel of the Seminary Church in Andover, Mass.* Published at request of the Church by the Andover Press. [1905.] 8vo. pp. 21. Portrait.

This is an enthusiastic tribute to one whose services to labor, language, home, and education are particularly described, being preëminent over those services which he rendered to agriculture, trade, manufactures, art, letters, science, local history, good government, pulpit and press, and many another noble cause.

*Biography of Matthew Gault Emery. With an Account of the Tributes to his Memory, and a Sketch of Mrs. Matthew G. Emery.* By WILLIAM VAN ZANDT COX. Washington. 1904. 8vo. pp. 98. Ill.

Mr. Emery was a noted architect and builder, and at one time mayor of Washington. Besides the contents named on the title-page, this volume contains a chapter on the Emery ancestry. The book is produced in the finest style of the printer's art.

*George Friable Hoar. (1826-1904.)* By E. HARLOW RUSSELL. Boston: Press of David Clapp & Son. 1905. 8vo. pp. 11. Portrait.

This is a reprint from the REGISTER for April, 1905.

*Mirabeau and the French Revolution.* By CHARLES F. WARWICK. Illustrated by JOHN R. NEILL. Philadelphia and London: J. B. Lippincott Co. 1905. 8vo. pp. xlv. + 483.

Originally intended for a course of lectures, this graphic picture of the French Revolution, and the extravagances which precipitated it, is particularly vivacious and readable. The great power and commanding talents of Mirabeau are fully

portrayed, and the details of his private life are not omitted. Mr. Warwick intends to give us similar portraits of those other two great leaders in the Revolution, Danton and Robespierre, which will doubtless prove as popular as this entertaining account deserves to be. The illustrations are noticeable and the index good.

A. L. W.

*Gov. Marcus Morton.* An Address delivered at the Annual Meeting of the Old Colony Historical Society on Jan. 13, 1905, at Taunton, Mass., by Hon. N. W. LITTLEFIELD. Published by the Old Colony Hist. Soc., Taunton, Mass. 1905. 8vo. pp. 26.

*George Kilbon Nash, late Governor of Ohio.* Memorial Minute adopted by the Ohio Society of New York. [New York. 1905.] 12mo. pp. 5. Portrait.

Judge Nash was elected Governor in 1899, and re-elected in 1901. He thus attained the office which in early life he had declared to be his ambition to win.

*Military Order of the Loyal Legion of the United States, Commandery of the State of Pennsylvania.* Resolutions adopted by the Commandery, Nov. 2, 1904, expressing appreciation of the services of Brevet Lieut.-Col. John P. Nicholson as Recorder for twenty-five years, 1879-1904. Printed by order of the Commandery. 1905. 8vo. pp. 10.

"*The Congress Voting Independence.*" A Painting by Robert Edge Pine and Edward Savage in the Hall of the Historical Society of Pennsylvania. By CHARLES HENRY HART. Philadelphia. 1905. Large 8vo. pp. 16. Ill.

This reprint from the *Pennsylvania Magazine of History and Biography* for Jan., 1905, is mainly an account of Mr. Pine whose picture, left incomplete, was finished by Mr. Savage, the picture representing the same scene as that of Trumbull's famous canvas.

*Edward Savage, Painter and Engraver, and his Unfinished Copperplate of "The Congress Voting Independence."* A Paper read before the Massachusetts Historical Society, Jan. 12, 1905. By CHARLES HENRY HART. With a Chronological Catalogue of his Engraved Work. Boston. 1905. Large 8vo. pp. 17.

This sketch of the artist to whom allusion is made in Mr. Hart's paper on "The Congress Voting Independence" is a reprint from the Proceedings of the Massachusetts Historical Society for Jan., 1905.

*Life of General Philip Schuyler. 1733-1804.* By BAYARD TUCKERMAN. New York: Dodd, Mead and Company. 1905. 8vo. pp. 277. Ill.

This interesting memoir is based on Schuyler's papers and letter books, on the Gates papers of the New York Historical Society, the archives of the State Department in Washington and other original historical collections. It gives a detailed account of his military and political career and furnishes an interesting picture of his early training and education, both conducive to the systematic methods and independent thinking for which this Revolutionary officer, a man of pure Dutch extraction, was justly esteemed.

The humiliating loss of his command in the army is shown to have been the result of inter-colonial prejudice and selfish intrigues, and the manner in which he accepted this flagrant injustice proves that he was a gentleman and a patriot of the highest rank. Many extracts from contemporary letters add to the value of the biography and an index increases its usefulness.

A. L. W.

*In Memoriam. Rev. George Robert White Scott, Ph.D.D.* [By MARY DOW SCOTT.] Boston. Privately printed. 1905. 8vo. pp. v+239. Portrait.

This memorial consists of a sketch of Dr. Scott reprinted from the REGISTER for April, 1903, to which is added, services funeral and memorial, letters, extracts from the press, and "His Last Work," which was a mission to Gainsborough, England, the whole constituting a deserved and complete tribute.

*Rev. Carlton Albert Staples* By CHARLES JASON STAPLES. Boston: Press of David Clapp & Son. 1905. 8vo. pp. 8.

This is a reprint from the REGISTER for Apr., 1905.

*Vital Records of Boxford, Massachusetts, to the end of the Year 1849.* Published by the Topsfield Historical Society, Topsfield, Mass. 1905. 8vo. Cloth. pp. 274.

*Systematic History Fund. Vital Records of Charlton, Massachusetts, to the end of the Year 1849.* Worcester, Mass.: Published by Franklin P. Rice, Trustee of the Fund. 1905. 8vo. Cloth. pp. 268.

*Vital Records of Medway, Massachusetts, to the Year 1850.* Published by the New-England Historic Genealogical Society, at the charge of the Eddy Town-Record Fund. Boston, Mass. 1905. 8vo. Cloth. pp. 345.

*Vital Records of Newton, to the Year 1850.* Published by the New-England Historic Genealogical Society, at the charge of the Eddy Town-Record Fund. Boston, Mass. 1905. 8vo. Cloth. pp. 521.

*Systematic History Fund. Vital Records of Oakham, Massachusetts, to the end of the Year 1849.* Worcester, Mass.: Published by Franklin P. Rice, Trustee of the Fund. 1905. 8vo. Cloth. pp. 133.

*Vital Record of Rhode Island. 1636-1850. First Series. Births, Marriages and Deaths. A Family Register for the People.* By JAMES N. ARNOLD. Vol. XIII.—Deaths. Providence Journal, S to Z. Providence Gazette, A to J., 1762-1830. Published under the Auspices of the General Assembly. Providence, R. I.: Narragansett Historical Publishing Company. 1903. 4to. pp. lxxxv+542.

The present volume of this admirable work is in every way as valuable as its predecessors. As the public records have scarcely any items of the deaths occurring in the period between 1762 and 1830, those appearing in the newspapers, and published in this collection, will be found indispensable to the genealogist. Those from the Providence Journal are a continuation from the previous volume [XII] of the Vital Records. In beginning the series from the Gazette, Mr. Arnold takes occasion to give an excellent account of that periodical.

*The Boston Five Cents Savings Bank. 1854-1904. Fiftieth Anniversary of Incorporation, May 2, 1904. Historical Address. Responses of Invited Guests.* Boston. 1904. 8vo. pp. 59. Ill.

The history of the bank is given by the President, Alonzo H. Evans. Among the names of those making addresses are John L. Bates and John D. Long.

*Engineering Department. List of Maps of Boston published subsequent to 1600, copies of which are to be found in the possession of the City of Boston or other Collectors of the Same. Reprint of Appendix J, Annual Report of the City Engineer. A Supplementary List to Appendix I, Annual Report of the City Engineer for the Year 1902. Feb. 1, 1904.* Boston: Municipal Printing Office. 1904. 8vo. pp. 97.

*Nineteenth Annual Report of the Boston Chamber of Commerce for Year ending Dec. 31, 1904. Containing the Charter, By-Laws, and Trade Rules of the Association, together with Tables of Statistics and a List of Members.* Compiled by the Secretary. Boston: The Cushman Press. 1905. 8vo. pp. 284+xxxv.

*Intrantes: A List of Persons admitted to live and trade within the City of Canterbury, on payment of an Annual Fine, from 1392 to 1592.* By J. MEADOWS COWPER, F.S.A. [Canterbury: Cross & Jackman, Printers and Publishers. 1904.] 4to. pp. 281.

The origin of the Intrantes or "Enterers" is now unascertainable. In many cases they finally became Freemen, as a comparison of the present work with Mr. Cowper's "Freemen of Canterbury" shows.

*Old Dartmouth Historical Sketches. No. 9.* Being the Proceedings of the Second Annual Meeting of the Old Dartmouth Historical Society, held at the Rooms of the Society, New Bedford, Mass., March 17, 1905. [New Bedford. 1905.] 4to. pp. 10.

*In Memoriam. Citizen Soldiers of Dracut, Mass., who served in the War of the Revolution, 1775-1783.* By Old Middlesex Chapter, Sons of the Revolution. [Lowell, Mass.] 8vo. pp. 10. Ill. Price 10 cts.

This pamphlet contains an account of the exercises at the dedication of a bronze tablet placed in a boulder in front of the "Old Yellow Meeting House" at Dracut. To this account is added "The Roll of Honor, Dracut's Sons in the Revolution."

*Year Book of the First Church of Christ in Hartford. Reports of the Church for the Year 1904. Directories of the Church and Congregation, Rules of the Church, and Order of Service for the Reception of Members.* Published by the Church. Feb., 1905. 12mo. pp. 133. Ill.

*The Naming of Hull, Massachusetts.* By ALBERT MATTHEWS. Boston: Press of David Clapp & Son. 1905. 8vo. pp. 12.

This is a reprint from the REGISTER for April, 1905.

*A Sketch of Keene, the Gem of the Ashuelot Valley.* Originally published in the Granite Monthly for Feb., 1895, to which are added *Reminiscences and Sketches of Keene People*, originally published in the New Hampshire Sentinel, over the signature, "Ash Swamp." By THOMAS C. RAND. [Keene, N. H. 1904.] 8vo. pp. 44. Portrait.

Both parts of this publication are of value, and the second will be found amusing in some parts.

*An Account of the Fifty-first Anniversary of the Boston Street Methodist Episcopal Church, and of Methodist Beginnings in Lynn, Mass., June, 1853-June, 1903-4.* A Semi-Centennial Jubilee, held in the Church June 19, 21, 24, 1904. Edited by Pastor WILLIAM HENRY MEREDITH. Published for the Church. Whitten & Cass, Printers and Publishers, 83 Munroe St., Lynn, Mass. 1904. 8vo. pp. 92. Ill.

The contents of this publication, besides those indicated on the title-page, are the history of the Boston St. Sunday School, and of Crowell Chapter of the Epworth League.

*The Meeting-House, the Minister and the Parsonage of Milton, Mass., Two Hundred Years Ago.* By JOHN ATHERTON TUCKER. n.p. 1905. 4to. pp. 14. Map.

Peter Thacher is the minister who receives the most space in these pages.

*The Early Records of the Town of Providence. Vol. XVIII. Being Official Records and Documents of Title and Proceedings relative to the North Burial Ground.* Printed under Authority of the City Council of Providence by EDWARD FIELD, City Commissioner. Providence: Snow & Farnham, City Printers. 1904. Square 8vo. pp. xxiv.+433. Ill.

*The Old Families of Salisbury and Amesbury, Massachusetts. With some Related Families of adjoining towns and of York County, Maine.* By DAVID W. HOYT. Parts Nine (Part Four of Volume II) and Ten (Part Five of Volume II). Providence, R. I. 1905. 2 vols. Large 8vo. pp. 645-708; 709-780.

These numbers contain the names Carr, Challis, Chase, Clement, Clough, Colby, Connor, Cottle, Coy, Courrier, Davis, Diamond, Dove, Dow, Eastman, Eaton, Elliot, Emery, Evans, Fawn, Fellows, Flanders, Foot, Fowler, French, Fuller, Gage, Gatchell, Gove, Green, Griffin, Hadden, Hadley, Hall, Heard, Holdred, Hooke, Horne, Hoyt, Hubbard, Hunt, Huntingdon, Kelley, Kimball, Kinsman, Ladd, Light, Long, Lowell, Martin, Merrill, Moody, and Morrill.

*Shropshire Parish Register Society. Diocese of St. Asaph. Vol. IV. Part 1. Oswestry. Vol. III. Part 1. Kinnerley.* 2 vols. Dec., 1904. March, 1905. 8vo. pp. 160; xli.+314.

*Suffolk Manorial Families, being the County Visitations and other Pedigrees, edited, with extensive Additions, by JOSEPH JAMES MUSKETT. Vol. II. Part 6.*

Privately printed. Exeter: William Pollard & Co., Ltd., Printers and Lithographers, North St. 1905. Folio. pp. 201-240.

The families appearing in this number are Suckling, May, Fulmerston, Hayward, Bolton, Carey, and Kempe, forming a valuable part of the work which the author has designed as a complete genealogy of the Shire.

*The Character and History of the Book of Sports, 1618-1643.* A Paper read at a Meeting of the Mass. Hist. Soc. on Feb. 9, 1905. By the Rev. EDMUND F. SLAFTER, D.D. Boston, 1905. 8vo. pp. 12.

This reprint from the Proceedings of the Mass. Hist. Society relates to the "Declaration" by King James I. of England "concerning Lawful Sports to be Used" on Sunday.

*Letters from Rome in 1903, with Appendix and Itinerary, and a Few Illustrations from Photographs by the Writer.* By ROBERT HOLMES EDLESTON, F.S.A. Darlington: Bailey & Co., Ltd., 7, 8 and 9 Horse Market. London: Simpkin, Marshall, Hamilton, Kent & Co., Ltd. 1904. 8vo. pp. 66.

These letters describe the visits to Rome of Edward VII. and William II., the funeral of Leo XIII., the Conclave that elected Cardinal Sarto, and the Coronation of Pius X.

*Proceedings of the Bostonian Society at the Annual Meeting, Jan. 10, 1905.* Boston: Old State House. Published by order of the Society. 1905. 8vo. pp. 94. Ill. Map.

Besides various reports, this publication contains two papers of great interest, "Boston One Hundred Years Ago," and "Colonial and Revolutionary Social Life."

*Register of the Society of Colonial Wars in the District of Columbia. 1904.* Washington City. 1904. 8vo. pp. 214. Ill.

This volume departs from the hitherto approved style of such registers, and we think it an improvement. The lineage of each member is printed in full, with year dates; and the ancestors who confer eligibility are enumerated, with citations of service. This affords an opportunity for correction, which we embrace so far as to say that the service of Lieut. Gershom Flagg of Woburn (1690), cited on page 90, had nothing to do with the expedition to Port Royal (1700).

The book is a handsome one, and is appropriately illustrated with portraits of many members.

GEO. A. GORDON.

*Year Book of the Columbus Chapter, Daughters of the American Revolution. Officers and Members. Calendar. By-Laws. 1904-5.* [Columbus, Ohio.] 16 mo. pp. 19.

*Proceedings of the Sixth Ohio State Conference of the Daughters of the American Revolution, held at Barberton Inn, Barberton, Tues. and Wed., Nov. 1-2, 1904.* n.p.; n.d. 8vo. pp. 85.

*Proceedings of the Most Worshipful Grand Lodge of Ancient, Free and Accepted Masons of the Commonwealth of Massachusetts . . . Quarterly Communication, Dec. 14, 1904. Stated Communication, Dec. 27, 1904 . . .* Cambridge: Caustic-Claffin Co., Printers. 1905. 8vo. Variously paged.

*Missouri Historical Society Collections. A History of Battery "A" of St. Louis: With an Account of the Early Artillery Companies from which it is Descended.* A Paper read before the Society Feb. 11, 1904, by VALENTINE MOTT PORTER. Published by the Society, 1600 Locust St., St. Louis. 1905. 8vo. pp. 48.

*Report of the State Historical Society of North Dakota to the Governor of North Dakota.* Public Document No. 40. Bismark, N. D. Tribune, State Printers and Binders. 1905. 8vo. pp. 23.

*Constitution and By-Laws, Officers and Members of the Ohio Society of New York, 1905.* Rooms of the Society, Waldorf-Astoria, New York. 12mo. pp. 43. Ill.

*The Book of Specimens, Stanhope Press.* Boston: F. H. Gilson Company, MCMV. 8vo. pp. xvi.+452. Ill. Price \$10.00. Address F. H. Gilson Co., 54-60 Stanhope St., Boston, Mass.

Unique and essentially useful, this volume of specimens of work done by the Stanhope Press is designed to assist those who have anything to be printed. It gives examples of the different sizes and styles of type used, and illustrations of the process of making the popular three-color half tone. There is a collection of the different styles of title page, and the various ways of printing genealogies, records, music, educational and scientific text books, general literature, etc. A brief account of the manufacture of paper is followed by samples of about thirty different papers, each labeled with its name, stock, advantages, disadvantages, uses, weight, bulk, and cost. Carefully mounted samples of the cloths and leathers used in binding close this book, which is of inestimable value and assistance in making an intelligent selection of the materials offered by the printer's craft.

A. L. W.

*Ontario Historical Society. Papers and Records. Vol. VI.* Toronto: Published by the Society. 1905. Large 8vo. pp. 170.

Of the eighteen articles in this publication, the principal ones are "Ontario Onomatology and British Biography," "Notes on the Early History of the County of Essex," "The John Richardson Letters," "Local Historic Places in Essex County," "Anderson Record from 1699-1896," and "Lutheran Church Record, 1798-1882."

*Publications of the Sharon Historical Society. No. 2—April, 1905.* Boston: Press of H. M. Hight, 76 Summer St. 1905. 8vo. pp. 47. Ill.

*An Address delivered in 1802 in various Towns in Massachusetts, Rhode Island and New York, by Mrs. DEBORAH SAMPSON GANNETT, of Sharon, Mass., a Soldier of the American Revolution.* Reprinted by the Sharon Hist. Soc. With an Introduction by EUGENE TAPPAN, Corresponding Secretary of the Society. Boston: Press of H. M. Hight, 76 Summer St. 8vo. pp. xi.+20. Ill.

The contents of these publications are the same, with the exception that in the first the "Address" is followed by "Historical Society Gatherings," "Miscellaneous Notes," and lists of gifts and members.

*Union League Club, Chicago. Exercises in Commemoration of the Birthday of Washington, Feb. 22, 1905.* Press of Shea, Smith & Co. Chicago. [1905.] 8vo. pp. 82.

*Peabody Education Fund. Proceedings of the Trustees at their Forty-Sixth Meeting, Washington, 24 Jan., 1905.* Cambridge: University Press: John Wilson and Son. 1905. 8vo. pp. 28.

*Official Records of the Union and Confederate Navies in the War of the Rebellion.* Published under the direction of the Hon. Paul Morton, Secretary of the Navy, by Mr. CHARLES W. STEWART, Superintendent Library and Naval War Records. By authority of an Act of Congress approved July 31, 1894. Series I—Vol. 18. West Gulf Blockading Squadron. From Feb. 21 to July 14, 1862. Washington: Government Printing Office. 1904. 8vo. pp. xvi.+941.

*Library of Congress. Catalog of the Gardiner Greene Hubbard Collection of Engravings, presented to the Library of Congress by Mrs. Gardiner Green Hubbard.* Compiled by ARTHUR JEFFREY PARSONS, Chief of Division of Prints. Washington: Government Printing Office. 1905. 4to. pp. xix+517. Ill.

This sumptuous volume contains, beside the "Catalog," a sketch of Gardiner Greene Hubbard, preceded by a preparatory note and an account of "The Gift."

*Library of Congress. Copyright in Congress, 1789-1904. A Bibliography, and Chronological Record of all Proceedings in Congress in relation to Copyright from April 15, 1789, to April 28, 1904, First Congress, 1st session, to Fifty-eighth Congress, 2d session.* Prepared by THORVALD SOLBERG, Register of Copyrights. Copyright Office Bulletin No. 8. Washington: Government Printing Office. Feb., 1905. 4to. pp. 468.



*Library of Congress. Journals of the Continental Congress. 1774-1789.* Edited from the Original Records in the Library of Congress by WORTHINGTON CHAUNCY FORD, Chief of Division of Manuscripts. Volume I. 1774. Volume II. 1775, May 10—Sept. 20. Volume III. 1775, Sept. 21—Dec. 30. Washington, Government Printing Office. 1904-1905. 3 vols. 8vo. pp. 143; 256; 257-538.

*Co-operation Among Local Historical Societies.* A Paper read before the Bay State Historical League, Boston, Mass., Feb. 25, 1905. By C. J. H. WOODBURY. Waltham, Mass.: Press of E. L. Barry. 1905. 8vo. pp. 14.

---

### DEATHS.

DAVID LUFKIN MANSFIELD, school teacher, historian and genealogist, died April 13, 1905, aged sixty-seven years, at his home in Dummerston Centre, Vermont. The cause of his death was chronic rheumatism, which brought on complications. His most important historical work was his history of Dummerston, published separately and in volume 5 of Hemenway's Vermont Historical Gazetteer, in 1891. In that history is published Mr. Mansfield's autobiography, from which the following is taken:

"David L. Mansfield was born in Salisbury, N. H., Sept. 17, 1837, and is the oldest and only one living of six children, sons of Jesse J. and Hannah (Lufkin) Mansfield. He had few advantages for schooling until after fourteen years of age. Beginning in 1852, he worked on a farm during the greater portion of each year, and attended school for three winters in the village of Walpole, N. H. Six terms of school under the instruction of Prof. L. F. Ward at Westminster, two at Papermill Village, N. H., and one at Powers Institute, Bernardston, Mass., concluded his academical course of study. The misfortune of ill health, caused by rheumatism, changed his course of life at the age of twenty-two years. Instead of being a farmer, as anticipated, he engaged in school teaching, which, thus far in life, has been his principal occupation.

In 1861 he became a resident of Dummerston. March 11, 1873, he mar-

ried Clarissa (Farr) Estabrook. Beginning in 1867, he taught district schools four successive winters in Walpole, N. H., where he was a resident from 1862 until he removed to Dummerston. Since that time he has been connected with the schools of the latter town as teacher and as town superintendent."

Mr. Mansfield's grandparents were Aaron and Betsey (Jaquith) Mansfield, who were married in Alstead, N. H., and his great-grandparents were Deacon Ezra and Rebecca (Kenney) Mansfield, who were married in New Ipswich, N. H. He leaves a widow. Mr. Mansfield had been chairman of the board of school directors, also town auditor for a long series of years. He was a member of the Congregational church of Dummerston, and was church treasurer.

Mr. Mansfield possessed a studious, painstaking mind, and had done a large amount of valuable work in his study of local history and genealogy. Besides his Dummerston history, his history of the Kathan family, and other work requiring original research, he contributed historical and genealogical articles to the *Vermont Phœnix* through a long series of years. All of this work was done in the most faithful and conscientious way, and in the face of serious physical infirmities which would have been allowed to discourage and disqualify a man of less energy and devotion.—*Vermont Phœnix*.

---

### ERRATA.

Vol. 59, page 54, line 5 from bottom, for Hotton, read Hotten.

Vol. 59, page 147, line 18, for 1733, read 1738.

Vol. 59, page 155, line 1, for Jeremiah, read Jemimah.

Vol. 59, page 229, line 14 from bottom, for Steadman, read Stedman.

Vol. 59, page 234, line 32, for Kemp Plummer, read Kemp Plummer Battle.





*Lucius M. Boltwood*

# NEW-ENGLAND HISTORICAL AND GENEALOGICAL REGISTER.

OCTOBER, 1905.

HON. LUCIUS MANLIUS BOLTWOOD.

By Hon. GEORGE SHILL.

"AMERICANS of royal descent" is a high honor. Usually interpreted it refers to those who can trace their lineage to one who at some time sat upon the English throne. It matters not whether the seat was obtained by invasion and rapine, or by treason, revolt, and murder; whether the line comes direct through bloody tyrants or by side issues,—if only it has been labeled "royal." The term is a good one, however, and can be put to better use. It is a high honor to be able to trace one's line to the kings and queens who peacefully invaded New England, and, braving all odds, founded dynasties on the bleak sands of Cape Cod, amid the jagged rocks and tangled swamps of the Bay, or on the broad alluvial fields of the Connecticut Valley. From such an ancestry Lucius Manlius Boltwood could claim direct descent through more than fifty lines. In a brief paper like this it is impossible to give even the faintest record of such an heredity. These men walked in varying paths: each a sturdy, independent traveller, seeking breadth and freedom from oppressive religious thrall, afar from their native land. They were each in the van of that great wave of civil and theological betterment which carried them out of England, and which is still slowly, yet surely, spreading over the world. Whatever may be said of civilisation, no one can doubt that in such a case as this, heredity is a potent factor in the development of Mr. Boltwood. Of such ancestry he had a right to be proud. Among the names that have made *Mayflower*, but nearly all left their mark on the soil of England, and a apostle of untruth, Charles I. All come-outers must be, even if they are in a conglomerate mass, well-spring. In this condition of things, made they could and did matter greatly, and their religious ideas should be of some form here. As the natural outcome of



*Lucius M. Bobbitt*

# NEW-ENGLAND HISTORICAL AND GENEALOGICAL REGISTER.

---

OCTOBER, 1905.

---

HON. LUCIUS MANLIUS BOLTWOOD.

By Hon. GEORGE SHELDON.

"AMERICANS of royal descent" is a high sounding phrase. As usually interpreted it refers to those who can trace a lineage to some one who at some time sat upon the English throne; it matters not whether the seat was obtained by invasion and rapine or by treason, revolt, and murder; whether the line comes direct through bloody tyrants or by side issues,—if only it has been labeled "royal." The term is a good one, however, and can be put to better use. It is a high honor to be able to trace one's line to the kings and queens who peacefully invaded New England, and, braving all odds, founded dynasties on the bleak sands of Cape Cod, amid the jagged rocks and tangled swamps of the Bay, or on the broad alluvial fields of the Connecticut Valley. From such an ancestry Lucius Manlius Boltwood could claim direct descent through more than fifty lines. In a brief paper like this it is impossible to give even the baldest record of such an heredity. These men walked in varying paths, each a sturdy, independent traveller, seeking breadth and freedom from oppressive religious thrall, afar from their native land. They were each in the van of that great wave of civil and theological betterment which carried them out of England, and which is still slowly, but surely spreading over the world. Whatever may be said of environment, no one can doubt that in such a case as this, heredity must be a potent factor in the development of Mr. Boltwood. Of such royal blood he had a right to be proud. Among these men, two crossed in the *Mayflower*, but nearly all left their homes during the reign of that apostle of untruth, Charles I.

As all come-outers must be, each of these men was individual,—not one in a conglomerate mass, welded together by time and circumstance. In this condition of things we have no right to expect that, while they could and did unite against an oppressive theology at home, their religious ideas should be moulded in one and the same form here. As the natural outcome of such a condition, we

find interminable divisions and quarrelling on points of belief, which are to us so small and meaningless as not to be discovered with the naked eye.

I. Robert Boltwood, one of these men, was an immigrant before 1648; a freeman 1658. When the church at Wethersfield, Conn., was rent in twain by one of these puerile quarrels over some particular interpretation of certain scripture texts, he was one of those under the lead of the redoubtable John Russell, who shook the Connecticut dust off their feet, went up the River, and founded the town of Hadley, in 1659. Little is known about the career of Robert Boltwood in Hadley, but that little is to his credit; he earned the title of sergeant in the militia, and we see his mettle in the act noted below. The Hadley corn mill, three miles north of the village, was burnt by the Indians. The owners declined to replace it, but bold Robert Boltwood rebuilt it in 1677, and ran it until his death in 1684. His son Samuel is found to be the miller in 1685. The wife of Robert was Mary, of unknown parentage. She died May 14, 1687. Their children were: Samuel, married Sarah Lewis; Sarah, married, May 31, 1666, Isaac Warner, of Hatfield; Lydia, married, April 2, 1674, John Warner, of Springfield; Martha, married, April 1, 1674, Daniel Warner, of Hatfield; Mary, married, Oct. 24, 1667, James Bebee.

II. Samuel, only son of Robert, settled in Hadley. He married Sarah, daughter of Captain William Lewis, of Farmington, Connecticut. They had five sons and five daughters. Like his father, he was a sergeant, and a miller; he is called by tradition a man of remarkable strength and bravery; he was one of that patriotic band which, under the lead of Captain William Turner, broke the back of Philip's War, at Peskecompskut, May 19, 1676. It was on this occasion that his friend Benjamin Wait won his first laurels, and young Jonathan Wells immortalized his name as the "young hero of the Connecticut Valley."

Samuel was a soldier stationed at Deerfield when the awful desolation of Feb. 29, 1704, fell upon that town. When knowledge of the attack reached Hadley, his three sons, Samuel Jr., Robert, and Ebenezer, knowing their father was involved, joined the troop which rode rapidly to the rescue. Samuel and his three sons were all in the desperate fight on Deerfield Meadows for the recovery of the captive inhabitants. In the same gallant band which rode and fought that morning were John, Ebenezer, and Samuel Warner, sons of Martha Boltwood; and Daniel Warner, a son of Sarah Boltwood. Here, then, were one son and seven grandsons of Robert the immigrant.

Sergeant Samuel and his son Robert were killed in the unequal combat on the Meadows. So much, then, do we, the sons of Deerfield, owe to the ready pluck and valor brought over in the blood of Sergeant Robert Boltwood.

When the battle was over, it became a sad duty of the survivors to gather up the bodies of those who fell upon the field, and with the men, women, and children murdered in the village, to lay them together in a common burial. Thus it came to pass, that the first born of the Boltwood blood in America, the ancestor of Lucius Manlius, found his last bed in the same grave where many of my own lineage were laid on that dreadful day. A plain, enduring monument marks the spot where the mingled ashes of two generations of Boltwoods, and two generations of Sheldons, were laid to rest for aye, within the sound of the murmuring Pocumtuck. Hard by, within the same God's Acre, were laid in later years other descendants of Sarah Boltwood. There is a kinship through common suffering as well as common blood, and the feeling that through both I am joined to Mr. Boltwood asserts itself now, and claims this recognition. It may well be that here was laid the foundation upon which there were built so many unions between these families in later years.

III. Solomon, the youngest son of Samuel, born July 2, 1694, and so nine years old when his father was slain, removed to Amherst about 1737. Nothing is found to distinguish him from his fellows. He died April 20, 1762. His wife was Mary, daughter of John Norton, of Farmington, Conn., widow of John Pantry, of Hartford. She died May 24, 1763, aged 76. They had three sons and three daughters.

IV. William, oldest son of Solomon and Mary, born Feb. 4, 1725, settled in Amherst, was a Lieut., served on the frontier in the French and Indian wars, and died May 2, 1799. His wife was Mary, daughter of Ebenezer Sheldon, of Northampton, born Dec. 8, 1724, married Dec. 10, 1750, died May 10, 1809. They had five daughters and two sons. The older, John, served in the Revolutionary War, and died in 1803. The younger: —

V. William, born May 4, 1766, remained in Amherst. He was a blacksmith and farmer, possessing a remarkable memory, great firmness and decision of character, good judgment and sterling common sense. He died Aug. 15, 1835. His first wife was Eunice, daughter of Stephen and Ruth (Church) Noble, of Westfield, born in 1770, married Aug. 2, 1789, died June 6, 1807. William married second, Feb. 18, 1808, Irene, daughter of Isaac and Submit (Graves) Hubbard of Sunderland, and widow of Asahel Clark of Amherst. She was sister to Stephen Hubbard, who had married Lucy Boltwood, his sister. Mrs. Irene Boltwood died Aug. 6, 1831. William married third, Feb. 6, 1833, Olive, daughter of Joel Smith, widow of Lucius Hastings. He had three sons and six daughters.

VI. Lucius, son of William and Eunice, was born March 16, 1792, the second of nine children. William was a farmer with small means, and could only aid his son, who was earnest in desir-



ing an education, by giving him his time in the winter. So the aspiring youth worked his way,—nine months on the farm and three months at the village school, later at the new Academy, and finally by teaching school. He was a graduate of Williams College in 1814. This college was selected because it was near by, and he could walk home on occasion, the distance being *only* about fifty miles. He settled in Amherst and became one of her leading citizens. He read law with Hon. Samuel F. Dickinson, and was admitted to the Hampshire Bar in 1817. About this time the Unitarian movement in the Connecticut Valley, which came to the front with the settlement of Rev. Samuel Willard at Deerfield, was so spreading that it occasioned a serious disturbance among the conservatives, and in 1819, a strong effort was made to establish a "Literary Institution," avowedly to check the advance of the more liberal belief. Young lawyer Boltwood was one of the foremost in promoting this measure in defence of the Calvinistic creed, and by his activity and eloquence was able to command considerable influence in the community, in securing the location of the adverse camp in his native town. His heart was filled with great joy and pride when Amherst College became a reality in 1821. Mr. Boltwood was secretary of Amherst College, 1828–1864; was commissioner of its Charity Fund, 1833–1866; was president of Amherst Bank, 1855–6; was a justice of the peace with an extensive business. He was a vigorous newspaper writer; had a decided taste for genealogical and historical research, and was a standard authority on these subjects in his native town, rivaled only by his wife. He may be called by his manner and habits a Gentleman of the Old School; he habitually wore a ruffled shirt, a blue broadcloth swallow-tail coat with gilt buttons. Even down to his latest years he retained an erect form, an elastic step, and a dignified bearing. Originally a Whig in politics, he was one of the founders of the Liberty Party, when arose the first organized political revolt against negro slavery, and he was its candidate for governor of Massachusetts in 1841. In addition to his public occupations, he was a good all-round man of affairs, and accumulated a fair competence for the time and place.

Lucius Boltwood married, Aug. 30, 1824, Fanny Haskins, daughter of Rev. Mase Shepard, a minister at Little Compton, R. I., and of Deborah, daughter of Capt. John Haskins, of Boston. Ruth Haskins, a sister of Deborah, was the mother of Ralph Waldo Emerson. Soon after the death of Rev. Mr. Shepard, in 1821, his widow with her children all removed to the village of Amherst, which was then aspiring to crown herself with a college, and this family became at once prominent in the educational forces of the town. Fanny, then seventeen years old, was the eighth child of this family. She became the mother of eight sons and one daughter. Her first child, Lucius Manlius, was born in the house of her mother, known as the Shepard house for many years, before being destroyed by fire.

In 1835, Lucius Boltwood built a stately mansion on a lot adjoining the college. Here in the home of Lucius and Fanny H. Boltwood, simple, open-door, yet elegant hospitality was the rule. Here were entertained by the brilliant hostess many of the brightest stars in the intellectual firmament of New England during the middle of the nineteenth century. Here came successive governors of the Commonwealth. Here came her cousin Ralph Waldo Emerson in the zenith of his fame, as a thinker and an exponent of the higher ideals; Rufus Choate, the unique and fascinating orator; Henry Ward Beecher, of national fame, eminent in many fields; Wendell Phillips, with whom her husband was in full sympathy in the anti-slavery struggle. And in later years Lucius Manlius had the satisfaction of seeing these two men congratulate themselves and the country on the success of their persistent labor. Here came also Oliver Wendell Holmes with his inimitable sallies of wit and pathos. In short, as said by a friend, "the first literary and political figures of that generation were entertained in that fine old pillared house under the shadow of Amherst College." In the social hours by the Boltwood fireside this intensely interesting group discussed on the broadest scale everything pertaining to theology, legal lore, or the wrongs of humanity. Good was praised, the bad unhesitatingly censured, and plans for the betterment of the world were formulated; all of which was open to the eager and receptive mind of the boyish listener. We may add to the circle the Faculty of Amherst College, including men of international reputation, not the least among them being a brother of the hostess, Charles Upham Shepard, the distinguished mineralogist, who was complimented by Sir Robert Peel, at a public dinner in England, as the first authority in the world upon meteorites.

In this hospitable home upon the hill, Madam Fanny Boltwood reigned supreme, with method and kindness. She was the life and light of husband and home, guiding domestic affairs and rearing her children. Friends and strangers were alike welcome to her hospitable board. She was also the stay of the household in the days of their deepest sorrow, as one by one their children passed beyond the veil. Mrs. Boltwood died April 25, 1888, sincerely mourned by a community in which she had been an active, useful, and loving member for more than three score years. Her husband had died July 10, 1872. After the death of Mrs. Fanny Boltwood, the fine old mansion passed into the hands of Amherst College. It was named "Hitchcock Hall," in honor of her distinguished President, who for years, in the long past, had been a weekly visitor within its hospitable walls.

VII. Lucius Manlius, the oldest child of Lucius and Fanny H., was born June 8, 1825, in the home of his grandmother Shepard. It is useless to ask was he more influenced by environment or heredity; both conspired in his favor and were equally potent. He was

the first grandchild, and naturally he was a favorite of his loving grandmother and proud aunts. The Shepards, as has been said, were a family of note, very conservative, but refined and intellectual by inheritance; and young Lucius was largely under their influence in the formative period. Here, as well as in the elevating home of his parents, he came in contact with men and women of sterling worth. What better opportunities could be desired! One has said, referring to the Boltwood mansion, "The influence of this stately and delightful home made Lucius Manlius, while a youth, a person of fine bearing, with a certain air of distinction; \* \* his personal traits were courtesy, cordiality, a winning address, and an interest in each one with whom he spoke, \* \* the lowly as well as the well-born."

While a mere boy, he had been largely diverted from the usual boyhood life. He was the first born, and became the only survivor of four children who left him one by one. It is a pathetic figure which we see, a boy with a scarf of black crape tied about his arm, as was the custom of the time, himself expecting soon to follow his brothers and sister, keeping aloof from his mates and shrinking from observation. But rebounding from his unusual sorrows, he again joined in the social sports of his mates, running, ball-playing and swimming in summer, and skating in winter, in all of which he excelled. Before all others he chose the companionship of his father and mother, and this intimacy continued to the last. It is said that "filial reverence and the confidential relationship existing between the son and his father and mother was a remarkable characteristic" of Lucius Manlius. On his father's grounds was a garden and an orchard, and the young man devoted much time to the cultivation and improvement of the trees, with a notable result in the quality and yield of the fruit. Many a choice basket he was able to serve for distinguished guests of the family. Through his love of horticulture he became affiliated with the Hampshire and Franklin Agricultural Society, and in later years served as its secretary. His father and his aunts often took the boy on long journeys, and his delight on seeing the beauties of nature, and his adventures on the road or in the towns which he visited, made a life-long impression which in later years he was wont to recall for his own pleasure or that of his family.

At the age of seven, he began school life at Miss Sellon's school, and in 1834 he attended the Manual Labor School of Hon. Rodolphus B. Hubbard. Then followed academic training at the local Academy until 1839, when he entered Amherst College at the age of fourteen. His college life was uneventful. He obtained more than the usual amount of college honors. He joined the "Church of Christ in Amherst College," and had no connection with any other. He was graduated Aug. 10, 1843. After teaching school at the Academy in New Britain, Conn., in the winter of 1844,

he set himself seriously to reading law, inclining to follow the profession of his father. But probably by the advice of his maternal relatives he turned his mind to theology. He left home for the Andover Theological Seminary, Oct. 23, 1844. His closing thesis for the year 1845 was on "The interference of parties with private action one of the most weighty objections against them." The next year he would be a voter, and the subject of parties and party allegiance was upon him. His second year in the study of theology was spent in the Theological Institute of Connecticut, at East Windsor. He closed his connection there, Aug. 27, 1846, by speaking on "The Fathers of New England."

Lucius Manlius had inherited from both father and mother a taste for history and genealogy; his mother especially appears to have been one of those rare treasures to the antiquary, one whose mind was a well filled store-house of anecdotes and dates, perfectly reliable, and always ready for use. The youth became early interested in these studies, but more particularly in genealogy; he began an active correspondence with Sylvester Judd, which ended only with the death of the historian. There had been no intermittance in his interest in these subjects while at Andover or in Connecticut, and he did valuable work in both places, as the pages of the REGISTER will bear witness. Oct. 7, 1846, he was elected a Corresponding Member of the New-England Historic Genealogical Society, and when on his way to Andover, for a third year in theologic study, he stopped in Boston. From his diary, which he kept from 1845 for a few years, we read under date of Oct. 20, 1846:—

"I visited during the day the Genealogical Rooms and found Mr. Drake very polite. This gentleman keeps the Antiquarian Bookstore on Cornhill, is Corresponding Secretary of the New-England Historic Genealogical Society. This is a young Society, having been incorporated by the Legislature a little more than a year ago. Its object is to investigate the early history of New England and New England settlers. I also called at the rooms of the Massachusetts Historical Society in Tremont Street and presented the letter handed me by Rev. Mr. Tyler for Rev. Mr. Felt, the Librarian of the Society. Mr. Felt was very cordial and gave me liberty of consulting any of the books I might see fit. In the evening I called on Mr. Isaac F. Shepard, Esq., a gentleman with whom I had previously corresponded regarding the early settlers of New England bearing the name of Shepard. I found him very pleasant. He invited me to call again and take dinner, tea, or pass the night according as it might suit my convenience." After another call upon Mr. Drake at his bookstore, Mr. Boltwood left Boston for Andover. We may infer that his heart was as much set upon history and genealogy as upon theology. This is discernible all along. At his graduation from Andover, Sept. 1, 1847, he chose to speak of "The Early Preachers of New England." Sept. 11, he left Amherst with

his father on a two months' tour to Michigan. He had been licensed to preach by the Andover Association, and he preached nearly every Sunday while absent. Returning to Amherst he now became an important inmate of the home; his study was carefully guarded by his mother from interruptions by the brood of young brothers and cousins, and from all these he generally held himself aloof, devoting himself earnestly to his profession, finding recreation in the orchard and garden. In his father's absence he took his place in the family. For several years he remained at home. Amherst was a centre of supply for the roundabout towns, and he was often called to occupy temporarily vacant pulpits. He was twenty-two years old, slender in form, dignified in movement, with smooth face, light hair and fair complexion. "Squire Boltwood's son" often surprised his congregation by his satisfactory service. He had several eligible calls to settle, but declined all, and was never ordained. It is said that "in his own judgment of himself at maturity he was not sure that he was adapted to that part of the ministerial office." I suppose the truth is, as a mutual friend has recently said, "he was a born genealogist," and thenceforth his devotion to that science was unremitting, and all other occupations were only subsidiary.

In 1852 he was made Corresponding Member of the New York Historical Society. In 1852 the committee in charge of the Amherst College library felt the need of a guiding hand there, and finding in Mr. Boltwood "a young man eminently qualified by his peculiar tastes, talents, and acquirements" for that service, he was appointed librarian by the trustees, and duly installed. Here he was in his native element; here his mental make-up and systematic mind had free scope. He found the library of little value to professors and students through need of care; he left it vitalized and in all respects what a college library should be. In 1856 he was made Corresponding Member of the Connecticut Historical Society, and from 1868 to 1872 he was the Recording Secretary of that Society. In 1858 he was made Honorary Member of the Vermont Historical Society, and in 1859 of the New Hampshire Historical Society. He was state senator in 1860, serving on the Educational Committee, and was chairman of the Committee on the Library. A Senator said of him, "He takes to law-making quite readily, always considering a proposition carefully before voting upon it. He is not one of the talking members, another evidence that he will make a good legislator." From 1861 to 1865 he was the postmaster at Amherst, under the appointment of President Lincoln.

On the death of Sylvester Judd, in 1860, while his *History of Hadley* was in the press, Mr. Boltwood took up the work, and, adding his own collections to the unorganized material left by Mr. Judd, he edited and carried through the Genealogical department of the *History*, which is considered an authority and is of rare value.

In 1867 he went to Washington, D. C., to act as assistant librarian under the noted A. R. Spofford. His work was wholly in cataloguing books. Mr. Spofford says, "His information in matters of history (especially in local American history), biography and genealogy was remarkably extensive and there seemed to be no limit to his personal interest in all inquiries connected with these subjects"; he was noted for his "indefatigable industry." At the end of a year, he was offered the position of librarian of the Young Men's Institute at Hartford, and he returned north largely induced by the desire to be near his parents. He retained this office from 1868 to 1875. His successor in the office "found a great deal of his work, all done with the same exquisite neatness and precision, that I could never hope to equal. He was by nature a classifier and cataloguer." In 1873 he superintended the publication of its catalogue of 20,000 volumes. "The patience and accuracy required in this profession had been to a large extent developed by his genealogical studies, the work he really loved best, and in which he had attained to the greatest eminence"; he knew the inside of books as well as the outside; "he made no display of knowledge, but he had it." This was a circulating library, and other qualifications than zeal and intelligence were called for; these were not found wanting. The frequenters of the library always found Mr. Boltwood courteous and patient when these virtues were often severely tried; he was ever ready to give information, and apt in illustrating his statements with some personal anecdote calculated to fix it in the memory.

In 1876, Mr. Boltwood was invited to become a Fellow of the Royal Historical Society of Great Britain. In 1878 he published his most notable work, the "History and Genealogy of the Noble Family in America," a volume of 870 pages. This contains the results of a most faithful research extending over more than thirty years.

In 1879, Mr. Boltwood removed to New Haven, where in Yale University he preferred to give his sons a classical and legal education. About this time the care of the large landed estate of his father in Michigan fell upon him. These lands had been neglected until there was confusion in claim and title. In the litigation which followed, he was found to be a keen man of business; his early training in law came in full play; his habits of patient investigation proved invaluable in bringing the tangle into order, and establishing his claims and title. His character for integrity and honesty of purpose came to be recognized in Michigan, as it had long been in New England, where he was considered a man with high ideals of life and consistent endeavor to hew close to the straight line of duty as he saw it marked out. One who made the acquaintance of Mr. Boltwood late in life says, "I never knew a man who believed what he believed, and thought what he thought with the intense

and perfect confidence of Mr. Boltwood. The most marked trait of his character was his intenseness." Another says of him, "he had a ruggedness, a strength of mind, a mental grip on things" which were admirable. If he did not approve of the conduct of others, he was free to express his disapproval, "but his criticisms were always of the act, and not of the individual." He disliked shams and pretentions. What he demanded was absolute truth, absolute right. One looked upon Mr. Boltwood as a type of the New England Puritans and their immediate descendants, who were "the strongest characters in the history of mankind" which puts him "as high in my estimation as I can express it. \* \* \* he stands in my memory as a quaint and strong character, the like of which I shall not meet again."

In politics Mr. Boltwood appears as an independent thinker, accepting new ideas and advocating modern reforms, regardless of old party ties. In theology the old Puritan creed, instilled in youth, lay at the foundation; but he was so far non-sectarian that he saw good in all sects, and affiliated in worshipping with Episcopalians whenever in locality it best suited his convenience. In religion he was intensely conservative; he set his face like flint against the liberating influences of the day; the advancing wave of free thought broke upon him as a ripple upon a rock. To him every tradition of the Bible was sacred. Any criticism upon it was sacrilege. Any deductions of science which cast a shadow on its pages were to him as naught. But he had the rare virtue of silence with regard to the religious belief of others. He is called by one who knew him best a very faithful "religious Christian Gentleman." He lived a good life, giving of himself and his means, so far as able, for the good of others.

It has been said by another, "he who walks through life with an even temper and a gentle patience, patient with himself, patient with others, patient with difficulties and crosses, has an every day greatness beyond that which is won in battle or chanted in cathedrals." These words fittingly describe his daily living. Very prominent among the characteristics of our friend was the happy combination of an independent spirit, a clear and contented mind, and utter devotion to his home circle. And there he reached the climax of a successful career: the companionship of the wife of his choice, and five fine, healthy children of promise, in which promise there was no disappointment.

In person Mr. Boltwood was five feet ten inches, strongly built and finely proportioned; his head, with a high forehead, was firmly set on broad shoulders; his hair was light brown, his eyes blue, earnest and piercing, and he read without spectacles. In habit he was temperate, eschewing all exhilarating drinks; pure water was his constant beverage. He found no use for tobacco in any form. He continued erect, and bore his years with a suppleness and grace in-

duced largely by habitual out-of-door exercise. For forty years he wore a full beard, with which he dispensed in the last year of his life. His memory was surprising; he could recall at will every incident of his life, and, what can be said of few at his age, he could always recall names and faces at once.

It was in 1895 that Mr. Boltwood removed with his family to Grand Rapids, where his three sons were in practice as lawyers under the firm of Boltwood & Boltwood. Here he continued his business and favorite studies, spending much time in reading, and never forgetting his walk of two or three miles every day. In 1900, he was made a Corresponding Member of the Old Colony Historical Society, and the same year called upon his friends in Massachusetts.

In November, 1904, he made another journey to his native town and other places where he had resided with unusual enjoyment. During his absence he was taken very ill, but lived one month after reaching home, where he entered into rest, February 28, 1905. At his request, his children placed him in the family burial-lot in Amherst, March 4. This was the first break in the family circle. His loss is deeply felt, and he is sincerely mourned by a large circle of friends. Mrs. Boltwood and all their children live at Grand Rapids.

He leaves a large historic genealogic library, and an immense mass of manuscript on the genealogy of New England families. To the very last he constantly added to his large store of matter for the continuation of the *Genealogy of Hadley Families*. To that end his note book was constantly in evidence during his last visit to Massachusetts. It is to be hoped that this additional matter will reach the public in some form.

Mr. Boltwood married, June 6, 1860, Clarinda Boardman, daughter of Hinckley and Elvira Armenius (Wright) Williams, of Goshen, Mass., born Aug. 31, 1836. She was indeed a helpmeet peculiarly fitted to his temperament and occupations; with literary taste and ability, combined with the faculty of wise management in the domestic department; and we may be sure that she did her full share in the care and training of their children. In this home, with the tender love of a devoted wife and the filial obedience of his children, Mr. Boltwood found his delightful haven of rest and happiness. Here he reigned; a gentle autocrat, with cheerfulness, kindness, and love; "a model husband and father." He was fond of good stories, and when on his journeyings he picked up the best for family use on his return; as also pictures of the most interesting localities he had visited. The devotion of these parents to their children knew no bounds; with but limited means at their disposal, no sacrifice was considered too costly in giving them all a liberal education. Mr. Boltwood's life with his wife was close and absolutely confidential. Letters were exchanged every day when sepa-



rated. A heavy cloud now overshadows and darkens this household, but the sunshine of the past must always linger upon the vacant chair.

The children of Lucius Manlius and Clarinda Boardman (Williams) are: George Shepard, born in Amherst, March 2, 1861, graduate of Yale University 1882, Yale Law School 1885; Lucius, born in Amherst, July 27, 1862, Yale 1883, Law School 1886; Charles Wright, born in Washington. D.C., December 6, 1867, Yale 1890, Law School 1892; Fanny Haskins, born in Hartford, February 27, 1870, student Wellesley College 1889-1891; Elvira Wright, born in Hartford, July 9, 1872, student in music Vassar College 1891-92, Kindergarten Training School, Grand Rapids, 1901.

---

#### DIARY OF SERGEANT JOHN BURRELL, 1759-1760.

Communicated by WILLIAM LINCOLN PALMER, Esq., of Cambridge, Mass.

THE following extracts are from a fragment of a Diary kept by Sergt. John Burrell of Abington, Mass., when in Capt. Moses Parker's Company, at St. John, New Brunswick, in the French and Indian War, 1759-1760, now in the possession of his great-granddaughter Abby Frances Burrell Horton, of Cleveland, Ohio.

Sergt. John<sup>r</sup> Burrell was son of John<sup>r</sup> and Mary (Humphrey) Burrell of Weymouth and Abington, and grandson of John<sup>i</sup> and Rebekah ( ) Burrell of Weymouth, Mass.

---

August ye 3 Fryday 1759. Saturday 4 Capt Garash came from Annaploss. Sunday 5 Our armes & amonishon all receveed this day at Saint Johns. Monday 6 maid a Fitualling return alfebietakel to ye Comisory. Saturday 11 Capt Garash, Lewtt Hutchens, Lewtt Clapt, Lewt Demming, Lewtt Foster & ye Cornel Aburthnet: with 75 men bye ye River this Day with ye Commisioner. Wednesday 15th Our Cornell & 2 vessels come home this night with his Batl. Thursday 16th ye whole party all come back well & Brought two Scourners & a grate deal of plunder. Fryday 17th Brought ye vessels to anker this day & had a frollek [frolic]. Sunday 26th Ensn. Pike with a party of men went to hallafax with one of ye Scourners in order to have condemend. Thursday 30 August Fryday 30th we kiled a Bare a swiming acrost ye River. Our Cornel.went to annapoless with ye Scourner this night. Tuesday [September] 4th ye Cornel Came back from Annaples all well. Wednesday 5th our Cornel with two Captens & three Lewts & two Ensn about 85 men went bye ye River this night. Tuesday 11th ye Cornel Returned with ye party of ye scots up the River brought but a little Plunder for they were beat by ye enemy fireing upon ye party as they were in a small creek & kield Enan Tirrell & Corporall Shelden, John Ells, Eleser Peks & Elishu Randell,

Total 5, & wounded at ye same time Lewt. Foster, Leonerd Commins, Isaac Palmer, Vine Turner, Ebenezer Kers, Solomon Maker and Isaac Torrey Total 7—all of Capt Parker's Company & one man of Capt Garrasha This day ye 8 instant of September. Monday 17th a grate raine that washed ye part of ye Fort that it fell down a grate part of ye same. Tuesday 18th ye Fort keeping still falling down. Fryday 20th Bige Scourner went to Halafax with ye Comisory. Saturday 22nd Vine Turner Died being wounded ye 8th instant. Sunday 23 Vine Turner burred. Saturday 29th ye lettle Scourner Come from Hallafax all well Brought Mr. Corbett a letter. Sonday 30th a white mors came Down one ye Pint & we fired on. Monday ye 1st day of October Drew Lowances for seven days victualling Returns to ye Cornelf or 28 days. Fryday ye 5th Leannard Commens died with ye wound ye enemy gave him ye 8 of September, he lived four weeks after his body was shott thrue with a ball wanting one day of it To ye amasement of us all. Tuesday ye 9th vandued ye plunder that was Brought Down ye River. Fryday 12th two vessels Come into this place from Boston and one grate Scourner. Tuesday ye 16th Isaac Palmer dyed. Wednesday 17th A Cold storm & it snowed a little ye wind blue. Thursday 18th three French men come in with a Flag of truse & Brought nuse that Quebeck is ours & offers to Resine themselves to ye English Nasion Quebeck given bye ye 17th of September. Fryday 19 ye Cornel went to Annoples & one of ye Frenchmen with ye lettle Snow. Tuesday ye 23 of October 1759 Our Cornel Come from Annoples. Wednesday 24th a party went bye ye ye of Saint Johns two Caps three Lewt and one Ensn & three Sarjan & three Corpals 81 privates & ye Cornel & Doctor & one vessel that came from Annaples. Wednesday ye 31st Drue amonishon this last day of our Ienlistment. Saturday [November] 3d a hard rain. Sonday ye 4th ye wind Blue & a hYg Tide that washed ye stores or Blue it to Peases that some of ye Provisions fell out into the Tide this Day. Lewtt Hutchin Come Back & brought nuse ye French ware all coming in as fast as they could. Monday ye 5th one family of ye French Came into ye Fort. Tuesday ye 6th Capt. Garash come home with one Battoo, all well. Wednesday ye 7th ye Cornel & all ye party come home and Brought about thirty famileys of ye French women & Children. Sonday ye 11th ye wounded went home Mr. Spalden & Capt Garash total 4. Monday ye 12th ye Indians came into the Fort about 15 of them, a vitualling role to ye Cornel Tuesday 13th aboute 20 more Indians come in & Drew Lowances ye Preast himself come in. Monday ye 19th Capt. Garash Brought ye Grate Scourner to this place. Tuesday 20th one Scourner come from Annapales and brought Provisions for ye Garrison. Saturday ye 24th I went to see the other mash one ye west side of ye Fort. Sonday ye 26 John Boston & John Boutell come home. Monday ye 10th of December Mr. Bryon & Mr Camball went home to Nue England. Fryday 21st One Sloop come from Boston and brought some stores. Monday ye 24th ye Sloop went off. Tuesday ye 25 Crismass Day. Sonday ye 30th I've got a bad Cold. Tusday Janawary ye 1st day of ye year 1760 three Indians fell over Bord & Drowned one lettle Boye got a shoure. Wednesday ye 2nd ye free frolik. Fryday ye 4th ye lettle Scourner went home as we suppose to Nue England John Munfell for one. Sonday ye 6th Capt Cammall come & Brought some perfectt nuse. Wednesday ye 16th Reseved a letter from my wif Date July ye 15th 1759. Thisday ye 17th One Scourner Come in from Halafax & Brought ye Comisory Green to this place.

Tuesday ye 22d Day of Janawary 1760 Between 10 & 11 o'clock at night a Comet was seen to fall in ye north west & a noyes was heard Like to 3 cannon Destink. Sunday ye 27 our Col. went a Bord in order for Halifax with part of ye french men. Monday ye 28th ye women & children went a Bord this Day. Tuesday ye 29th they set Sail. Wednesday [February] ye 13 our Capt. Parker went up to Bobares Fort & a party. Thursday ye 14th ye Sarj. Treat. Fryday ye 15th Capt. Parker come home. Monday ye 18th maid a vitualing Role & all ye soldiers were reviewed to Day. Thursday ye 21 Capt. Parker went up to Babare Fort a fishing. Fryday ye 29 Leape yeare 1760. Wednesday [March] ye 12 ye Cornel came from Halifax & all that went with him two familes of ye French come from Quebec. Sunday 16th Capt. Sanders come in. Monday ye 17th Capt. Cobb & Capt. Sanders went out of this harbor & our Col. & Capt. Parker to Passamaquody with ye Indians. Wednesday ye 19th two vessels came here & Mr. Marten. Thursday ye 20 ye Col. from Passamaquody with Capt. Cobb. Sunday ye 23d a Snow storm we all Received 4 pds Bounty of Col. Arbuthnott. Wednesday [April] ye 2 Capt Garash home. Thursday ye 3d Capt. Cobb sailed. Sunday ye 6th Capt Graues home. Fryday ye 11th Capt. Gay & Capt. Russell went out this day. Monday ye 13th Left home one year. Wednesday ye 16th Delivered ten tho' shingles. Tuesday ye 22d finished 30 thou. of shingles. Wednesday ye 23 one Scouner from Boston. Sunday [May] ye 4th two vessels by to Comberton. Monday ye 5th a number of Capt. Garashes men with some other Desarted on Bord of a Schowner. Tuesday ye 13th, 30 of our Company went home in a Schowner to New England. Wednesday ye 14th set sail. Sunday ye 18th ye Indian King maid grate Pease. Wednesday ye 28th Election Day. Fryday ye 30 more Indians for pease. Sunday ye 1st day June 1760 This Day Received a letter from Daniel Noyes & Noah Pratt by Capt Curtiss. Monday ye 2d a Grate number of Indians came in from Passamaquody. Fryday ye 6th Capt Hart Casel come & we finished of 63 thousand of H shingles & ye Col. paid us 173-5. Saturday ye 7th mounted guard to day. Sunday ye 8th Rote a Leater home. Tuesday ye 10th Delivered to Capt Moses Curtiss one Doble Loom for to convey ye same to my wife at Abington 36 pd. old told. Fryday ye 13th Capt Tomson went out of this place of Capt Curtiss. Saturday ye 28th ye Grate King of ye Indians Came into ye Garrison for to make a Grate peace with ye English. Sunday ye 29th ye Enggener Eare come here to Build a fort here. Tuesday ye 1st of July 1760 one vessel. Thursday ye 3d Sarjt Buterfield went to Hallafax with three Indians & Mr. McCarthy. Monday ye 7th Capt Mayners & Liut Deming with about 59 men for this fort in one sloupe. Wednesday ye 9th we left Saint Johns & sat out for Anapoless. Thursday ye 10th gott into Anapoless. Fryday ye 11th all Day at anapoless Saturday ye 12th halled down to ye Basin & tarred all night. Tuesday ye 15th we left ye Basen 12 o'clock & sat for Boston & have a fine wind all day & all night. Fryday ye 18th a hard wind & we got into Casco bay harbor at night. Saturday ye 19th sat out for Boston & had a small wind all Day ye 20th. Monday ye 21st Left Cap Ann & put away for Boston had a South East wind & we gott into Boston at night. Son Seting, Tusaday ye 22d came to Hingham & went as far as Grandfathers Humphres at night. Wednesday ye 23 went home & found my family well as I left them.

THE DESCENDANTS OF CAPTAIN RICHARD  
OLMSTEAD, OF FAIRFIELD, CONN.\*

By FREDERICK STAM HAMMOND, Esq., of Oneida, N. Y.

1. CAPT. RICHARD<sup>1</sup> OLMSTEAD was born in England, perhaps at Fairstead, Co. Essex, in 1608. His parentage has not been learned, but his "cousin" Nicholas<sup>1</sup> Olmstead, who is mentioned in his will, was a son of James Olmstead, of Cambridge, Mass., and Hartford, Conn., and was baptized at Fairstead, Feb. 15, 1612.

Richard Olmstead came to Fairfield about 1639, and probably settled in that part of the town which was incorporated into the town of Norwalk, in 1651. Fairfield originally embraced the territory which is now comprised in several towns, and extended so far north as to take in the present town of Redding, which was set off from it in 1677. His descendants became very numerous, and lived in nearly every town in the county. The records of many of these towns are very incomplete, and much material has been collected relating to this family which could not be used in this article on account of missing evidences of the proper connection.

So far as is known, Capt. Richard had but two children, James and John, but with him came one Nehemiah Olmstead, presumed to have been his brother, who died leaving an only daughter, Sarah. James Olmstead, of Cambridge and Hartford, also had a son named Nehemiah.

No record of the marriages of Capt. Richard has been found. He had large grants of land in Fairfield, which then embraced a considerable territory, and some of his lands were included in what were known as the "Long lots," which were narrow strips of land running from the coast line back some six or seven miles. The north line of these lots was in about the centre of the present town of Redding, and thus his heirs came into possession of lands at Chestnut Hill and Buckingham Ridge. He also had large grants in Norwalk after its incorporation, the record of his first grant being found on page i. of Vol. 1, Norwalk Land Records.

The original of his will, dated Sept. 5, 1684, is on file at Fairfield, but the seal is so nearly obliterated that no copy of it can be made. It is also recorded in Book III, page 217, Fairfield Probate Records. The following is an abstract:

I Richard Olmstead, of the towne of Norwake in ye County of fairfield in ye Collony of Connecticut, aged Seventy-six years or therabouts.

Unto my sonn John my present dwelling house, houseing, barne, hom lott, orchard, to be to him . . . unless my sonn James shall acord to A writing underhand make exchange of ye present house and homestead with ye s<sup>d</sup> John withln A year and one day.

To my Eldest sonn James Olmstead my fruitfull springlott of meddow, to be to him and to his heirs, . . . also my cowlott of upland, also three acres of plowing land at Sacatuke Plaine, to be added to ye side of what he ther alreddy possessed of, moreover one acre of my fruitfull springlott of upland next my pasture lott.

To my sonn John Olmstead one acre of land in my fruitfull springlott to be added to that which is now his and also ye lott called pine hill lott, also ye remainder of Sacatuche lott after James hath received his three acres.

\*This genealogy has been compiled entirely from original records and documents in Fairfield County, Conn. No reference has been had to any printed work. The compiler has quite a collection of evidences from land records in the towns of Fairfield County, and also quite a collection of data relating to later generations of this interesting family.

My lott called the house lott all the aforesaid parcels of land I doe give and bequeth unto my sonn John.

To my two sons James and John my meddow lott on ye other side of Norwake River, which shall be equally divided croswise, . . . and to my sonns James and John all my meddow lying in ye great marsh, to each of them an equal share as near as it can be divided. . . . Moreover unto my sonns James and John my lott called Agratuity lott, lying upon ye hill on ye other side of ye river by the land of Thomas Benedict Sen<sup>r</sup>., also my lott at Stickly Playne and my lott yt lyeth above ye Sawmill, some sixty acres of land granted me by ye Gene<sup>ll</sup> Court, also, all my right of lands at Pequoiag.

A legacy of my love unto my Cousen Nicholas Olmstead, of Hartford, the sum of twenty shillings, . . . also, unto my Cousen Bazies, his two daughters Elizabeth Pecke and Lydia Baker to each of them the sum of twenty shillings.

Unto Samuel Smith ye bedd yt was my last wives, alsoe one pillow and ye blew rugg and ye great chest yt was my wives.

My two sonns James and John to be sole and joynt executors and administrators, . . . and my trusted and beloved friend Squire John Platt to be overseer.

No record of his death or of the births of his sons is found at Fairfield.

Children :

2. i. JAMES,<sup>2</sup> b. about 1645-8.
3. ii. JOHN, b. about 1650.

2. LIEUT. JAMES<sup>2</sup> OLMSTEAD (*Richard*<sup>1</sup>) was born perhaps in Fairfield, Conn., before 1650. At the time of his marriage, and for many years prior to 1700, he held the office of Commissioner of Deeds at Norwalk. He married in Norwalk, May 1, 1673, Phebe Barlow of Norwalk, and died there in May or June, 1731. His will, dated Apr. 28, 1731, proved in Fairfield, June 12, 1731, gives to wife Phebe "all ye Real Estate which I am this day possessed of," which his sons Joseph and John were to have at their mother's decease. It adds, "My son Nathan, now deceased, has had his full portion of my estate."

His sons James and Samuel are not mentioned, and they probably died young.

Children, recorded in Norwalk :

1. JAMES,<sup>3</sup> b. Aug. 17, 1675.
- ii. JOSEPH, b. Mar. 10, 1676-7; living in 1731; probably married and had a family.
4. iii. NATHAN, b. Apr. 27, 1678.
- iv. SAMUEL, b. May 13, 1683.
5. v. JOHN, b. Aug. 14, 1692.

3. LIEUT. JOHN<sup>2</sup> OLMSTEAD (*Richard*<sup>1</sup>), perhaps born at Fairfield, about 1650, married first, July 17, 1673, Mary, daughter of Thomas Benedict of Norwalk; and married second, Elizabeth, widow of Thomas Gregory. No record of his marriages, the death of his first wife, or the births of his children, has been found. It is probable that his first wife died soon after the birth of his daughter Eunice, and that Elizabeth was the first child of the second wife. He died in Dec., 1704. His will does not appear on record, but an inventory of his estate was presented by the widow Elizabeth, Dec. 22, 1704, and in this inventory the names of the children appear with approximate ages; but the ages as given are not correct, as for example, the age of Mary is stated as about 18 years, while the

records show that she had been married eight years at the time the inventory was made. The ages undoubtedly do indicate, however, the order of birth. The record of distribution, in Fairfield Probate Records, dated Apr. 17, 1705, shows that the widow Elizabeth was formerly the wife of Thomas Gregory. The others sharing in the estate were Daniel Olmstead, eldest son, Thomas Reed, Benjamin Wilson, Anna Olmstead, Jonathan Abbott, Samuel St. John, Richard Olmstead, John Olmstead, Elizabeth Olmstead, Eunice Olmstead, Deborah Olmstead, and Abigail Olmstead. A Joseph is mentioned, but whether Joseph St. John or not does not fully appear, as the language is rather ambiguous.

Children by first wife:

6. i. MARY,<sup>3</sup> b. about 1675.
- ii. JANE, b. about 1677; probably m. Benjamin Wilson.
7. iii. SARAH, b. about 1679.
- iv. REBECCA, b. about 1681: probably m. Samuel St. John.
8. v. DANIEL, b. about 1683.
- vi. RICHARD, b. about 1685.
- vii. EUNICE, b. about 1687; probably m. Joseph St. John.

Children by second wife:

9. viii. ELIZABETH, b. about 1690.
  - ix. DEBORAH, b. about 1693.
  - x. ABIGAIL, b. about 1696.
  - xi. ANNA, b. about 1698.
  10. xii. JOHN, b. about 1700.
4. NATHAN<sup>2</sup> OLMSTEAD (*James*,<sup>2</sup> *Richard*<sup>1</sup>), born in Norwalk, Conn., Apr. 27, 1678, married, Dec. 17, 1702, Sarah, daughter of Ralph Keeler of Norwalk, as shown in the will of Ralph.

Nathan died in Norwalk, Jan., 1716/17. The inventory of his estate, presented to the Probate Court in Fairfield, Jan. 12, 1716-17, by the widow Sarah, names children: Nathan aged 13, Samuel aged 10, James aged 8, Mary aged 6, Hannah aged 4, and Lydia aged 1 year last May.

Feb. 2, 1725/6, Samuel and James, sons of Nathan Olmstead, late of Norwalk, chose their uncle Moses Comstock as their guardian; and Oct. 14, 1757, they discharged their uncle Moses Comstock of Norwalk "from all the cares and concerns yt he did take of us" (Fairfield Probate Records).

Sept. 6, 1727, Mary, Hannah, and Lydia, daughters of Nathan Olmstead, late of Norwalk, chose their brother Samuel Olmstead as their guardian.

Children:

1. NATHAN,<sup>4</sup> b. in Norwalk, Dec. 4, 1703; probably m. before 1727. Nothing has been learned about his family. In 1727, Oliver Arnold, a minor, of Norwalk, chose him as his guardian.
11. ii. SAMUEL, b. 1706.
- iii. JAMES, b. 1708; living in 1750. In 1748 he was on the bond of Hezekiah Deforest, Guardian of the children of David Deforest late of Norwalk. In 1750 he was one of the committee appointed by the Probate Court to make a division of the estate of Joseph Rockwell, late of Norwalk, among his heirs. Nothing has been learned about his family.
- iv. MARY, b. 1710.
- v. HANNAH, b. 1712.
12. vi. LYDIA, b. May, 1716.

5. JOHN<sup>8</sup> OLMSTEAD (*James,<sup>2</sup> Richard<sup>1</sup>*), born in Norwalk, Conn., Aug. 14, 1692, married, Feb. 29, 1717/18, Mary, daughter of "Robert Small, transient, sometime of Norwalk." He died in Norwalk, Oct., 1748; and Nov. 1, 1748, Gardner and Reuben Olmstead, of Norwalk, were appointed administrators of his estate.

Apr. 4, 1749, Nehemiah Gruman, of Norwalk, was appointed guardian of John Olmstead; and on the same date, Reuben Olmstead was appointed guardian of his younger brothers, Ichabod and Justice.

Jan. 12, 1748/9, in a distribution of the estate of John Olmstead, late of Norwalk, the following children are named: Sylvanus, Phebe the wife of Gardner Olmstead, Reuben, David, James, John, Ichabod, and Justice. It appears that the son recorded as Small was afterward called James.

Children:

- i. SYLVANUS,<sup>4</sup> b. Nov. 25, 1718.
  - ii. PHEBE, b. Aug. 5, 1720; m. Gardner Olmstead.
  13. iii. REUBEN, b. Apr. 5, 1722.
  - iv. DAVID, b. Feb. 6, 1724-5.
  - v. SMALL (JAMES), b. Mar. 2, 1727-8.
  - vi. JOHN, b. Mar. 29, 1729.
  - vii. ICHABOD, b. June 14, 1733.
  - viii. JUSTICE.
6. MARY<sup>8</sup> OLMSTEAD (*John,<sup>2</sup> Richard<sup>1</sup>*), born in Fairfield, Conn., about 1675, married, May 9, 1694, Thomas Reed of Norwalk.
- Children, recorded in Norwalk:
- i. MARY REED, b. May 2, 1695.
  - ii. EUNICE REED, b. Feb. 26, 1696-7.
  - iii. THOMAS REED, b. May 7, 1699.
  - iv. JOHN REED, b. Aug. 7, 1701.
  - v. ELIZABETH REED, b. Oct. 7, 1703.
  - vi. ANN REED, b. July 6, 1706; d. Feb. 9, 1709-10.
  - vii. TEMPERANCE REED, b. Oct. 16, 1708.
  - viii. ELIAS REED, b. Mar. 10, 1711.
  - ix. NATHAN REED, b. Aug. 13, 1713.
7. SARAH<sup>8</sup> OLMSTEAD (*John,<sup>2</sup> Richard<sup>1</sup>*), born in Fairfield, Conn., about 1678 or 1679, married, June 5, 1696, Jonathan Abbott of Norfolk.
- Children, recorded in Norwalk:
- i. JONATHAN ABBOTT, b. Apr. 6, 1697.
  - ii. SARAH ABBOTT, b. June 16, 1699.
  - iii. EUNICE ABBOTT, b. Jan. 23, 1702.
  - iv. MARY ABBOTT, b. July 8, 1704.
  - v. DEBORAH ABBOTT, b. Dec. 3, 1707.
  - vi. KEZIAH ABBOTT, b. Apr. 17, 1711.
  - vii. SAMUEL ABBOTT, b. Mar. 21, 1713-14.
  - viii. JANE ABBOTT, b. Oct. 5, 1716.
  - ix. MINDWELL ABBOTT, b. Dec. 21, 1718.
8. DANIEL<sup>8</sup> OLMSTEAD (*John,<sup>2</sup> Richard<sup>1</sup>*), born in Fairfield, Conn., about 1683, married Hannah, daughter of Joseph Ketcham of Norwalk, as shown in the settlement of Joseph's estate. He resided in Ridgefield, Conn. Nothing has been learned about his children.
9. ELIZABETH<sup>8</sup> OLMSTEAD (*John,<sup>2</sup> Richard<sup>1</sup>*), born in Fairfield, Conn., about 1690, married, June 14, 1710, Henry Whitney.

Child, recorded in Norwalk :

- i. ELIZABETH WHITNEY, b. Aug. 24, 1711.

10. JOHN<sup>8</sup> OLMSTEAD (*John*,<sup>2</sup> *Richard*<sup>1</sup>), born in Fairfield, Conn., about 1700, married Mindwell ———, of Fairfield, who was born Sept. 8, 1696, and was admitted to the Church at Greenfield Hill, Conn., by letter from the First Church of Fairfield, Feb. 22, 1729/30. No. 49 in the Church record of deaths is Mindwell, wife of John Olmstead, but the date is not given. They probably lived in the north part of Fairfield, that part which later became Weston. No record of his death appears on the Church records. The baptisms of their children are found on Greenfield Church Records. Their children lived later in Weston, Redding, and Ridgefield.

In Fairfield Probate Records it appears that John Olmstead, of Fairfield, was chosen as guardian by Benjamin, son of Elijah Crane, deceased, in 1739, so his wife may have been of the Crane family.

Children :

- i. MINDWELL,<sup>4</sup> bapt. Mar. 3, 1727-8; d. young.
  - ii. SARAH, bapt. May 25, 1729; d. young.
  - iii. JOHN, bapt. Oct. 10, 1731; probably m. Abigail Munson of Danbury, who was bapt. at New Haven, Nov. 6, 1739; lived in Ridgefield in 1768; had sons *John, Jr.*,<sup>5</sup> and *Elijah*, living in Weston in 1788, and *David* who lived in Ridgefield. (Redding Land Records, Vol. II, p. 39, and Vol. III, p. 408.)
  - iv. SARAH, bapt. Mar. 2, 1734-5; d. soon after her mother. Her death is No. 51 on the Greenfield Church Records, date not given.
  - v. MINDWELL, bapt. Feb. 17, 1708-9; d. soon after her mother, and just prior to the death of her sister Sarah. Her death is No. 50 on Greenfield Church Records.
  - vi. ELEAZER, bapt. Aug. 9, 1741; m. Jan. 17, 1765, Grace Pickett of Redding, Conn.; d. before 1769. (Redding Land Records, Vol. I, p. 144.) His widow m. (2) Ira Shephard of Redding. Redding Land Records, Vol. V, p. 419.) He left a son *Eleazer, Jr.*,<sup>5</sup> and a daughter *Polly*, who m. Nehemiah Seeley of Redding. (Redding Land Records, Vol. V, p. 419.)
  - vii. DANIEL, bapt. Aug. 19, 1744; d. Feb. 15, 1761.
  - viii. ELIJAH, b. May 10, bapt. July 13, 1755.
  - ix. JESSE, bapt. Sept. 24, 1758, aged 7 weeks.
11. SAMUEL<sup>4</sup> OLMSTEAD (*Nathan*,<sup>3</sup> *James*,<sup>2</sup> *Richard*<sup>1</sup>) was born in Norwalk, Conn., in 1706. He probably had a family, and lived to old age.  
There were no less than five Samuel Olmsteads living in Norwalk at the same time, prior to 1800, known as Samuel, Samuel<sup>2d</sup>, Samuel<sup>3d</sup>, Samuel<sup>4th</sup>, and Samuel<sup>5th</sup>. Three of these were nearly of the same age, and were married within a few years of each other. Nothing could be found on Norwalk Town Records to definitely fix the parentage of any of these.  
Samuel<sup>2d</sup> married, Nov. 25, 1773, Anne Dunning of Norwalk, and had: *Samuel*, b. Dec. 17, 1774; *Sarah*, b. July 27, 1776; *Hannah*, b. Feb. 12, 1779; *Stephen*, b. Dec. 7, 1780; and *Noah*, b. Oct. 3, 1786.  
Samuel<sup>3d</sup> married, Aug. 9, 1793, Betsey Disbrow of West Farms. (West Farms Church Records.)  
Samuel<sup>4th</sup> married, Mar. 16, 1797, Rachel St. John of Norwalk, and had: *Marillus*, b. Oct. 15, 1797.



Samuel <sup>4th</sup> married, Nov. 12, 1795, Mercy, daughter of Rufus Keeler of Norwalk, and had: *Lewis*, b. Feb. 25, 1797; and *Rufus Keeler*, b. Oct. 27, 1799.

Perhaps one of these last two Samuels was son of Samuel <sup>2d</sup>.

12. **LYDIA<sup>4</sup> OLMSTEAD** (*Nathan,<sup>3</sup> James,<sup>2</sup> Richard<sup>1</sup>*), born in Norwalk, Conn., May 1716, married in Norwalk, Dec. 7, 1738, as his second wife, Matthew Fitch. His first wife was Jemima St. John, who died at the birth of a daughter *Jemima*, Dec. 25, 1735.

Children, recorded in Norwalk:

- i. **NATHAN FITCH**, b. Oct. 12, 1739.
- ii. **MERCY FITCH**, b. Dec. 27, 1740.
- iii. **HANNAH FITCH**, b. Aug. 24, 1742.
- iv. **MATTHEW FITCH**, b. June 17, 1744.
- v. **LYDIA FITCH**, b. Apr. 4, 1746.
- vi. **REBECCA FITCH**, July 9, 1748.
- vii. **SUSANNAH FITCH**, b. Aug. 29, 1750.

13. **REUBEN<sup>4</sup> OLMSTEAD** (*John,<sup>3</sup> James,<sup>2</sup> Richard<sup>1</sup>*), born in Norwalk, Conn., Apr. 5, 1722, married Anne ———, who was bapt. Apr. 11, 1727. A complete record of their children has not been obtained. They lived near Greenfield Hill, and their eldest children were baptized in Greenfield Church.

Children:

- i. **STEPHEN,<sup>5</sup>** b. 1746, bapt. Apr. 4, 1747.
- ii. **PHEBE**, bapt. June 13, 1748.
- iii. **A CHILD**, b. 1750, bapt. in infancy.
- iv. **ANNE**, b. 1754, bapt. July 7, 1754.
- v. **REUBEN**, b. July 22, 1763, in Norwalk, Conn.; m. Nov. 18, 1784, Hannah Bass, who was b. Apr. 23, 1762; lived in Norwalk, where all of their children are recorded. Children: 1. *Charles,<sup>6</sup>* b. May 24, 1785. 2. *Betsy*, b. Jan. 20, 1788. 3. *Stephen*, b. June 10, 1790. 4. *Seth*, b. July 23, 1792. 5. *Esther*, b. Feb. 28, 1795.

## RECORDS OF THE FIRST CHURCH AT BRAINTREE, MASS.

Communicated by EDWARD EVARTS JACKSON, Esq., of Braintree, Mass.

[Concluded from page 275.]

- |     |    |        |   |   |
|-----|----|--------|---|---|
| 5.  | 1. | 1698/9 | David<br>Elizabeth                          | } twins of Dependence & Rebecca French. |
|     |    |        | Samuel son of Nicholas & Rebecca Saltar.    |   |
| 12. | 1. | "      | Susanna daughter of John & Susanna Sanders. |   |
| 19. | 1. | "      | Joseph son of Joseph & Susanna Ruggles.     |   |
| 26. | 1. | 1699.  | Ruth daughter of Joseph & Mary Bass.        |   |
| 9.  | 2. | "      | Ebenezer son of Wm & Mary Copeland.         |   |
| 30. | 2. | "      | Samuel " of Samuel & Mary Baxter.           |   |
| "   | "  | "      | David " of Nathaniel & Mary Speer.          |   |
| 28. | 3. | "      | John " of Nathaniel & Hannah Wales.         |   |
| "   | "  | "      | Joshua " of Jonathan & Hannah Howard.       |   |
| 4.  | 4. | "      | Jonathan " of Nehemiah & Hannah Hayden.     |   |
| 11. | 4. | "      | John " of Nathaniel & Mary Owen.            |   |

2.	5.	1699.	Abigail daughter of Samuel & Mary Bagley.
16.	5.	"	William son of Samuel & Comfort Belcher.
6.	6.	"	Josiah
			Thomas
			Lydia
			Mehitabel
			} children of Josiah & Mehitabel Faxon.
"	"	"	Joseph son of Ephraim & Sarah Thear.
13.	6.	"	Anne daughter of Anne Kent, widow, formerly Heyden.
20.	6.	"	Samuel son of Gregory & Rebecca Belcher.
27.	6.	"	Ruth daughter of Samuel & Sarah Nucum.
10.	7.	"	Martha " of Wm & Martha Field.
24.	7.	"	Elizabeth
			Margaret
			} daughters of Josiah & Margaret Belcher.
29.	8.	"	Jonathan son of John & Hannah Mils.
17.	10.	"	David " of Benjamin & Susanna Webb.
11.	12.	99/1700.	Benjamin " of Samuel & Mary Baxter.
20.	12.	"	Moses " of Thomas & Elizabeth French.
10.	1.	"	Benjamin " of John & Deborah Payn.
17.	1.	"	Eleazer " of Eleazer & Rachel Isgate.
24.	1.	"	Ruth daughter of Joseph & Hannah Adams.
14.	2.	1700.	Thomas son of Thomas & Mary Copeland.
"	"	"	Abigail daughter of Roger & Sarah Billings.
21.	2.	"	Thomas Wells Adult admitted.
"	"	"	Joseph
			Benjamin
			} twins of Joseph & Mary Right.
28.	2.	"	Dearing son of Ebenezer & Rachel Spear.
12.	3.	"	Edward " of Josiah & Mehitabel Faxon.
2.	4.	"	Isaac " of John & Elizabeth Nucum.
16.	4.	"	Moses " of Moses & Mary Payn.
"	"	"	Mary daughter of Wm & Martha Field.
30.	4.	"	Nathan son of Samuel & Rebecca Bass.
"	"	"	Samuel " of Samuel & Mary Bass.
"	"	"	Nathaniel " of Samuel & Comfort Belcher.
7.	5.	"	Samuel " of John & Hannah Cleverly.
28.	5.	"	Gideon " of Richard & Rebecca Thear.
18.	6.	"	Bethiah daughter of William & Hannah Thear.
29.	7.	"	Elizabeth Morrice (whose mother member of North Church, Boston).
20.	8.	"	Jonathan son of Benjamin & Lydia Neal.
"	"	"	David " of Benjamin & Ruth Nyle.
3.	9.	"	Abigail Copeland adult.
10.	9.	"	Samuel son of Samuel & Abigail Allen.
1.	10.	"	Josiah " of John & Mary Marshall.
22.	10.	"	Deborah daughter of Joseph & Deborah Bass.
22.	10.	"	Ebenezer
			Ruth
			Hannah
			Rachel
			} children of Ebenezer & Ruth Thear.
29.	10.	"	Jonathan son of John & Huldah Baxter.
19.	11.	1700/1	Eleazer " of Ebenezer & Ruth Thear.
2.	12.	"	Abigail daughter of Samuel & Abigail Allen.
23.	12.	"	Jerusha " of Benjamin and Susanna Webb.
9.	1.	"	Sarah " of John & Sarah

6.	2.	1701.	Mary daughter of John & Susanna Saunders.
20.	2.	"	Shadrach son of Ephraim & Sarah Thair.
18.	3.	"	Joseph " of Nathaniel & Hannah Spear.
"	"	"	Mary daughter of Josiah & Mary Hobart.
8.	4.	"	Richard son of Jonathan & Elizabeth Hayden.
"	"	"	Mary daughter of Jonathan & Hannah Haward.
29.	4.	"	Joseph son of Joseph & Mary Neal.
3.	6.	"	Jonathan " of John & Anna Dyer.
"	"	"	Rebecca daughter of Nicholas & Rebecca Salter.
7.	7.	"	Jonathan son of Wm. & Mary Copeland.
5.	8.	"	Mary daughter of Samuel & Sarah Nucum.
19.	8.	"	Rachel " of Nathaniel & Hannah Wales.
7.	10.	"	Mary " of Symon & Hannah Bryant.
"	"	"	Hannah " of Samuel & Mary Right.
18.	11.	'01/2	Seth son of John & Deborah Payn.
25.	11.	"	John " of Joseph & Mary Bass.
22.	12.	"	Anna daughter of Samuel & Rebecca Bass.
1.	1.	"	Thomas son of Samuel & Mary Baxter.
8.	1.	"	Sarah daughter of Thomas & Mary Copeland.
8.	1.	"	Jonathan son of John & Hannah Mills.
22.	1.	1702.	Deborah daughter of Ebenezer & Ruth Thear.
12.	2.	"	Elizabeth " of Josiah & Mehitabel Faxon.
"	"	"	Ruth " of Gregory & Elizabeth Belcher.
"	"	"	Thomas son of John & Sarah Hooper.
3.	3.	"	Mary wife of Benjamin Staples.
"	"	"	Mercy daughter of Benjamin Staples.
"	"	"	Margaret Lynsford. Adult.
"	"	"	Benjamin son of Benjamin & Susanna Hobart.
7.	4.	"	Hulda daughter of John & Hulda Baxter.
14.	4.	"	Bethiah " of Joseph & Hannah Adams.
21.	4.	"	Jonathan son of Thomas & Elizabeth French.
5.	5.	"	Mary daughter of Samuel & Mary Bagley.
2.	6.	"	Samuel son of Francis Nash.
"	"	"	Sarah Durill. Widow.
6.	7.	"	Josiah son of Josiah & Rebecca Saunders.
13.	7.	"	John " of Benjamin & Mary Staples.
27.	7.	"	Mary daughter of John & Sarah Wilson.
"	"	"	Sarah } children of widow Duril.
"	"	"	Jane }
"	"	"	John }
"	"	"	Samuel her grand child.
4.	8.	"	Mehitabel daughter of Sam <sup>l</sup> & Elizabeth Speer.
11.	8.	"	Gersham son of Eliezer & Rachel Isgate.
"	"	"	Ebenezer " of John & Rebecca Bass.
18.	8.	"	Abigail wife of Benj. Hanks.
"	"	"	Abigail } their children.
"	"	"	Benjamin }
25.	8.	1702.	Peter } Children of Peter & Mary Adams.
"	"	"	Mary }
"	"	"	Abigail }
"	"	"	Hannah }
13.	10.	"	Debora daughter of Peter & Deborah Hobart.
29.	10.	"	Susana " of Joseph & Susanna Ruggles.

17.	11.	1702.	Sarah daughter of Sam <sup>l</sup> & Comfort Belcher.
"	"	"	Rebecca " of Sam <sup>l</sup> & Abigail Allen.
7.	12.	"	Elizabeth " of Joseph & Mary Bass.
7.	1.	1703	Eunice " of Benjamin & Susanna Webb.
"	"	"	Christopher son of Ephraim and Sarah Thair.
14.	1.	"	Prudence daughter of John & Susanna Saunders.
25.	2.	"	Sheppard son of Moses & Anna Fiske.
2.	3.	"	Obadiah " of Richard & Rebecca Thear.
"	"	"	Jonathan " of Wm & Hannah Thear.
30.	3.	"	Mary daughter of Nathaniel & Mary Owen.
6.	4.	"	Deborah " of Samuel and Deborah White.
13.	4.	"	Edmund " of Ed. & Dorothy Quincy.
"	"	"	Elizabeth wife of Edmund Littlefield.
20.	4.	"	Mary Brown (who owned the Cov <sup>t</sup> &c.).
25.	5.	"	John son of John & Sarah Marsh.
"	"	"	Mercy wife of James Turbiefeld.
15.	6.	"	James } children of James & Mary Puffer.
"	"	"	Joseph } children of James & Mary Puffer.
"	"	"	Mary } children of James & Mary Puffer.
5.	7.	"	Mehitabel daughter of Joseph & Mehitabel Brackett.
"	"	"	Mary } children of Edmund & Elizabeth Littlefield.
"	"	"	Nathaniel } children of Edmund & Elizabeth Littlefield.
"	"	"	Elizabeth } children of Edmund & Elizabeth Littlefield.
"	"	"	Abigail } children of Edmund & Elizabeth Littlefield.
"	"	"	Anna } children of Edmund & Elizabeth Littlefield.
"	"	"	Sarah } children of Edmund & Elizabeth Littlefield.
"	"	"	Lydia } children of Edmund & Elizabeth Littlefield.
"	"	"	Mercy } children of Mercy & James Turbiefeld.
"	"	"	Mary } children of Mercy & James Turbiefeld.
"	"	"	Ann daughter of Samuel & Elizabeth Nucum.
"	"	"	Sarah " of John & Anna Dyer
19.	7.	"	Nathan son of Nathan & Hannah Spear.
26.	7.	"	Peter " of Nicholas & Rebecca Salter.
"	"	"	Ruth daughter of Benjamin & Ruth Nyle.
10.	8.	"	Jerusa " of Benjamin & Lydia Neal.
14.	9.	"	Aaron, son of Moses & Mary Payne.
21.	9.	"	Deliverance daughter of John & Mary Marshall.
5.	10.	"	Ester " of Joseph & Deborah Web.
30.	11.	"	Eleazer son of Ebenezer & Ruth Thair.
13.	12.	"	Mary daughter of Thomas & Mercy Wells.
12.	1.	'04	Atherton son of Nathaniel & Hannah Wales.
"	"	"	Eliashab " of Josiah & Mehitabel Faxon.
19.	1.	"	Nathaniel " of Nathaniel & Mary Mils.
2.	2.	"	Ruth daughter of Ephraim & Sarah Thayer.
9.	2.	"	Caleb son of Benjamin & Susanna Hobart.
16.	2.	"	James " of James & Mercy Turbiefeld.
23.	2.	"	Enoch " of Samuel & Rebecca Bass.
"	"	"	Bethiah daughter of Samuel & Mary Bass.
30.	2.	1704.	Rachel " of Thomas & Elizabeth French.
"	"	"	Sarah " of John & Sarah Marsh.
14.	3.	"	Richard son of Peter Nucum.
21.	3.	"	Martha daughter of Jabez & Mary Puffer.

4.	4.	1704.	Nathaniel son of Thomas & Mary Copeland.
"	"	"	David " of Wm. & Mary Copeland.
"	"	"	John " of Josiah & Mary Hobart.
2.	5.	"	Anna daughter of John & Hannah Cleverly.
"	"	"	Nathaniel son of John & Sarah Hooper.
30.	5.	"	Ester daughter of Edmund & Dorothy Quincy.
6.	6.	"	James } twins of John & Deborah Payn.
			Deborah }
"	"	"	Katharin daughter of Symon & Hannah Briant.
27.	6.	"	Joseph son of Gregory & Rebecca Belcher.
"	"	"	Ashley " of Moses & Dorathy Curtis.
3.	7.	"	Joseph " of Samuel & Mary Baxter.
"	"	"	Doritha daughter of Samuel & Elizabeth Spear.
"	"	"	Zipporah " of Samuel & Comfort Belcher.
8.	8.	"	Abijah son of Joseph & Abigail Allen.
31.	10.	"	Ame daughter of Peter & Ame Web.
18.	12.	"	Ebenezer son of Joseph & Hannah Adams.
25.	1.	1705.	Hannah daughter of Samuel & Deborah White.
1.	2.	"	Hannah " of Samuel & Abigail Allen.
"	"	"	Sarah " of Nathaniel & Sarah Thair.
15.	2.	"	Nathan son of Benjamin & Susanna Web.
6.	3.	"	Joseph " of Joseph & Mehitabel Brackett.
11.	3.	"	Hephzibah daughter of John & Susanna Saunders.
"	"	"	Ebenezer son of James & Mary Puffer.
3.	4.	"	Jabez " of Jabez & Mary Puffer.
24.	4.	"	William " of William & Hannah Thear.
26.	6.	"	Ruth daughter of Ebenezer & Ruth Thear.
"	"	"	Ester " of Ephraim & Sarah Thear.
21.	8.	"	Sarah " of Jonathan & Sarah Haward.
4.	9.	"	Alden son of Joseph & Mary Bass.
11.	9.	"	Ralph " of Ralph & Rachel Pope of Dorchester.
"	"	"	John " of Nicholas & Rebecca Salter.
"	"	"	Mary daughter of John & Abigail Harding.
16.	10.	"	Deborah " of Edmund & Elizabeth Littlefield.
23.	10.	"	Margaret " of Moses & Anne Fiske.
11.	11.	"	Alexander son of John & Sarah Marsh.
3.	12.	"	Joseph " of Samuel & Mary Baxter.
"	"	"	Moses " of Moses & Dorothy Curtis.
24.	12.	"	Gregory " of John and Hannah Baxter.
19.	3.	1706.	Martha daughter of Eleazer & Rachel Isgate.
9.	4.	"	Sarah " of Josiah & Mehitabel Faxon.
15.	4.	"	Joseph son of Wm & Mary Copeland.
14.	5.	"	Ruth daughter of Samuel & Abigail Allen.
21.	5.	"	Sheffield son of John & Mary Marshall.
"	"	"	Anna daughter of Samuel & Comfort Belcher.
4.	6.	"	Hannah " of Samuel & Elizabeth Spear.
"	"	"	Elizabeth " of Thomas & Mary Copeland.
8.	6.	"	Ester " of Peter & Mary Adams.
"	"	"	Mercy " of Thomas & Mercy Wells.
"	"	"	Johanna " of Nathaniel & Sarah Thayre.
1.	7.	"	Mary " of Nathaniel & Mary Mils.
8.	7.	"	Samuel son of Thomas & Elizabeth French.
15.	7.	"	Mary daughter of Benjamin & Ruth Nyle.

29.	7.	1706.	Thomas son of John & Hannah Cleverly.
27.	8.	"	Elizabeth daughter of Edmund & Dorothy Quincy.
22.	10.	"	Abigail " of Joseph & Abigail Allen.
29.	10.	"	Katherin " of Gregory & Elizabeth Belcher.
16.	1.	1707	William son of James & Abigail Penniman.
6.	2.	"	Barnabas " of Samuel & Mary Baxter.
11.	3.	"	Richard " of Peter & Ame Web.
18.	3.	"	Alexander " of John & Sarah Marsh.
1.	4.	"	Abigail daughter of John & Susanna Saunders.
8.	4.	"	Deborah " of Wm & Sarah Savel.
6.	5.	"	Ruth " of Ebenezer & Ruth Thear.
13.	5.	"	Nicholas son of John Blancher, Weym <sup>th</sup> .
10.	6.	"	Ann daughter of Wm. & Sarah Rawson.
14.	7.	"	Richard son of Joseph & Mehitabel Brackett.
28.	7.	"	Thomas " of Nathaniel & Hannah Spear.
30.	9.	"	Samuel " of Jabez & Mary Puffer.
14.	10.	"	Edward " of Moses and Dorothy Curtis.
11.	11.	"	William " of William & Sarah Savel.
13.	4.	1708.	William " of Samuel & Elizabeth Spear.
Total 779.			
7.	10.	1677	Robert Parmenter chosen deacon in the room of Deacon Eliot who deceased 23. 8. 77.
2.	9.	1679	Robert Parmenter & Samuel Tompson ordained deacons.
27.	12.	1700	Nathaniel Wales ordained Ruling Elder.

## THE STIMPSON FAMILY OF CHARLESTOWN, MASS.

By CHARLES COLLYER WHITTIER, Esq., of Boston.

[Concluded from page 252.]

16. REBECCA<sup>4</sup> STIMPSON (*John*,<sup>5</sup> *Andrew*,<sup>2</sup> *Andrew*<sup>1</sup>), born in Charlestown, June 17, 1719, married at Charlestown, May 7, 1741, Caleb, son of Caleb and Ann (Whaff) Call, who was baptized at Charlestown, Nov. 16, 1718. She died at Charlestown, Jan. 26, 1765. He married second, about 1775, Mrs. Lydia (Soley) (Stevens) Greenleaf, daughter of John and Dorcas (Coffin) Soley, and widow of John Stevens (married Dec. 4, 1746) and Stephen Greenleaf (married Apr. 26, 1753). He died at Charlestown, Aug. 7, 1780.

Rebecca Stimson was received into full communion, Dec. 18, 1737. Caleb Call, who was a baker by trade, and followed that vocation at Charlestown, later was styled "Esquire." With wife Rebecca, he sold to William Kettell the house and land she received from her father's estate, which house was occupied by J. Bolerson, a baker from Boston. When the widow's dower was set off, she was given certain chambers in the house, near the ovens.

Children, born in Charlestown:

- i. CALEB CALL, b. Mar. 10, bapt. Mar. 14, 1741-2; d. June 6, 1742.
- ii. CALEB CALL, b. Apr. 16, bapt. Apr. 17, 1743; d. June 22, 1748.

- iii. REBECCA CALL, b. May 14, bapt. May 20, 1744; m. at Charlestown, Sept. 6, 1763, Hon. Nathaniel,\* son of Nathaniel and Mary (Soley) Gorham, who was b. in Charlestown, and bapt. May 21, 1738, and d. June 11, 1796; d. Nov. 18, 1812.
  - iv. CALEB CALL, b. Aug. 6, bapt. Aug. 10, 1746; d. Oct. 6, 1747.
  - v. MARTHA CALL, bapt. Mar. 29, 1747; d. young.
  - vi. JOSEPH CALL, bapt. Nov. 12, 1749; m. Nov. 4, 1773, Margaret Babb. His will, dated Apr. 1, 1775, probated Dec. 28, 1779, mentioned only his wife, and said that he was about to go on a voyage. He probably went to sea, and never was heard from.
  - vii. BENJAMIN CALL, b. Nov. 29, bapt. Dec. 2, 1750; m. at Boston, Jan. 13, 1780, Sarah Jefford; d. at Charlestown, S. C., Dec. 14, 1785; was a member of the New North Church, Boston, 1781.
  - viii. RUTH CALL, bapt. Feb. 9, 1752; d. young.
  - ix. CALEB CALL, b. Jan. 29, bapt. Feb. 3, 1754; d. July 21, 1754.
  - x. SAMUEL CALL, b. Apr. 18, 1756, bapt. same day; m. (int. pub. Sept. 28, 1776) Esther, dau. of Capt. Josiah and Elizabeth (Green) Green, who was b. in Stoneham, Nov. 15, 1757. He d. at Malden, Oct. 4, 1828; and she d. there, May 12, 1833, aged 96 yrs. He was a Revolutionary soldier, enlisted from Stoneham, and served as a private in Capt. Ford's Co. In a letter dated Stoneham, Dec. 8, 1777, sent by Capt. Abraham Gould, and addressed to Capt. Ford, it was stated that he had sent forward said Call and others to serve for the town of Stoneham, and he recommended Call's appointment as 1st Corp. Child: *Esther*.
  - xi. ANNE CALL, b. Dec. 24, bapt. Dec. 25, 1757; m. at Boston, Nov. 22, 1778, Peter Roe, son of James and Abigail (Roe) (Alden) Dalton, who was b. in Boston in 1743, and bapt. there (King's Chapel) Nov. 13, 1743. He d. at Boston, Sept. 8, 1811; and she d. there Mar. 4, 1835. He was the first cashier of the United States Bank in Boston, and held that position at the time of his death. He inherited the Dalton family mansion, situated on Water Street, and was to pay the other children their proportion of their father's estate. The Dalton house stood on Dalton's row, or lane, which was afterwards called Congress Street, and is now McKinley Square, the site of the present Post Office. His will was dated June 16, 1811, and probated Sept. 16, 1811. Children: 1. *James*. 2. *Ann Tucker*. 3. *Peter Roe*. 4. *Caroline*. 5. *Henry*. 6. *Charles*. 7. *John Call*. 8. *Mary*. 9. *Mary* (again).
  - xii. ELIZABETH CALL, b. Nov. 27, bapt. Dec. 2, 1759; m. Apr. 6, 1783, Hon. Josiah, son of George and Katherine (Whittemore) Bartlett, who was b. Aug. 1, and bapt. Aug. 12, 1759, and d. Mar. 3 or 5, 1820. Children: 1. *Elizabeth*. 2. *Catherine*. 3. *Josiah Whittemore*. 4. *Rebecca Call*. 5. *Josiah Whittemore* (again). 6. *John Call*. 7. *George*. 8. *Gorham*. 9. *Charlotte*. 10. *Josiah*. 11. *Caleb Call*. 12. *Charlotte* (again). 13. *Martha*. 14. *Ann*. 15. *Charlotte* (again).
  - xiii. JOHN CALL, b. Aug. 20, bapt. Aug. 22, 1762; d. Sept. 18, 1808; never married.
  - xiv. MARTHA CALL, b. May 31, bapt. June 3, 1764; m. at Charlestown, Jan. 30, 1793, as his third wife, John, son of John and Hannah (Thompson) Atwater, who was b. in Westfield (or perhaps Cheshire), Sept. 5, 1751, and had m. (1) Dolly, dau. of Ezra and Margaret Clapp, and m. (2) Anne Ingersoll. He d. at Westfield, Sept. 8, 1823; and she d. there, about 1834. Children: 1. *Dolly Ann*. 2. *Nancy Dalton*. 3. *George*.
17. ELIZABETH<sup>4</sup> STIMPSON (*John*,<sup>5</sup> *Andrew*,<sup>2</sup> *Andrew*<sup>1</sup>), born in Charlestown, Dec. 26, 1726, married at Charlestown, Sept. 26, 1748, Thomas, son of Joseph and Ann (Phillips) Newell, who was born

\*They were ancestors of Bishop Phillips Brooks, through their daughter Lydia Gorham, b. Dec., 1778, who m. Dec. 22, 1798, John Phillips, and whose daughter Mary Ann<sup>7</sup> Phillips, b. Mar. 17, 1808, m. Sept. 9, 1833, William Gray Brooks, whose son was Phillips Brooks, b. Dec. 13, 1835, and d. Jan. 23, 1893.

in Charlestown, July 26, 1724, and died at Lunenburg, Mar. 5, 1793. She died at Boston, Sept. 1, 1773, gravestone in Granary Burying-ground. He was a hatter by trade and lived at Charlestown, afterwards removing to Boston. In a deed dated July 19, 1763, in which he is called "mariner," he and his wife sold to their brother John Stimpson, of Charlestown, "the southerly part of the Mansion house of our father, with land adjoining, lately improved by us, agreeably to the division of our said father's estate amongst his children, as ordered by the Court." (Middlesex Co. Deeds, v. 62, p. 32.)

Children, the first four born in Charlestown, the others in Boston :

- i. THOMAS NEWELL, b. Sept. 10, bapt. Sept. 17, 1749; had wife Hannah, who d. at Lunenburg, Feb. 6 (another record gives Feb. 3), 1807; d. at Lunenburg, Nov. 13, 1827. Children: 1. *Nancy*. 2. *Hannah*.
  - ii. ELIZABETH NEWELL, b. June 4, bapt. June 7, 1752; d. at Boston, Apr. 9, 1774, aged 22 yrs. (gravestone in Granary Burying-ground gives date as Apr. 12).
  - iii. ANN NEWELL, b. Mar. 29, bapt. Apr. 3, 1757; d. at Boston, Oct. 19, 1766; gravestone in Granary Burying-ground.
  - iv. MARGARET NEWELL, bapt. Feb. 17, 1760; m. Patrick Grant. Her uncle, Timothy Newell of Boston, whose will was dated Feb. 5, 1799, gave her a house and land in Charlestown, at which time she was called Margaret Grant. She d. at Boston, Jan. 23, 1830, aged 70 yrs.
  - v. MARY NEWELL, bapt. Mar. 7 or 14, 1762; m. at Boston, Nov. 3, 1785 (Brattle St. Church record), Nov. 10, 1785 (Boston records), James Davenport, son of John and Abia (Davenport) Griffiths, who was b. in 1764, and d. at Boston, Sept., 1804; d. at Boston, Mar. 30, 1824. Children: 1. *Margaret Grant*. 2. *James*. 3. *Mary Elizabeth Newell*.
  - vi. JOSEPH NEWELL, b. Nov. 22, bapt. Nov. 23, 1766; m. at Boston, Mar. 2, 1789, Sarah Thornton Wier; d. at Boston, Oct. 31, 1856, aged 90 yrs. He was at one time a prominent merchant in Boston, and from his uncle Timothy Newell's estate he inherited the mansion house in Bowdoin Square which he occupied. With his partner, Ebenezer Niles, he purchased a large tract of land in Dorchester, near Commercial Point, about 1805, with the intention of making it the centre of business, and many improvements were made, and two large houses built, both of which are standing at the present time. The war of 1812 coming on, they were unable to continue, and lost their entire estate. Children: 1. *Polly*. 2. *Sarah*. 3. *Timothy*. 4. *Sarah Wier*.
18. JOHN<sup>4</sup> STIMPSON (*John*,<sup>8</sup> *Andrew*,<sup>2</sup> *Andrew*<sup>1</sup>), born in Charlestown, Jan. 18, 1728-9, married at Charlestown, Jan. 30, 1751-2, Susannah, daughter of William and Susannah (White) Fosdick, who was born in Charlestown, Oct. 8, 1733, died at Charlestown, Mar. 13, 1776, and was buried at Medford, Mar. 17, 1776, where his gravestone is still to be seen in the Medford Cemetery. She married second, about 1778, Joseph Newell of Charlestown, who may have been son of Joseph and Ann (Phillips) Newell, born in Charlestown, June 7, 1716. He died previous to 1798; and she died in Boston, Feb. 28, 1817, and was buried in the Bradshaw tomb, Boston Common.

He resided in Charlestown, and followed the family trade of baker. He inherited two-fifths of the homestead when his father's estate was divided, and purchased that portion set off to his sister Elizabeth Newell. His house was situated at what is now the



corner of Main and Meade Streets, with the bake-house in the rear. The land extended from Main Street up the hill to the present Bunker Hill Street, or, as it was called in early times, "the road over Bunker Hill." There is a tradition in the family that he furnished supplies (probably bread) for the American army during the Revolution, and that his death was caused by camp fever. No records have as yet been found which would prove this. He made a claim for the destruction of his buildings at the burning of the town by the British in 1775, amounting to £334. 8. 0., and was taxed in Charlestown from 1756 to 1773, but why the tax was omitted for the remaining years is not known. His wife renewed the Covenant, Jan. 7, 1753, just previous to the baptism of her first child.

He died intestate, and administration on his estate was granted to his widow, Sept. 20, 1776. Henry Sweetser was appointed guardian of all the children who were minors. The homestead was purchased by the son William, who paid the other heirs for their interest.

Children, born in Charlestown :

19. i. JOHN,<sup>5</sup> b. Aug. 8, 1752, bapt. Jan. 14, 1753.
  20. ii. SUSANNAH, b. Feb. 1, bapt. Feb. 3, 1754; m. Ezra Whitmarsh.
  21. iii. WILLIAM, b. Feb. 8, 1756, bapt. same day.
  22. iv. ABIGAIL, b. June 2, bapt. June 5, 1757; m. James Gibbs.
  23. v. ANDREW, b. June 25, bapt. July 1, 1759.
  24. vi. RUTH, bapt. Mar. 15, 1761; m. Andrew Bradshaw.
  25. vii. REBECCA, bapt. Apr. 10, 1763; m. Josiah Capen.
  26. viii. MARY, b. May 2, 1763 (gravestone), bapt. May 5, 1765; m. David Simmons.
  27. ix. ELIZABETH, bapt. Apr. 19, 1767; m. Jonas Dix.
  28. x. BENJAMIN, bapt. Aug. 7, 1768.
  29. xi. JOSEPH, b. Apr. 22, 1770.
  30. xii. NANCY, b. Oct. 14, bapt. Oct. 27, 1771; m. John Dicks.
  31. xiii. NATHANIEL, bapt. July 18, 1773.
19. JOHN<sup>6</sup> STIMPSON (*John*,<sup>4</sup> *John*,<sup>5</sup> *Andrew*,<sup>2</sup> *Andrew*<sup>1</sup>), born in Charlestown, Aug. 8, 1752, married first, at Watertown, Oct. 6, 1773, Mary, daughter of Nathaniel and Mary (Kemball) Harrington, who was born in Watertown, May 18, 1748; married second, at Keene, N.H., June 24, 1790, Rebecca, born in Keene, N.H., May 24, 1772, daughter of Josiah and Mary Willard, and half-sister to Hon. Lockart Willard who married his sister Rebecca Stimpson; and married third, at Watertown, July 21, 1806, Sibel Goodrich of Lexington. He died at Watertown, Dec. 2, 1828.
- He followed the family trade of saddler, and was the first of the family to reside in Watertown. He served in the Revolution as a member of Capt. Phineas Stearns's Co., for five days, which marched from Watertown, by order of General Washington, to reinforce the Army in taking possession of Dorchester Heights, Mar., 1776 (Mass. Rev. Records, vol. 23, p. 30), and appears to have signed a receipt for Bounty, paid him by Jonathan Brown, town treasurer for the town of Watertown, dated Watertown, July 17, 1776 (Mass. Rev. Records, vol. 53, p. 187).
- Little is known concerning this John. He resided at Watertown for a number of years; and probably lived at Keene, N. H., at the time of his second marriage. Dec. 29, 1784, with his mother, Susannah Newell, and his brothers and sisters, he sold his interest in

his father's estate to his brother William. (Middlesex Co. Deeds, vol. 88, p. 310.) Oct. 14, 1798, with other heirs, he sold his interest in one acre of land laid out from his father's estate, to his mother, subject to her interest. (Middlesex Co. Deeds, vol. 131, p. 4.)

Children by first wife, born in Watertown :

- i. JOHN,<sup>6</sup> b. Dec. 31, 1773; m. at Watertown, Oct. 29, 1797, Fanny, dau. of Phineas and Susannah (Newton) Jennison, who was bapt. at Watertown, Sept. 30, 1781, whose gravestone indicates that she was b. about 1779, and who d. at Watertown Feb. 14, 1814, aged 35 yrs.; d. at Watertown, Nov. 14, 1828 (gravestone). May 16, 1826, John Stimpson's children received their share of Phineas Jennison's estate.
- ii. WILLIAM, b. Dec. 25, 1776; m. in Boston, Feb. 27, 1799, Sally Greene of Portsmouth, N. H., where she was b. May 15, 1780. He d. at Boston, Dec. 5, 1821; and she d. at Roxbury, Jan. 17, 1860 (State record), Jan. 16, 1860 (gravestone). He was a sea captain, and followed the sea for a number of years. About 1800, he settled in Boston, and carried on the business of block and pump maker at Fort Hill wharf, residing on Purchase St.
- iii. NANCY, b. Nov. 24, 1778; m. at Boston, Sept. 7, 1802, Capt. Thomas, son of Rev. Thomas and Lydia (Wadsworth) Browne, who was b. in Falmouth (now Portland), Mar. 24, 1769, and d. at Portland, Mar. 1, 1849; d. same place, June 29, 1860.
- iv. SUSAN FOSDICK, b. Dec. 13, bapt. Dec. 18, 1785; d. at Peabody, May 20, 1869, aged 84 yrs. (gravestone at Watertown). State records give the date of her death as May 19, 1869. She resided for some six years with her aunt Mrs. Bradshaw, just previous to that lady's death. Mrs. Bradshaw left her a legacy, and she was given a liberal allowance from the estate for her services. She never married.

Children by second wife :

- v. HANNAH, b. July, 1798; m. at Waltham, Apr. 29, 1823, Rufus K. Foss; d. at Waltham, Mar. 1, 1871, at which time she was a widow.
  - vi. REBECCA WILLARD, b. about 1800; m. at Waltham, Dec. 2, 1840, William B. Knight; d. at Waltham, Mar. 2, 1876.
20. SUSANNAH<sup>6</sup> STIMPSON (*John,<sup>4</sup> John,<sup>5</sup> Andrew,<sup>2</sup> Andrew<sup>1</sup>*), born in Charlestown, Feb. 1, 1754, married (published June 20, 1772) Ezra Whitmarsh, Jr. She owned the covenant, May 9, 1773; was living in Nassau Street, Boston, a widow, in 1816; was a glove maker, a trade followed by some of her sisters; and died about 1828. Nothing has as yet been found concerning his ancestry. He was taxed in Charlestown in 1770, 1771, 1772 and 1773; and in 1798 he resided in Boston, where he was a leather dresser by trade. Oct. 14, 1798, with wife Susannah, he sold his interest in the estate of his father-in-law, John Stimpson.

Children, born in Charlestown.

- i. WILLIAM WHITMARSH, bapt. May 9, 1773; m. at Boston, Oct. 29, 1797, Mary, dau. of Isaac Mead, who was b. in Charlestown, 1778; d. at Charlestown, Mar. 18, 1806. She m. (2) in Malden, Oct. 19, 1817, William, son of Benjamin and Mary Oliver, b. in Chelsea, 1773, who was appointed guardian of her child William, Apr. 24, 1820. She d. in Malden, Dec. 24, 1846; and he d. there, Apr. 8, 1864, aged 91 yrs.
- ii. SUSAN WHITMARSH, m. at Boston, Jan. 1, 1797, Samuel Jackson; d. previous to 1851.
- iii. JOHN WHITMARSH, had wife Susan; was a mariner; d. previous to June 26, 1820, when she was appointed admx. of his estate.

- iv. NANCY WHITMARSH, m. at Boston, Nov. 5, 1797, Gurden, son of Jabez and Lucy (Bushnell) Avery, who was b. in Norwich, Conn., Jan. 14, 1771, was a mariner residing in Boston, and d. at Boston May 26, 1818; d. same place, Nov. 4, 1817.
  - v. EZRA WHITMARSH, d. previous to 1851.
  - vi. MARIA WHITMARSH, b. in Boston, Feb. 28, 1794; m. at Boston, Dec. 19, 1820, Cornelius Briggs, son of Abner and Ruth (Briggs) Magoun, who was b. at Pembroke, July 12, 1783, and d. there June 16, 1860; d. (burned to death) at Pembroke, Nov. 21, 1871.
  - vii. CATHARINE WHITMARSH, m. at Boston, Aug. 11, 1811, Daniel, son of Daniel and Esther (Owen) Hollis, who was b. in Braintree, June 5, 1783, and d. at Boston, Jan. 22, 1861; d. at Boston about 1848. Her son-in-law, Rufus P. Parish, was appointed admr. of her estate, Dec. 11, 1848.
21. WILLIAM<sup>6</sup> STIMPSON (*John*,<sup>4</sup> *John*,<sup>3</sup> *Andrew*,<sup>2</sup> *Andrew*<sup>1</sup>) was born in Charlestown, Feb. 8, 1756 (Town record), but the church record gives the date of his baptism as Feb. 1, 1755. He married at Charlestown, Nov. 24, 1782, Catharine, daughter of Teunis and Catharine (Stockholm) Rappalye or Rapalje, of Newtowne, N. Y., where she was probably born. He died at Charlestown, about 1838; and she died there about 1805.
- He followed the trade of baker, and carried on the business in Charlestown, where he owned land near the old homestead on Main Street. Dec. 29, 1784, he purchased from his mother, Susannah Newell, and his brothers and sisters, the entire estate left by his father, save a small portion set off to his mother as her thirds. (Middlesex Co. Deeds, vol. 88, p. 310.) By deed of May 3, 1795, he sold the same estate to his mother-in-law, Catherine Rappalye (Middlesex Co. Deeds, vol. 118, p. 8); and she in turn sold it to Joseph Newell of Boston, Dec. 2, 1800. (Middlesex Co. Deeds, vol. 139, p. 426.)
- Children, born in Charlestown:
- i. JOHN,<sup>6</sup> probably d. young.
  - ii. WILLIAM, b. about 1787; supposed to have married; had a son *William*, who is living at the present time, but his residence is unknown; he d. at Charlestown, Apr. 30, 1852, aged 65 yrs.; the State records mention him as being "single" at the time of his death.
  - iii. CATHARINE, b. May 1, bapt. at Trinity Church, Boston, June 9, 1793 (church record); m. at Charlestown, Apr. 26, 1819, Nathaniel, son of Joseph and Sarah (Gray) Childs, who was b. in Boston about 1795, and d. at Charlestown, Sept. 1, 1821, aged 27 yrs.; d. in Boston (Charlestown District), Jan. 15, 1880, aged 86 yrs. Child: *Francis*, b. in 1820; a member of the firm of Childs, Crosby & Lane, Boston; a prominent citizen of Charlestown; Alderman in 1861 and 1862; State Senator in 1864 and 1865; and member of the Governor's Council in 1877.
  - iv. A CHILD, d. Sept. 26, 1793.
  - v. GEORGE RAPPALYE, b. July 22, 1794; m. at New Bedford, July 15, 1821, Nancy H., dau. of Ichabod and Mary Sherman, who was b. in New Bedford, Oct. 12, 1800, and d. at New Bedford, May 31, 1880; was named for his great-grandfather, George Rappalye; in his younger days went whaling; after his marriage, he followed the trade of sailmaker; resided in Charlestown; d. there Apr. 8, 1864.
  - vi. EDWARD, bapt. July 29, 1798; d. Oct. 10, 1798.
  - vii. MARGARET, b. Nov. 4, 1799, bapt. Jan. 5, 1800; m. Nov. 21, 1822 (Boston record), Nov. 13, 1822 (family record), Elisha, son of Edmund and Elizabeth (Wiswall) Trowbridge, who was b. in

Newton, Aug. 8, 1797, and d. at Portland, Me., Feb. 16, 1882; d. there Aug. 10, 1885.

22. ABIGAIL<sup>5</sup> STIMPSON (*John,<sup>4</sup> John,<sup>3</sup> Andrew,<sup>2</sup> Andrew<sup>1</sup>*), born in Charlestown, June 2, 1757, married at Charlestown, Feb. 4, 1777, James Gibbs of Medford, who was born in Scotland about 1752, and died at Charlestown in 1824 (within three months of Mar. 24, 1824). She died at Charlestown, Apr. 8, 1843 (family record), Apr. 10, 1843 (town record and gravestone). They lived in Wapping Street.

Wyman says: "James Gibbs was from Scotland, Mar. 1776; was in Census of 1789; was at Medford, afterwards at Charlestown." He enlisted in 1777, and served as Sergeant in Capt. Richards's Co., Col. Vose's Regt. Mar. 31, 1818, he applied for a pension, and was allowed one for six years' service. Administration on his estate was granted his widow in 1825.

She was admitted a member of the church at Charlestown, Sept. 11, 1814; and was allowed a pension for the services of her husband. Administration on her estate was granted to James R. Turner, May 16, 1843:

Children, born in Charlestown:

- i. JAMES GIBBS, b. about 1785; m. (1) Elizabeth Watts of Chelsea, who was b. about 1780, and d. at Wiscasset, Me., Oct. 2, 1822, aged 42 yrs.; m. (2) at Wiscasset. Mar. 7, 1824, Mrs. Mary Snell, who d. there, Dec. 30, 1846; m. (3) at Wiscasset, Jan. 3, 1848, Mrs. Hannah, widow of Henry Rynall; d. at Wiscasset, Jan. 13, 1852, aged 67 yrs.
  - ii. JOHN GIBBS, b. about 1788; m. at Boston, Jan. 7, 1811, Eleanor, dau. of William and Tabitha (Glover) Bartol of Marblehead, where she was baptized (First Church) June 7, 1789. He d. at Charlestown, Apr. 24, 1845, aged 57 yrs.; and she d. same place, Mar. 3, 1867.
  - iii. RUTH GIBBS, b. July 16, 1789; m. (1) Dec. 3, 1806, Edward Damon of Scituate, who d. at Charlestown, July 23, 1810; m. (2) at Charlestown, July 16, 1815, as his second wife, Laban, son of Micah and Mary (Pratt) Turner, who was b. in Weymouth, Mar. 5, 1783 (Weymouth town records), Dec. 16, 1785 (Family records), and d. at Charlestown, July 7, 1844, aged 61 yrs. (Town records), July 8, 1844, aged 62 yrs. (Church records); d. same place, Aug. 7, 1851 (gravestone). Administration on his estate was granted to James R. Turner, Aug. 20, 1844. Laban Turner's first wife (m. Jan. 18, 1807) was Rebecca Burditt, who d. Sept. 20, 1814.
  - iv. NANCY GIBBS, b. about 1793; m. at Boston, Nov. 8, 1812, Isaac Johnson; lived in Boston; was under guardianship of James Gibbs, May 21, 1844; d. at Boston, Feb. 3, 1875, aged 82 yrs.
  - v. SUSAN FOSDICK GIBBS, b. about 1797; m. at Boston, Nov. 5, 1820, Worham Wheeler; lived at No. 2 Distil-House Sq., Boston. He d. at Cincinnati, O., Aug. 17, 1834; and she d. at Mrs. Bradshaw's, Distil-House Sq. (now Bowker Street), Boston, Sept. 23, 1842, aged 45 yrs., and is buried in Boston Common Cemetery. Her will, dated Aug. 17, 1842, was probated Nov. 21, 1842 (Suffolk Co. Probate).
23. ANDREW<sup>5</sup> STIMPSON (*John,<sup>4</sup> John,<sup>3</sup> Andrew,<sup>2</sup> Andrew<sup>1</sup>*), born in Charlestown, June 25, 1759, married first, at Stoughton, July 7, 1782, Lucy, daughter of George and Ameer (Dwelly) Blackman, who was born in Stoughton, Nov. 27, 1757, and died at Dedham, Jan. 15, 1799, aged 41 years; married second, at Charlestown, Apr.

22, 1800, Deborah Blackman, probably a sister of his first wife, who died and was buried at Hudson, N. H.; and married third, Abigail, daughter of Joseph and Abigail (Walker) Bailey of Hudson, who was born in Hollis, N. H., Oct. 14, 1799, and died Sept. 27, 1846 (Bailey Genealogy), but according to another record, she survived her husband, and was living in 1840, when he made his will. He died at Charlestown, Dec. 28, 1849, aged 90 years.

By trade he was a saddler, which trade he followed at Charlestown and Hudson. Dec. 29, 1784, with wife Lucy, he signed the family deed, and sold his interest in his father's estate. June 20, 1821, with wife Deborah, he sold his right to the one acre of land in Charlestown, also his brother Joseph's interest, which he had purchased, Jan. 18, 1821. Nov. 3, 1819, he purchased land at Nottingham West, N. H. (now Hudson), and removed there with his family. The farm was situated near the Londonderry line. He resided there until he returned to Charlestown, sometime after 1840. His will, dated Nov. 6, 1840, probated at Cambridge in 1850, mentions his wife Abigail, and a number of grandchildren, and after certain legacies were paid, the rest of his estate was given to his son George Stimpson and daughter Harriet Towne.

Children, born in Charlestown:

- i. LUCY,<sup>6</sup> bapt. at Watertown, Aug. 24, 1783; m. Joseph Russell of Watertown; six children, born in Watertown.
- ii. SUSANNAH, m. Samuel Walker; probably lived at Watertown.
- iii. NANCY, m. (1), Int. pub. Jan. 22, 1809, Loami, son of Abraham and Ruth (Kendall) Bailey, who was b. in Tewksbury, Jan. 19, 1784, and d. about 1819. Abraham Bailey, Jr., declined to be executor of the estate of Loami Bailey, late of New Orleans, deceased, Aug. 24, 1819. She m. (2) John, son of Richard Trumbull of Charlestown, and died previous to 1840, at which time her father made his will, in which he mentioned his grandsons, Loami Bailey and Richard Trumbull.
- iv. ELIZABETH, probably d. Sept. 21, 1789.
- v. HARRIET, bapt. June, 1790; d. Nov. 4, 1791, according to another record, Dec. 1791.
- vi. GEORGE, b. May 21, 1793; bapt. Nov. 1, 1805; m. (1) Jan. 24, 1819, Sarah, dau. of John U. and Betsey Hiers of Danvers, who was b. in Danvers, June, 1793, and d. at Charlestown, Jan. 6, 1853; m. (2) at Charlestown, Oct. 30, 1853, Mary (Harmon) Hutchins, b. in Salem, 1806, dau. of Daniel and Polly Harmon, and widow of William Hutchings, who d. at Charlestown; d. at Charlestown, Nov. 20, 1867.
- vii. CHARLES, b. Sept. 17, 1803, bapt. Nov. 1, 1805; m. Hannah, dau. of Henry and Polly March of Londonderry, N. H. Charles Stimpson and wife Hannah sold to Robert March and William Anderson "all that part of the homestead of Henry March of Londonderry, conveyed to me Aug. 11, 1828." He was a blacksmith, residing at Londonderry, N. H., and may have lived at Chelmsford and Lowell; with his sister Harriet Towne he received the larger part of his father's estate, which, as executor, he sold June 5, 1850, to George W. Hills of Hudson.
- viii. ANDREW, b. Aug. 1800; bapt. Nov. 1, 1805; m. (1) at Charlestown, Sept. 22, 1825, Charlotte, dau. of John and Esther (Beacham) Carter, who was b. in Charlestown, in Mar., bapt. Nov. 18, 1799, and d. at Sandwich, Aug. 11, 1832; m. (2) at Sandwich, Aug. 7, 1834, Lydia Ellis, dau. of Hatsuld and Mary (Higgins) Chipman, who was b. in Sandwich, May 24, 1802, and d. at Sandwich, Sept. 26, 1859; d. at North Bridgewater, Dec. 15, 1870.

- ix. HARRIET, b. 1805, bapt. Nov. 1, 1805; m. at Londonderry, N. H., Apr. 14, 1829, Moody Bridges, son of Moses and Charlotte (Underwood) Towne, who was b. in Londonderry, N. H., Oct. 3, 1805, and d. in Litchfield, N. H., Jan. 1888; d. Apr. 1, 1859.

24. RUTH<sup>6</sup> STIMPSON (*John*,<sup>4</sup> *John*,<sup>3</sup> *Andrew*,<sup>2</sup> *Andrew*<sup>1</sup>), born in Charlestown, and baptized Mar. 15, 1761, married in Boston; Mar. 15, 1786, Andrew, the son of Stephen and Mary Bradshaw of Medford, born in Medford, Feb. 26, 1753, and died in Boston in the early part of 1802. She died in Boston, May 23, 1852, aged 92 years.

He was a distiller, and his house was situated next to the distillery on Distil-House Square, now Bowker Street, Boston. The family occupied this house until the death of Mrs. Bradshaw, when, by the terms of her will, it was sold to settle her estate. Her will, dated Oct. 6, 1842, with a codicil added Jan. 20, 1847, probated June 14, 1852, mentioned a large number of heirs. No issue.

25. REBECCA<sup>6</sup> STIMPSON (*John*,<sup>4</sup> *John*,<sup>3</sup> *Andrew*,<sup>2</sup> *Andrew*<sup>1</sup>), born in Charlestown, and baptized Apr. 10, 1763, married first, in Boston (Trinity Church), Jan. 11, 1785, according to another record, Aug. 22, 1785, Josiah, son of Josiah and Charity (Dwelly) Capen of Dorchester, who was born in Dorchester, June 7, 1748, and died in Watertown about 1796; married second, Levi Goodenowe, who died Dec. 5, 1798; married third, in Keene, N. H., Jan. 9, 1800, Joseph Kimball of Plainfield, N. H.; married fourth, in Keene, N. H., Sept. 24, 1806, as his second wife, Lockhart, son of Maj. Josiah and Thankfull Willard, who was born in Keene, May 15, 1763, and died in Keene, Mar. 22, 1818, who had married first, July 20, 1783, Salome, daughter of Gen. James and Abigail (Hinds) Reed of New Salem, Mass.; and married fifth, and last, in Keene, Nov. 29, 1821, as his second wife, Michael, son of Ens. Michael and Anne Metcalf, who was born in Keene, about 1761, and who had married first, Dec. 31, 1789, Mehitable Hale. Michael Metcalf died in Keene, July 8, 1847, aged 86 years; and she died there May 16, 1851.

Children by first husband, born in Watertown:

- i. JOSIAH CAPEN, b. Mar. 14, 1787; m. in Boston, June 15, 1815, Marietta, dau. of William and Elizabeth (Woods) Gridley, who was b. in Roxbury, Oct. 27, 1792, and d. in Boston, Jan. 19, 1875; d. in Boston, Nov. 8, 1865.
  - ii. REBECCA CAPEN, m. in Keene, Mar. 24, 1807, Thomas F. Ames.
26. MARY<sup>5</sup> STIMPSON (*John*,<sup>4</sup> *John*,<sup>3</sup> *Andrew*,<sup>2</sup> *Andrew*<sup>1</sup>), born in Charlestown, May 2, 1763 (gravestone), baptized May 5, 1765, married in Boston, Feb. 10, 1785, David, son of Reuben and Sarah (Lincoln) Simmons, who was born in Hingham, Jan. 4, 1763, and died suddenly, in Roxbury, Oct. 1, 1845. She died there Dec. 31, 1845.

He settled in Keene, N. H., about the time of his marriage, was a prominent man of the town, and was a lawyer of considerable note and enjoyed a lucrative practice. In his declining years he spent part of his time with his children, most of whom resided on Highland Street in Roxbury.

Children, born in Keene, N. H.:

- i. JOSEPH NEWELL SIMMONS, b. Nov. 26, 1785; m. Mary Loring, who

- was probably the dau. of Joseph and Nancy Loring. It is supposed that he went to the Barbadoes, but was never heard from.
- ii. DAVID ALLAN SIMMONS, b. Nov. 7, 1787; m. in Roxbury, June 27, 1820, Martha Fairfield, dau. of Hon. Nathaniel and Sarah (Fellows) Ruggles, who was b. in Roxbury, June 10, 1801, and d. there, Aug. 15, 1850, as per gravestone, but the State record gives the date of her death as Aug. 3, 1850; d. in Roxbury, Nov. 20, 1859. No issue. He was a distinguished citizen of Roxbury; was a well known lawyer, with an office in Court Street, Boston; and was State Senator from Roxbury, in 1848 and 1849.
  - iii. MARIA WILLIAMS SIMMONS, b. Sept. 7, 1789; m. in Boston, Sept. 11, 1808, Ephraim, son of Jonathan and Catharine (Wyman) Harrington, who was b. in Watertown, Sept. 24, 1786, and d. in Plymouth, N. H., July 24, 1854, while on a visit for his health; d. in Boston, Jan. 28, 1884.
  - iv. THOMAS SIMMONS, b. Oct. 8, 1791; m. in Roxbury, Oct. 21, 1825, Sarah Homans, dau. of Samuel and Sarah (Homans) Thwing, who was b. in Boston, July 24, 1800, and d. in Roxbury, Sept. 20, 1850; d. in Roxbury, Mar. 21, 1866 (gravestone), Mar. 16, 1866 (Thwing Genealogy).
  - v. LYDIA FOSDICK SIMMONS, b. June 2, 1793; m. Messer Barker; date and place of marriage has not as yet been found, but shortly afterward they removed to Ohio, where he d.; she returned to Roxbury and resided with her brothers; d. there Apr. 3, 1859, and buried in the family lot at Forest Hills Cemetery. No issue.
  - vi. REBECCA CAPEN SIMMONS, b. Feb. 23, 1796; m. in Roxbury, July 27, 1823, Samuel Maverick, son of Samuel and Mehitable (Lillie) Phillips, who was born in Boston, May 19, 1795, and d. there, June 8, 1875; d. in Boston July 22, 1878.
  - vii. ELIZA DICKS SIMMONS, b. Apr. 7, 1798; m. in Keene, N. H., Mar. 5, 1820, James S., son of Charles and Cynthia (Pettee) Sumner of Dedham, who was b. in Keene about 1795 (his parents having removed from Dedham to Keene sometime between 1793 and 1800), and the date and place of whose death are not known, except that it was previous to 1857, at which time her brother David mentions her as a widow in his will; d. in Boston, Apr. 21, 1875, buried in the Simmons lot at Forest Hills Cemetery. No issue.
  - viii. CLARRISA STIMPSON SIMMONS, b. July 17, 1800 (Town record), Jan. 14, 1800 (Family record); m. (1) in Keene, N. H., Feb. 15, 1820, David Barker, who was b. Sept. 17, 1796, and d. Aug. 7, 1829. Nothing has been learned of the ancestry of him or his brother Messer who m. Lydia Fosdick Simmons, but it is supposed that they came from Auburn, N. Y. She m. (2) in Keene, Feb. 25, 1840, Benjamin, son of Samuel and Lucy (Thompson) Hills, who was b. in Surry, N. H., Oct. 24, 1793, and d. there, Oct. 29, 1850; d. in Roxbury, Feb. 15, 1860.
  - ix. NANCY STIMPSON SIMMONS, b. May 5, 1802; m. in Boston, Dec. 17, 1833, as his second wife, Warren, son of Aaron and Elizabeth (Esty) Fisher, who was b. in Sharon, May 30, 1794, and whose first wife (m. in Boston, Mar. 23, 1820) was Lucretia, dau. of William and Peggy Bucknam of Medford, b. there. Nov. 19, 1793, d. in Boston, Dec. 29, 1825. He d. in Boston, Mar. 9, 1875; and she d. in Roxbury, Feb. 20, 1852. He was a member of the firm of Warren Fisher & Co., Central Wharf, Boston; resided in Roxbury, where he owned large tracts of real estate; and gave up active business in 1863, and was an invalid for a number of years previous to his death.
  - x. SUSAN FOSDICK SIMMONS, b. Dec. 23, 1804; m. John Henry, son of John and Christiana (Dolbeare) (Stanley) Eastburn, who was b. in Boston, Apr. 1, 1805, and d. there July 1, 1873; d. in Boston, Feb. 12, 1886. They were buried at Mount Auburn Cemetery. He learned the printing business, and was printer for the City of Boston from 1827 till 1854; joined the Ancient and Honorable Artillery Company in 1832; was at one time proprietor of the *Atlas*;

and received the title of Major by being appointed an aid to Brig. Gen. John S. Tyler. His will, dated Mar. 29, 1871, probated Dec. 28, 1872, which has been printed in book form, mentioned his wife Susan F. Eastburn, only daughter Maria, Edmund P. Dolbeare "my mother's brother," and Mary Stanley, a daughter of his mother by a previous husband.

- xi. GEORGE ARTHUR SIMMONS, b. May 17, 1808; m. Belinda, dau. of Thomas and Belinda (Lull) Welles of Boston, who was b. in Boston, about 1818, and d. there Dec. 9, 1891; d. in Boston, Feb. 26, 1884. Mr. Simmons was an old-time merchant of Boston, for many years engaged in the oil business on Long Wharf, and transacted business for several oil houses in New Bedford. When whale oil ceased to be a factor in commerce, he turned his attention to real estate. For over fifty years he resided on Highland Street, Roxbury, in the vicinity of several of his brothers. He was a member of the New-Eng. Hist. Gen. Society, elected Dec. 13, 1859.

- 27. ELIZABETH<sup>5</sup> STIMPSON (*John,<sup>4</sup> John,<sup>3</sup> Andrew,<sup>2</sup> Andrew<sup>1</sup>*), born in Charlestown about 1766, and baptized Apr. 19, 1766 (Church records give date of baptism as 1767), married first, Apr. 6, 1790, Jonas, son of James and Sarah (Bond) Dix of Watertown, who was born there June 4, 1761, and died in Hamilton, N. Y., Sept., 1799; married second, Stephen Fosdick; and married third, Lyman Beard. She died about 1852, without issue.

Nothing has yet been found concerning her last two marriages. The second one must have taken place after May 5, 1818, for on that date, as Elizabeth Dix, widow, of Nottingham West, N. H., with her sisters Ruth Bradshaw and Nancy Dicks, she sold her interest in her mother's right of dower. Her sister, Mrs. Bradshaw, gave her a legacy in her will in 1842, at which time she was Betsey Beard. She is not mentioned in the settlement of the estate, in 1853, and left no heirs to whom property would descend.

- 28. BENJAMIN<sup>5</sup> STIMPSON (*John,<sup>4</sup> John,<sup>3</sup> Andrew,<sup>2</sup> Andrew<sup>1</sup>*), born in Charlestown, and baptized Aug. 7, 1768, married, Sept. 29, 1788, Rebecca Hill of Cambridge, who was baptized May 17, 1771, and was probably the daughter of Samuel and Martha (Bennett) Hill. He died in Framingham, Nov. 7, 1848. It is understood, by various members of the family, that he had three wives, but the records of the last two marriages have not been found. A Rebecca Stimpson, widow, who died in Taunton, Jan. 21, 1847, may have been his first wife.

In 1798, he sold his interest in the homestead in Charlestown, at which time he was styled "baker, of Boston." For several years he kept a stable in Lendell's Lane, now Exchange Place.

The names of his children have been obtained in part from Mrs. Bradshaw's will.

Children, probably all born in Boston:

- i. REBECCA,<sup>6</sup> m. in Boston, Jan. 20, 1811, Daniel, son of Daniel and Sarah (Bangs) Rea, who was b. in Boston, about 1790, and d. in Boston, Feb., 1828; d. in Boston, 1837.
- ii. A CHILD, d. Sept., 1789, aged 1 mo.
- iii. BENJAMIN, m. (int. pub. in Boston, Aug. 28, 1817) Nancy Haywood. He was in business in Boston for a number of years, and then went to New York, where all trace of him has been lost.
- iv. ELIZA A., unmarried in 1853.
- v. CAROLINE, b. about 1795; d. in Taunton, Dec. 9, 1866; unmarried.



- vi. HARRIET, b. Jan. 22, 1796; m. in Boston, Sept. 29, 1816, Daniel, son of Benjamin and Sarah (Shattuck) Simpson, who was b. in Winslow, Me., Sept. 29, 1790, and d. in Boston, July 28, 1886; d. in Boston, June 28, 1871. "Dan" Simpson, as he was called, will be best remembered as the celebrated drummer of the Ancient and Honorable Artillery Company of Boston, which he joined in 1854, and for many years, in company with "Cy" Smith, was always to be found at the head of the column. For nearly fifty years he drummed for the New England Guards. In 1820 he formed the Boston Brigade Band, and in 1827 was instrumental in forming the Cadet Band.
  - vii. ABIGAIL B., b. June, 1802; m. in Boston, Aug. 15, 1819, Ira, son of Isaac and Joanna (Cushman) Bosworth, who was b. in Plymouth, Oct. 13, 1795, and d. in Taunton, June 13, 1873; d. in Boston, Feb. 17, 1871 (Family record), Feb. 15 (State record).
  - viii. ANDREW B., m. in Boston, June 20, 1824, Harriet Greene, dau. of Thomas and Susannah (Stimpson) Blake, who was b. in Boston, Aug. 26, 1801, and d. there Sept. 21, 1879; d. in Boston, Apr. 30, 1842.
  - ix. EMILY S., m. (int. pub. Oct. 25, 1842) George W. Gilmore; resided at So. Framingham, Mass., until about 1852, when they removed to California.
  - x. ELIZABETH.
  - xi. JOSEPH, b. May 1, 1809; m. (int. pub. in Wiscasset, Me., Nov. 11, 1827) Margaret, daughter of Joseph and Margaret (Sheldon) Firth, who d. in Boston, Apr. 13, 1897; resided at Wiscasset, Me., where he d. Jan. 23, 1881.
29. JOSEPH<sup>5</sup> STIMPSON (*John*,<sup>4</sup> *John*,<sup>3</sup> *Andrew*,<sup>2</sup> *Andrew*<sup>1</sup>), born in Charlestown, Apr. 22, 1770, and baptized the same day, married first, in Boston, Aug. 18, 1791, Abigail, daughter of Comfort and Grace (McFadden) Whiting (sometimes written Whiton or Whyton), who was born in Stoughton, Mar. 1, 1771, and died in Milton, Aug. 21, 1795; and married second, in Dorchester, May 15, 1796, Abigail Henshawe of Milton. He died in Belfast, Me., Jan. 2, 1860, aged 89 years. (REGISTER, vol. 14, p. 188.)
- He resided at Milton for a number of years. In 1804 he sold land in Milton which formerly belonged to Benjamin Henshawe. In 1821 he was living in South Boston, where he remained as late as 1836, when he removed to Maine.
- Children:
- i. MARY,<sup>6</sup> m. in Milton, Nov. 7, 1813, William Briggs, Jr. A Mary Briggs d. in Boston, Mar. 17, 1846, aged 52 yrs.
  - ii. CLARA.
30. ANN<sup>6</sup> (or NANCY) STIMPSON (*John*,<sup>4</sup> *John*,<sup>3</sup> *Andrew*,<sup>2</sup> *Andrew*<sup>1</sup>), born in Charlestown, Oct. 14, and baptized Oct. 27, 1771, married in Portland, Me., Oct. 26, 1797, Capt. John, son of John and Margaret (Wier) Dicks of Torphican, Scotland, where he was born, May 15, 1766. He died in Portland, Me., Dec. 1830; and she died in Boston, May 14, 1872, aged 100 years and 7 months.
- Capt. Dicks, who resided in Portland, sailed from that port in command of the Brig *Angela*, bound for Cuba, but within three days after leaving port he encountered a severe storm, and neither he nor the vessel were ever heard from again, and it was believed that all on board met their death at that time.
- Mrs. Dicks resided in Portland for a number of years, but later removed to Boston, and lived with her son-in-law Mr. Charles

Brooks, of Worcester Street. She lived to a great age, surpassing in that respect all her brothers and sisters. Oct. 14, 1871, she celebrated her one hundredth birthday.

Children, born in Portland:

- i. NANCY DICKS, b. Sept. 12, 1799; m. in Portland, Aug. 29, 1824, Charles, son of Cotton Brown and Jane (Williams) Brooks, who was b. in Haverhill, Sept. 5, 1794 (Family record), Sept. 3, 1795 (Bond's Watertown), and d. in Boston, Jan. 19, 1861; d. in Boston, May 3, 1872.
  - ii. MARGARET DICKS, b. Jan. 16, 1802; m. in Portland, May 29, 1828, William, son of Levi and Lucretia (Mitchell) Cutter, who was b. in North Yarmouth, Me., May 15, 1801, and d. in Brooklyn, N. Y., Feb. 8, 1867; d. same place, July 12, 1869.
  - iii. SUSAN NEWELL DICKS, b. Feb. 21, 1804; m. in Portland, Nov. 24, 1824, John Dean, son of John and Deborah (Dean) Gardner, who was b. in Exeter, N. H., Dec. 22, 1799, and d. in Brooklyn, N. Y., Jan. 25, 1869; d. in Wellesley, Nov. 9, 1885.
  - iv. MARY ELIZABETH DICKS, b. Nov. 18, 1805; d. in Portland, Sept. 16, 1890.
  - v. JOHN WIER DICKS, b. Mar. 20, 1809; m. in Cowes, England, Dec. 9, 1832, Ann, dau. of Joseph and Mary (Pranker) Tomlin, who was b. in the Isle of Wight, Eng., Mar. 17, 1813, and d. in Worcester, Mass., Mar. 5, 1887; d. in Worcester, May 25, 1881.
  - vi. ISABEL WILSON DICKS, b. Jan. 28, 1810; m. in Portland, Feb. 2, 1832, Joseph Stockbridge, son of Lebbeus and Sarah Sylvester (Myrick) Bailey, who was b. in North Yarmouth, Me., Apr. 6, 1804, and d. in Portland, Mar. 9, 1888; d. in Portland, Sept. 28, 1869.
31. NATHANIEL<sup>5</sup> STIMPSON (*John*,<sup>4</sup> *John*,<sup>3</sup> *Andrew*,<sup>2</sup> *Andrew*<sup>1</sup>), born in Charlestown, and baptized there July 18, 1773, married in Andover, Nov. 17, 1793, Hephzibah, daughter of Benjamin and Phebe (Chandler) Ames, who was born in Andover, Jan. 20, 1777, and died in Montreal, Canada, Jan. 28, 1802. It is supposed that he married a Miss White for his second wife, and may possibly have had a third wife. No records of such marriages have, however, been found.

He was a baker by trade—which trade has been followed by some member of the Stimpson family for over two hundred years, and, until recently, by one of the family in Peabody—and was in business in Andover, afterwards in Portland, Me., and later in Montreal. The date and place of his death is not known.

Children:

- i. ELIZABETH,<sup>6</sup> b. Andover, Jan. 12, 1794; m. in Andover, Dec. 26, 1813, Henry, son of Jabez and Abigail (Graves) Hayward, who was b. in Andover about 1792, and d. in North Reading, Oct. 12, 1870; d. there, June 17, 1879.
- ii. ANDREW BRADSHAW, b. about 1798; m. Mary A., dau. of John and Sarah Warren of Portland, where she was b. Oct., 1807; d. in Andover, Apr. 5, 1850. His widow m. (2) in Andover, July 7, 1853, John, son of John and Ruth (Upton) Flint, who was b. Feb., 1792, and d. in Andover, June 21, 1873; and d. there, Apr. 2, 1888.
- iii. NANCY DICKS, b. about 1815; d. in Andover, Nov. 6, 1879; unmarried.

# **RECORDS OF THE CONGREGATIONAL CHURCH OF CHILMARK, MASS. 1787-1820.**

*Communicated by WILLIAM J. ROTCH, Esq., of West Tisbury, Mass.*

[Concluded from page 254.]

1799

		Tristram Allen & Clarissa	son
		Nath <sup>l</sup> Mayhew & Polly	son
Apl	15	John Flanders & Hannah	—
May	6	W <sup>m</sup> Ferguson	—
June		Nicholas Butler	—
Aug	25	Nath <sup>l</sup> Pease	—
Sep	16	Matthew Allen & Temperance	son
	23	William Tilton & Peggy	—
	—	Francis Lambert	—
Oct	12	Sylvanus Allen & Patience	dau
—		Shubael Norton & Love	—
—		Moses Adams & Martha	—
July		Benjamin Mayhew Esq & Lydia	dau
Oct		William Pool & Bathsheba	—
—		Daniel Tilton & Lavina	—
—		James Adams	—
Dec	20	Ezra Tilton	—
—		Joseph Tilton & Deidamia	son

1800

Jan	3	William Adams	—
	13	John Mayhew	—
	29	Thomas Cox	—
Mch	9	W <sup>m</sup> Stewart & Bathsheba	dau
	10	Zebulon Allen & Prudence	son
May		Ward Tilton & Elizabeth	son
"	15	George West & Prudence	dau
July	11	Archibald McCollum & Polly	son
Aug	7	Susanna Johnson	—
	8	Oliver Tilton & Eunice	dau
	19	James Hancock	—
	25	Jonathan Mayhew & Parnell	son
Sep	11	Hebron Mayhew & Deborah	son
	30	Ezra Allen & Beniah	dau
—		W <sup>m</sup> Norton & Polly	son
Oct	18	Polly, Stewart	son
	26	William Mayhew & Phebe	—
Mch		Matthew Coffin & Betsey	—
—		Uriel Hillman	—
Sept	4	Dr Allen Mayhew & Eunice	dau

1801

Jan	5	Moses Hillman & Lydia	dau
	24	David Tilton & Matty	"
Mch	27	Fortunatus Pease	—

1905.]

*Records of the Church at Chilmark.*

379

Ap	26	Zephaniah Mayhew	—
Jun	30	Nathl Mayhew & Polly	dau
Aug	9	W <sup>m</sup> B Mayhew & Prudence	"
	16	W <sup>m</sup> Bassett & Olivia	"
—		Shubael Norton & Love	
Nov	9	John Flanders	
—		Nathl Pease	
June		Abishai Lumbert	

1802

Jan	1.	Thos. Lumbert & Parnell	dau
	12	Tristram Allen & Clarissa	"
	—	Henry Allen & Sophia	son
Ap	3	Beriah Tilton & Lydia	dau
	24	Seth Mayhew & Betsey	son
—		Benjamin Mayhew Esq	—
Mch	29	W <sup>m</sup> Ferguson	dau
Ap	23	W <sup>m</sup> Tilton & Peggy	dau
Apl	27	Ezra Tilton	dau
	28?	William Adams	"
May	23	Archibald M <sup>c</sup> Collum	son
Mch	12	Mattheu Allen	dau
May	27	Prince Hillman & Nancy	"
July	25	Daniel Tilton & Lavina	"
Nov	10	Sylvanus Allen & Catharine	"
	20	Samuel Manter	"
Dec	6	James Hancock	son
	14	Rebecca Hillman	dau

1803

Jan	2	W <sup>m</sup> Stewart & Bathsheba	son
	7	Moses Hillman & Lydia	dau
	15	Fortunatus Pease	son
Feb	15	Experience Douglass	son
Jun	4	Hebron Mayhew & Deborah	son
	8	Nathl Pease & Elizabeth	—
	23	W <sup>m</sup> B Mayhew & Prudence	son
July	8	W <sup>m</sup> Bassett & Olivia	dau
Aug	1	Archibald M <sup>c</sup> Collum & Polly	son
Sep	2	Samuel Nickerson & Jane	son
Sep	25	Shubael Norton & Love	dau
Oct	23	William Mayhew & Phebe	son
Dec	19	Nathl Mayhew & Polly	son

1804

Feb	22	Jeremiah Pease	dau
Mch	15	Henry Allen & Sophia	son
	29	John Flanders & Hannah	son
Apl	3	William Ferguson	—
	13	George West & Prudence	dau
	23	Seth Mayhew & Betsy	"
June	8	Beriah Tilton & Lydia	"
	27	Nathl Pease & Elizabeth	son

Aug	3	James Allen & Cynthia	son
Sep	1	Mayhew Smith & Sally	dau
	5	Tristram Allen & Clarissa	son
	7	Zebulon Allen & Prudence	son
Oct	1	Joseph Mayhew & Jedidah	dau
	14	Thomas Lumbert & Parnell	son
Nov	14	Zephaniah Mayhew & Eunice	son
Dec	8	Moses Hillman & Lydia	dau

## 1805

Jan	30	Benjamin Mayhew & Lydia	son
Mch	1	Samuel Manter & Sally	"
Apl	22	Betsey Hancock	"
May	13	Sylvanus Allen & Catherine	dau
Jun	22	William Adams & Thankful	son
Sep	14	Thomas Tilton & Fear	son
	21	Hebron Mayhew & Deborah	dau
Oct	14	Oliver Tilton & Eunice	son
	22	Mayhew Cottle & Sally	dau
—		George Look & Persis	—

## 1806

Jan	10	Fortunatus Pease & Rose	dau
	18	Daniel Luce & Abigail	son
Feb	3	Horace Gould & Polly	dau
	23	James Allen & Cynthia	"
Mch	10	W <sup>m</sup> B Mayhew & Prudence	son
Apl	5	Moses Hillman & Lydia	dau
	27	Ephraim Pease & Sukey	"
	28	Archibald McCollum & Patty	"
May	12	W <sup>m</sup> Stewart & Bathsheba	"
Jun	29	John Flanders & Hannah	dau
July	18	Ephraim Pool & Polly	"
Aug	17	William Mayhew & Phebe	"
Sep	7	Seth Mayhew & Betsey	"
Oct	1	Mayhew Smith & Sally	"
	4	Henry Allen & Sophia	"
Nov	6	David Mayhew & Patty	"
	27	George West & Prudence	"

## 1807

Jan	21	Tristram Allen & Clarissa	dau
Feb	19	George Look & Persis	"
May	21	Daniel Luce & Abigail	son
	27	Benjamin Mayhew & Lydia	"
Jun	27	Mayhew Cottle & Sally	dau
July	7	Joseph Mayhew & Jedidah	"
Aug	25	William Tilton & Peggy	"
Sep	15	Thomas Norton & Lavina	son
Oct	12	Nath <sup>l</sup> Pease & Elizabeth	"
	21	Samuel Hancock	dau
	27	Thomas Tilton & Fear	son
Nov	25	Zebulon Allen & Prudence	dau

1905.]

*Records of the Church at Chilmark.*

381

1808

Jan	17	Thomas Lumbert & Parnell	dau
Apl	19	Archibald McCollum & Patty	"
	27	Mayhew Smith & Sally	son
July	8	William Adams & Thankful	son
	18	Abner Mayhew & Eunice	dau
Aug	8	John Robinson & Jane	dau
Sep	1	Moses Hillman & Lydia	son
	7	William Cottle & Anne	"
	11	David Mayhew & Patty	"
	14	George Look & Persis	dau
	17	Ephraim Mayhew & Sukey	son
Nov	8	Moses Adams & Martha	dau
Dec	5	Daniel Luce & Abigail	son

1809

Jan	18	Jeremiah Pease	dau
	27	James Allen & Cynthia	son
	30	William Mayhew & Phebe	dau
Feb	3	Seth Mayhew & Betsey	dau
	8	W <sup>m</sup> Stewart & Bathsheba	son
	20	W <sup>m</sup> B Mayhew & Prudence	dau
Mch		Benjamin Mayhew & Lydia	dau
Apl		George West	dau
May	27	Mayhew Cottle & Sally	dau
Jun	4	John Flanders & Hannah	son
—		Daniel Tilton & Lavina	dau
July	31	Stephen Hillman & Bathsheba	dau
Oct	4	Mayhew Smith & Sally	dau
Nov	22	Nathaniel Vincent	son
—		Ephraim Allen Jr	dau
Dec	12	Samuel Hancock	dau

1810

Apl	4	Nathl Pease & Elizabeth	dau
—		Thomas Tilton & Fear	dau
	15	Ephraim Mayhew & Susannah	dau
	27	Abner Mayhew & Eunice	dau
	30	George Look & Persis	dau
Jun	21	Zephaniah Mayhew	son
July	17	William Adams & Thankful	son
Aug	18	Ephraim Pool & Lucinda	son
	28	Daniel Luce & Abigail	son
Sep	13	Archibald M <sup>c</sup> Collum	dau
	22	Henry Allen & Sophia	son
Oct	14	William Cottle	son
	18	David Mayhew	son
—		Moses Hillman & Lydia	son
—		Jeremiah Pease	—

1811

—		Mayhew Smith & Sally	dau
Ap	21	Owen Hillman & Polly	dau

May	11	Seth Mayhew & Betsey	son
July	3	David Tilton & Jedidah	son
Aug	10	W <sup>m</sup> B Mayhew & Prudence	dau
	26	Tristram Allen & Clarissa	son
	29	Ephraim Allen & Rebecca	dau
Sep	7	Moses Adams & Martha	son
	9	James Allen & Cynthia	dau
Oct	4	William Mayhew & Phebe	son
—		Stephen Skiff & Bathsheba	
Nov	29	Benjamin Bassett & Prudence	dau
Dec	7	George West & Prudence	son
	10	Thomas W Mayhew & Lucy	son

## 1812

Jany	12	John Flanders & Hannah	son
	21	Daniel Luce & Abigail	dau
Feb	25	Abner Mayhew & Eunice	dau
	26	Serano Tilton	son
Mch	10	W <sup>m</sup> Stewart & Bathsheba	dau
Apl	13	Joseph Mayhew & Jedidah	son
	21	Ephraim Pool & Lucinda	dau
	26	Samuel Norton	son
July	11	William Adams & Thankful	dau
	14	Archibald McCollum & Patty	dau
Sep	23	George West & Prudence	dau
Dec	11	Francis Tilton & Parnell	dau
	25	David Mayhew & Polly	dau

## 1813

Feby	—	Nath <sup>l</sup> Pease & Elizabeth	twins { son
	16	Jethro Robinson & Jane	dau
	23	Owen Hillman & Polly	dau
	26	Frederick Mayhew & Ethelinda [Zelinda?]	dau
Mar	24	W <sup>m</sup> Cottle & Anne	dau
	26	Mayhew Cottle & Sally	son
Jun	7	Thomas Tilton & Fear	son
	15	Samuel Hancock & Fanny	son
July	8	Hebron Tilton & Deidamia	son
	16	Ephraim Allen Jr	dau
Aug	3	Ephraim Pool & Lucinda	son
	22	Mayhew Cottle & Sally	dau
Dec	4	Zephaniah Mayhew	son
	12	Benjamin Bassett & Prudence	son
	26	Paine Tilton & Persis	son
—		David Tilton	
	31	Wade Mayhew & Lucy	son

## 1814

Jan	16	Malatiah Mayhew	son
	26	Samuel Crowell	son
Feb	2	W <sup>m</sup> B Mayhew & Prudence	dau
	26	Tristram Allen & Clarissa	dau

1905.]

*Records of the Church at Chilmark.*

383

Mch	2	Ward Tilton Jr	dau
	15	Moses Hillman & Lydia	son
May	2	Francis Tilton & Parnell	son
	5	Henry Allen & Sophia	dau
	18	George West & Prudence	son
July	15	Abner Mayhew & Eunice	dau
	24	William Mayhew & Phebe	son
Sept	20	Hebron and Prudence — [Tilton?]	son
Oct	24	Moses Adams & Matty	dau
Nov	2	William Clark	dau
Dec	12	John Hancock	dau
	24	John Robinson & Jane	son
June	25	Nathl Pease & Elizabeth	dau

1815

Jan	14	William Adams & Thankful	son
Mch	13	Jeremiah Pease & Nancy	son
	14	Stephen Skiff & Bathsheba	son
Apl	5	Archibald M <sup>c</sup> Collum & Patty	son
	10	Owen Hillman & Polly	dau
May	16	Ephraim Mayhew & Susan	dau
Jun	1	Ward Tilton & Anna	son
	3	David Mayhew & Patty	dau
	15	W <sup>m</sup> Packard & Rebecca	twins { son
			son
July	24	Ephraim Pool & Lucinda	son
	31	Francis Tilton & Parnell	son
Oct	26	Pain Tilton & Persis	dau
Nov	17	Ephraim Allen & Rebecca	son
	25	Mayhew Cottle & Sally	dau
Dec	8	David Tilton & Jedidah	dau
	14	Hebron Tilton & Prudence	son

1816

Jany	21	Josiah Tilton & Polly	son
Mch	14	Mayhew & Sally — [Cottle?]	son
Apl	3	Joseph Mayhew	son
May	4	Aaron Look	dau
July	23	Thomas Tilton & Fear	son
Aug	3	Samuel Norton	twins { son
			dau
Sept	4	Thos Wade Mayhew & Lucy	dau
Oct	20	Zephaniah —	son
Nov		Henry Allen & Sophia	son
Dec	11	John Robinson & Jane	son

1817

Jan	8	W <sup>m</sup> B Mayhew & Prudence	son
	27	George West & Prudence	son
	28	Shubael Smith & Deidamia	dau
	29	William Mayhew & Phebe	dau
Feb	3	Archibald M <sup>c</sup> Collum & Patty	dau
Mch	11	Asa Johnson & Prudence	son



Apl	27	Ebenezer Luce	dau
May	23	Cornelius Tilton & Elmira	son
Jun	6	David Mayhew & Patty	dau
	13	Ephraim Pool & Lucinda	dau
July	21	John Hancock	dau
Aug	4	Abishai Lumbert	"
Oct	3	David & Jedidah — [Tilton?]	son
	4	Owen Hillman	dau
Oct	—	Jeremiah Pease	—
Nov	20	Pain Tilton & Persis	son

## 1818

Jany	19	Ephraim Allen	dau
Mch	31	Melatiah Mayhew	son
Apl	5	Love West	dau
Jun	17	W <sup>m</sup> Tilton Jr	"
July	15	Samuel Tilton & Rebecca	"
	26	Mayhew & Sally Smith	son
Sept	2	Joseph Mayhew	son
Oct	9	John Lewis	dau
	19	W <sup>m</sup> B Mayhew	son
	27	William Adams	dau
Nov	8	George Mayhew	son
Dec	4	Josias Tilton	dau
	16	Ebenezer Luce	dau
	3	Abner Mayhew	son
	20	Mayhew Cottle & Sally	dau
	28	Stephen Skiff	son

## 1819

Feb.	8.	Cornelius Tilton & Elmira	dau
Mch	17.	Ephraim Pool & Lucinda	"
	28	Asa Johnson & Prudence	dau
May	13	Thos W Mayhew & Lucy	son
Sept	8	John Robinson & Jane	son
	15	William Mayhew & Phebe	son
Oct	6	Jeremiah Manter & Elizabeth	son
	14	David Mayhew & Martha	dau
Nov	13	George West & Prudence	son
Dec	2	Mayhew Smith & Sally	dau
	13	Pain Tilton & Persis	son

## 1820

Mch	7	Ephraim Allen	son
	26	David Tilton	son
Aug	18	Cornelius Tilton	dau
Sep	27	Davis Mayhew	dau
Oct	26	John Thaxter	son
Dec	18	Joseph Mayhew	son
—		David Luce	—
—		Beriah Tilton	—

*Finis*

Truman Cottle b. June 27, 1794.

## JOHN WALSTONE OF GUILFORD, CONN., AND HIS DESCENDANTS.

Compiled by Hon. RALPH D. SMYTH, and communicated by Dr. BERNARD C. STEINER.

1. JOHN<sup>1</sup> WALSTONE was one of the smaller planters in Guilford, coming there after the Restoration. He married, Feb. 6, 1677, Anna, daughter of Benjamin Wright, and died in 1680. She married second, Nov. 7, 1683, Dr. Peter Talman, and died May 21, 1731. Dr. Talman died July 20, 1731.

One child:

2. THOMAS,<sup>2</sup> b. Nov. 14, 1678; d. Nov. 12, 1763.

2. THOMAS<sup>2</sup> WALSTONE (*John*<sup>1</sup>), of Guilford, married, in Dec., 1701, Susannah Barnes of New Haven, who died Mch. 24, 1753.

He became an Episcopalian, and was one of the first of that faith in Guilford.

Children:

- i. ANNA,<sup>3</sup> b. Jan. 16, 1703; d. Nov. 4, 1773.
- ii. MARY, b. June 16, 1704.
- iii. RACHEL, b. 1705; d. Apr. 24, 1755; m. Jan. 16, 1734, Stephen Hand, Jr., of Woodbury, who d. 1756.
- iv. SUSANNAH, b. 1707; d. Jan. 14, 1773.
- v. ESTHER, b. Jan. 13, 1709-10.
- vi. REBECCA, b. Apr. 8, 1711.
- vii. THANKFUL, b. Mch. 10, 1713; d. Sept. 5, 1777.
- viii. RUTH, b. May 23, 1715; m. Jan. 17, 1751, David Smith.
3. ix. JOHN, b. Mch. 23, 1719; d. June 14, 1777.
4. x. THOMAS, b. Mch. 9, 1720; d. Oct. 30, 1804.

3. JOHN<sup>2</sup> WALSTONE (*Thomas*<sup>2</sup> *John*<sup>1</sup>), of Guilford, married Mary ———, who married second, Sept. 4, 1797, Thomas Ford of Wallingford.

One child:

1. MARY,<sup>4</sup> m. Demetrius Cook.

4. THOMAS<sup>3</sup> WALSTONE, JR. (*Thomas*<sup>2</sup> *John*<sup>1</sup>), of Guilford, married, May 15, 1767, Mary Cook of Branford.

Children:

- i. THOMAS,<sup>4</sup> b. May 20, 1770; d. Apr. 20, 1852; m. Sept. 4, 1797, Esther Shelley, who d. Sept. 1846. Children: 1. *Mary*,<sup>5</sup> b. July 6, 1798. 2. *Haynes*, b. Mch. 7, 1800; d. Jan. 11, 1835. 3. *Warren*, b. Feb. 29, 1802. 4. *Albert*, b. Aug. 8, 1804; d. Apr. 20, 1836. 5. *Abigail Lamenta*, b. Aug. 11, 1808; d. Nov. 5, 18—.
- ii. OBADIAH, b. July 27, 1774; m. May 29, 1793, Huldah Cook of Branford, and removed to Williston, Vt.
- iii. DAVID, b. Aug. 31, 1776; d. Apr. 6, 1851; m. July 15, 1814, Ruth A., dau. of Solomon Dowd, who was b. Feb. 8, 1789, and d. Oct. 8, 1862. Children: 1. *Samuel*<sup>5</sup>, b. Sept. 4, 1805; d. Oct. 19, 18—. 2. *Polly*, b. Aug. 6, 1807. 3. *Sally*, b. Oct. 18, 1809; d. Nov. 1823. 4. *Daniel*, b. July 18, 1810; d. Feb. 6, 1860; m. May 4, 1831, Lois Chalker, who was b. Dec. 20, 1804. Children: Elizabeth,<sup>6</sup> William, Jane Maria, Charles Edward, Jonathan, Rachel, Sally, and Mary.
- iv. DANIEL, d. single.
- v. MARY, burnt to death.
- vi. JOHN, d. Sept. 9, 1841, in Williston, Vt.

## THOMAS JONES OF GUILFORD, CONN., AND HIS DESCENDANTS.

Compiled by Hon. RALPH D. SMYTH, and communicated by Dr. BERNARD C. STEINER.

1. THOMAS<sup>1</sup> JONES was one of the pioneer settlers of Guilford, and came with Mr. Whitfield. His name is the sixth on the plantation Covenant signed June 1, 1639, on the passage of Mr. Whitfield's company to Guilford. He was evidently a young man, and probably was a relation of William Jones of New Haven. He appears to have been the first Marshal at Guilford, and to have held that office without a dissenting vote. Perhaps he was not married when he came to Guilford, though this is not certain. He married a Mrs. Mary Carter, probably a widow, with a daughter Mary Carter who subsequently married Samuel Ward of Branford, Jan. 1, 1658.

He was a witness in the first court, Aug. 14, 1645, and was chosen or rather reappointed Marshal at a court held Oct. 7, 1646. To this office he was annually rechosen until June 17, 1650, when George Bartlett was chosen "to succeed in his room in that office when he removes," Thomas Jones to retain office until then. On June 9th, 1651, "George Bartlett was chosen to succeed brother Jones in the Marshal's place, when Providence shall remove him." Before June 10th, 1652, he had removed, and John Fowler was chosen Marshal. He left his property and family in Guilford, and may have intended to return. His wife died Sept. 16, 1650, and probably soon afterward his place was sold and transferred to John Meigs. The deed was given many years later, however, on Mar. 4, 1667-8, by Lieut. William Chittenden, "the said Thomas Jones's Agent." Thomas Jones had died many years before that date. Mr. Davenport, in a letter to Gov. John Winthrop, Jr., dated about Mar. 10, 1655, wrote as follows: "Mr. Disborough and Goodman Jones died lately of the small pox in England or Scotland."

Thomas Jones evidently came to Guilford for a more free exercise of his religious and perhaps political opinions, and returned to England when his friends came in power. When Mr. Whitfield tendered his reasons to the Church of Guilford, Feb. 20, 1649-50, for his removal, and enquiry was made of every man concerning his particular ability in paying to the ministers for the present, and in probability to continue according to ordinary providence, "Thomas Jones professed his willingness and hoped to be able to continue his present payments."

His home lot lay next that of John Bishop, on the east side of the Green, and he held in addition 6 acres of upland and swamp near by, 4½ acres of upland in the East Creek Quarter, and 5½ acres of marsh land there. In the Neck he held 9½ acres of upland, and also owned 8 acres of marsh at "Salt-holes."

On June 12, 1656, Mary Carter demanded £40 sterling from Thomas Jones's estate, which the court ordered to be paid her. This sum consumed all the inventory but £1.3.8., which was ordered to be kept for the children.

### Children:

2. i. SAMUEL,<sup>2</sup> b. in Guilford; d. Nov. 1704.
- ii. NATHANIEL, d. single, in Branford, May, 1668, leaving an estate of £52.6.0., of which £45.15.0 was due him as a portion of his father's will in England.

- iii. SARAH, m. June 8, 1668, Ens. John Pratt of Saybrook, a blacksmith, b. Feb. 20, 1644; d. July, 1726.
- iv. THOMAS, b. Aug., 1650, at Gullford; d. Jan. 5, 1650-1.
- 2. CAPT. SAMUEL<sup>2</sup> JONES (*Thomas*<sup>1</sup>), of Saybrook, married, Jan. 1, 1666, Mary, daughter of Dea. Francis Bushnell. She died in 1727. He was made an elector Oct. 16, 1667, a constable in 1669, was confirmed by the General Assembly as lieutenant of the Saybrook trainband on May 8, 1684, and was made its captain on May 11, 1699.  
Children :
  - 1. SAMUEL,<sup>3</sup> b. middle of Nov., 1667.
  - ii. MARY, b. Dec. 8, 1670; m. Dec. 11, 1690, John Parker.
  - iii. MARTHA, b. Jan. 18, 1672-3; m. ——— Whittlesey.
  - iv. THOMAS.
  - v. JOHN.
  - vi. CALEB, m. May 28, 1725, Rachel Clark of Farmington.
  - vii. SARAH.
- 3. SAMUEL<sup>3</sup> JONES, JR. (*Samuel*<sup>2</sup> *Thomas*<sup>1</sup>), of Saybrook, married, June 12, 1690, Deborah, daughter of Zachary Sanford, who was born Jan., 1666.  
Children :
  - i. DEBORAH,<sup>4</sup> b. Aug. 17, 1691; d. Dec. 19, 1695.
  - ii. SAMUEL, b. Nov. 29, 1694.
  - iii. DANIEL, b. May 18, 1697.
  - iv. GIDEON, b. Sept. 21, 1699; d. May 5, 1701.
  - v. CORNELIUS, b. Sept. 11, 1701.
  - vi. NATHANIEL, b. Mch. 8, 1704.

RECORDS OF THE SECOND CHURCH OF SCITUATE,  
NOW THE FIRST UNITARIAN CHURCH OF  
NORWELL, MASS.

Communicated by WILFORD JACOB LITCHFIELD, M.S., of Southbridge, Mass.

[Continued from page 315.]

1743

Jonathan Turner, Son of Jeffe and Lydia, was Baptized Jan: 9<sup>th</sup> 1742/3

Silvanus Clap, Son of Nat<sup>n</sup> & Defire Clap was was [*sic*] baptized. Jan: 23<sup>d</sup> 1742/3

Jofhua Lincoln Son of Jofhua & Mercy was Baptized Jan: 23/ 1742/3

Sufanna Sterer daughter of Benj<sup>m</sup> & Ruth, was baptized Jan 23. 1742/3

Barfheba Foster daughter of Elifha & Temperance was baptized by m<sup>r</sup> wales of Marfheld Jan: 16. 1742/3

Ioseph Foster son of Ioseph & Abigail was baptized March 6<sup>th</sup> 1742/3

Hannah Copeland daughter of Ioseph & Eliz: was baptized march 6th 1742/3.

Olive Grofs daughter of Edmund & Olive was Baptized march 6<sup>th</sup> 1742/3

Samuel Brooks, Son of Gilbert & Deborah was baptised March 6<sup>th</sup> 1742/3

Sylla [?] Soul, & Abigail Soul, Children of Jchabod Soul deceased, & his widow was baptized march 6<sup>th</sup> 1742/3

James Jacob, son of Joshua & Mary was baptized march 20<sup>th</sup> 1742/3

Mary Torry daughter of Caleb and Mary was baptised April 3<sup>d</sup>.

John Cushing, son of John Cushing jun<sup>r</sup> & Deborah was baptized April 3<sup>d</sup> 1743

Sarah Hatch dater of Mical & Priscilla, was baptized May 1. 1743.

Constant Church & Lemuel Church children of Nathanael and Jerusha, were baptized May 8<sup>th</sup> 1743

Sarah Eells daughter of John & Abiah was baptised May 8<sup>th</sup> 1743

Lydia Jacob daughter of Deacon Joseph Jacob and ——— his wife, bapt<sup>d</sup> June 5<sup>th</sup> 1743

Constant Clap son of Cap<sup>t</sup> John Clap & Mercy his wife, was baptized June 5<sup>th</sup> 1743

Simeon Silvester son of Elifha & Eunice was baptized June 5<sup>th</sup> 1743.

Defire Eells daughter of North Eells & Ruth his wife an Infant of nine days old, being sick and not Likely to Live was baptized in private June 17<sup>th</sup> 1743.

Luce Barker of Barnabas & Mary was Baptised June 26. 1743

Malachi Stetson of Job & mary was Baptized June 26. 1743.

David Tower Son of Benj<sup>m</sup> Tower jun<sup>r</sup> was baptized July 10<sup>th</sup> 1743

Simeon Curtice son of Simeon Curtice was baptized July 10<sup>th</sup> 1743

James Gilkey Son of James & Grace, was baptized July 24<sup>th</sup> 1743.

Elizabeth Church daughter of Joseph & Grace, was baptized July 31. 1743.

Miriam Brooks daughter of Tailor Brooks & Miriam his wife was baptized July 31. 1743

Ruben Rose Son of Gidion & Eliz: was baptised oct: 30. 1743

Richard Silvester son of nehemiah was baptized oct: 30. 1743

David Collomare Son of Jsaac was baptised Nov: 6<sup>th</sup> 1743

Ioseph Dammon Son of Joseph was Baptized Nov: 6<sup>th</sup> 1743

James, & Benjamin Cushing Children of James Cushing jun<sup>r</sup> were baptized Nov: 6<sup>th</sup> 1743

Deborah Nafh daughter of Simeon was bap: Nov: 6. 1743

Elizabeth Brooks daughter of Nat<sup>l</sup> & Eliz: was baptised Nov: 6<sup>th</sup> 1743

Abigail Turner Daughter of Abiel & Eliz<sup>th</sup>. was Bap<sup>d</sup> Dec: 4<sup>th</sup> 1743

Lufanna Negro daughter of Cefar negro, Slave to Cap<sup>t</sup> Caleb Torry, was baptized Dec: 11<sup>th</sup> 1743

#### 1744

Ruth Dwelle daughter of Joseph & Mary was baptized Jan: 15<sup>th</sup> 1743/4

*Adult:* Mary Bowker daughter of Richard was Bap<sup>d</sup> Jan: 22.

Sarah Prouty daughter of Edward & Rebecca Prouty was baptized Jan: 29 1743/4

Samuel Tolman son of Joseph & Mary was baptized Jan: 29 1743/4.

Pickles Cushing Son of Deacon Joseph Cushing & Lydia his wife, was baptized Feb: 19<sup>th</sup> 1743/4.

Ruth Hatch daughter of Hezekiah was baptized March 11<sup>th</sup> 1743/4

Zenos Stetson Son of Gidion was baptized march 11. 1743/4

Lazarus Bowker son of Lazarus was baptized M<sup>r</sup> [March] 11. 1743/4

Jabez Standly Son of Jabez & Deborah was baptized March 18 1743/4

- Ephraim Palmer Son of Joseph & Jane was Baptifed April 22<sup>d</sup> 1744.  
 Afa Turner Son of Jonathan & Abigail was baptized April 22<sup>d</sup> 1744.  
 Mary Lincoln daughter of Josfhua and Mercy was baptized May 13<sup>th</sup> 1744  
 Lydia Cufhing daughter of James Cufhing jun<sup>r</sup> was baptized May 13. 1744  
 Mary Corthel daughter of Robert Corthel, was baptized May 13. 1744  
 Elifabeth Cufhing daughter of John Cufhing jun<sup>r</sup> was baptized May 27. 1744 by M<sup>r</sup> Bourn  
 Thankfull Hatch daughter of Micael Hatch was baptized May 27. 1744 by M<sup>r</sup> Bourn.  
 Jonatha[n] Star Turner Son of Hawkins Turner was baptized June 10<sup>th</sup> 1744  
 Rhode Bowker daughter of James & Mary Bowker was baptifed June 17<sup>th</sup> 1744.  
 John Dammon son of Daniel & Judith was baptized July 1<sup>st</sup> 1744  
 Hannah Nichols daughter of Jsrael and ——— his wife was baptized July 15<sup>th</sup> 1744.  
 Rebecca Neal daughter of Joseph Neal & ——— his wife was baptized July 15<sup>th</sup> 1744.  
 Mary Ewell daughter of Peleg Bryant & ——— his wife was Baptized July 15<sup>th</sup> 1744  
 Joseph Church Son of Joseph & Grace, was baptized July 22<sup>d</sup> 1744  
 Roland Cufhing Son of the Honourable John Cufhing & Mary his wife, was baptized July 29<sup>th</sup> 1744. by the Rev<sup>d</sup> M<sup>r</sup> Bourn  
 Ruth Bryant daughter of Benj<sup>m</sup> & Abigail, was baptized Aug: 5<sup>th</sup> 1744.  
 { Joseph Lambert Son of Joseph Lambert & ——— his wife was baptized in Private he being Sick, in the Evening after the Sabbath Aug<sup>t</sup> 5<sup>th</sup> 1744. an Jnfant Child.  
 Calvin Wade fon of Joseph & Rachel was baptized Aug<sup>t</sup> 19. 1744.  
 Sarah Lincoln daughter of Jsaac & Abigail was baptized Aug<sup>t</sup> 19. 1744.  
 Elifha Tolman fon of Elifhah & Miriam Tolman was Baptized Aug<sup>t</sup> 19<sup>th</sup> 1744.  
 Luce Silvester daughter of Jsrael Silvester & ——— his wife, was baptized Aug: 19. 1744.  
 Elifha James Son of John James jun<sup>r</sup> & Prudence his wife was baptized Aug<sup>t</sup> 26. 1744  
 Charls Curtice Son of Benj<sup>m</sup> & Rebecca was baptized Sep<sup>t</sup> 2<sup>d</sup> 1744.  
 Martha Collamer daughter of Thom.<sup>s</sup> & Hannah was baptized Sep<sup>t</sup> 2<sup>d</sup> 1744.  
 Stephen Dammon Son of Jsaac & Lydia was baptized Sep<sup>t</sup> 9<sup>th</sup> 1744.  
 Zepparah Randal daughter of Elifha & Zeporah was baptized Sep<sup>t</sup> 16. 1744  
 Mary Buck daughter of Jsaac Buck jun<sup>r</sup> and Mary his wife was bapt<sup>d</sup> Sep<sup>t</sup> 16. 1744  
 Tamar daughter of Cefar Negro, & Sarah his wife was Baptized Sep<sup>t</sup> 23. 1744  
 William Church Son of Nathan<sup>l</sup> & Jerufha was baptized Sep<sup>t</sup> 30. 1744.  
 Luce Barker, daughter of Barnabas & Mary, was baptized Oct: 7<sup>th</sup> 1744.  
 Defire Eells daughter of North & Ruth Eells was Baptized Oct: 14<sup>th</sup> 1744.  
 Simeon Perry Son of Abnèr & Sarah was baptifed oct: 14<sup>th</sup> 1744.

Lufanna Turner daughter of Benj<sup>m</sup> & mercy was baptized Oct: 28. 1744.  
 Elifabeth Vinal daughter of John & Mary was baptifed Oct: 28. 1744.  
 Abigail Turner daughter of Jeffe & Lydia was baptized Oct: 28. 1744.  
 Joseph Woodart Son of James & Mary was baptized Oct: 28. 1744.  
 Noah Brooks Son of Tailor & Miriam was baptized Nov: 4. 1744.  
 Sarah Stockbridge daughter of Samuel Stockbridge jun<sup>r</sup> & Sarah his wife was baptized Dec: 9<sup>th</sup> 1744.  
 Eunice Bowker daughter of Benj<sup>m</sup> & Hannah was baptifed Dec: 9<sup>th</sup> 1744.  
 Joseph Benfon Son of Joseph & Abiel was baptized Dec: 16. 1744.  
 John Neal Son of Job & Sarah was baptized Dec: 23. 1744. *Baptifms this year 50*

1745.

Joseph Stetfon an Infant child of Jof: Stetfon & ——— his wife was baptifed in Private, not being Likely to Live, on Saturday Jan: 19<sup>th</sup> 1744/5.  
 Seth Brooks Son of william an infant was baptized Jn private not being Likely to Live: Jan: 28<sup>th</sup> 1744/5.  
 Rhoda Stetfon daughter of Job & mary was baptized Feb: 10. 1744/5.  
 Hawkes Cushing Son of Joseph & Lydia was baptized Feb. 17<sup>th</sup> 1744/5  
 Temperance Clap Daught<sup>r</sup> of Nat<sup>l</sup> & Defire was baptized Feb. 17<sup>th</sup> 1744/5  
 Abigail Clap an Infant of Joseph Clap being Sick was baptized in private. Feb: 27. 1744/5  
 Timothy Fofter Son of Joseph & Abigail was baptifed March 24. 1744/5  
 John Skiffe Son of Samuel and Elifabeth was baptized April 7<sup>th</sup> 1745  
 Hannah Willfon daughter of W<sup>m</sup> & Hannah was Baptifed April 14<sup>th</sup> 1745  
 Simeon Perry fon of Joseph & rachel was baptized April 14<sup>th</sup> 1745.  
 Ioseph Jacob, fon of Deacon Joseph Jacob & mary his wife, was baptized April 28<sup>th</sup> 1745  
 Rhode Copeland daughter of Joseph & Eliz<sup>th</sup> Baptifed April 28: 1745  
 Melzar Curtice Son of Simeon & ——— his wife, baptifed April 28<sup>th</sup> 1745  
 ( Elizabeth Randal an Infant Child of Gerfhom & Elizabeth Randal was baptifed in Private May 3<sup>d</sup> 1745 Jt being dangeroufly fick  
 Eliha Fofter Son of Eliha & Temperance was baptized May 5<sup>th</sup> 1745  
 Richard, & Thomas, negro Children of Cuba, a Negro Slave to m<sup>r</sup> Jsaac Turner, were baptifed; may 5<sup>th</sup> 1745.  
 Lenthall Eells daughter of John & Abiah Eells was baptized may 19<sup>th</sup> 1745  
 Daniel Randal Son of Benj<sup>m</sup> and Sarah was baptized May 26. 1745  
 Katherine, a Negro Child of Cuba a Negro Slave, to M<sup>r</sup> Jsaac Turner was baptifed may 26<sup>th</sup> 1745.  
 Martha Curtice daughter of Eliha & Sarah Curtice was baptized June 2<sup>d</sup> 1745  
 John Gilkie Son of James & Grace, was baptized June 16. 1745.  
 Enoch Collamar fon of John & margret was baptized June 30. 1745  
 Dwelle Clap, fon of David Clap jun<sup>r</sup> was baptized July 28<sup>th</sup> 1745.  
 Margret Turner daughter of Abiel & Elifabeth was baptized. Aug<sup>t</sup> 11. 1745

Israel Turner Son of Israel & Deborah was baptized Aug<sup>t</sup> 25. 1745  
*Ad.\** Leah Fother [?] a Negro woman Living with M<sup>rs</sup> Amy Dwelly  
 was Baptized Sep<sup>t</sup> 1<sup>st</sup> 1745.

Ruth Stoddard daughter of Benj<sup>m</sup> & Ruth was baptized Sep<sup>t</sup> 22. 1745  
 Mary Tolman daughter of Joseph & Mary, was baptized Nov: 3<sup>d</sup> 1745  
 Ephraim Stetson son of Matthew & Hannah was baptized Nov: 17.  
 1745.

Samuel Cushing Son of James Cushing jun<sup>r</sup> & his wife ——— was  
 baptized Nov 24

Mary Gray daughter of James Gray & his wife ——— was baptized  
 Nov: 24. 1745

Abigail Bowker an Infant of Lazarus Bowker & Abigail his wife was  
 baptized in private Nov: 30. 1745.

Francis Cushing son of John & Deborah was baptized Dec: 1<sup>st</sup> 1745.

35 Baptisms 35 this Last year

## 1746

Ruben Hatch Son of Nehemiah & Mary his wife was baptized Jan 19  
 1745/6.

Lydia Stetson daughter of Gidion Stetson and ——— his wife was bap-  
 tized march 23. 1745.6

Samuel Curtice Son of Amos & Mary his wife was baptized April. 6<sup>th</sup>  
 1746

Benjamin Perry son of Benjamin & ——— his wife was baptized April  
 20<sup>th</sup> 1746

Elijah Silvester Son of William & Mary was baptized April. 20 1746.

Abigail Tower daughter of Benj[a]min Tower jun & his wife, was  
 Baptized May 4<sup>th</sup> 1746

Jemima Farrow daughter of Thomas & Jemimah was baptized May 4.  
 1746

Elifabeth Rose Daughter of Gidion & Lydia, bapt<sup>d</sup>, may 11<sup>th</sup>

Rebecca Neal, daughter of Joseph & Alice, bapt<sup>d</sup> May 11 1746

Mary Brooks daughter of W<sup>m</sup> & Mary bapt<sup>d</sup> May 11 1746.

Joseph Dammon son of Joseph & IoAnna was baptized May 18<sup>th</sup> 1746

Nehemiah Silvester, Son of Nehemiah & Mehitabel, was bapt<sup>d</sup> May 25.  
 1746.

Abigail Collamar daughter of Anthony Collomar deceased was Baptized  
 June 1. 1746

Lurana Lambert daughter of John Lambert and his wife ——— was  
 baptized June 1. 1746.

Isaac Silvester son of W<sup>m</sup> & Mary was bapt<sup>d</sup> July 5<sup>th</sup> 1746.

William James son of John & Prudence was baptized July 13<sup>th</sup> 1746.

Joshua Hatch son of Michael & Priscilla was Bapt<sup>d</sup> July 20, 1746.

Prince Bryant son of Benj<sup>m</sup> and Abigail was baptized July 27. 1746.

Lufanna Stetson daughter of Joseph & Mary was baptized July 27.  
 1746.

Sufannah Prouty of Edward & Rebecca Prouty, was baptized Aug<sup>t</sup> 24  
 1746

Lufanna Buck of Isaac Buck jun<sup>r</sup> & Mary his wife was baptized Aug<sup>t</sup>  
 24 1746.

Oliver Nafh: & Church Nafh Children of Simeon and Lydia Nafh  
 were baptized by my Son Edward Aug<sup>t</sup> 10. 1746.



Abner Perry Son of Abner Perry decease[d] and Sarah his widow was baptized Sep<sup>t</sup> 7<sup>th</sup> 1746.

Enos Briggs Son of Seth & Abigail was baptized Sep<sup>t</sup> 7. 1746.

Cornelius Bowker Son of James Bowker jun<sup>r</sup> & his Wife was baptized Sep<sup>t</sup> 28. 1746

Jifachar, Son of Cefar Negro and his wife Sarah; Indn\* was baptifed Sep<sup>t</sup> 28. 1746.

Sarah Dwelle daughter of Jofeph was Baptized Oct: 5<sup>th</sup> 1746

Jofeph Church Son of Jofeph & Grace was Baptized oct: 5<sup>th</sup> 1746

Lydia Turner daughter of Jonathan and Abigail was baptifed Oct 26 1746

Peleg Bryant Son of Peleg & his wife was baptized Oct: 19<sup>th</sup> 1746.

Lemuel Cufhing fon of Jofeph Cufhing jun<sup>r</sup> & Lydia his wife was baptized nov. 23. 1746

Abner Wade fon of Iofeph Wade and Rachel his wife was baptifed Nov 23. 1746.

Iofhua Barrel Son of William & Lydia was Baptifed Nov: 30 1746.

Job Neal Son of Job & Sarah was baptifed Nov: 30. 1746.

Seth Turner Son of Jaffe & Lydia was baptized Dec: 21. 1746

The whole Number of those baptifed Anno 1746 is 36

[To be continued.]

## WILLIAM THORPE OF NEW HAVEN, CONN., AND SOME OF HIS DESCENDANTS.†

By SHELDON B. THORPE, Esq., of North Haven, Conn., and ROBERT P. WAKEMAN, Esq., of Southport, Conn.

1. WILLIAM<sup>1</sup> THORPE, a founder and settler of New Haven, Conn., came to New England about 1635, being then about thirty years of age, with his wife Elizabeth, twenty years of age, and daughter Elizabeth, aged two years. His wife Elizabeth died Oct. 9, 1660, and he married second, Margaret, widow of Robert Pigg.

His will was dated Sept. 12, 1670, and he died about 1684.

Children:

2. i. NATHANIEL,\* bapt. May 24, 1640, probably in Mass.; d. 1709.
- ii. ELIZABETH, bapt. Apr., 1643.
3. iii. JOHN, bapt. July, 1643-4; moved to Fairfield, Conn., and had a grant in the "Home Lot," Sept. 3, 1679; d. prior to Oct. 17, 1720.
4. iv. SAMUEL, b. 1644, bapt. June 14, 1646; d. Feb. 2, 1728.
- v. ELEAZER, b. Jan. 12, 1649; d. Feb. 20, 1649.

2. NATHANIEL<sup>2</sup> THORPE (*William*<sup>1</sup>), of New Haven, made freeman in 1699, married, Nov. 20, 1662, Mary, daughter of Timothy Ford of Charlestown, Mass. She died Aug. 28, 1684; and he married second, Dec. 10, 1692, Sarah Robbins. His will was dated July 9, 1709.

Children by first wife:

5. i. NATHANIEL,<sup>3</sup> b. Mar. 6, 1664; d. Apr. 11, 1737.

\* Indian?

† Data collected by Mr. Wakeman concerning later generations than herein appear has been deposited with the Fairfield Historical Society, Fairfield, Conn., where it may be seen. Other data, in the hands of Mr. Thorpe, may also be consulted.

- ii. MARY, b. Nov. 1666; d. young.
- iii. MARY, b. Feb. 1, 1667; m. May 6, 1692, John Mackay.
- iv. WILLIAM, b. Apr. 30, 1670.
- v. A DAUGHTER, b. Jan. 14, 1671.
- vi. ABIGAIL, b. May 15, 1676.
- vii. ELIZABETH, b. July 21, 1680.
- 6. viii. SAMUEL b. Feb. 13, 1681.

Children by second wife :

- ix. SARAI, b. Dec. 10, 1692.
  - x. HANNAH, b. May 12, 1695.
  - xi. EXPERIENCE, b. Mar. 4, 1698; m. Feb. 17, 1725, Nathaniel Payne.
  - xii. LYDIA, b. Sept. 12, 1702.
3. JOHN<sup>2</sup> THORPE (*William*<sup>1</sup>), of Fairfield, Conn., married, in 1684, Hannah, daughter of Daniel and Elizabeth Frost of Fairfield, Conn.  
Children :
- 7. i. JOHN,<sup>3</sup> d. Mar. 1, 1741-2, at Greens-Farms, Conn., aged 63 yrs.
  - 8. ii. SAMUEL, b. 1684-5; d. Apr. 26, 1758.
  - 9. iii. PETER, d. Sept. 27, 1769.
  - iv. DANIEL, m. Hepzibah ———, who d. Mar. 16, 1751-2; d. Feb. 26, 1748-9, at Greens-Farms, Conn.
4. SAMUEL<sup>2</sup> THORPE (*William*<sup>1</sup>), of Wallingford, Conn., received eight acres of land there in 1669, and six acres in "Falls Plains" in 1689. He married, Dec. 6, 1666, Mary Benton, who died Mar. 1, 1718.  
Children :
- 1. ELIZABETH,<sup>3</sup> b. Feb. 15, 1668; m., as his third wife, Abraham Doolittle.
  - ii. SAMUEL, b. Mar. 8, 1670; d. Apr. 11, 1687.
  - iii. HANNAH, b. Sept. 9, 1675; m. Dec. 3, 1697, John Cook.
  - iv. EBENEZER, b. Sept. 6, 1678; d. Jan. 17, 1698.
  - v. NAOMI, b. 1681; Dec. 20, 1710, John Baulcot.
  - vi. JOHN, b. July 6, 1688; d. Oct. 18, 1708.
5. NATHANIEL<sup>2</sup> THORPE (*Nathaniel*<sup>1</sup>,<sup>2</sup> *William*<sup>1</sup>) married Elizabeth ———, who died Apr. 23, 1735.  
Children :
- 1. ELIZABETH,<sup>4</sup> b. Mar. 6, 1687-8.
  - ii. REBECCA, b. May 10, 1690.
  - iii. HANNAH, b. June 7, 1692.
  - iv. NATHANIEL, b. Mar. 7, 1695.
  - v. ISAAC, b. Oct. 8, 1697.
  - vi. SAMUEL, b. Sept. 6, 1702.
  - vii. MOSES, b. Oct. 3, 1707.
  - viii. AARON, b. Jan. 20, 1709.
6. SAMUEL<sup>2</sup> THORPE (*Nathaniel*<sup>1</sup>,<sup>2</sup> *William*<sup>1</sup>) married ———.  
Child.
- 1. LOIS,<sup>4</sup> b. Feb. 26, 1736; m. Dec. 22, 1756, Joseph Lyon; had : *Hezekiah*, b. Aug. 3, 1757; and *Abigail*, b. Aug. 4, 1760.
7. JOHN<sup>2</sup> THORPE (*John*<sup>1</sup>,<sup>2</sup> *William*<sup>1</sup>), of Greenfield Hill, Conn., married there, May 15, 1699, Mary Davis, who was born about 1678, and died Jan. 27, 1758.  
Children :
- 10. 1. JOHN,<sup>4</sup> b. Dec. 8, 1701, bapt. Feb. 1, 1701-2.

- ii. HANNAH, b. Oct. 30, 1703, bapt. Dec. 5, 1705; d. Apr. 15, 1758; m. July 15, 1729, James Davis; had: *John*, b. July 2, 1730; *Mary*, b. Nov. 2, 1732; and *Ebenezer*, b. June 9, 1736.
  - iii. MARY, b. Feb. 17, bapt. Mar. 24, 1705-6; m. Jabez Hull.
  - iv. ELIZABETH, b. June 11, bapt. July 11, 1708; m. William Kerns.
  - v. EUNICE, b. Mar. 18, 1709-10, bapt. May 14, 1710; d. Oct. 2, 1762; m. John Fanton.
  - vi. SARAH, b. Jan. 27, bapt. Mar. 9, 1711-12; d. 1758; m. James Redfield.
  - 11. vii. NATHAN, b. Dec. 1, 1714, bapt. Jan. 25, 1714-15; d. Nov. 16, 1785.
  - viii. NAOMI, b. Jan. 18, bapt. Mar. 16, 1717-18; m. Jacob Gray.
  - 12. ix. EBENEZER, b. July 15, 1720; d. Aug. 25, 1792.
  - 13. x. PETER, b. Feb. 6, 1723, bapt. Apr. 14, 1725.
8. SAMUEL<sup>3</sup> THORPE (*John*,<sup>2</sup> *William*<sup>1</sup>), of Greenfield Hill, Conn., married there, Margaret ———, who was born in 1687, and died Nov. 8, 1767.
- Children:
- i. ABIGAIL,<sup>4</sup> bapt. May 22, 1709.
  - 14. ii. SAMUEL, bapt. Dec. 16, 1711; d. 1786-7.
  - 15. iii. DAVID, bapt. July 4, 1714; d. about 1793-4.
  - 16. iv. GERSHOM, bapt. Dec. 1, 1717-18.
  - v. ANNE, bapt. June 11, 1721.
  - vi. JEMIMAH, bapt. Jan. 17, 1724-5.
9. PETER<sup>3</sup> THORPE (*John*,<sup>2</sup> *William*<sup>1</sup>), of Fairfield, Conn., married Sarah ———.
- Children:
- i. WILLIAM,<sup>4</sup> bapt. Jan. 9, 1725-6; d. young.
  - 17. ii. JABEZ, bapt. Feb. 4, 1727-8; d. Jan. 28, 1811.
  - iii. GRISSELL, bapt. Sept. 7, 1729; m. Sept. 4, 1749, John Williams; had: *John*, b. Nov. 19, 1752.
  - 18. iv. PETER, bapt. Dec. 19, 1731; d. 1757.
  - v. LYMAN.
  - vi. EBENEZER.
  - 19. vii. WILLIAM, bapt. Aug. 18, 1754; d. May 14, 1812, in 84th yr.
  - viii. SARAH, bapt. Dec. 28, 1735.
  - ix. ANDREW, bapt. Apr. 24, 1745.
  - x. HANNAH, bapt. Sept. 25, 1737; d. June 28, 1818; m. Dec. 5, 1753, Elnathan, son of David Williams; had: *Hannah*, b. Sept. 28, 1754; and *Amelia*, b. Dec. 5, 1756.
10. JOHN<sup>4</sup> THORPE (*John*,<sup>3</sup> *John*,<sup>2</sup> *William*<sup>1</sup>) married, Sept., 1760 (Weston, Conn., Church Record), or Oct. 17, 1760, Mary, widow of Joseph Whitlock.
- Child:
- i. JOHN,<sup>5</sup> b. Sept. 2, 1761.
11. NATHAN<sup>4</sup> THORPE (*John*,<sup>3</sup> *John*,<sup>2</sup> *William*<sup>1</sup>), of Greenfield Hill, Conn., married, May 3, 1738, Dorothy, daughter of David Osborn, who was born in 1717, and died Sept. 14, 1794.
- Children:
- i. EUNICE,<sup>5</sup> b. Dec. 3, 1738; m. Apr. 23, 1761, Samuel Merwin.
  - ii. HANNAH, b. July 29, 1739; d. Mar. 27, 1812; m. Dec. 10, 1761, Daniel Banks, who was b. 1739, and d. June 16, 1839; had: *Mary*, b. Nov. 16, 1762; *Daniel*, b. July 18, 1764; *Samuel*, b. July 2, 1766; *Lyman*, b. May 27, 1768; *Hannah*, b. Oct. 14, 1770; and *Justice*, b. Oct. 14, 1770, d. Nov. 21, 1770.
  - iii. SARAH, b. June 26, 1747; m. Thomas Hanford.
  - iv. GRISSELL, b. Apr. 18, 1756-7; m. (1) Moses Dimon; m. (2) Lyman Bradley.

12. EBENEZER<sup>4</sup> THORPE (*John,<sup>3</sup> John,<sup>2</sup> William<sup>1</sup>*), of Weston, Conn., married, June 24, 1746, Mary Jones, who was born in 1714, and died Mar. 22, 1799, leaving a good estate.

Children:

- i. JOHN,<sup>5</sup> b. Mar. 15, 1747.
- ii. MARY, b. Sept. 28, 1752; m. Nov. 15, 1769, Josiah Sanford.

13. PETER<sup>4</sup> THORPE (*John,<sup>3</sup> John,<sup>2</sup> William<sup>1</sup>*), of Greenfield Hill, Conn., married, Jan. or June 13, 1747-8, Eunice, daughter of Jabez and Rebecca (Rowland) Davis, who was born Nov. 15, 1730, and died in 1769.

Children:

- i. JABEZ,<sup>5</sup> bapt. June 13, 1748-9; d. Nov. 1, 1824.
- ii. LYDIA, b. Feb. 12, d. Oct. 2, 1758.
- iii. PETER, bapt. Jan. 3, 1760; d. Oct. 5, 1808; m. ———, but had no children.
- iv. LYMAN, bapt. Apr. 11, 1762.
- v. EBENEZER, bapt. June, 1765; d. Feb. 13, 1842; m. Rhoda Lockwood, who d. Aug. 8, 1838.

14. SAMUEL<sup>4</sup> THORPE (*Samuel,<sup>3</sup> John,<sup>2</sup> William<sup>1</sup>*) married Hannah ———, who was born Feb. 2, 1713-14, and died Apr. 11, 1806. They both renewed the Covenant in Greenfield Hill (Conn.) Church, in 1735. His will was dated Dec. 14, 1784.

Children:

- i. LUCRETIA,<sup>5</sup> b. Aug. 3, 1735; m. Apr. 12, 1752, Jonathan Robinson; had: *Samuel*, b. May 31, 1753; *Seth*, b. Aug. 11, 1754; and *Daniel*, b. June 8, 1756.
- ii. LOIS, b. Feb. 27, 1736-7; m. Dec. 22, 1756, Joseph Lyon.
- iii. REUEL, b. Nov. 2, 1738; d. Nov. 5, 1798.
- iv. ANNE, b. Apr. 6, 1740; m. June 24, 1760, John Drew of Redding, Conn., who d. Mar. 9, 1819, aged 95 yrs.; had: *Sarah*, b. May 12, 1762; *Daniel*, b. Apr. 24, 1764; *Anna*, b. Oct. 30, 1766; *Noah*, b. Aug. 8, 1768; and *Samuel*, b. Mar. 21, 1770.
- v. JEHIEL, b. Apr. 27, 1746; d. Apr. 11, 1828.
- vi. ELISHA, b. June, 1749.
- vii. NEHEMIAH, b. Sept., 1751.
- viii. SARAH.
- ix. MOLLY.
- x. HANNAH.
- xi. RACHEL.

15. DAVID<sup>4</sup> THORPE (*Samuel,<sup>3</sup> John,<sup>2</sup> William<sup>1</sup>*), of Fairfield, Conn., married first, about 1735, Mary ———, who died at Redding, Conn., Oct., 1741; married second, Oct., 1744, Naomi, daughter of Benjamin and Rebecca Williams of Redding, who died Jan. 19, 1768; and married third, June 23, 1768, Rebecca Hall.

Children by first wife:

- i. STEPHEN,<sup>5</sup> bapt. Mar. 5, 1737; d. July 10, 1807.
- ii. ELIPHALET, bapt. Feb. 3, 1740; d. Sept. 1, 1795; capt. in Revolution.

Children by second wife:

- iii. NAOMI, bapt. Dec. 21, 1746; d. Dec. 21, 1746.
- iv. MARY, bapt. 1748-9.
- v. RUHAMAH, bapt. May, 1751.
- vi. ESTER (twin), bapt. Sept. 13, 1758.
- vii. AMY (twin), bapt. Sept. 13, 1758.
- viii. EZEKIEL, bapt. Sept. 28, 1760.
- ix. AARON, bapt. Jan. 23, 1763, about 1 mo. old.

16. GERSHOM<sup>4</sup> THORPE (*Samuel,<sup>3</sup> John,<sup>2</sup> William<sup>1</sup>*), of Fairfield, Conn., married first, Margaret, daughter of Obadiah and Abigail Gilbert, who was baptized Apr. 21, 1717; and married second, at Greenfield Hill, Jan., 1745-6, Hannah, daughter of Joseph and Hannah (Hubbell) Osborn, who died about 1811.

Children by first wife:

- i. PHEBE,<sup>5</sup> bapt. June 24, 1739.
- ii. HEZEKIAH, bapt. Aug., 1742.

Children by second wife:

- iii. GERSHOM, bapt. Jan. 17, 1747-8.
- iv. THADDEUS, m. Jan. 10, 1775, Sarah Roe.
- v. JOSEPH, b. Feb. 11, 1752.
- vi. SARAH, m. (1) Abner Hendrick; m. (2) Ebenezer Munroe.
- vii. EZRA, b. Mar. 31, 1757.
- viii. NATHAN, bapt. Sept. 16, 1759.
- ix. DANIEL, bapt. July 12, 1761.
- x. JEREMIAH, bapt. June 3, 1764.
- xi. HANNAH, bapt. June 12, 1768; m. ——— Davis.

17. JABEZ<sup>4</sup> THORPE (*Peter,<sup>3</sup> John,<sup>2</sup> William<sup>1</sup>*), of Fairfield, Conn., married there, first, Mar. 7, 1754, Ann, bapt. Apr. 25, 1731, daughter of Peter and Hannah (Jennings) Sturges; and married second, June 14, 1770, Martha, daughter of Capt. Osborn, who died Jan. 30, 1810, aged 80 years.

Children by first wife:

- i. JOHN,<sup>5</sup>
- ii. THANKFULL.
- iii. SARAH, b. Jan. 10, 1755.
- iv. AARON, b. July 22, 1756.
- v. GRISSELL, bapt. June 25, 1758; d. Oct. 20, 1837; m. July 27, 1778, Joseph Bulkley.
- vi. HANNAH, bapt. Nov. 23, 1760; m. Sept. 28, 1782, John Perry.
- vii. ELLEN, b. Nov. 23, 1760; d. young.
- viii. ELLEN, b. Mar. 30, 1763.

Children by second wife:

- vi. STURGES, bapt. June 30, 1771.
- vii. CLARINA, bapt. July 3, 1774.

18. PETER<sup>4</sup> THORPE (*Peter,<sup>3</sup> John,<sup>2</sup> William<sup>1</sup>*), of Fairfield, Conn., married, Apr. 18, 1754, Abigail, baptized Dec. 17, 1721, daughter of Moses Ward.

Children:

- i. PETER,<sup>5</sup> b. May 29, 1755.
- ii. JABEZ.

19. WILLIAM<sup>4</sup> THORPE (*Peter,<sup>3</sup> John,<sup>2</sup> William<sup>1</sup>*), married, Nov. 23, 1768, Patty, daughter of Nathan and Weight (Scribner) Disbrow, who was born Aug. 31, 1742, and died Sept. 28, 1793.

Children:

- i. ABRAHAM,<sup>5</sup> bapt. May 13, 1770.
- ii. WILLIAM, bapt. May 24, 1773.
- iii. INCREASE, bapt. June 9, 1776.
- iv. ANDREW, bapt. Oct. 19, 1777; d. Oct. 25, 1778.
- v. MARY, bapt. June 25, 1780.
- vi. PATTY, bapt. June 27, 1784.

## THE SHERMANS OF YAXLEY IN SUFFOLK, ENGLAND.

Communicated by THOMAS T. SHERMAN, Esq., of New York City.

THE following is an abstract of the will (in Latin) of Thomas Sherman of Diss, Co. Norfolk, made by Mr. J. Henry Lea for the late Senator George F. Hoar. The testator was the father of John Sherman of Yaxley, whose will is printed in the REGISTER, Vol. 54, page 152.

*Thomas Sherman of Diss, dated November 4, 1492, proved April 4, 1493.*

I desire to be buried in the churchyard of the parish church of Diss aforesaid. I bequeath to the altar of the said church 6.s. 6.d.; to the repairs of the church 6 s. 8 d.; to the Guild of St. Nicholas, 20 d.; to the Guild of Corpus Christi, 12 d.; to the high altar of Yaxle 2 s.; to the repairs of that church, 20 d.; to William Tywenham, my serving man, 6 s. 8 d.; to each of my godsons and goddaughters, 4 d.; to the lane called "Styvys lane," 6 s. 8 d.; to the repairs of Roydon church, 2 bushels of wheat, and 4 bushels of malt; to the repairs of Stufton church, 2 bushels of wheat and 4 bushels of malt; to the repairs of Burston church the like. I will that Agnes my wife shall have my tenement, (except three houses, to wit; "a Berne, a stable and a net hous") next the tenement of Agnes Melton, with the croft lying between the land of Thomas Cowper of the one part, and the land in the tenure of Wm. Boby on the other part, for the term of her widowhood; also 8 cows. I will that John my son shall have my lands and tenements in Dyse and Yaxle to fulfil this my last will. Item, I bequeath to the four orders of Friars at Norwich, to each of them, 3 s. 4. d. Item, I will have a suitable priest to celebrate for my soul, and the souls of my parents and benefactors, for the space of 4 years. I bequeath to Agnes, wife of John Clerk, a heifer of the best; to Thomas Clerk, my godson, a heifer and calf; to Elizabeth Clerk, a heifer; to each of the sons of John Clerk, a calf; to each of the daughters of John Sherman, a calf; to Thomas Shereve, my godson, a calf. Residuary legatees and executors: the said John Sherman and John Clerk. Not witnessed. Proved by John Sherman, with power reserved for a commission to the other executor. *Consistory Norwich, Awbreye 150.*

The following entries in parish registers or records were also found by Mr. Lea:

### *Yaxley, Co. Suffolk.*

1584	Oct. 25	Thomas Sherman, son of Thomas, baptized
1571/2	Feb. 3	Mari Sherman, daughter of James "
1585	Apl 26	William Sherman, son of Thomas and Barbara, baptized
1585	Sept 17	The burying of Thomas Sherman, gentleman.
1591	Oct 4	Thomas Balie married Bryggt Sherman
1601	July 21	Thomas Sherman, son of Fraunces Sherman baptized
1601	Oct 8	Thomas Sherman buried

1603/4	Feb 18	Elizabeth Sharman dau. of John Sharman, gent. baptized
1607	June 28	John Sherman, son of John Sharman gent. baptized
1608	Oct 24	Robert Sherman " " " " " "
1610	Sept 3	William Sherman " " " " " "
1614	Oct 18	Anne Sherman dau. " " " " " "
1614	Oct 20	Charles, son " " " " " buried
1617	Apl 10	Marina, dau. of John Sherman Esq., baptized

*Diss, Co. Norfolk, 1551-1640.*

1558	Nov. 20	wife of John Sherman, buried.
1585	July 24	John, son of Robert Sherman, baptized
1585	July 31	" " " " " buried
1587	Mar 28	Richard Sherman, gent. buried
1605	Oct. 3	Frauncis Sherman, gent. buried
1606	Nov. 9	Elizabeth, dau. of Thomas Sherman baptized
1609	May 9	Robert, son of Thomas Sherman, baptized.
1612/13	Jan 25	Robert Sherman married Ann Peninge
1613/14	Jan 6	Mary, daughter of Thomas Sherman, baptized
1616/17	Jan 14	Elizabeth, wife of Thomas Sherman, buried
1634/5	Jan 12	Robert Sherman, buried
1635	June 16	widow Sharman, buried
1636/7	Jan 11	Ann, wife of Thomas Sherman, buried
1639-40	Jan 14	Christopher Anger, married Elizabeth Sherman

*Roydon, Co. Norfolk, 1559-1640.*

1564	Aug 13	Margaret dau. of Anthony Sherman, baptized
1568	Aug 29	Mary " " " "
1575	July 12	Thomas son " " "
1582	Sept 7	Anthony Sherman, gent., buried
1591	Aug 30	Elizabeth, wife of Thomas Sherman, gent., buried
1580	June 15	Benjamin Wittipoll married Margaret Sherman
1648	Aug 12	Francis Sherman buried.

*Stoke by Nayland, Co. Suffolk.*

1630/1	Feb 22	Faith, dau. of Thomas Sherman, gent., bapt.
1633	Sept 15	Susan, " " " "
1635	Nov 26	Thomas, son of Thomas Sherman, bapt.
1638	Apl 22	John " " " "
1640/1	Jan 26	William " " " "
1643	Apl 9	Ann, dau. " " " "
1645/6	Jan 12	Hellan " "Mr " Shearman " "
1641		Thomas Sherman, gent., Churchwarden

*Ipswich, Co. Suffolk.**St. Mary Tower, 1538 to 1650.*

1562	Aug 27	Elizabeth, dau. of John Sharman & Elizabeth bapt
1562/3	Feb 16	Richard, son of " " " " "
1572	Aug 17	Elizabeth, dau. of Thomas & Margaret Sherman
"	Dec 18	Margaret, dau. of " " " " "
1575	Sept 25	John, son " " " " " "

1576/7	Feb 21	Marie, dau. of Thomas & Margaret Sherman bapt (Thomas Sherman Churchwarden at this time.)
1579	Dec 20	Elizabeth, dau. of Thomas and Margaret Sherman bapt
1580/1	Jan 15	Thomas, son " " " "
1583/4	Feb 4	Martha, dau " " " "
1586	May 1	Abigail " " " "
1614	Sept 2	Mary, dau. of John Sherman
1615	Dec 21	Thomas, son " "
1619	July 15	Dorothy dau. " "
1619	Aug 19	Henry, son of Henry Sherman
1620	Sept 13	Edmond, " " John Sherman
1621	June 1	Faith, dau. " Henry Sherman
1621	Sept 16	John, son " John Sherman
1623	Dec 19	Mrs. Sherman, widow, senior, buried

## St. Margarets, 1537 to 1650.

## Baptisms :

1587	Sept 7	Jean, dau. of Henry Sherman
1591	Nov 7	Elizabeth, dau. of Sherman
1603	Oct 16	Henry, son of Henry Sherman

## Marriages :

1593	July 30	Christopher Sherman widower & Mary Atkins, widow
1602	Sept 5	Henry Sherman, widower & Marable Plesance
1631	June 23	John Todd & Mirable Sherman
1638	June 24	John Pofford & Ann Sherman

## Burials :

1601	Dec 19	Rose, wife of Henry Sherman
1608	May 9	Henry Sherman
1640	Sept 16	Elizabeth dau. of John Sherman

## St. Matthews.

## Baptisms :

1563/4	Feb 21	Marie Sherman, dau. of Giles and Margaret
1564/5	Feb 22	Jane " " " " "
1566	Dec 23	Jane " " " John and Elizabeth
1567	Nov 2	Margaret " " " Richard and Margaret
1568	July 2	Alice " " " John and Elizabeth
1570	Apl 13	Thomas " son " " " "
1581	May 10	Eleanor Sharman dau. of William
1583/4	Feb 23	Susan " " "
1620/1	Mar 11	Anne Sherman dau. of Nicholas and Anne
1621/2	Jan 20	Nicholas Sherman, son of Nicholas and Anne
1622/3	Mar 16	Robert " " " "
1625	Nov 27	Xr: " " " Henry and Faith
1627/8	Feb 21	Elizabeth " dau. of Nicholas and Anne, the father being dead before she was born
1629	Oct 17	Matthew Sherman, son of Henry and Faith
1629	Nov 29	Edmond " " " Edmond and Anne

## Marriages :

1577	Apl 22	John Goffe and Margaret Sherman
1598	Sept 28	Richard Loudon and Ann Sherman
1628/9	Jan 27	Edmond Sherman and Anne Sherman



## Burials :

1563/4	Jan 29	Alice Sherman
1567	Nov 6	Margaret dau. of Mr. Duke Rd Sherman
1580	Apl 4	Marie Sherman wife of John
1587	Sept 10	Mr. John Sherman
1627	June 14	Nicholas Sherman, vyntner
1634	Apl 6	John Sherman, a youth

## DEATHS AT EDGARTOWN, MASS.

Communicated by Miss HARRIET M. PEASE, of Edgartown, Mass.

[Concluded from page 308.]

			Æt	No.
1818				
May	5	Jonathan Pease	Dropfy	74 595
June	8	W <sup>d</sup> Mehitable Norton	suddenly	75 596
	9	a Child of Tho <sup>s</sup> Norton	3 mo	597
	14	a Male Infant of Susan Worth w <sup>d</sup> of Tho <sup>s</sup> Worth overlaid & stifed	5 weeks	598
	27	Mary Butler wife of Silas Butler A Woman Distinguished for good sense, for her Piety & Religion. She languished under great Pain & Distress totally Helpless for Two Years with out a murmur.	74	599
	27	Benj <sup>a</sup> Fitch a Town Pauper he had a shock of the Palfey 14 Years ago He had been helpless a Bed rid for a long Time & had no Reason.	67	600
July	4	a male Inft of Shubal Norton	9 days	601
	8	a male Inft of Shubael Norton	13 days	602
	18	a male Child of Tho <sup>s</sup> Milton a poor Thing torn out of Shape by the Ricketts	23 mo	603
	21	a male of Sam <sup>l</sup> Huxford	7 mo	604
	25	Electa Fellows Daughter of Daniel Fellows The 5 Daug <sup>t</sup> which they have lost	6 mo	605
Aug <sup>t</sup> .	1	James Coffin Esq <sup>r</sup>	Confump	72 606
	15	a male of Nathan <sup>l</sup> Vincent Ju <sup>r</sup> The 3 <sup>d</sup> Day of April Charles Norton Son of W <sup>m</sup> Norton was drowned. A whale stove the Boat & before Relief could get him he sunk	5	607
		The 30 <sup>th</sup> of May John Crofman son of Peleg was on a whaling Voiage, he fell from the main Top mast Yard into the sea & was drowned	25	608
Sept	22	Ofborn Fifer. He had been Georgia, come Home Sick after about 10 Days a Dyfentery took Place of which he Died	23	609
Nov	19	a Female Infant of Aaron Norton	27 15 days	610 611

1905.]		Deaths at Edgartown.	401	
Nov	27	Dennis Davis son of Melatiah died diftracted in chains & Hand Cuffs He was a Baptift they sent for James Crosby a very ignorant man to attend Fun.	42	612
Decem	18	Ruben Beetle Hect. Decay	54	613
1819				
May	3	Bartlett son of Jesse Peafe in consequence of a burn by falling into the Fire	8 mo	614
June	3	Puella Wife of John Gray. She had for some Years had an Anurism on the Right carotid it burft and she expired in a few moments.		615
July	1	John Coffin he had been rendered very feeble by a paralitick shock for Years he had failed for some months was attacked with a Dyfentery & languifhed for Ten Days	73	616
		Cornelius Ripley died on his Pafsage from the Weft Indies the 20 <sup>th</sup> of June	19	617
Sept	4	Triftram Mayhew son of Matr <sup>w</sup> a suddent difsention of Blood & Mortification	15	618
	21	a Male Child of William Fifhers	13 mo	619
Aug <sup>t</sup>		Benj <sup>n</sup> Weeks died in New Orleans	23	620
Nov	14	a Female Infant of Tho <sup>s</sup> Coffin Eldridge a Baptift attended Funeral	4 mo	621
Decem <sup>r</sup>	20	W <sup>d</sup> Anna Dunham	92	622
	30	Ann Frances Norton Wife of Col. Beriah Norton She had declined for a number of Years and was helpless	83	623
1820				
Jan.	1	The Wid <sup>w</sup> Hannah Beetle a worthy Chrftian she had for several Years been deprived of her Reafon	95	624
		The Wid: Abigail Fifher she had been helpless by a shock of the Palfy a Town Pauper	73	625
	13	The Wi <sup>d</sup> Jedidah Cleavland She was a humble Chrftian She languifhed for a number of Years her sufferings were very great I fear some through Neglect She was a Town Pauper & lived with her Daug <sup>t</sup> Matta Cleavland	71	626
	23	Edmund Bradley's Twins both mails died the Day of their Birth	1 day	627 628
Feb	18	Wi <sup>d</sup> Jane Vincent She had lived a W <sup>d</sup> 41 Years. She was very weakly & pious Woman	88	629
	20	Mary Norton w <sup>d</sup> of Samuel Norton she was sifter to the Davises who are zealous Baptifts they could never shake her Faith She was a member of this Chh she languifhed for several Years	77	630
March	9	Elizabeth wife of Leonard Jernegan. in Child Bed	43	631
	20	Received the News that Leonard Jernegan was loft in the Gulph Stream. The Schooner		

		upset & he with Forty Three Passengers & crew perished on the 6 <sup>th</sup> of March. his mate & one seaman were taken from the wreck on the 8 <sup>th</sup>	35	632
	25	Naomi wife of W <sup>m</sup> Brown	45	633
	26	Anthony Chadwick Universal Decay He was a Portugee a State Pauper	67	634
April	9	Amaziah Fifher Ju <sup>r</sup> He had been married 4 months		635
May	8	a Son of Sam <sup>l</sup> Coffins	2	636
Aug <sup>t</sup>	2	a Female Child of Eb <sup>r</sup> Smiths	1	637
	26	Levy Fifher Palfy	30	638
Sept	2	Jafon Luce		639
Oct	4	a male of Tho <sup>s</sup> Smith suddent	6	640
	24	a male of John Marchant	2	641
Nov	14	Sarah wife of Elijah Dunham	90½	642
	20	Lemuel Clarke untimely	46	643
Decem	2	Thomas Cooke Esq <sup>r</sup> Languishment	82	644
		Rebecca wife of Elisha Dunham Ju <sup>r</sup> Conf		645
	4	Beriah Norton Esq <sup>r</sup> old age	86	646
	7	Freeborn Fifher son of Amaz <sup>b</sup> Fever	17	647
1821				
Jan	13	Elijah Dunham old age	87	648
	30	Rebecca wife of Sam <sup>l</sup> Butler in Child Bed	26	649
Feb	4	a Female Child of Nathaniel Vincent	16 mo	650
	23	W <sup>d</sup> Susan Cleavland. She had pased thro a Sea of Trouble & distres for many Years	55	651
	23	Lydia Norton a poor miserable object with a canser which eat for several Years till her Nose was entirely gone fortalse	68	652
March	9	Sarah Marchant She was a Town Pauper. Her sufferings were beyond description Subject to mental Derangements but when in the Exercise of her Reason strictly virtuous and pious	62	653
April	9	Ann Thaxter wife of Joseph dropfy	60	654
May	5	Benjamin Smith Esq <sup>r</sup> He was a man of the first abilities and I believe of strict integrity There is a mistake in the Number it is 660	82	655
	15	Henry Osborn Fellows son Dan <sup>l</sup> Ju <sup>r</sup>	9	656
July	6	Polly Arey Child Bed	39	657
		She had Twins about a fortnight ago they gasped & died 1 male		658
		ago they gasped & died 1 Female		659
Sept		Mr. Nathan Shearman Read of New Haven died of a Paralytic shock on his Head on board of Capt. Catlin sloop, & was buried he had been a Clergyman but dismissed for his Imprudence. He left a w <sup>d</sup> but no children. His parents are living		660
Oct.	15	Melathiah Davis He was a Baptist a mixed character unhappy in his Temper weak & avaricious	72	661

1905.] *Deaths at Edgartown.* 403

Oct.	23	a male child of Tho <sup>s</sup> Smith	Burnt to Death		
		by its clothes Taking Fire		3 3 mo	662
	27	Abigail Jernegan	Dropsey	26	663
		A pious & Virtuous young Woman			
Nov	5	Eraftus Beecher a Native of Connect <sup>t</sup> fortalse		60	674
		He has lived here a number of Years & left			
		a w <sup>d</sup> & Five Daughters poor.			
Decem	21	Mary the Wife of Edmund Bradley		37	665
		a Female of Thomas Mayhew Ju <sup>r</sup> in Fits			
		in consequence of a scald		2	666
1822					
March	5	Sarah wife of Andrew Fifher	child Bed	31	667
		a Female of Sam <sup>l</sup> Huxford	non compos	8	668
		Samuel Norris at Homes Hole I knew not			
		his age. He called himself a Baptift			669
	30	Received the News of the Death of Triftram			
		Cleavland drowned in the Pacific Ocean.			
		He was the son of Joseph & Matta Cleavland		19	670
May	5	a male of William Fifher. This is the 3 <sup>d</sup> he			
		has lost. The two first while he lived at			
		Homes Hole.		19 mo	671
	8	Received the News of the Death of Peter Peafe			
		3 <sup>d</sup> . He died at Port au Prince Island of			
		St Domingo			672
	30	Nathaniel Vincent	old age	97	673
		He was a meek & humble Christian prudent,			
		Discreet, upright & honest "an Ifraelite in-			
		deed in whom was no guile." He retained			
		his reason to the last moment			
June	24	Jane Beetle wife of William Beetle	confump	62	674
		a woman of exemplary Piety & Virtue			
July	25	Huldah wife of Thomas Jernigan	a Woman		
		distinguiſhed for her remarkable Piety from			
		early Life		72	675
Aug <sup>t</sup>	29	Elifha Dunham	Mortification occationed by		
		a Cut on his Leg with a Scyth		73	676
last of Sept.		Oliver Davis a Baptift at H. Hole	The Ty-		
		pus Fever has prevailed at Homes Hole oc-			
		cationed I believe by putrid menhaden in			
		Davis Corn Field. W <sup>m</sup> Butlers Family &			
		Eben <sup>n</sup> Smith have several of them & others			
		had it thro the Goodness of God it has not			
		proved mortal		33	677
	9	We received the News of the Death of Henry			
		Cooke son of Littleton Cooke who died in			
		Batavia			678
	10	Betfey Dunham Daug <sup>t</sup> of Benajah Dunham			
		& Mary his Wife He went & died abroad			
		about 30 Years ago. She had been helpless			
		& a publick charge for many Years		35	679
Oct	27	Ezra Cleavland turned Baptift but never was			
		diped he was not happy in his Family his			
		Wife & Children it is believed was the Cause		76	680

Decem	17	Mary Shaw Norris bapt. H. Hole	24	681
	26	An Infant of Arnold Butlers still born		682
1823				
Jan	3	a male Infant of Uriah Coffin a little thing	4 weeks	683
Feb	14	a male of Matthew Fishers	14 mo	684
April	29	Joseph Fisher angina Pect	67	685
Jan	2	Martin Arey died at Valparizo South America master of the sloop Apollo	32	686
July	24	Thomas Stewart an exemplary Christian an Honest man a good citizen. His family had turned Methodist and for a Number of Years treated him very ill. He bore it with Patience in his last sickness which was long & distressing he was treated with kindness	80	687
Aug <sup>t</sup>	8	Zoraida Coffin Daug <sup>t</sup> of Timothy Coffin Confump	23	688
Sep <sup>t</sup>	26	Elijah Daggett sudden He fell dead out at the Door he had been lingering some Time fortasse	38	689
	19	Peleg Norton Cancer in his Face	72	690
	20	Anna Smith wife of Harrifon Smith Consump she was the Daug <sup>t</sup> of William Beetle a Pious & Virtuous Woman	36	691
Oct	12	Capt Melatiah Pease old age A worthy character He left a W <sup>d</sup> with whom he had lived 68 & upward of 100 Descendents	90	692
	27	Ichabod Cleavland	75	693
Nov	16	Love Smith W <sup>d</sup> of Benj <sup>a</sup> late Deceased old	82	694
Decem	1	Frederick Coffin Son of Tim <sup>o</sup> Confump	29	695
	17	a male Infant of David Coffin	3 days	696
		Ann Frances Norton Daug <sup>t</sup> of Col Norton	47	697
	21	a Child of Sam <sup>l</sup> Paints Deformed lived a few hours		698
	25	a male Infant of Ephraim Marchant	3 days	699
1824				
Feb	9	Francis Pease Methodist	67	700
March	18	Rachel wife of Obediah Pease She was dis- tinguished for Piety Virtue & Prudence.	82	701
	22	Received the News of the Death of William Fellows son of Daniel Fellows J <sup>r</sup> . He was in the Almira Capt I. Daggett Pacific Ocean	21	702
	29	a Female Inf <sup>t</sup> of Freeman Ripley	4 days	703
April	25	Hepsibah Stewart wife of Elijah Stewart Esq <sup>r</sup> seting at Dinner fell back & expired without a Groan She had Four Children by her for- mar Husband They all died some Years ago She passed thro much Tribulation & I trust entered into the Kingdom of Heaven.		704
April	2	Priam Pease son of Capt Melatiah Pease late Dyc <sup>d</sup> died in New York		705
May	3	Dorcas Norton wid of Bays Norton who was drowned at Gay Head Jan y <sup>e</sup> 14 <sup>th</sup> 1782 She		

		was left with Six Children the youngest at her Breast a House & small Garden was all she had She brought up her family honourably & virtuously without beging. She was a Shining Example of the Christian Virtues & died in good Hope of eternal Life	77	706
May	13	Sufanna Swafey w <sup>d</sup> of Joseph Swafey. She was a Professor of Religion she passed thro great Tribulation with her Family she was long confined to her bed underwent great Pain but possessed a Calm & steady mind	81	707
June	29	Hiram Fellows son of Daniel Fellows Jun <sup>r</sup> Esq <sup>r</sup> This is the Ninth Child he has lost. He had been to Carolina & taken the Southern Fever under which he languished a long Time. He was an amiable & virtuous Youth. He has but one left a feeble son	18	708
July	17	A male Infant of Mrs. Raymond	3 days	709
July	26	Elizabeth wife of Henry Fisher fortasse	68	710
Aug <sup>t</sup>	21	a male Infant of Homes Smith	3 mo	711
Sept	26	a Female of Isaiah Mills	1 year	712
	28	a male Inf <sup>t</sup> of Abner Pease	6 weeks	713
Oct	20	We heard of the Death of Capt Thomas Worth and William Beetle his mate in the ship Globe of Nantuckett they were murdered by the Crew one Comstock a Native of Nantuckett was at the Head of the mutineers fell out among themselves and killed Comstock Gilbert Smith a son of John Smith Jun <sup>r</sup> when the mutineers were on shore cut the Cable put to Sea with Six of the Crew & got safe to Valparizo. The mutineers when they killed Worth & Beetle threw a son of Abishai Lambert of Chilmark overboard & drowned him. N. B. & a son of Amaziah Fisher's	31	714
			28	715
Nov	28	Abner Fisher. Town Paup. He had passed thro a vast Scene of Distress	57	718
	29	a Male Inf <sup>t</sup> of Francis Smith	5 weeks	719
	30	a Female Inf <sup>t</sup> of Joseph Mayhew	2 weeks	720
Decem		We received the News of the Death of Silas Butler son of Zephaniah drowned in Pacifick ocean fortasse	27	721
Oct <sup>r</sup>		Julia Ann Clarke died at a Factory in the State of Rhodifland	19	722
1825				
Jan	3	Daniel Smith remarb <sup>le</sup> for Indust <sup>y</sup>	58	723
Feb	22	Peleg Crofsman a poor laborer very industrious & a strictly honest man	73	724
March	2	Charles son of Charles Butler	16 mo	725
April	11	Bartlett Fisher was struck overboard by the steering Oar coming in at Wafhqua & drowned. he had only an Indian Boy in the Boat. He was a remarkable steady virtuous		

		young man his Father Gamaliel Fifher perished at Sea many Years ago	27	726
April	18	I now record the following Fordham Peafe son of Valentine Charles Coffin son of Peter They sailed in the Ship Lady Adams. She has long been dispaired of it is thought they were lost about mid Sumer 1823 they were very Promising young men	22 19	727 728
May	10	A Male of Mary Cornels	Spafms 3	729
June	30	Charles son of Joseph & Nancy Mayhew	6	730
July	14	Love Luce Daug <sup>t</sup> of Chriftopher Luce a Single aged Woman at N West Part of the Town Jesse Peafe attended the funeral	73	731
Aug <sup>t</sup>	4	a Child of Sam <sup>l</sup> Huxford a poor helpless thing weighed 8 <sup>lbs</sup>	2 y. & 8 days	732
	15	a Child male of Ira Darrow of Waterford State of Connecticut on a visit to her Father Capt Matt <sup>w</sup> Norton aged	3 mo	733
	29	Phebe McKensy wife of Capt McKensy came home She had Twins one died in June the other This Day. She calls herself a Baptift. Henry Marchant attended Funeral		734 735
Aug <sup>t</sup>	30	W <sup>d</sup> Patience Dunham	84	736
Sept	4	a male of Zadock Nortons	Methodift 18 mo	737
	7	a Female of Frederick Baylies Ju <sup>r</sup> a Baptift I attended both these Funerals	9 mo	738
Aug <sup>t</sup>	28	About this Time John Godfrey died on Staten Island. He had been to Savannah Malignant Fever He was a Prufsian by birth left a W <sup>d</sup> with a Family of Children very poor	45	739
	18	A male Child of Math <sup>w</sup> Peafe	Methodift 17 mo	740
Oct	4	Hannah Butler W <sup>d</sup> of Daniel old age & Decay buried 6 <sup>th</sup> corpse putrid	78	741
Nov	18	Hephibah Norton wife Joseph Norton She went to bed well he awoke about 10 oclock & lay by his side dead	65	742
Decem	4	Hannah the Wife of Benjamin Norton. She was one of the first that turned Baptist on the Island	70	743
	22	John Oliver of Yorkshire in England fortasse He had complained & turned into his Cabin they gave him some hot coffee He appeared to fall a sleep but was in a short Time found dead. The Brig belonged to Beverly	28	744
	27	a Male Infant a Twin of Sam <sup>l</sup> Cleavland's Daughter illeg	about 6 weeks	745
		The Widd <sup>w</sup> Lydia Marchant	old age 83	746
		She died rejoicing in the Hope of that Glory which is to be revealed.		
Decem	27	The W <sup>d</sup> Sufannah Fifher She had passed thro the most painful scene for 12 Years with		

1905.]

*Deaths at Edgartown.*

407

		a gathering of Water in her Womb which burst every Night with as severe Pain as bringing a Child into the world. The Fun <sup>l</sup> of Mrs. Marchant & Mrs. Fifer was attended at the Meeting House the 29	93	747
1826				
Feb	5	a Female Inf <sup>t</sup> of Jonathan Fifer, Jr	3	748
	6	Emeline Arey Daug <sup>t</sup> of George W Arey		
		Confumption	17	749
	24	Molly wife of Jethro Norton She was not a Baptift but her Parents Zach Peafe would not be satisfied for me to attend. She was carried to the Baptift Meeting House & her Brother Jefse performed &c	52	750
	25	A male Infant the other Twin of Sam <sup>l</sup> Cleavland's Daughter	3 mo	751
March	4	Abraham Vincent a Cripple from his Birth walked on his knees. A Town Pauper idiot	53	752
	8	George Daggett Town-Pauper	91	753
	8	Violet Wafs Negro Eminent for her Piety & Virtue Town Pauper	90	754
	15	A male Inf <sup>t</sup> of Eliza Courtney	5 mo	755
April	2	Richard Norton. He had gone thro great Hardship at Sea his Conftitution was worn down a mortification took Place in his Leg I attended the Fun <sup>l</sup> there was a large Collection The family are divided as soon as I clofed my Difcourse Henry Marchant began to harrangue, one Thilly a Stranger Bap <sup>t</sup> made a prayer	41	756
	8	Molly W <sup>d</sup> of Frank Peafe	67	757
	14	Lydia Clarke Town Pauper	88	758
May	9	a male Inf <sup>t</sup> of James W. Black	6 hours	759
	20	An Infant taken with Instruments from Julia Whelden illegitimate		760
		never had we so many Instances till of late		
July	8	Almira wife of George Osborn Daug <sup>t</sup> of Jethro Daggett She was from her Childhood very feeble & often under mental Derangement		761
July	31	a male Inf <sup>t</sup> of Frederick Baylies the 3 <sup>d</sup> out of 4 which has died	4½ mo	762
Aug <sup>t</sup>	7	Thomas Benson of Tifbury. He had lived here a few months	28	763
	19	Sukey the wife of Uriah Coffin. She had turned Baptift	44	764
Sept	16	Female child of John Peafe	2	765
	25	William Vincent old age	94	766
Oct	21	Anna Fitch Asthma Pauper	76	767
Nov	2	Katherine Vincent	85	768
	7	Thomas Fifer	70	769
	9	James Banning Universal Decay		
		He lacked but 18 Days of	80	770
	13	Huldah Coffin w <sup>d</sup> of James Coffin	73	771



	15	Martha w <sup>d</sup> of the late Melatiah Pease a virtuous Woman	94	772
Decem	3	a male child of Dan <sup>l</sup> Stewart Vincents. gave an Exhortation	22 mo	773
	24	Mary wife of Dan <sup>l</sup> Butler . She was put to bed with Twins the 23. Jefse Pease attended the Fun <sup>l</sup>	36	774
1827				
Jan	3	a female Infant of Dan <sup>l</sup> Butlers	Twins	775
	10	We had News of the Death of George Luce he was drowned on his Passage with Capt Henry Osborn bound to Charleston South Carolina He was a Native of Nantucket		776
	13	a male Inf <sup>t</sup> of W <sup>m</sup> Fishers. This is the fourth male He has two Females	14 mo	777
	23	we received the News that Cap <sup>t</sup> Thomas Fisher died on his Passage from the West Indies		778
	25	Sarah the Wife of Cap <sup>t</sup> Timothy Daggett with a Dropfy her sufferings were great. She bore them with the Patience of a Christian & died in the lively Hope of a happy Immor <sup>ty</sup>	51	779
Feb	5	Had News of the Death of James W. Black of Charlestown South Carolina. He fell on board a Steam Boat & was killed. He married Susan Osborn of this Town	34 fortasse	780
	18	Ruth Fisher she had laboured under great Infirmary for more than 20 Yrs. She was I believe a pious and virtuous woman	66	781
March	17	W <sup>d</sup> Ruth Luce a poor distressed object she received after her situation was known every benevolent attention. She was a peculiar body a professed Methodist Henry Marchant attended. John Adams being absent.	62	782
May	11	Lyman Burton of Tashua in Connecticut died on board a Vessel from Bridge Port. I attended his Fun <sup>l</sup> at the Meeting House	40	783
June		Sam <sup>l</sup> Osborn a female Inf <sup>t</sup>	3 mo	784
June	7	Love Courtney. Confump. She was the Daug <sup>t</sup> of Benj Vincent a poor laborer. She married an Irishman who turned out a poor intemperate man. She met with great Trials but by my Benevolence she supported her Children. Four Sons & a Daug <sup>t</sup> They are hired Three in this Town one in Connecticut. Leonard I brought him to Years of Age My Daug <sup>t</sup> Thayer brought Eliza. Eliza & Leonard now live with us. Smart active industrious & Prudent.		

[NOTE. — Here the record ends, with an indication of failing powers. Rev. Joseph Thaxter died July 18, 1827, aged 83 years, 2 months, and 14 days.]

## NOTES IN EXPLANATION, BY HARRIET M. PEASE.

- No. 596 was Mehtable (Pease), daughter of Stephen and Jemimah (Vincent) Pease, and widow of Obed Norton.
- " 599 was Mary (Neal), daughter of Thomas and Lois (Stewart) Neal.
- " 615 was Puella (Butler), daughter of Matthew Butler and Jean (Vinson or Vincent), his second wife.
- " 620 was Benjamin Osborn Weeks, son of Benjamin and Lydia (Pease) Weeks.
- " 622 was Anna (Harper), daughter of John and Hannah (Sprowel) Harper, widow of Cornelius Marchant and second wife and widow of Benajah Dunham, Jr.
- " 623 was Ann Frances (Cosens), daughter of John and Jemimah (Norton) Cosens.
- " 624 was Hannah (Butler), widow of Christopher Beetle, Jr., and daughter of Simeon and Hannah (Cheney) Butler.
- ✓ " 625 was Abigail (Osborn), daughter of Samuel and Keziah (Butler) Osborn, and widow of James Fish(er).
- " 626 was Jedidah (Claghorn), widow of Seth Cleveland, and daughter of Shubael and Martha (Hillman) Claghorn.
- " 629 was Jane (Pease), widow of Samuel Vincent, and daughter of Benjamin Pease and Abiah (Vincent), his second wife.
- " 630 was Mary (Davis), daughter of Col. Malatiah and Jemimah (Dunham) Davis, widow of Henry Norton and of Samuel Norton.
- " 631 was Elizabeth, or "Betsey" (Pease), daughter of Thomas Pease, Jr., and Hepsibah (Pease), his wife.
- " 633 was Naomi (Daggett), daughter of George and Ethannah (Dunham) Daggett, and first wife of William Brown.
- " 642 was Sarah (Vincent), daughter of Joseph and Matilda (Dunham) Vincent.
- " 645 was Rebecca (Ripley), first wife of Elisha Dunham, Jr., and daughter of Joseph and Lydia (Ripley) Ripley.
- " 649 was Rebecca (Smith), daughter of Samuel Smith, Esq., and Love Pease, his wife.
- " 651 was Susan (Daggett), daughter of Major Brotherton and Mary (Tucker) Daggett, and widow of Tristram Cleveland.
- " 653 was probably the daughter of Seth and Lydia (Dunham) Marchant.
- " 654 was Anna (Smith), second wife of Rev. Joseph Thaxter, and daughter of Samuel Smith, Esq., and Anna Wass, his wife.
- " 657 was the daughter of Elijah and Anna (Pease) Arey.
- " 663 was the daughter of William and Abigail (Mayhew) Jernegan.
- " 665 was Mary (Beetle), first wife of Edmund Bradley, and daughter of William and Jane (Coffin) Beetle.
- " 667 was Sarah (Butler), first wife of Andrew Fisher.
- " 672 was the son of Peter and Keziah (Fitch) Pease. He died Mch. 15, 1822, in his 29<sup>th</sup> year.
- " 674 was Jane (Coffin), daughter of Richard and Mary (Cooke) Coffin.
- " 675 was Huldah (Coffin), daughter of Benjamin and Elizabeth (Norton) Coffin.
- " 681 was probably a daughter of Samuel and Lucy (Shaw) Norris.
- " 686 was the son of Elijah and Anna (Pease) Arey.
- " 691 was Anna (Beetle), daughter of William and Jane (Coffin) Beetle.
- " 694 was Love Coffin, daughter of Enoch Coffin, Jr., and Jane (Claghorn) Whellen, his wife.
- " 697 was the daughter of Col. Beriah and Ann Frances (Cosens) Norton.
- " 701 was Rachel (Coffin), daughter of John Coffin and Hepsibah Lambert, his second wife.
- " 704 was Hepsibah (Pease), daughter of John Pease, Jr., and Jerusha Norton, his wife, widow of Thomas Pease, Jr., and second wife of Elijah Stewart.
- " 706 was Dorcas (Pease), daughter of John and Abigail (Burgess) Pease.
- " 707 was Susannah (Pease), daughter of John and Hepsibah (Ripley) Pease.
- " 710 was Elizabeth (Whipsey), wife of Henry Fisher, Jr.

- No. 734 } were twin daughters of Capt. Daniel and Phebe Mayhew (Smith)  
 " 735 } McKenzie. Adeline died in June and Mary in August.  
 " 736 was Patience (Hathaway), widow of Joseph Dunham, and daughter of Benjamin and Elizabeth (Richmond) Hathaway.  
 " 741 was Hannah (Crossman), daughter of Seth and Hannah.  
 " 742 was Hepsibah (Claghorn), second wife of Joseph Norton, and probably a daughter of Thomas Claghorn, Jr., and Mary Huford, his wife.  
 " 743 was Hannah (Norton), parents not known.  
 " 746 was Lydia (Ripley), widow of Gamaliel Marchant, and daughter of Peter Ripley and Damaris Chase, his first wife.  
 " 747 was Susannah (Vincent), widow of Henry Fish(er) Senior, and daughter of Joseph and Matilda (Dunham) Vincent.  
 " 750 was Mary (Pease), the first wife of Jethro Norton, and daughter of Zachariah and Lydia (Crowell) Pease.  
 " 752 was a son of Barnabas and Mehitabel (Dunham) Vincent.  
 " 758 was Lydia (Dunham), daughter of Benajah Dunham, Jr., and Lydia Pease, his first wife, and widow of Seth Marchant and of John Clark, senior.  
 " 764 was Susan (Nye), first wife of Uriah Coffin, and daughter of John and Tamar (Weeks) Nye.  
 " 767 was Anna (Osborn), widow of Benjamin Fitch, and daughter of Samuel and Keziah (Butler) Osborn.  
 " 768 was Katharine (Smith), widow of Jonathan Vincent, and daughter of Samuel Smith, Jr., and Eunice Vincent, his second wife.  
 " 771 was Huldah (Allen), daughter of Robert and Desire (Norton) Allen.  
 " 772 was Martha (Harper), daughter of Capt. John and Hannah (Sprowel) Harper.  
 " 774 was Mary (Norton), first wife of Daniel Butler, Jr., and daughter of Tristram and Jane (Marchant) Norton.  
 " 779 was Sarah (Jernegan), first wife of Timothy Daggett, and daughter of Hon. William Jernegan and Mary Osborn, his first wife.  
 " 781 was the daughter of Henry and Susannah (Vincent) Fish(er).  
 " 782 was Ruth (Norton), second wife of Jason Luce.  
 " 787 was Lovia (Vincent), wife of Barcus Courtney, and daughter of Benjamin and Sarah (Luce) Vincent.

## ADDITIONAL NOTES IN EXPLANATION. Vol. 52, page 230.

- No. 6 was Mary (Vincent), widow of Ebenezer Cleveland, and daughter of Thomas and Sarah (Post) Vincent.  
 " 8 was Mercy (Norton), widow of James Claghorn, and daughter of Isaac and Ruth (Bayes) Norton.  
 " 13 was Thankful (Marchant), the second wife of Nicholas Butler, and daughter of John and Hepsibah (Huxford) Marchant.  
 " 21 was Jane Butler, daughter of John and Elizabeth (Daggett) Butler. Her brother John Butler was appointed administrator on her estate June 27, 1763.  
 " 36 was his second wife, Sarah Pease, perhaps a daughter of Nathan and Sarah (Vincent) Pease.  
 " 42 was Elizabeth (Daggett), his second wife, and daughter of Joseph and Amy (Eddy) Daggett.  
 " 56 was Abigail (Norton), second wife of John Pease, senior.  
 " 63 was Abigail (Ripley), daughter of Abraham and Elizabeth (Marchant) Ripley.  
 " 65 was probably Hannah (Pease), daughter of Thomas and Bathsheba (Merry) Pease, and widow of John Smith and of Nathaniel Pease.  
 " 69 was Sarah (Norton), third wife of John Pease, senior.  
 " 72 was Sarah (Vincent), widow of Nathan Pease, and daughter of Thomas and Sarah (Post) Vincent.  
 " 75 was the son of Nicholas and Martha (Daggett) Norton.  
 " 76 was perhaps Keziah (Butler), widow of Samuel Osborn and of Matthew Pease, and daughter of John and Elizabeth (Daggett) Butler.

- No. 81 was probably Hannah (Cheney), widow of Simeon Butler, and daughter of Thomas and Hannah (Woodie) Cheney.  
 " 85 was Hepsibah (Skiffe), widow of Thomas Norton and daughter of Nathan Skiffe and his first wife, Hepsibah Codman.  
 " 102 was Abiah (Vincent), second wife and widow of Benjamin Pease, senior, and daughter of Thomas and Sarah (Post) Vincent.

Vol. 52, page 368.

- No. 141 was Bethiah (—), second wife of Ebenezer Butler. (Perhaps a daughter of Capt. John and Sarah Clarke Gould.)  
 " 153 was the mother of Dr. Benjamin Trask.  
 " 165 was Amy (Daggett), first wife of Timothy Norton, son of Bayes, and daughter of John and Sarah Daggett.  
 " 182 was Temperance (Daggett), second wife and widow of Samuel Huxford, and daughter of Joseph and Amy (Eddy) Daggett.  
 " 187 was the daughter of John and Mary (—) Frederick.  
 " 201 was Elizabeth (Norton), daughter of Enoch and Hepsibah (Daggett) Norton.  
 " 205 was Hannah (Norton), first wife of Isaac, and daughter of Nicholas and Martha (Daggett) Norton.  
 " 210 was Mary (Daggett), daughter of Capt. Thomas and Elizabeth (Hawes) Daggett.  
 " 211 was Mary (Tucker), first wife of Maj. Brotherton Daggett.  
 " 219 was Mary (Covel), first wife of Joseph Cleveland, and daughter of James and Mary (Dunham) Covel.  
 " 220 was Sarah (Martin).  
 " 224 was Beulah (Trapp), daughter of Jabez and Hepsibah (Daggett) Trapp.  
 " 243 was Hannah (Jenkins), daughter of Joseph and Hannah (—) Jenkins.

Vol. 53, page 102.

- No. 6 was Elizabeth (Marchant), widow of Abraham Ripley, second wife and widow of Enoch Norton, and daughter of John and Hepsibah (Huxford) Marchant.  
 " 44 was the widow of Philip Jones.  
 " 48 was Margery (Homes), daughter of Rev. William and Katherine (Craighead) Homes.  
 " 50 was Jedidah (Tilton), his first wife, and daughter of Uriah and Jedidah (Mayhew) Tilton.  
 " 54 was *not* " Thankful Daggett, widow of Brotherton Daggett, senior," for *she* married a third husband, Jabez Athearn.  
 " 68 was Esther (Dunham), first wife of Joseph Fish, and daughter of Ebenezer and Abigail (Vincent) Dunham.  
 " 75 was probably Mary (Stewart), widow of Joseph Pease, and daughter of John and Margaret Stewart.  
 " 78 was the daughter of Nicholas and Martha (Daggett) Norton.  
 " 79 was Naomi (Marchant), daughter of John and Hepzibah (Huxford) Marchant.  
 " 83 was Anna (Butler), his first wife.  
 " 97 was Anna (Butler), first wife of Benjamin Pease, Jr., and daughter of Gamallel Butler and Anna (Vincent), his first wife.  
 " 102 was the son of Bayes and Mary (Merry) Norton.  
 " 104 was Mary (Jernegan), first wife of Jethro Worth, and daughter of Hon. Wm. Jernegan and Mary Osborn, his first wife.  
 " 114 was Anna (Mayhew), first wife of John Pease, Jr., and daughter of Matthew and Phebe (Manning) Mayhew.  
 " 119 was Phebe (Manning), daughter of William and Hannah (Gorham) Manning.  
 " 121 was Susannah (Harper), first wife of Abishai Marchant, and daughter of John and Hannah (Spowell) Harper.  
 " 128 was the daughter of William (or John) and Lucinda (Holley) Phillips.  
 " 153 was Mercy (Osborn), daughter of Samuel and Keziah (Butler) Osborn, and first wife of William Norton, senior.  
 " 171 was Jane (Butler), daughter of Joseph and Thankful (Isam) Butler.

RECORDS OF THE CHURCH IN VERNON, CONN.  
1762-1824.

Communicated by Miss MARY KINGSBURY TALCOTT, of Hartford, Conn.

From the manuscript copy owned by the Connecticut Society of Colonial Dames.

[Continued from page 214.]

Anno Dom<sup>i</sup> 1779.

March 30. The Wife of Silvanus Delano Aged 39 years.

ADom<sup>i</sup> 1780.

February 27. John Son of Will<sup>m</sup> Hunt Aged about 16 months—27. Olive Daughter of Phinehas James Aged 2 months.

May 10 The Wife of Charles King Jun<sup>r</sup> Aged 21 years—19 A Child of Daniel Root, still Born—26 The Wife of Daniel Root Aged 20 years & 4 months.

July 31. Dea<sup>n</sup> Seth King Aged 57.

Decem<sup>br</sup> 7. The Wife of Daniel Carpenter Aged 51 years.

Anno Dom<sup>i</sup> 1781.

March 25. Elijah Son of Ozias Grant Aged 7 years.

July 4. The Wife of David Allis Aged 63.

Aug<sup>t</sup> 9. Olive Daughter of Phinehas Jones Aged 3 months.

Decem<sup>br</sup> 8. William Henry Son of Cap<sup>t</sup> Pain Aged 16 months.

1782

Feb 15 Isaac Jones Aged 92.

June 21 Rhoda Root, aged 22 years & 10 months.

Aug<sup>t</sup> 23. The Wife of Daniel Daniels, Aged 67 years.

Oct<sup>r</sup> 30. Sarah Whitney Aged about 16 y<sup>rs</sup>.

Nov<sup>br</sup> 28. Widow Daniels. Aged about 85.

Decem<sup>br</sup> 11. The Wife of Jafon Millard Aged [50]—15. Jafon Millard Jun<sup>r</sup> Aged about 16 y<sup>rs</sup>—30. A child of Amasa Loomis Aged about 2 years.

Anno Domini 1783.

Jan<sup>y</sup> 30. Sabria Thrall, Daughter of James Thrall Ag<sup>d</sup> 16—

June 27. Widow Sarah Leonard Aged

July 26. A child of Benoni Robbins Aged about 18. m.<sup>ths</sup>

Sep<sup>t</sup> 22. The Wife of Daniel Carpenter Aged about 46.

Nov<sup>br</sup> 16. The Wife of Ashel Root. Aged about 54.

Anno Dom<sup>i</sup> 1784.

Jan<sup>r</sup> 5. Widow West Aged 73.

April 20. Lydia, Daughter of Zadok How, aged about 2 y<sup>rs</sup> &  $\frac{1}{2}$

July 15. Elifabeth, Daughter of Rev<sup>d</sup>. Eben<sup>r</sup>. Kellogg. Aged 2 y<sup>rs</sup> 8 m<sup>th</sup> 6 Days—26. Lemuel Jones Aged 17 years.

Nov 12. Joseph Knight Aged —13. Betsey Ann. Daughter of Zadoc How Ag<sup>d</sup> 11-m<sup>th</sup>—14. Jeffe. Son of Alexander Kenée, Aged 7 months.

Nov 27. Lucretia Daughter of David West, Aged 5 y<sup>rs</sup>—28. A child of Hugh Johns, Aged about 8 months.

Decem<sup>br</sup> 20. Hafea Brunson Aged 11 years—29. Eſther, The Wife of Benjamin Picket. Aged 25.

1785.

January 9. Jerufha, infant child of Anderson Minor.—15 Daniel Lord Aged (67)

March 27. A child of Joseph Safford Aged 9 months.

June 5. William Hunt Aged about 50 years.

July 20. Daniel Fitch, aged

1786.

Feb<sup>y</sup> 19 A child of John Driggs Aged 1 year & 6 months.

Ap<sup>l</sup> 9 Allen McLean, Aged about 71 y<sup>rs</sup>.—20. The Widow Lord Aged (64).

July 11 A Son of — Foot aged 7 years.

Oct<sup>br</sup> 20. Eben Son of Elijah King Aged about 13 years

Anno Domini, 1787.

May 10 William Son of William Little Aged about 8 years.—16 Daniel Skinner Aged 84 years.—

Decem<sup>br</sup> 26. Patte, Daughter of John Olcott, an Infant about 10 days old

AD 1788.

Jan<sup>y</sup> 19. A Son of Loudon Millard aged about 5 months.

March 25. Cap<sup>t</sup> Stephen Johns, aged 77.—30. An Infant child of Sylby Greer.

Oct<sup>r</sup> 14. Sybbel Green, aged about 16 years.

1789.

Feb 16. Walter Son of Joshua Pearl, Aged about 1 year.

March 21. Doct<sup>r</sup> Joel King aged 37 years.

Apriel 26. David Allis, aged 68 years.

Septem<sup>br</sup> 1. An Infant child of Will<sup>m</sup> Thrall.

Octob<sup>r</sup> 3. Jared Taylor Aged about 23.

1790.

Jan<sup>y</sup>. 1. Twin infant children of Eliakim Hitchcock.

March 29. Job Rude Aged 66.

Apriel 5 The wife of John Olcott, in the 28 year of her age.—7. Charles King, aged 74.

May 3. The wife of John Tucker aged 40.

June 4. Ezekiel Son of Reuben Sage. aged 8 months.—18. Widow Damaris Olcott, aged 91.

Aug<sup>t</sup> 6. Widow Mary McLean aged 65.

Sept<sup>t</sup> 2. A Daughter of James Chapman aged 18 months.

Anno Dom<sup>i</sup> 1791.

March 11. Twin Infants of Eliakim Hitchcock.

Apr<sup>l</sup> 11. James Cleland aged 85 years.—16. Patty daughter of John Olcott; aged 2 y<sup>rs</sup> & 8. m<sup>ths</sup>

May 21. A child of Benjamin Lord in the 3<sup>d</sup> year of her age.

Aug<sup>t</sup> 8. Chloe Talcott aged 55.

Sept<sup>t</sup> 3. Sarah Skinner, widow, aged 85.

Oct 23. A Daughter of William Hunt, aged 14 months.

Nov<sup>br</sup> 10. John, Son of Joseph Loomis in the 6 year of his age.—24. The wife of Jabez Emerson aged 71.

ADom<sup>i</sup> 1792.

Jan<sup>y</sup> 7. The wife of Ithiel Chapman.

- April 11. Molly How, aged 18 years and 2 months.  
 May 8. Afenah Daughter of Ira West aged 19 years.  
 June 2. Nancy, Daughter of Thomas Field, aged 23 months.  
 Aug<sup>t</sup> 2. The Wife of Ira West, in the 40<sup>th</sup> year of her age.—18. David Ladd, aged 35 years.  
 Octo<sup>r</sup> 7. Widow Thankful Cleland aged 77.

ADom<sup>i</sup> 1793.

- Jan<sup>y</sup> 11 Twin infant children of Stephen Fuller.  
 Ap<sup>i</sup> 22 John M<sup>c</sup>Cray aged 70 years.  
 Sep<sup>t</sup> 10. An infant child of Benajah Pain.

1794.

- Jan<sup>y</sup> 24. Mary, the wife of James Thrall, aged 51.—28. A child of ——— Green, still born.  
 Feb<sup>y</sup> 5. Jacob, Son of Mabel Smith aged 2 years 4 months.  
 Ap<sup>i</sup> 8. Beriah Bronfon aged 52.—16. Elifabeth Pental aged 85.—22. An infant child of Leonard Rogers.  
 May 4. Anna daughter of Reuben Skinner aged 13.—21. Widow Mary Welch, aged 74.  
 June 6. The wife of Ebenezer Brown, aged 77.  
 Aug<sup>t</sup> 20. George, a Son of Reuben Sage, aged about 9 years.  
 Oct<sup>t</sup> 21. A Son of Elijah Tucker Jn<sup>r</sup> aged 13 months.—22. An infant child of Eliakim Hitchcock, Jn<sup>r</sup>.

Anno Dom<sup>i</sup> 1795.

- Ap<sup>i</sup> 10 Daniel Field aged 65.  
 June 18. Dea<sup>n</sup> David Dorchester aged 76.  
 Aug<sup>t</sup> 28. Widow Hannah Chapman, in her 77 year.  
 Sep<sup>t</sup> 17. A still born child of Simon King.—29. Horatio, Son of John Olcott, aged about 3 y<sup>rs</sup>.  
 Oct. 10. Fanny, a daughter of Ira West aged 13 months.—10. An infant child of ——— Davis.—21. A child of Nath<sup>i</sup> Taylor aged one y<sup>r</sup> & half.—23. A Son of Nathaniel Taylor aged about 8 y<sup>rs</sup>.  
 Decem<sup>br</sup> —. An infant child of James Sparks.—28. A Son of Ezekiel Richardfon aged 15 y<sup>rs</sup>.

1796.

- Feb 15. The wife of Reuben Skinner aged 43 y<sup>rs</sup> 8 months  
 May 18. Joel Chapman Son of Lem<sup>i</sup> Chapm<sup>n</sup>, in y<sup>e</sup> 15 y<sup>r</sup> age.  
 July 17. Rebekah Daughter of Oliver Hunt, aged 5 y<sup>rs</sup>.  
 Aug<sup>t</sup> 20. Jeremiah Fitch, aged  
 Sept 2. David Son of David Smith Jun<sup>r</sup>. aged 14 days.—29. An infant child of Eben<sup>r</sup> Chapman.  
 Decem<sup>br</sup> 16. Cap<sup>t</sup>. Jehial Fuller, aged 62.

Anno Dom<sup>i</sup> 1797.

- Jan<sup>y</sup> 5. Jabez Emerfon in the 88 year of his age.—29. Abigail the wife of Ebenezer Kellogg J<sup>r</sup> aged 38.  
 Feb 23. Stephen Pain aged 89.  
 Mar<sup>h</sup> 11. Cyril, Son of Jofhua Pearl, aged 7 years.—12. Eunice daughter of Jofhua Pearl aged 11. years.  
 Apr<sup>i</sup> 19. Daniel Daniels aged 88.—24. An infant child of Caleb Talcott Jun<sup>r</sup>.  
 June 21. Roxy daughter of Ephraim Ladd, in the 20 y<sup>r</sup> of her age.—26. Harriet daughter of Eben<sup>r</sup> Reed aged.

July 8. Anna daughter of Eli Hammond aged 2<sup>ys</sup> 4 mo<sup>ths</sup>.

Decem<sup>br</sup> 11. Thomas Chapman, in his 77 year.

ADom<sup>i</sup> 1798.

March 17. A little girl of ——— Warbourton aged 3 years.

Apriel 6. Warren Smith about 19 years old.—10. An infant child of Abiel Holt.—13. The wife of Abel Holt, aged 26 y<sup>r</sup> & 9 months.—28.

A Son of John Daniels Jn<sup>r</sup> aged 2 years.

May 1. The wife of John Darte aged 72 years.—25. Abial Grant aged 35 years.

June 4. The wife of Samuel Lyman aged 26.

July 10. A Son of Warham Grant about 18 months old.—17. The widow Anna King aged 65.—29. Anfon Hyde aged 25.

Sept 4. Rachel daughter of Alex<sup>dr</sup> Kinney J<sup>r</sup> aged 16 months.

AD 1799.

May 11. John Daniels, in the 60<sup>th</sup> year of his age.

July 4. Thomas Sloan aged 62.—10. William Walker aged 27.

Oct<sup>r</sup> 1. Abigail King, aged 19 years & 10 months.

A. D. 1800

Feb 22. An infant child of Eben<sup>r</sup> Chapman.

March 30. Stephen King aged 56.

April 3. The wife of Joseph Davis aged 56.—27. The wife of Joseph Loomis aged 39.—27. An infant child of Joseph Loomis.

May 22.—A son of Rofwell Crow aged 4 years.—24. The wife of Cap<sup>tn</sup> Ezekiel Olcott aged 61.

Oct 30. The wife of Benj<sup>a</sup> Talcott J<sup>r</sup>. aged 51.

Anno Dom<sup>i</sup> 1801.

Jan<sup>y</sup> 25 Prudence Darte aged 49.

May 3. Caleb Talcott Jn<sup>r</sup> aged 37.

July 16. Widow ——— Hyde aged 78.

Sept<sup>br</sup> 30 A daughter of Henry Waldo aged 3 years.

Decem<sup>br</sup> 29. Jerufha Elmore, aged 66 years.

Anno Dom<sup>i</sup> 1802.

Janu<sup>y</sup> 8 The wife of Daniel Talcott aged 32 years.

March 27. Dilla Cady aged 21.

Ap<sup>i</sup> 27. Twin infants of Eben<sup>r</sup> Kellogg Jn<sup>r</sup>.

Apl 29. Caleb Talcott aged 69.

May 3. Hannah the 2<sup>nd</sup> wife of Ebenezer Kellogg Jn<sup>r</sup> aged 34.—4. John Wyles aged 79.—5. A child of Daniel Talcott aged 4 years.

June 3. An infant child of Jacob Talcott.—23. Widow Efther Clark aged

July 23. John Walker aged 70.—29. Widow Sarah Johns, aged 81.

Octob<sup>r</sup> 1. Clement son of Phinehas Talcott aged 7 weeks.—16. Elijah Loomis aged 72 years.—26. Charity wife of Heman Hyde in y<sup>e</sup> 35 year of her age.

Decem<sup>br</sup> 10. John Olcott, aged 43 years.

Anno Domini 1803

Feb 13. The widow Drake, aged 72 years.

April 3.—An infant child of Jacob Talcott.—27. A child of Brinton Pain, about 2 years old



May 11. A child of Elijah Pain aged 2 years & half.—14. Miriam the wife of Reuben Carpenter, aged 37.

June 13. John son of Phinehas Chapman, aged 9 years.—28. Herod son of Eli Hammond aged 4 years.—29. The wife of Irad Fuller aged 36 years.

July 7. Harriot daughter of Eli Hammond aged 3 years.

Aug<sup>t</sup> 23. Andrew Emerson aged 57 years.

Sep<sup>t</sup> 19. Lucy wife of Joel Rockwell aged 44.—30. Nabby daughter of Joel Rockwell aged 9 years.

Oct<sup>r</sup> 9. Lydia wife of Hezek<sup>b</sup> Loomis aged 50 y<sup>rs</sup>.—10. David Ladd Son of Joel Rockwell aged 1 y<sup>r</sup>.—21. Isaac Brunfon aged 70 years.—24. A Son of Doc<sup>t</sup> Roger Darte aged 9 years.

Oct<sup>r</sup> 31. The wife of Cap<sup>t</sup> Ozias Biffel aged 76 years.

Nov<sup>r</sup> 10. Isaac Colton aged 43 years.—11. The wife of doct<sup>r</sup> Roger Darte aged

\* Anno Dom<sup>i</sup> 1804.

Ap<sup>i</sup> 13. The wife of Elijah Paine aged 26.

May 7. An infant child of Elliot Palmer.—11. Twin infant children of Oliver Hunt

June 24. Harvey Brunfon son of Jabez Brunfon ag<sup>d</sup> 17.

July 10. An infant child of Hope Tucker.

Oct 19. An infant child of Ashur Isham.

Nov<sup>br</sup> 23 Jonathan Chapman Jun<sup>r</sup> aged 36.—30. Daniel King aged 24 years. He was instantly killed by accidentally slipping under the crank of the water wheel of a Sawmill when it was going.

Decem<sup>br</sup> 4. Phinehas Strong, aged 79.—9. Sarah Tryon aged.—25. A child of Augustus Grant aged 10 months.

Anno Dom<sup>i</sup> 1805.

Apriel 2. Almon son of Sam<sup>i</sup> Cooley aged 2 months.

Sept<sup>r</sup> 21. Susanna, wife of Daniel Thrall, aged 23 years.—23. Susanna Marian M<sup>c</sup>Crary, a girl who lived with John Worburton, aged 13 years.—27. Solomon Loomis aged 71 years.

Nov<sup>br</sup> 11. A daughter of ——— Oldroof, aged 3 years.

Decm<sup>br</sup> 27. Mary M<sup>c</sup>Lean aged 21 years.

Anno Dom<sup>i</sup> 1806.

Feb<sup>r</sup> 11 A child of Ruffel Thrall, aged 10 months.

May 1. Lewis Terrel, son of Reuben Skinner ag<sup>d</sup> 4 y<sup>rs</sup>.—12. An infant child of ——— Morgan.

June 8. A child of Charles Kellogg aged 7 months.—11. Sheldon son of Eben<sup>r</sup> Kellogg J<sup>r</sup> aged 18 months.—16. An infant child of Ep<sup>m</sup> Williams.—30. Cap<sup>t</sup> Alexander M<sup>c</sup>Lean, aged 59.

Anno Dom<sup>i</sup> 1807.

March 24. Lucy the wife of Afahel Root, aged 73.

Apr<sup>i</sup> 5. The wife of Elijah Tucker aged 69.—8. Twin infants of Eraftus Hunt.

May 5. Widow Mary Hunt aged 72.

June 1. The wife of Daniel Root, aged 51.—7. The wife of y<sup>o</sup> Rev. Eben<sup>r</sup> Kellogg aged 67.

Sept 20. Nathaniel Hill aged 32.—27. The wife of Elijah King, aged 64 years.

Nov 14. A child of Isaac King, aged 2 months.—17. An infant child of Jofiah Jones.

[To be continued.]

## NOTES AND QUERIES.

## NOTES.

**TROWBRIDGE-MARSHALL.**—The Trowbridge-Marshall paper in the REGISTER, *ante*, page 291, explains the following entry in the Dorchester town records, which in turn would be confirmatory, if confirmation were needed.

"Nathaniel Duncan Senior sould vnto Anthony Gulliver the 15<sup>th</sup> of the 11<sup>th</sup> moneth 1644 about 4 akers and half of land on Capt<sup>n</sup> neck which was belonging to M<sup>r</sup> James Marshall of Exeter in old England and was late in the possession of Thomas Trobridge" etc. (Boston Record Commissioners' Report, No. 4, p. 53.)

We now see that this land belonged to the brother of Mrs. Thomas Trowbridge.

HENRY A. PHILLIPS.

Boston, Mass.

**PROUTY BIBLE RECORDS.**—The two following Prouty family records are from an old Bible now carefully treasured by descendants of the family in Schenectady, N. Y.

Elija Prouty & Lydia Prouty. of Brattleborough in the state Vermont. belonging to their property bought in the month December 1808<sup>th</sup> year of our Lord. Together with their children names and the year and month that they were born in.

Sophia Prouty born June the 5<sup>th</sup> 1768<sup>th</sup> year  
 Elija Prouty born March 2<sup>th</sup> 1770<sup>th</sup> year  
 Elisha Prouty born April 29<sup>th</sup> 1772<sup>th</sup> year  
 Salmon Prouty born September 26<sup>th</sup> 1775<sup>th</sup>  
 Lydia Prouty born April the 5. 1777<sup>th</sup> year  
 Eunice Prouty born March 28<sup>th</sup> 1779<sup>th</sup> year  
 William Prouty born July the 30<sup>th</sup> 1781<sup>th</sup> year  
 Elitha Prouty born December 14<sup>th</sup> 1783<sup>th</sup> year  
 William Prouty born July the 1<sup>th</sup> 1785<sup>th</sup> year  
 Cynthia Prouty born August the 9<sup>th</sup> 1789<sup>th</sup>

Written by James Prouty of Brattleboro.

Elija Prouty & Hannah Prouty of Brattleboro in the state of Vermont. belonging to their property Dec. 9<sup>th</sup> 1830<sup>th</sup> year of our Lord. Together with their children names and the year & month they were born in.

Sarah B. Prouty Born Dec. 6<sup>th</sup> 1790<sup>th</sup> year.  
 Polly A. Prouty Born June 6<sup>th</sup> 1802<sup>d</sup> year.  
 Lydia C. Prouty Born July 14<sup>th</sup> 1804<sup>th</sup> year.  
 Eliza B. Prouty Born August 2<sup>d</sup> 1806<sup>th</sup> year.  
 Alfred W. Prouty Born Dec. 30<sup>th</sup> 1808<sup>th</sup> year.  
 Elija W. H. Prouty Born July 10<sup>th</sup> 1812<sup>th</sup> year.  
 Lemeul D. Prouty Born October 29<sup>th</sup> 1817<sup>th</sup> year.  
 Simon Prouty Born January 3<sup>d</sup> 1819<sup>th</sup> year.  
 Charles Prouty Born July 21<sup>st</sup> 1822<sup>th</sup> year.  
 Francis D. Prouty Born March 10<sup>th</sup> 1824<sup>th</sup> year.  
 Hannah D. Prouty Born May 22<sup>d</sup> 1830<sup>th</sup> year.

2 North Ferry St., Schenectady, N. Y.

NATHAN VAN PATTEN.

**COLE, BLODGETT, NUTTING.**—The following records would seem to show that Jane, the wife of Isaac Cole of Woburn, had previously married ——— Eggleton.

*Middlesex Co. Court Record:*

The Humble request of Jane Cole y<sup>e</sup> relict of Isack Cole deceased, & of Samuel Bloghead & John Nutton, y<sup>t</sup> whereas Jsack Cole of Wooburn died intestate

and left a one hundred twenty pounds Estate: viz. forty pounds in moveables and y<sup>e</sup> reft in house & Lands. Its their request y<sup>t</sup> their Mother in law Jane Cole may have a competency to maintain her in her old age she being about 74 years old Jf the court See fit to order y<sup>e</sup> one half of the s<sup>d</sup> Estate y<sup>e</sup> aboue mentioned parties are willing to Entertain her & free y<sup>e</sup> town from charges and y<sup>e</sup> Selectmen of Wooburn doe concur herein.

Camb<sup>r</sup> 6. 8. 74

The Court having heard w<sup>t</sup> all Ptyes concerned can say in this case, do order to y<sup>e</sup> widow forty pounds to be payed out of y<sup>e</sup> moveables as prised in the Inventory, or money, & y<sup>e</sup> widow to make choyc of her bed & furnitüre in pt.

*Woburn Town Records:*

John Nutting married, Aug. 28, 1650, Sarah Eggleton.

Samnel Blodgett married, Dec. 13, 1655, Ruth Eggleton.

Isaac Cole died June 10, 1674.

Jane Cole died Mar. 10, 1687.

*Woburn, Mass.*

ARTHUR G. LORING.

NOTES FROM ENGLISH RECORDS.—*Northmore v. Ball*. William Ball said to be beyond the seas. (Exchequer Bills and Answers, 2 Ann, Devonshire, N<sup>o</sup> 30.)

Will of Joseph Ball late of S. Marys, White Chapel Parish, co. Lancaster, in Virginia, but now at Stratford in parish of Westham, co. Essex, England, esquire. Lands in Virginia and elsewhere to my daughter Frances Ball and her heirs. Nephew Joseph Chinn in Virginia, £20. 10 Sept. 1750. With: Eliz. Moore, Peter Newman, Rich. Newman. Proved in P. C. C., 27 March 1760, by Frances wife of Rawleigh Downer, the daughter of dec<sup>d</sup> and sole exex. (91 Lynch.)

Will of Thomas Hobbs of Dover, Kent, gent. Son Thomas Hobbs hath been for several years in some part beyond the Seas. Dated 13 March 1724. Proved in P. C. C., 29 April 1726. (72 Plymouth.)

Will of Sidracke Petoe of Godalminge, co. Surrey. Henry Petoe my eldest son if he be alive or return into England. Proved in Arch. of Surrey, 20 Feb. 1640-1. (251 Harding.)

Probate of will of Sarah Hyde of S. James Clerkenwell, widow, 2 June 1715, to Edward Newman trustee for the use and benefit of Joseph Hyde and Edmund Hyde in parts beyond the Seas the sons, as no one is made executor. Arch. of London.

Humfrey Hyde beyond the Seas. He was son of George Hyde of Blagrave near Abington, Berks, who married Elizabeth, daughter of Joseph Kelt of Eberton, co. Glouc., she died 2 Aug. 1677. Arms, Gules, two Chevrons Argent. (Page 64, Gwillim's Display of Heraldry.)

Will of Richard Kett, citizen and draper of London. Aunt Madam Grace Sylvester, now resident in Barbadoes, who is exex. of her late husband Constant Sylvester, dec<sup>d</sup>. P. C. C., 1680. (118 Bath.)

14 Feb. 1679-80. Issued a commission to Ruth Swayne the relect and principal legatee nominated in testament of Richard Swayne late of Ringwood in co. Southampton, but at Newfoundland, to administer the goods of the dec<sup>d</sup>, for that no exor. was nominated in the will. P. C. C., Probate Act Book, 1680. (Registered at 30 Bath.)

Ruben Clarke formerly of Boston, New England, now residing in George Street, Hanover Square, Westminster, in his will mentions good friend Joseph Lee of Cambridge, New England, a ring. Dated 11 Dec. 1794. Proved in P. C. C., 5 Jan. 1795. (372 Newcastle.)

Jonathan Simpson formerly of Boston, State of Massachusetts Bay, N. America, but late of the City of Bristol, proved 23 Oct. 1795, under £5000. (P. C. C., Probate Act Book.)

John Boylston formerly of Boston, Mass., in New England, but late of City of Bath, sentence May 1795. (P. C. C., Probate Act Book.)

Mary Cooper formerly of Charleston, South Carolina, proved May 1797. (P. C. C., Probate Act Book.)

John Abbot, aged 20, a Tyler, emigrated from Bristol to Philadelphia in 1775. (Fothergill MSS., 4397.)

Mary Abercrombie, aged 27, a Spinster, emigrated from Southwark to Maryland in 1775. (Fothergill MSS., 4954.)

Thomas Ackley, aged 24, Husbandman, emigrated from Norwich to Maryland in 1774. (Fothergill MSS., 2634.)

George Adams, aged 25, Husbandman, emigrated from Derby to Virginia in 1774. (Fothergill MSS., 835.)

GERALD FOTHERGILL.

11 Brussels Road, New Wandsworth, London, England.

#### QUERIES.

WRIGHT.—Wanted, the ancestry of Asa Wright, architect, who drew plans and superintended the erection of the buildings of Dartmouth College. He was a personal friend of the first president of the college, Dr. Wheelock. He had a son, Dr. Asahel, born 1767.

R. P. WRIGHT.

47 Granite St., Cambridge, Mass.

FRANKLIN.—Ancestry or place of birth wanted of James Franklin, born about 1750, who was living in eastern New York before 1780, where his children were born, among whom were Asa, Henry, and Andres. Asa was born in 1780, and married, in Orange Co., N. Y., Roxana Chapman; Andres married Dorothy Pratt of Oxford, Mass., and lived in early life in Otsego Co., N. Y. James Franklin, the father, always claimed to be a near relative of Dr. Benjamin Franklin, which claim was affirmed by many who had known him in his early years.

(Rev.) H. F. FAIRBANKS.

467 Washington St., Milwaukee, Wis.

#### REPLIES.

SAMPSON.—Regarding the statement of Ruth Sampson's parentage, quoted in the REGISTER, ante, page 231, as appearing in Marshfield Town Records, Mr. Edward H. Whorf sends me the following true copies of the records:

Marshfield Records. Original, vol. II, p. 147: "John Fullinton of Marshfield & Ruth Sampson of Duxbury were married the 13<sup>th</sup> day of October 1720"

Marshfield Records. Hatch Copy, 1879. Alphabetically arranged. Marriages, p. 32: "Fullin(g)ton John Marshfield Ruth Sampson Duxbury Oct. 13-1720 Rev. James Gardner II. p. 147." After the words "Ruth Sampson" is a caret and this inserted in pencil, at some time after 1879, when the copy was made: "daughter of Caleb Sampson and Mercy Standish."

Concerning the further statement that Ruth Sampson was the mother of all the children of John Fullerton, the following would seem to show it erroneous:

Boston Evening Post, of April 20, 1767 (quoted in Briggs's "History of Shipbuilding on North River, Plymouth County, Massachusetts," page 253): "About a month since was born at Gen. Winslow's farm, a daughter of John Fullerton, whose age is 73 years, his wife's 47, the child being his seventeenth," etc.

Editor.

#### HISTORICAL INTELLIGENCE.

HISTORY OF NEW HAVEN, N. Y.—A new book entitled: "The History of the Patents of New Haven, N. Y. 1636, and Their Descendants: being an account of the claimants to the lands and properties of New Haven" is in preparation by Murray Edward Fiske, D.C.L., LL.D., of Ithaca, N. Y. The following is a list of the original Haven Patents: John Ledwith, Knolvet Waldron, John Van Gulinck (Gulink), Deane Townson, Adriaen Myer (Myer), John Spragge, Jan Hendricka Brouwer, Jan Deimster, Isaac Deimster, Robert Waldron, Johannes Vermilje (Vermilje), Lawrence Jansen (Law), Peter Van Gulinck (Gulink), Jan Dyckman (Dyckman), Jan Kegel, Asaet Hornumet (Bosung), Cornelis Jansen (Kortright), Jacobus Townson, Hendrick Deimster, Johannes Verweien (Van Vain), William Matdora (Matdora), Abraham

Montainie (De La Montanye), Peter Parmentier, Jan Louwe Bogert, Johannes Benson. Address all communications to the compiler.

**GENEALOGIES IN PREPARATION.**—Persons of the several names are advised to furnish the compilers of these genealogies with records of their own families and other information which they think may be useful. We would suggest that all facts of interest illustrating family history or character be communicated, especially service under the U. S. Government, the holding of other offices, graduation from college or professional schools, occupation, with places and dates of birth, marriage, residence, and death. When there are more than one Christian name, they should all be given in full if possible. No initials should be used when the full name is known.

**Bowers.**—Dwight E. Bowers, P. O. Box 595, New Haven, Conn., is collecting materials for a family history of the descendants of George Bowers, of Scituate, Mass., in 1637, and later of Plymouth and Cambridge. Many interesting facts about the earlier generations have been gathered, but to make the record complete, the co-operation of those now living is necessary.

**Hart.**—Howard C. Myers, 74 Spring St., Brighton, Mass., is collecting information concerning the American ancestry and descendants of Josiah Hart of Wallingford, Conn. (son of Nathaniel and Martha (Lee) Hart), and his wife Lydia Moss (daughter of Joseph and Lydia (Jones) Moss), who moved with their family, after the Revolution, and settled in Manchester, Nova Scotia.

**Pendleton.**—Everett H. Pendleton, 282 Delaware Ave., Albany, N. Y., is preparing a genealogy of the descendants of Brian Pendleton of Watertown, Mass., 1634, who later moved to Portsmouth, N. H., and Winter Harbor, Me.

**Spelman.**—Mrs. Fannie C. W. Barbour, 169 Hicks St., Brooklyn, N. Y., is compiling a genealogy of the descendants of Richard Spelman, born in Danbury, co. Essex, England, who came to America about 1700 and settled in Middletown, Conn. She requests that all descendants, both in the male and female lines, who have not already done so, will communicate with her at once, making all data as complete as possible. Pedigree blanks will be sent upon request.

**Worthington.**—A history of the descendants of Capt. John Worthington of the Severn River, Maryland, is being compiled by one of his descendants. This embraces a mention of nearly every other of the old families of that state. All who have any chance of tracing an ancestry back to Capt. John Worthington are requested to send what information they have at once to Mrs. Laura A. Madden, Hotel Severance, Broadway and 94th St., New York City.

#### BOOK NOTICES.\*

[THE editor requests persons sending books for notice to state, for the information of readers, the price of each book, with the amount to be added for postage when sent by mail.]

*Jeremy Adams of Hartford, Conn., and Some of his Descendants.* By ARTHUR ADAMS. Boston: Press of David Clapp & Son. 1905. 8vo. pp. 8.

This is a re-print from the REGISTER for July, 1905.

*The Descendants of John Brockett, One of the Original Founders of New Haven Colony. Illustrated with Portraits and Armorial Bearings. An Historical Introduction relating to the Settlement of New Haven and Wallingford, Connecticut. The English Brocketts. "A Pedigree of Brockett" published in England in 1860.* Compiled by EDWARD J. BROCKETT, assisted by JOHN B. KOETTERITZ and FRANCIS E. BROCKETT. East Orange, N. J. 1905. 8vo. pp. 266. Ill.

The contents of this volume are indicated by the title-page. In the language of the author, "equal prominence has been given to the daughters as well as to the sons in the preparation of this volume, since the strong traits of character of the mother are more generally transmitted through two or three genera-

\*All of the unsigned reviews are written by Mr. FREDERICK WILLARD PARKS of Boston.

tions than those of the father." The large amount of biographical information deserves special notice. The book is printed in good type, is tastefully bound, and has a sufficient index.

*New England Cox Families. No. 16.* Issued by Rev. JOHN H. COX, of West Harwich, Mass. 1905. 8vo. pp. 125-134. Portrait.

This contains descendants of Robert Cox, continued from No. 8.

*Genealogy of the Grigsby Family in Part, including a Sketch of the Porter Family.* Published by WILLIAM H. GRIGSBY, Dec., 1878. Republished by ROBERT HALL McCORMICK, 1905. Chicago. 8vo. pp. 8.

The Grigsbys of this pamphlet are descendants of John Grigsby, born in 1720, in Stafford Co., Va. The Porters are descended from Benjamin Porter, of Orange Co., in the same State.

*A Genealogy of the Family of Cereno Upham Jones, of Weymouth, Nova Scotia. (A Descendant of Lewis Jones, of Roxbury, Mass., 1640.)* Compiled by his great-granddaughter, MARY E. R. JONES, Bath, Maine, 1905. Philadelphia: Press of Allen, Lane & Scott, 1211-1213 Clover St. 1905. 8vo. pp. 38.

Cereno Upham Jones, born in 1767, was the son of a Loyalist who went from Pittsfield, Mass., to Sissiboo, now Weymouth, after the close of the Revolution. A genealogical tree is prefixed to the genealogy.

*The Litchfield Family in America.* [Compiled by WILFORD J. LITCHFIELD.] Part One. No. 4. June, 1905. 8vo. pp. 241-304. Ill. Price \$1.00. Apply to compiler, Southbridge, Mass.

This continues the fifth generation of Lawrence Litchfield's descendants, and shows, both in text and illustrations, the excellencies which have heretofore been noticed.

*The Meigs Tribe.* Blue Print Chart. Revised June 1, 1905. By JOE VINCENT MEIGS. 24 inches by 19½.

*The Whitcomb Family in America. A Biographical Genealogy. With a Chapter on our English Forebears "By the Name of Whetcombe."* By CHARLOTTE WHITCOMB. Minneapolis, Minn. Oct., 1904. 4to pp. 621. Ill. Map. Price in buckram \$7.00; in half morocco \$10.00. Apply to authoress, 35 Hampshire Arms, Minneapolis, Minn.

John Whetcombe, who was in Dorchester, Mass., in 1633, is regarded as the first of the Whitcomb family who came from England to America. The four sons of the immigrant, Robert, Jonathan, Job and Josiah, give names to the four principal divisions of the work, in which are recorded the descendants of those members of the family of American progenitor. The abundance of personal details respecting those descendants fully warrants the characterization of the genealogy as "biographical." Among the articles forming the appendix, which are all of interest, is an amusing one "Concerning Capt. Otis Whitcomb, the Original of 'Josh' Whitcomb of 'The Old Homestead.'" The work is indexed with great care, and is printed, bound and illustrated in sumptuous style.

*Publications of the Brookline Historical Society. John White of Muddy River, and Descendants of his Youngest Son, Benjamin.* A Paper read before the Society, April 22, 1903, and April 27, 1904. By CHARLES F. WHITE. Brookline, Mass.: Published by the Society. 1904. 8vo. pp. 15. Ill.

*Some of the Ancestors and the Children of Nathaniel Wilson, Esq., who was born Oct. 10, 1808, at Pelham, N. H., and died March 15, 1864, at Lawrence, Mass.* Compiled by HENRY WINTHROP HARDON, A.M., LL.B., 1905. Chart. 25½ by 18½ inches.

*A Branch of the Woodruff Stock.* Compiled by FRANCIS E. WOODRUFF, B.A. Morristown, N. J.: Printed at "The Jerseyman Office." 1902. 3 parts in 3 pamphlets. 8vo. pp. 152. Maps.

In the last part, another title has been substituted, viz., "Fordwich, England; Southampton, Long Island; Elizabethtown-Westfield, New Jersey;

Woodruffs. Sketches, Notes, Appendix." This title fully describes the contents of the work, as John Woodruff, the immigrant ancestor, came from Fordwich to Southampton, while among the founders of Elizabethtown was a Woodruff of this stock. The notes are numerous, and the majority are of great length, affording much valuable information. The appendices consist of genealogies, both of the Woodruffs and allied families, biographical sketches forming the body of the work.

*A Record of the Dedication of the Statue of Major General William Francis Bartlett*, a Tribute of the Commonwealth of Massachusetts, May 27, 1904. Boston: Printed by order of the Governor and Council: Wright and Potter Printing Co., State Printers. 1905. 8vo. pp. 82. Ill.

This record consists of a biography of Gen. Bartlett, addresses by Governor Bates and Lieut. Governor Guild, Oration by Brigadier Gen. Morris Schaff, epistolary tributes, and a few other minor articles. The statue was placed in Memorial Hall, State House, Boston.

*In Memoriam. Rev. Lewis Bodwell.* From the Clifton Springs, N. Y., Press. n. p.; n. d. 16mo. pp. 20.

Mr. Bodwell was born at New Haven, Conn., Sept. 8, 1827, and died at Clifton Springs, Nov. 23, 1894, having been chaplain of the Clifton Springs Sanitarium for more than twenty-five years.

*Letters of Mary Boardman Crowninshield. 1815-1816.* Edited by FRANCIS BOARDMAN CROWNINSHIELD. Cambridge: Printed at the Riverside Press. 1905. Large 8vo. pp. vii+82. Ill.

The lady whose letters—chiefly to her mother—are here printed was the wife of Benjamin W. Crowninshield, Secretary of the Navy from 1814 to 1818. They relate to her journey to Washington, to her residence there, and to her return to her home in Salem, Mass., and concern solely the affairs of private life. The volume is an exceptionally beautiful one.

*Marquis Fayette King.* By NATHAN GOOLD. Boston: Press of David Clapp & Son. 1905. 8vo. pp. 7. Portrait.

A reprint from the REGISTER, for July, 1905.

*A Brief Sketch of the Life of James Read.* By his grandson, JAMES READ CHADWICK, M.D. A Paper read before the Hyde Park Historical Society, April 19, 1905. 1789-1870. Privately printed. The Merrymount Press, Boston. 1905. 8vo. pp. 34. Ill.

Mr. Read was a merchant of Boston, distinguished alike for honor, benevolence, and ability. This very interesting sketch of his career is printed and bound in a quaint style, in keeping with the period to which it relates, and delineates the character of a man whom this Society is proud to recall as one of its members.

*Monument to Joseph Warren. Its Origin, History and Dedication.* Boston: Municipal Printing Office. 1905. Large 8vo. pp. 110. Ill.

The greater part of this publication consists of the speeches made at the dedication, at the banquet that followed in the afternoon, and at the exercises in the church in the evening.

*Biographical Sketches of Distinguished Officers of the Army and Navy.* New York: L. R. Hamersly. 1905. 4to. pp. 383. Ill.

The officers whose lives are included in this volume are those whose activities are part of the history of the last fifty years. Some of the names receiving a place here are not of familiar renown, yet all belong to men who to some extent performed service in the army or navy. There are seventy-five sketches accompanied by as many portraits.

*The South Meeting House, Boston. (1669-1729.)* By MARY FARWELL AYER. Boston: Press of David Clapp & Son. 1905. 8vo. pp. 6. Ill. Map.

A reprint from the REGISTER, for July, 1905.

*Supplement to Volume 2. Boston Town Records and Book of Possessions. Series of Plans of Boston, showing Existing Ways and Owners of Property 1630-1635-1640-1645.* Compiled by GEORGE LAMB, from Town Records, Book of Possessions, Massachusetts Bay Records, Savage's Winthrop, Lechford's Diary, Aspinwall's Notarial Records and Suffolk County Deeds. Scale about 600 feet to an inch. Boston: Municipal Printing Office. 1905. 8vo. pp. 17.

These plans, which are the product of extensive and painstaking research, show the growth of Boston during the first fifteen years of its existence, and are of great interest in relation to history, genealogy, and conveyancing.

*Thirty-Third Report—Boston Records. A Volume of Records relating to the Early History of Boston, containing Minutes of the Selectmen's Meetings, 1799 to, and including, 1810.* Boston: Municipal Printing Office. 1904. Large 8vo. pp. 504.

*Year Book, 1904. City of Charleston, So. Ca.* Large 8vo. Variouslly pagged. Ill.

*Quinabaug Historical Society Leaflets. Vol. 1, Nos. 18, 19, 20. The Old Stone Monument on the Durfee Farm in Dudley. Parts One and Two. Rattlesnake Hill. Trail in Dudley and How it became a White Man's Highway.* 12mo. pp. 215-256. Maps.

*History of the Town of Rye, New Hampshire, from its Discovery and Settlement to December 31, 1903.* By LANGDON B. PARSONS. Concord, N. H.: Rumford Printing Co. 1905. Large 8vo. pp. iv+675. Ill. Maps. Price \$5.00 net.

This work consists of two distinct portions, history and genealogy. The first, which is compiled from Provincial and State Papers, records of church and town, and private authorities, comprises the usual topics of a town history, each receiving ample treatment, while in addition there is given a sketch of the history of the Isles of Shoals, a portion of which, constituting the town of Gosport, was annexed to Rye in 1876. The concluding chapters of the first part contain the military annals of the town, recorded with all the details it has been possible to collect, together with a list of town officers from the earliest date. The second and larger part of the work, the genealogy, includes names of families found in every region of the Union. The book is completely indexed, is well printed and bound, and is furnished with more than fifty illustrations.

*Haskell's Historical Guide Book of Somerville.* Illustrated. Published by A. L. Haskell, Printer and Stationer, 424 Somerville Avenue, Somerville, Mass. [1905.] 12mo. pp. 46.

*Washington Oak at Mount Vernon.* Remarks at a Meeting of the Massachusetts Historical Society, May 11, 1905, by Hon. SAMUEL A. GREEN. n. p.; n. d. 8vo. pp. 3.

*Map of Vienna, Maine.* 24½ by 19½ inches.

This plan represents Wyman's Plantation, Kennebec Co., lying westerly of Mt. Vernon, north of Fayette, south of New Sharon, and east of Chester Plantation, and was made by Jed. Prescott, surveyor, April 30, 1792.

*Blue Print Map of Westfield, Mass. 1658-1672.* Prepared and for sale by LOUIS MARINUS DEWEY, Westfield, Mass. 48 by 26 inches. Price \$2.00.

This interesting map gives the names of the early settlers, and locates the bounds of their lands.

*The Canadian Year Book for 1905.* Printed at the offices of the Canadian Year Book, Toronto. 8vo. pp. 384.

*State of Connecticut—Public Document No. 13. Reports of the State Librarian to the Governor for the Years ending September 30, 1903, and September 30, 1904.* Printed by order of the Legislature. Hartford Press: The Case,



Lockwood & Brainard Co. 1904 and 1905. 8vo. pp. 49; 153. Ill.

The appendix to the first report consists of lists of "Portraits, Statues, and Memorials in and about the Connecticut State Capitol." Appendix 1, of the second report is a "List of Law Reports, Digests, and Statutes in the Connecticut State Library, Dec. 20, 1904."

*New Hampshire Five Provincial Congresses, July 21, 1774—Jan. 5, 1776.*

A Paper read in part at a meeting of the New Hampshire Historical Society, Jan. 11, 1905. With an Appendix containing Brief Notices of the Persons mentioned therein. By JOSEPH B. WALKER. Concord, N. H.: Rumford Printing Co. 1905. Large 8vo. pp. 75.

The biographical appendix is of special interest as showing the kind of men who were prominent during the provincial period.

*Vital Records of Rhode Island. 1636-1850. First Series. Births, Marriages and Deaths. A Family Register for the People.* By JAMES N. ARNOLD. Vol. XIV. *Providence Gazette—Deaths K to Z. Marriages ABC, 1762-1825.* Published under the auspices of the General Assembly. Providence, R. I.: Narragansett Historical Publishing Co. 1905. 4to. pp. ci+21-616.

This is another volume of Mr. Arnold's valuable and important series. In it the record of deaths from the Providence Gazette is brought to a close. Mr. Arnold very justly refers in his preface to the general appreciation of the biographical items included in the notices of the deaths, and promises to continue this excellent plan.

*Phillips Academy, Andover, Mass. Department of Archaeology. Bulletin 1. The Exploration of Jacob's Cavern, McDonald County, Missouri.* [By] CHARLES PEABODY and W. K. MOORHEAD. 1904. Norwood, Mass.: Printed for the Academy by the Norwood Press. Large 8vo. pp. 29. Ill. Map.

*Biennial Report of the State Historical and Natural History Society of Colorado. 1902-1904.* Denver, Colorado. Smith-Brooks Printing Co., State Printers. 1905. 8vo. pp. 17.

*Collections of the Connecticut Historical Society. Volume X. Rolls of Connecticut Men in the French and Indian War. 1755-1762. Volume II. 1758-1762. Appendices 1755-1764.* Hartford: Connecticut Historical Society. 1905. Large 8vo. pp. xvi+472.

*Constitution, By-Laws and Enrollment of Members of Groton Chapter, Daughters of the Revolution.* Groton, Mass. 1904. 32mo. pp. 8.

*Society of Mayflower Descendants in the State of Illinois.* Publication Number Two. Chicago. 1905. 8vo. pp. 32. Ill.

This publication contains an account of the Eighth Annual Banquet of the Society, together with lists of officers and members, and "In Memoriam."

*The New Haven Colony Historical Society. Reports presented at the Annual Meeting, Nov. 21, 1904. Also a List of Officers and Members.* New Haven: Published by the Society. 1905. 8vo. pp. 24.

*Society of Mayflower Descendants in the State of New York. Constitution and By-Laws, with List of Officers and Members.* [New York. 1905.] 12mo. pp. 40.

*Transactions of the Huguenot Society of South Carolina. No. 12.* Published by order of the Society, Charleston, S. C., 1905. Press of Walker, Evans & Cogswell Co., Charleston, S. C. 8vo. pp. 64.

"Huguenot Immigration in South Carolina," "A Short Story of Three Brothers (The Du Foussat)," and "Wills of South Carolina Huguenots" (continued), form the most important contents of this number.

*Remarks of J. H. Benton, Jr., President of the Vermont Association of Boston, at its Annual Banquet, Thursday, Jan. 12, 1905.* Boston: Privately printed. [1905.] Large 8vo. pp. 14.

## INDEX OF PERSONS.

- |  |   |   |
|--|---|---|
| <p>Abbatt, see Abbot.<br/>         Abbe, Cleveland, 221<br/>         Abbot, { mr., 325<br/>         Abbott, { Beckford, 209<br/>         Abbott, { Bela, 100<br/>                   Betsey, 209<br/>                   Caroline Newel, 210<br/>                   Charles, 100<br/>                   Deborah, 358<br/>                   Delano, 209-211<br/>                   Delano Bingham, 209<br/>                   Dorcas, 251<br/>                   Edward, 229<br/>                   Elisha, 284<br/>                   Eunice, 358<br/>                   George, 251<br/>                   Hannah C., 190<br/>                   Harry, 100<br/>                   Henry Kellogg, 211<br/>                   Horace, 209<br/>                   Isaac, 251<br/>                   Jane, 358<br/>                   John, 210, 211, 419<br/>                   Jonathan, 357, 358<br/>                   Jula, 209<br/>                   Katharine M., xlii, 233<br/>                   Keziah, 358<br/>                   Lemuel, 100, 101, 209<br/>                   Lemuel Abijah, xl<br/>                   Lorenzo, 209<br/>                   Lydia, 251<br/>                   Mary, 210, 284, 358<br/>                   Mindwell, 358<br/>                   Olive, 100<br/>                   Pearl, 100<br/>                   Phebe, 251<br/>                   Polly, 286<br/>                   Samuel, xlii, 355<br/>                   Sarah, 358<br/>                   Susanna, 325<br/>                   Tameson, 288<br/>                   William, xlii<br/>                   William Cone, 211<br/>         Abdy, Deborah, 243<br/>                   Matthew, 243<br/>                   Ruth, 243<br/>                   Tabitha, 243<br/>         Abell, John, 176<br/>         Abenarthar, Priscilla, 65<br/>                   Samuel, 65<br/>         Abercrombie, Mary, 419<br/>         Achorn, Edgar Oakes, 323<br/>         Ackley, Thomas, 419<br/>         Adams, Abigail, 159, 220, 288,<br/>                   316-319, 362<br/>                   Ann, 316<br/>                   Anthony, 102<br/>                   Arthur, 315, 420<br/>                   Barbara, 316, 318<br/>                   Barber, 316, 318<br/>                   Bethiah, 362<br/>                   Betsey, 258, 288<br/>                   Bevina, 320<br/>                   Catherine, 319, 324</p> | <p>Adams, { Charles Francis, 119,<br/>         cont'd { 178, 179, 185, 186<br/>                   Christopher, 322<br/>                   Daniel, 319<br/>                   David, 284, 319<br/>                   Dolly, 284<br/>                   Ebenezer, 364<br/>                   Eda, lxxx<br/>                   Edith, 322<br/>                   Edmund, 320<br/>                   Eleanor, 317<br/>                   Elijah, 319, 320<br/>                   Elizabeth, 318, 319, 322<br/>                   Ester, 318, 364<br/>                   Feaby, 318<br/>                   George, 419<br/>                   George Moulton, vi, xi,<br/>                   xxv, lv, lviii, lxxii,<br/>                   lxxxii, 214<br/>                   Hannah, 88, 269, 270,<br/>                   272-274, 284, 286, 316,<br/>                   317, 319, 361, 362, 364<br/>                   Henry, xciv, 320-322<br/>                   Hester, 316<br/>                   James, 200, 378<br/>                   Jane, 319, 329<br/>                   Jeremiah, 316-320<br/>                   Jeremy, 316-320, 420<br/>                   Jesse, 319<br/>                   Joan, 321, 329<br/>                   John, 88, 269, 270, 284,<br/>                   316-322, 408<br/>                   John Quincy, 186<br/>                   Jonaa, 318<br/>                   Jonathan, 156, 316, 318-<br/>                   321<br/>                   Joseph, 88, 155, 156, 159,<br/>                   270, 272-274, 317, 319,<br/>                   361, 362, 364<br/>                   Joshua, 319<br/>                   Josiah, 273<br/>                   Katherine, 288<br/>                   Louisa, xciv, 259<br/>                   Lydia, 289<br/>                   Margaret, 218-220<br/>                   Martha, 283, 378, 381-<br/>                   383<br/>                   Mary, 88, 89, 154, 155,<br/>                   159, 288, 318-320, 362,<br/>                   364<br/>                   Mehitable, 154, 156<br/>                   Milley, 320<br/>                   Moses, 378, 381-383<br/>                   Nabby, 287<br/>                   Nathaniel, 141, 142<br/>                   Nicholas, 321, 322<br/>                   Nina, 318<br/>                   Patience, 318<br/>                   Peter, 89, 154, 156, 322,<br/>                   362, 364<br/>                   Philip, 322<br/>                   Rebecca, 315, 316, 318,<br/>                   319<br/>                   Robert, 322</p> | <p>Adams, { Rufus, 283<br/>         cont'd { Ruth, 361<br/>                   Sally, 290<br/>                   Samuel, 166, 270, 272,<br/>                   316<br/>                   Sarah, 316, 318-320, 324<br/>                   Sherman W., 232<br/>                   Stephen, 288<br/>                   Susanna, 258<br/>                   Sylvanus, 318<br/>                   Thankful, 380-383<br/>                   Thomas, 319-322, 324<br/>                   Walter Wood, xlii<br/>                   Warner, 288<br/>                   William, 201, 202, 264,<br/>                   318, 320, 378-384<br/>                   Zabdiel Boylston, xciv<br/>         Adgate, Elizabeth, 109<br/>                   Marcie, 109<br/>                   Marie, 109<br/>                   Mary, 109<br/>                   Thomas, 109<br/>                   William, 109<br/>         Agassiz, Alexander, xciv<br/>         Akerly, Lucy D., 110<br/>         Akin, Abigail, 24<br/>                   Anne, 31<br/>                   James, 25<br/>                   John, 23<br/>                   Peace, 23<br/>                   Phebe, 25<br/>                   Rebecca, 24<br/>                   Sarah, 29<br/>                   Thomas, 24<br/>                   Timothy, 29<br/>         Albree, John, vii, xxvii<br/>         Alcock, { Elizabeth, 324, 325<br/>         Alcocke, { John, 324<br/>                   Milon, 325<br/>                   Mylam, 324<br/>         Alden, Abigail, 366<br/>                   Charles H., xlii, xxxi<br/>                   Ebenezer, liii<br/>                   Ellab, xxxi<br/>                   John, xlii, xxxi, 321, 329<br/>                   Keziah, 329<br/>                   Mary Langford Taylor,<br/>                   xlii<br/>                   Priscilla, 221<br/>                   Sarah, 221<br/>         Aldis, { —, 332<br/>         Aldus, { Nathau, 332<br/>         Aldrich, —, 165<br/>         Alexander, Hannah, 190<br/>                   William, 190<br/>         Allaben, Frank, 227<br/>         Allbeard, William, 173<br/>         Allen, { prof., 14<br/>         Allin, { Abigail, 29, 90, 110, 154,<br/>                   155, 159, 197, 201, 259,<br/>                   361, 363-365<br/>                   Abijah, 364<br/>                   Adeline Amanda, lxxvi<br/>                   Anna, 195, 199</p> |
|--|---|---|

## Index of Persons.

- Allen, { Bathsheba, 196  
*cont'd* { Benjamin, 159  
 Betsey, 190, 258  
 Beulah, 197, 200, 201,  
 308, 378  
 Catherine, 263, 264, 379,  
 380  
 Charles, 179  
 Clarissa, 197, 258, 264,  
 378-380, 382  
 Cynthia, 259, 380-382  
 Daniel, 28  
 David, 303  
 Davis, 199  
 Deborah, 31, 105, 195  
 Desire, 195, 196, 199, 257,  
 306, 410  
 Dinah, 22  
 Edith, 31  
 Elizabeth, 29, 46, 155  
 Ephraim, 199, 381-384  
 Eunice, 258  
 Ezra, 190, 197, 378  
 Frederick, 201  
 George, 199  
 Gideon, 29  
 Hannah, 259, 364  
 Henry, 201, 259, 379-  
 381, 383  
 Hephzibah, 260  
 Huldah, 208, 308, 410  
 Humphrey, 29  
 Ichabod, 155  
 James, 195, 202, 259, 380-  
 382  
 Jane, 259  
 Jedidah, 197, 207  
 John, 46, 159, 195, 221  
 Jonathan, 31, 196  
 Joseph, 87-90, 155, 159,  
 209, 364, 365  
 Josiah, 190, 197  
 Louis, 196  
 Love, 196, 261, 262  
 Lucy, 199, 248, 259, 261,  
 262  
 Margaret, 196  
 Martha, 195, 196, 257  
 Mary, 31, 199, 155,  
 195, 207, 258, 259, 261,  
 269, 306  
 Mary Jane, 199, 155  
 Matthew, 199, 258, 261,  
 378, 379  
 Meribah, 28  
 Nancy, 259, 260  
 Patience, 199, 264, 378  
 Peggy, 258  
 Persis, 259  
 Polly, 31  
 Prince, 31  
 Prudence, 257, 259, 261-  
 264, 378, 380  
 Rebecca, 29, 87, 159,  
 258, 269, 306, 363, 383  
 Robert, 195, 196, 199,  
 200, 258, 306, 410  
 Ruth, 304  
 Salathiel, 199, 261, 262  
 Sally, 201  
 Samuel, 90, 154, 159,  
 196, 200, 201, 328, 361,  
 363, 364  
 Sarah, 27  
 Silas, 199, 155  
 Sophia, 201, 259, 379-  
 381, 383  
 Sylvanus, 199, 263, 264,  
 378-380  
 Temperance, 258, 378  
 Tristram, 197, 258, 264,  
 378-380, 382  
 Walter, 199, 155  
 William, 196, 197, 261,  
 262
- Allen, { William Henry, 197,  
*cont'd* { 199, 199, 199  
 William Lothrop, 199-  
 201, 199  
 Zebulon, 197-199, 257,  
 261-264, 378, 380  
 Allen & Beal, 199  
 Allen & Field, 199  
 Allen, Field & Lawrence, 199  
 Allen, Lane & Scott, 201  
 Allerton, Isaac, 199  
 Mary, 199  
 Alley, Mr., 303  
 Hugh, 221  
 Mary, 221  
 Allibone, 236  
 Alling, Ebenezer, 69  
 Mercy, 69  
 Allis, David, 412, 413  
 Elizabeth, 212  
 Nathaniel, 212  
 Sarah, 212  
 Allyne, Samuel, 193, 194  
 Amadowne, see Amidon.  
 Ambrose, Abigail, 288  
 Anna, 283  
 Betsey, 285, 289  
 Greenleaf, 286  
 Hannah, 285, 290  
 Irena, 288  
 John, 288  
 Lucy, 285  
 Mary, 286, 287  
 Nathaniel, 285, 288  
 Rachel, 285  
 Samuel, 285  
 Amee, John, 80, 81  
 Martha, 81  
 Ames, Benjamin, 377  
 Hephzibah, 377  
 Phebe, 377  
 Rebecca, 373  
 Thomas F., 373  
 Amidon, { Roger, 113  
 Amadowne, {  
 Amory, Charles, 199  
 Anagnos, Michael, 199  
 Anders, Alpheus, 100, 101  
 Alpheus Cone, 100  
 Betsey, 100  
 John, 99  
 Laurens, 97  
 Lucella, 101  
 Lucinda, 100  
 Mira, 99  
 Samuel, 97-100  
 Samuel Loomis, 98  
 Anderson, 339  
 Asher, 199  
 George Pomeroy, 199  
 William, 372  
 Andrew, John A., 199  
 Andrews, { Alice, 317  
 Andrewes, { Edward, 317  
 Hannah, 217  
 Herbert Cornelius,  
 199  
 Jane K., 260  
 Josiah B., 260  
 Sarah, 216  
 Thomas, 106  
 Andros, Sir Edmund, 82  
 Anger, Christopher, 398  
 Elizabeth, 398  
 Anne, Queen, 53  
 Anthony, Avis, 37  
 Catharine Burroughs,  
 30  
 Daniel, 23  
 E., 229  
 Joseph R., 30  
 Kezia, c  
 Mary, 23  
 Appleton, 199, 199  
 John, 199
- Appleton, { William Sumner,  
*cont'd* { 199, 199  
 Arber, 199, 182, 183  
 Arbuthnot, 199, 352, 354  
 Arbuthnot, 199  
 Archibald, Matthew, 112  
 Arey, Anna, 300, 409  
 Beulah, 207  
 Elijah, 300, 409  
 Emeline, 407  
 George W., 407  
 Lydia, 203  
 Martin, 404  
 Polly, 402  
 Sarah, 207  
 Thomas, 207  
 Argal, S., 181  
 Armstrong, Gen., 199  
 Martin, 109  
 Rebecca, 109  
 Thomas, 194  
 William, 193, 197,  
 200  
 Armytage, G. J., 50, 51  
 Arnold, 208  
 Damaris, 110  
 Ephraim, 90, 275  
 Franklin Edwards, 199  
 James Newell, 199, 336,  
 424  
 Jonathan, 148  
 Mary, 90, 275  
 Oliver, 337  
 Rebecca, 273  
 Samuel, 275  
 Ash, Elizabeth, 105, 215  
 Thomas, 105  
 Ashley, Dorothy, 165  
 Asmor, Thomas, 315  
 Aspenwall, 199, 291,  
 322, 328, 423  
 Aspinwall, { Abigail, 103  
 Elizabeth, 103  
 Hannah, 103  
 Samuel, 103  
 William, 103  
 Astor, 113  
 Athearn, Jabez, 411  
 Jethro, 306  
 Mary, 306  
 Samuel, 258  
 Sarah, 306  
 Susanna, 258  
 Thankful, 411  
 Atherton, Consider, 106  
 Atkins, Mary, 399  
 Mary Gyles, 330  
 Atwater, Anne, 366  
 Dolly, 366  
 Dolly Ann, 366  
 Elizabeth, 69  
 Francis, 199, 199  
 George, 366  
 Hannah, 366  
 John, 69, 366  
 Martha, 366  
 Nancy Dalton, 366  
 Aucott, see Orcutt.  
 Augur, Edwin Prosper, 199, 113  
 Robert, 113  
 Austin, Rebecca, 252  
 Thomas, 194  
 Waitstill, 36  
 Avery, Ann Burnell, 191  
 Comfort, 38  
 Daniel, 38  
 Edmond Maro, 211  
 Elroy McKendree, 111,  
 228  
 Francis M., 199  
 Gurden, 370  
 Harriet Newell, 210  
 Irena, 210  
 Jabez, 370  
 Lucy, 370

# Index of Persons.

cxi

- Avery, { Mary, 110  
cont'd { Nancy, 370  
Norman, 210, 211  
Patience, 283  
Sally, 190  
Sibyl, 153  
Thomas J., 191  
Walter, 190  
Awfiter, John, 109  
Axtell, Mary, 245  
Ayer, —, 227  
Ayer, Clarence Walter, xlv  
Mary Farwell, 265, 422  
Ayers, see Ayres.  
Aymar, { Benjamin, 223  
Eymar, { Jean, 223  
Ayres, —, xxx, 58  
Ayres, { Edward, 58  
Hannah, 110  
Phebe, 58  
B —, R. M., 110  
Babb, Margaret, 366  
Babcock, Stephen, xlii  
Bache, —, 113  
Bacon, —, 129  
Abigail, 221  
Ebenezer, 221  
Edwin Munroe, xlv  
Elizabeth, 217  
Francis, 179  
Jeremiah, 217  
Joseph, 217  
Bacor, see Baker.  
Badger, Katherine, 286  
Badger, Timothy, 286  
Baffin, W., 182  
Bagley, { Abigail, 361  
Bagley, { James, 274  
John, 193  
Mary, 273, 274, 361, 362  
Samuel, 361, 362  
Sarah, 273  
Bagnall, —, 231  
Bailey, —, 113, 132  
Bailey, { Abigail, 372  
Bailey, { Abraham, 372  
Anna, 271  
Bayley, { Bridget, 367  
Frederic William, xl  
Hannah, 328  
I-abel Wilson, 377  
Jacob, 39  
James, 269  
John, xcvi, 216  
Joseph, 216, 372  
Joseph Stockbridge, 377  
Laura M., xcvi  
Lebbeus, 377  
Loami, 372  
Mary, 132, 271, 269  
Mercy, 39  
Nancy, 372  
Ruth, 39, 372  
Sarah, 216, 217  
Sarah Sylvester, 377  
Thomas, 328, 397  
Bailey & Co., 338  
Baker, —, xxx, 101  
Bacor, { Abel, 258  
Adaline Carpenter, 210  
Alvin, 99, 100, 208-210  
Baysey, 317  
Deborah, 258  
Elizabeth Mary, xc  
Ellis Benjamin, xlii  
Hannah, 317  
Harriot, 100  
Henry M., 233  
Henry Moore, xlii  
Heater, 36  
John, 81, 106  
Jula, 99  
Katherine, 81  
Baker, { Lydia, 356  
cont'd { Marcus, 334  
Maria, 208  
Oliver, 210  
Oliver Gilbert, 210  
Otis, 209  
Richard, 106  
Rinda, 99  
Virginia, xlii  
Baldwin, —, 224  
col., 278  
Caroline A., 256  
Elizabeth, 147  
John, 147  
Levi, 73  
Mar, 245  
M. E., 113  
Orville Dwight, xlii, 113  
Sarah, 73, 147  
Sibyl, 74  
Stephen, 256  
Bailey, see Bailey.  
Baile, see Bailey.  
Ball, —, 226  
Balle, { Frances, 106, 418  
Joseph, 418  
Mary, 35  
Susannah, 105  
William, 172, 418  
Balles, Edward, 103  
Ballord, Esak Steere, xlv  
Ballou, Adin, 162, 164  
Hosea Starr, xl, llii  
Bancroft, —, 224  
Bangs, Sarah, 217, 375  
Banks, Cyrus K., 190  
Daniel, 394  
Hannah, 190, 394  
Justice, 394  
Lyman, 394  
Mary, 394  
Samuel, 394  
Bannerman, W. Bruce, 222  
Banning, { Fraser, 300  
James, 203, 207, 300, 407  
Mary, 207  
Barber, { Lieut., 84  
Barbour, { Bela, 100  
Deborah, 133  
Edmund Dana, vi, xxi, xl, 104  
Faunie C. W., 420  
George Washington, 100  
Lucius Albert, xlv  
Barclay, David, 113  
John, 113  
Thomas, 113  
Bardsley, —, 242  
Barker, Abigail, 77  
Anna, 218  
Barnabas, 75, 77, 78, 136, 139, 140, 309, 312, 368, 389  
Carr, 299  
Clarissa Stimpson, 374  
Daniel, 218  
David, 139, 374  
Desire, 75  
Elizabeth, 218  
Hannah, 75, 77, 78, 136, 139, 314  
John, 78  
Joshua, 312  
Keziah, 218  
Lucy, 65, 388, 389  
Lydia, 136  
Lydia Fosdick, 374  
Mary, 77, 140, 312, 388, 389  
Mary Ann, 257  
Mercy, 309  
Messer, 374  
Barker, { Patience, 218  
cont'd { Samuel, 65, 314  
Samuel A., 257  
Susannah, 385  
William, 140, 218  
Zipporah, 139  
Barlow, —, 228  
Francis Channing, xciv  
Phebe, 356  
Barnard, Abigail, 308  
Darwin, xl, xlv  
Sophia, lxxxii  
Barnes, Albert, xxxii  
Sarah, 70, 71  
Barney, George, 30  
Susanna, 30  
Baron, Humberton, 218  
Barrel, { Abigail, 74, 78, 136, 138, 314  
Barrell, { Colebourn, 309  
Elisha, 138  
James, 74  
John, 136  
Joshua, 392  
Lydia, 392  
Mary, 75, 250  
William, 74, 78, 136, 138, 309, 314, 392  
Barrett, Charles Edwards, xc  
Elizabeth Mary, xc  
Franklin Ripley, xlv, xci  
George Potter, xc  
Harold Lawrence, xlv  
James, xc  
Mary Elizabeth, lv, xc, xci  
Robert, 102  
Barron, Clarence Walker, xlv  
Micah, 148  
Olive, 148  
Orwald, 103  
William, 148  
Barrows, Keziah, 329  
Barry, E. L., 340  
Barryat, Richard, 174  
Barstow, John, llii  
Bartlett, { Abraham, 105  
Bartlett, { Ann, 366  
Abraham, 65  
Caleb Call, 366  
Charlotte, 366  
Daniel, 47  
Deborah, 47, 268  
Elizabeth, 248, 319, 366  
George, 366, 386  
Gorham, 366  
Hannah Libby, 38  
James Dilpratt, 38  
Jean, 306  
Jerusha, 248  
John Call, 366  
Joseph, 248, 282  
Joseph Gardner, vi, xxi, xl, 216, 225  
Josiah, 366  
Josiah Whittemore, 366  
Katherine, 366  
Lucy, 64  
Martha, 366  
Mary, 105  
Olive, 38  
Rebecca Call, 366  
Submit, 66  
Timothy, 64  
William Francis, 422  
Bartlett Press, The, 231  
Bartol, Eleanor, 371  
Tabitha, 371  
William, 371  
Barton, Henry B., xlii  
Bascom, Tempe Eliza, lxxiv  
William, lxxiv

- Basques, Demino, 194  
     Dennis, 194  
 Bass, { Abigail, 269, 271, 274  
     Alden, 364  
 Basse, { Anna, 67  
     Anna, 362  
     Benjamin, 136, 273  
     Bethiah, 363  
     Clara Foster, xlv  
     David, 159  
     Deborah, 361  
     Ebenezer, 362  
     Edward Alpheus, xlii,  
     223  
     Elizabeth, 136, 154, 363  
     Enoch, 363  
     Hannah, 360  
     John, 67, 88, 154, 155,  
     156, 269, 271, 362  
     Jonathan, 274  
     Joseph, 68, 270, 271, 273,  
     360, 361, 362, 363, 364  
     Mary, 88, 89, 270, 271,  
     273, 274, 360, 361, 362,  
     363, 364  
     Mehitable, 157  
     Mercy, 153  
     Moses, 273  
     Nathan, 361  
     Rebecca, 87, 154, 159,  
     270-272, 274, 361-363  
     Ruth, 360  
     S. 87  
     Samuel, 88-90, 153, 159,  
     223, 270-272, 274, 361-  
     363  
     Sarah, 87, 155, 272  
     Beth, 274  
     Susanna, 88  
     Thomas, 87, 88, 156, 157  
 Bassett, { Abigail, 261, 262  
     Anna, 196, 197, 261  
     Benjamin, 261, 262, 362  
     Catherine, 200, 267, 263,  
     281  
     Clarissa, 258, 262  
     Clement, 200  
     Ebenezer, 261-264  
     Jaane, 195, 260  
     Jedidah, 195  
     John, 195, 197, 199  
     Joseph, 197, 218, 261,  
     262  
     Lydia, 196, 304, 308  
     Martha, 199, 260, 261,  
     306 [262  
     Mary, 196, 197, 200, 261,  
     N., 200  
     Na., 263  
     Nabby, 201  
     Nathan, 196, 199, 260,  
     261, 306 [261  
     Nathaniel, 196, 200, 257,  
     Norton, 258, 262  
     Olivia, 258, 263, 264,  
     379  
     Perez, 196, 199  
     Polly, 258  
     Prudence, 382  
     Samuel, 196, 261, 306  
     Sarah, 196, 306, 308  
     Susanna, 217, 218  
     William, 258, 263, 264,  
     379  
     Zipporah, 291  
 Bastwick, —, 173  
 Batchelder, { Albert Stillman,  
     xlii  
 Batcheldor, { Deborah, 58  
     Hannah, 287  
 Batchellor, { Olive, 38, 289  
     Ruth, 286  
     Sally, 289  
     Samuel Francis,  
     xlii  
 Bate, { Asa, 113  
 Bates, { Clement, 113  
     Deborah, 110  
     Ellen Sumner, lxxv  
     Frank A., 110, 118, 230,  
     334  
     Frank Amasa, xlii  
     Henry, 162  
     John, 110, 113, 312  
     John L., 336, 422  
     Newton W., 113  
     Newton Whitmarsh,  
     xlii  
     Rachel, 162  
     R. F., 110, 118, 334  
     S. A., 108  
     Samuel, lxxv  
     Samuel A., 118, 334  
     Sarah, lxxv  
 Bath, —, 109, 326, 327, 418  
 Batien, —, 106  
 Battle, Kemp Plummer, 340  
 Baught, Ell'r, 194  
 Baufoot, John, 393  
     Naomi, 393  
 Baxter, —, 87, 330  
     mr., 328  
     Barnabas, 365  
     Benjamin, 361  
     Eliza, 92, 95  
     Gregory, 364  
     Hannah, 88, 273, 364  
     Harmah, 273  
     Huldah, 274, 361, 362  
     James, 92, 95  
     James Phinney, v, vi,  
     xv, xvi, 79, 104, 214,  
     323, 330  
     John, 87, 88, 157, 273,  
     274, 328, 361, 362, 364  
     Jonathan, 361  
     Joseph, 88, 157, 364  
     Joseph Nickerson, 330  
     Letitia, 92  
     Mary, 90, 154, 360, 361,  
     362, 364, 365  
     Rupert H., 330  
     Samuel, 90, 154, 360, 361,  
     362, 364, 365  
     Sarah, 250  
     Temperance, 328  
     Thomas, 328, 362  
 Bayes, Ruth, 410  
 Bayley, { see Bailey.  
 Bayly, {  
 Baylies, Frederick, 406, 407  
 Bazies, —, 356  
 Beach, Edward Stevens, xlii  
 Beacham, Esther, 372  
 Baker, —, 226  
 Beal, { mr., 106  
 Beale, { Boylston Adams, vii,  
 Beall, { xciv  
     Helen, xciv  
     Ida, xciv  
     James H., xciv  
     James Henry, iv, xcii,  
     xciv  
     Jane, lxxvii  
     Joseph, lxxvii  
     Judith, xciv  
     Lilly, lxxvii  
     Louisa, xciv  
     Mary, 154  
     Thomas, xciv  
     Thomas Prince, xlii  
     William Fields, xciv  
 Beals, Charles Edward, vii  
 Beaman, Gamaliel, 331  
     George Herbert, xlvii  
 Bean, { Abigail R., 290  
 Beane, { Andrew, 284  
     Ann, 288  
     Benning M., 289  
     Betsey, 286  
 Bean, { Betty, 284  
 com'd { David, 286  
     Dearborn Gorham, xlii  
     Elizabeth, 286  
     Hannah, 286  
     Hiram R., 290  
     James, 288  
     Lydia, 289  
     Mary, 286  
     Molly, 284  
     Samuel Collins, xi, 41,  
     230  
     Temperance, 288  
 Beard, Betsey, 375  
     Elizabeth, 375  
     Lyman, 375  
 Beaumont, —, 164  
 Beavis, { Alice, 293, 296, 297  
 Bevis, { Nicholas, 293, 296  
 Bevys, { Peter, 293-297  
     Richard, 293, 296, 297  
     Susanna, 293  
 Bebee, James, 342  
     Mary, 342  
     Robert, 213  
 Beckwith, Albert Clayton, xi,  
     xlvii  
     Edward Seymour,  
     xlii  
 Bedill, —, 173  
 Bedon, Hannah, 26  
 Beecher, Erasmus, 403  
     Hannah, 171  
     Henry Ward, lxx, 345  
     John, 71  
     Mary, 69, 71  
     Nathaniel, 171  
     Polly, 171  
 Beeman, Charles, 257  
     Harriett Maltby, 257  
 Beetle, Seeth, lxx  
     Anna, 404, 409  
     Christopher, 206, 208, 409  
     Eliza, 305  
     Hannah, 401, 409  
     James, 203, 204  
     Jane, 403, 409  
     John, 301  
     John Thomas, 301  
     Mary, 208, 409  
     Nabby, 206  
     Phebe, 301, 307  
     Reuben, 300, 401  
     Richard, 206  
     Sarah, 307  
     Thomas, 298, 300, 301, 307  
     William, 206, 305, 403,  
     404, 405, 409  
 Belcher, { Abigail, 154  
 Belchar, { Anna, 158, 364  
     Catherine, 158, 159  
     Comfort, 89, 90, 270,  
     272, 273, 274, 361,  
     363, 364  
     Deborah, 273  
     Elizabeth, 89, 90, 155,  
     157, 272, 273, 361,  
     362, 363  
     Gill, 157  
     Gregory, 89, 90, 159,  
     271, 272, 273, 361,  
     362, 364, 365  
     John, 159, 273  
     Joseph, 87, 88, 154,  
     156, 157, 364  
     Josiah, 273, 361  
     Katherine, 363  
     Margaret, 273, 361  
     Mary, 88, 157, 159,  
     270, 274  
     Mehitable, 155, 157  
     Moses, 88, 157, 158,  
     159, 270, 272  
     Nathaniel, 361  
     Patience, 156

# Index of Persons.

cxiii

- Belcher, } Rebecca, 87, 156, 271,  
cont'd } 272, 361  
Ruth, 362  
Samuel, 89, 90, 159,  
270, 272, 273, 274,  
361, 363, 364  
Sarah, 363  
William, 361  
Zipporah, 364
- Belden, Ruth, lxxiv  
Thomas, lxxiv
- Belding, Ashbel, 21
- Belknap, capt., 150, 279, 280, 281  
Jeremy, 141, 142
- Bell, Charles H., 41
- Bemis, Benjamin, 144  
Mary, 144  
Samuel, 144
- Benedict, David, 216  
Mary, 356  
Thomas, 356
- Benham, Anne, 171  
Comfort, 168  
Ebenezer, 168
- Benjamin, Betsey, 36  
Ebenezer, 110  
Elizabeth, 36  
Jesse, 36  
John, 36  
Lysander, 36  
Phoebe, 110  
Ruth M., 36
- Benner, Allen Rogers, xlii
- Bennet, } David, 287  
Bennett, } James, 276  
Bennit, } James S., 288  
Jeremiah H., 28  
Lydia, 288  
Martha, 283, 375  
Nehemiah, 28  
Nicholas, 329  
Polly, 287  
Sally, 28  
Sarah, 217  
Sarah Allen, 28
- Benson, —, 165  
Abiel, 390  
Deborah, 108  
Johannes, 420  
Joseph, 108, 390  
Thomas, 407
- Benton, } Abigail, 63  
Benten, } Ann, 65  
Bentun, } Caleb, 62-65  
David, 65  
Elizabeth, 66  
James, 268  
Jared, 66  
J. H., 424  
Joel, 63  
Laura B., 256  
Linus, 62  
Lucy, 65  
Mary, 65, 393  
Russell, 256  
Sarah, 62, 63, 65  
Silas, 63  
Submit, 64  
Thankful, 64, 268  
Thomas Hart, 44
- Bernard, Francis, 113, 114  
Julia Smith, 114
- Berry, Abigail, 289  
Ebenezer, 285  
Elizabeth, 39  
Emily, 39  
Hannah, 286  
James, 286  
John, 39, 288, 328  
Joseph, 289  
Levi, 39  
Lucinda, 39  
Lydia, 288  
Mary, 39, 288  
Polly, 287
- Berry, } Solomon, 39  
cont'd } Stephen, xliii  
William, 286  
Zebulon, 39
- Best, Frank E., 113  
Frank Eugene, xliii  
G., 180
- Bestow, Benjamin, 74  
Lydia, 140  
Margaret, 140  
Mercy, 74  
Samuel, 140
- Betts, —, 113  
Abigail, 316  
John, 316-318  
Mary, 316
- Bevys, Elizabeth, 297
- Bewell, see Buel.
- Bickford, Elizabeth, 286  
G., 286  
Robert S., 217
- Bicknell, Joseph, 328
- Biddle, —, 113
- Bidwell, Samuel, 21
- Biles, —, xxx
- Bill, Mary, 132  
Philip, 132
- Billings, Abigail, 361  
Ann, 274  
Robert C., xx  
Robert Charles, liii  
Roger, 271, 274, 361  
Sarah, 271, 274, 361  
Steven, 271
- Bingham, Eunice Submit, 212  
John, 209, 210, 212  
John Chester, 212  
Lucy Falne, 210  
Lura, 209  
Stephen King, 212
- Birch, Joseph, 106
- Bird, —, 294
- Byrde, } James, 106  
John, 106  
Martha Howe, lxxi  
Thomas, 106
- Birt, Richard, 325
- Bishop, —, 267
- Byshop, } Abigail, 268, 317  
Abner, 47  
Ann, 132, 328  
Anna, 132  
Bariah, 64  
Eather, 70  
Job, 70  
John, 132, 268, 317, 336  
Lucy, 64  
Matilda, 47  
Rhoda, 65  
Samuel, 65  
Sarah, 64, 65
- Bissell, } Cyril, 96  
Bissel, } Else, 96  
Franklin, 97  
Josiah W., 163  
Leverett, 96-99  
Ozias, 416  
Philomela, 98  
Sally, 99
- Bixby, Anna, 36
- Blachley, / Aaron, 46
- Blatchley, } Anna, 269  
Nabby, 67  
Phebe, 64  
Susannah, 105  
Thomas, 105
- Black, George Nixon, xvi  
James W., 407, 408  
Susan, 408
- Blackinton, Mary Davis War-  
ren, xlvii
- Blackiston, Susan, 242
- Blackman, —, 106  
Amee, 371  
Deborah, 372
- Blackman, } George, 371  
cont'd } Leah, 317  
Lucy, 371
- Blackwell, Joshua, 75  
Martha, 75  
Mary, 75, 76  
Samuel, 75, 76
- Blaine, James G., lxxxv
- Blake, —, xxx  
Ann Boylston, xciv  
Clark, 39  
Clarissa, 290  
Dorcas, 286  
Francis Everett, vi, xli  
Hannah, 284  
Harriet Greene, 376  
Jacob, 285  
James, 106  
Joanna, 285  
Josiah, 286  
Lydia, 285  
Marian Lee, xciv  
Mary, 39  
Mary Lee, xciv  
Nathaniel, 285  
Pricilla, 39  
Robert Parkman, xciv  
Rosanna, 287  
Sally B., 285  
Samuel, 39  
Samuel Parkman, xlvii,  
lvi, xciv, xciv  
Theresa, xciv  
Thomas, 376  
Susannah, 376
- Blanchard, —, xlii, xxx,  
xxxiii
- Blanchar, } xxxiii
- Blancher, } Abraham, 153  
Anna, 83, 84  
Anne, lxxxix  
George Dana Board-  
man, xlii, xxx,  
xxxiii, xliii  
John, 366  
Jonathan, lxxxix  
Josiah Pollard, 34  
Mary, 34  
Mercy, 89, 155  
Nicholas, 365  
Sarah, 153
- Blankenship, Anne, 74  
James, 74
- Blatchley, see Blachley.
- Blasedel, Nancy, 288
- Bleeker, —, 113
- Blemell, John, 102
- Blethen, —, 188  
James, 39  
Sarah, 39
- Blewett, Matthew, 219
- Bilsh, —, 332  
Abraham, 332  
Benjamin, 214  
Denial, 213  
James Knox, 332  
Joseph, 213
- Bilas, Henry Putnam, xliii  
Margaret, lxix  
Philip, lviii
- Blodgett, } Clarissa, 282  
Blodgett, } Ebenezer, 285  
Blodgett, } James, 282  
Blodgett, } John, 86  
Lydia, 83, 86  
Nancy, 285  
Ruth, 282, 418  
Samuel, 83, 417, 418  
Sarah, 86  
Susanna, xcix,  
145  
Walter H., xliii
- Bloomfield, —, 224
- Blossom, } John, 74
- Brossom, } Thankful, 74
- Bi, Mary, 65

- Boardman, Catherine, 196, 267,  
Elizabeth, 196  
Jane, 197, 199, 267,  
262  
Penelope, 70  
Seth, 21  
Sylvanus, 197  
Walter, 197, 199, 267,  
262  
William Francis  
Joseph, xviii
- Boby, William, 397
- Boder, John, 206
- Bodge, George M., 224
- Bodwell, Lewis, 422
- Bogardus, Caroline M., 216
- Bogert, Jan Louwe, 420
- Boles, { ———, 102  
Boyse, John, 111  
Boisseau, ———, 327  
Bolerson, J., 366  
Bollan, William, 193, 194  
Bolles, John R., 120  
Lemuel, 21  
See also Bowles.
- Bolten, see Bolton.
- Bolter, Rebecca, 155  
Thomas, 155
- Bolton, { ———, 338  
Bolten, { Charles Knowles, vi,  
xii  
Ethel Stanwood, xii  
Nicholas, 106
- Boltwood, Charles Wright, 362  
Clarinda Boardman,  
361, 362  
Ebenezer, 342  
Elvira Wright, 352  
 Eunice, 343  
Fanny Haskins, 344,  
345, 362  
George Shepard, 352  
Irene, 343  
John, 343 [362  
Lucius, 343-345, 345,  
Lucius Manlius, 341-  
352  
Lucy, 343  
Lydia, 342  
Martha, 342  
Mary, 342, 343  
Olive, 343  
Robert, 342  
Samuel, 342, 343  
Sarah, 342, 343  
Solomon, 343  
William, 343
- Bond, Arthur Thomas, xii  
E. A., lix  
Henry, xlix, i, iii, liii,  
377  
Sarah, 376
- Boniface VIII, 121
- Bonner, Cicely, 176  
Martha, 176  
Thomas, 176
- Booth, Alexander, 72  
Darius, 27  
Elisha, 70, 72  
Hannah, 70, 72  
Phebe, 27  
Sarah, 27  
Sibyl, 72
- Borden, Rebecca, 22
- Bosseam, ———, 327  
James, 218
- Bostman, Samuel, 194
- Boston, John, 363
- Bosworth, Abigail B., 376  
Charles, 32  
Eliza, 32  
George W., 241  
Ira, 376  
Isaac, 376  
Joanna, 376
- Bourn, mr., 76-79, 134, 137, 139,  
140, 312, 389  
Abigail, 76, 78, 136  
Elizabeth, 136  
John, 75, 78, 136  
Peter, 78
- Boutell, { ———, 224  
Boutelle, { John, 363  
Boutwell, George S., 119  
James, 146  
Mary, 146
- Bow, Ann, 65  
Emily, 208  
Seth, 65
- Bowditch, ———, 118
- Bowel, John, 88  
Mary, 88
- Bowen, Edward Augustas, xii
- Bowers, { ———, 223  
Dwight E., 420  
George, 224, 420  
Hannah, 247  
John, 268  
Samuel, 70  
Sarah, 70
- Bowes, Thomas, 174
- Bowker, Abigail, 391  
Benjamin, 309, 310, 312,  
390  
Cornelius, 392  
Deborah, 78  
Desire, 313  
Edmund, 136  
 Eunice, 390  
Hannah, 75, 78, 136,  
137, 140, 310, 312, 313,  
390  
James, 75, 78, 136, 137,  
140, 312, 313, 389, 392  
Joseph, 312  
Lazarus, 388, 391  
Lydia, 75  
Mary, 137, 388, 389  
Rebecca, 39, 309  
Rhoda, 389  
Richard, 388  
Ruth, 140
- Bowles, { ———, 90  
Bowl, { Bethiah, 271  
Bowls, { Deborah, 276  
Experience, 271  
Joanna, 271  
John, 271, 272  
Jonathan, 271  
Joseph, 271  
Mary, 90, 271, 272  
Samuel, 271  
Susanna, 90  
William, 272
- See also Bolles.
- Bowman, John Elliot, xii  
Lydia, xcvi  
Sumner Eli, xii
- Boylston, John, 418
- Boyse, see Boles.
- Bracken, Henry Martyn, xliii
- Brackett, capt., 87  
Abigail, 270  
Anna, 269  
Elizabeth, 87, 157  
James, 87, 88, 156-158,  
269, 270  
Joseph, 91, 155, 156,  
363-365  
Josiah, 87, 157  
Mary, 158  
Mehitable, 91, 155,  
363-365  
Nathan, 157  
Rachel, 153  
Richard, 365  
Sarah, 87, 88, 157, 158,  
269, 270
- Bradburn, Nathan, 103
- Bradbury, Dolly, 284  
Ephraim, 287  
Elty, 286  
John Merrill, liii  
Lydia, 287  
Rebecca, 286
- Braddock, gen., cvi
- Bradeley, see Bradley.
- Bradford, { ———, 236  
George H., xciv  
Lewis, lxxiii  
Susanna, lxxiii  
William, lxxiii, 177,  
182  
Zadock, 193
- Bradish, Abigail, 252
- Bradley, { ———, 223  
Bradeley, { Aaron, 66  
Abraham, 70  
Andrew, 71  
Benjamin, 71  
Dennis, 71  
Edmund, 303, 401,  
403, 409  
Elizabeth, 67, 71  
Grissell, 394  
James, 67  
Joseph, 61, 65, 66  
Joseph H., 41  
Leah, 67  
Lyman, 394  
Mabel, 71  
Mary, 66, 403, 409  
Nancy, 61  
Nathan, 106  
Phineas, 66  
Priscilla, 61, 65  
Sarah, 64-66, 70  
Stilman, 67
- Bradshaw, { ———, 367  
Andrew, 368, 373  
Hannah, 151  
Mary, 373  
Ruth, 368, 369, 371,  
373, 375  
Simon, 151  
Stephen, 373
- Braimden, Mary, 140
- Brainard, { Deborah, 47  
Brainerd, { Deborah Hopson, 47  
Heman, 47  
Homer W., 331  
John Bliss, vii
- Braird, Lydia, 290  
Samuel, 290
- Branch, { ———, 102  
John P., 121
- Brattle, ———, lxxv
- Bray, Sarah, 66  
Thomas Wells, 66
- Brayton, David A., ci  
Francis, c  
Hannah, 24, 30  
Harriet H., cii  
Israel, c  
John, c, ci  
John Summerfield, iv,  
c-cii  
Kesia, c  
Mary, 24, cii  
Sarah Jane, cii  
Stephen, 24
- Breed, Allen, 221  
Andrews, cvii  
Anna Louisa, cvii  
Joseph, 221  
Sarah, 221
- Brett, John, 194
- Bretten, { Edward, 177  
Bretton, { Robert, 177
- Brevoort, Jan Hendricks, 419
- Brewer, Daniel, 63  
Susanna, 63
- Brewster, Abel, 222  
Ann, 68

# Index of Persons.

CXV

Brewster, { John, 64  
*cont'd* { Mehitable, 64  
 Patience, 217  
 Ruth, 221, 222  
 William, 217  
 Briant, see Bryant.  
 Brice, —, 291, 296  
 Bridges, Robert, 193  
 Briggs, { —, 419  
 Brigs, { Abigail, 392  
 Adaline, 27  
 Catharine, 28  
 Cornelius, 75  
 Enos, 392  
 Hannah, 24, 75, 78, 135  
 James, 76, 78, 135  
 Job, 135  
 Lloyd Vernon, xli  
 Mary, 376  
 Phebe, 24  
 Rebecca, 24  
 Ruth, 370  
 Seth, 392  
 Walter, 24  
 Weston C., 24  
 William, 78, 376  
 Brigham, Clarence S., 234  
 Clarence Saunders,  
 xliii  
 F., lxxx  
 Bright, Beriah, 249  
 John, 102, 103  
 William, 109  
 Brigs, see Briggs.  
 Brinckerhoff, Henry Gordon,  
 xlvii  
 Brink, Benjamin Myer, 330  
 Brinshall, Esther, 248  
 Brister, Samuel, 64  
 Sibyl, 64  
 Bristol, { Aaron, 169  
 Bristow, { Abel, 172  
 Abigail, 167, 169  
 Abner, 170  
 Abraham, 170  
 Agnes, 171  
 Ambrose, 168, 169  
 Amy, 65  
 Anna, 170, 171  
 Anne, 169, 170  
 Ashur, 171  
 Benjamin, 169, 170  
 Bennett, 172  
 Betsey, 172  
 Bezaleel, 167  
 Burrit, 171  
 Clara, 171  
 Comfort M., 171  
 Content, 170  
 Cornelius, 171  
 Cyrus, 172  
 Daniel, 167-170  
 David, 171  
 Desire, 167  
 Dinah, 169  
 Dorothy, 170  
 Eliphalel, 167-172  
 Elizabeth, 167, 169,  
 170  
 Enoch, 171, 172  
 Esther, 167-171  
 Eunice, 170  
 Gad, 171  
 Hannah, 167, 170  
 Harriet, 172  
 Henry, 167-172  
 Hester, 168  
 Hiel, 170  
 Ichabod, 170  
 Ira, 172  
 John, 167-169, 171  
 Jonathan, 169  
 Joseph, 168, 171  
 Judith, 168, 169  
 Justina, 171

Bristol, { Justus, 171, 172  
*cont'd* { Kezia, 171  
 Leavit, 172  
 Lois, 170  
 Lydia, 167-169  
 Lynde, 172  
 Mabel, 171  
 Mary, 167, 170, 171  
 Mehitable, 168  
 Melitta, 172  
 Menetta, 172  
 Mercy, 167, 168  
 Moses, 169  
 Nabby, 171  
 Naomi, 170  
 Nathan, 170  
 Noah, 171  
 Obedience, 169  
 Peninah, 170  
 Philo R., 171  
 Polly, 171, 172  
 Rachel, 171  
 Rebecca, 167  
 Richard, 168-170  
 Samuel, 167-170  
 Sarah, 167-171  
 Sheldon, 171  
 Stephen, 169, 170  
 Susanna, 170  
 Sylvania, 172  
 Thaddens, 170  
 Thankful, 171  
 Thompson, 172  
 Timothy, 169  
 Truman, 171, 172  
 Broad, Elizabeth, civ  
 Brock, R. A., 119  
 Brockesse, John, 175  
 Brockett, Edward J., 420  
 Francis E., 420  
 John, 420  
 Bronson, { Abigail, 71  
 Brunson, { Allen, 96, 97, 99, 100  
 Beriah, 414  
 Betsey, 96  
 Harvey, 416  
 Hector, 96  
 Hosea, 412  
 Isaac, 96, 99, 214, 416  
 Jabez, 96, 416  
 Lucinda, 100  
 Lydia, 99  
 Malvin, 99  
 Mary, 214  
 Mary McLean, 99  
 Myrinda, 97  
 Thaddeus, 71  
 Septa, 96  
 Brooks, { —, 224  
 Brook, { capt., 185  
 Abigail, lxi, 75, 78,  
 136, 139, 281  
 Benjamin, 150  
 Caleb, 282  
 Charles, 376, 377  
 Charles Stockbridge,  
 136  
 Cotton Brown, 377  
 Deborah, 312, 388  
 Elizabeth, 281, 282, 388  
 Experience, 78  
 Gilbert, 75, 78, 136, 312,  
 388  
 Gifford, 139  
 Hannah, 216, 312  
 Jane, 377  
 John, 139, 216, 238, 312  
 Jonathan, 21  
 Josiah, 21, 216  
 Kezia, 216  
 Levi, 21  
 Lucy, 216  
 Mary, 76, 79, 136, 306,  
 310, 312, 314, 391  
 Mary Ann, 306

Brooks, { Mehitable, 216, 312  
*cont'd* { Mercy, 79  
 Michael, 76  
 Miriam, 312, 388, 390  
 Nancy, 377  
 Nathan, 281, 282  
 Nathaniel, 76, 79, 136,  
 308, 388  
 Noah, 390  
 Patience, 216, 310  
 Phillips, xciv, 366  
 Rachel, 312  
 Samuel Brooks, 388  
 Sarah, 282, 314  
 Seth, 216, 390  
 Simeon, 136  
 Stephen, 308  
 Susanna, 150  
 Tallor, 312, 388, 390  
 Thomas, 169  
 Timothy, 216  
 William, 310, 312, 314,  
 390, 391  
 William Gray, 366  
 Zebulon, 216  
 Zeruah, 216  
 Brossom, see Blossom.  
 Brown, { —, 223, 227  
 Browne, { Abigail, 287  
 Abram English, vii  
 Adam Taft, 287  
 Adna, 287  
 Albert Waterman,  
 xlvii  
 Anna, 284, 287  
 Arminda, 329  
 Betsey, 285-287  
 Clarissa, 288, 329  
 Cyrus, 329  
 David Henry, lxxviii  
 Dolly, 284, 288  
 Dorothy, 170  
 Ebenexer, 414  
 Edward Ingersoll, liii  
 Eleanor, 317  
 Eleazer, 70  
 Elisha Rhodes, xlii,  
 xxix, xli, xlvii  
 Elizabeth, 326  
 Emily, cv  
 Ezekiel, 287  
 Fannie Wilder, xli  
 Flora, 37  
 Francis, 167  
 Francis Henry, xliii  
 Hannah, 61, 62, 287,  
 289  
 Irena, 287, 288  
 Ivory, 290  
 Jabez, 287  
 Jane, 285  
 Joanna, 285  
 John, lxxvii, 174, 267,  
 287  
 Jonathan, 170, 368  
 Lydia, 167, 369  
 Mary, 66, 90, 155, 167,  
 171, 284, 290, 329,  
 363  
 Mehitable, 289  
 Moses, 284  
 Nabby, 287  
 Nancy, 369  
 Naomi, 402, 409  
 Nathaniel, 317  
 Olive, 289  
 Oliver, 288  
 Paul, 289  
 Peter, 193  
 Polly, 285, 329  
 Rebecca, 37, 278, 289  
 Rhoda, 37  
 Richardson, 288  
 Robert, 102  
 Sally, 286, 287, 290



- Brown, { Samuel, 61, 62, 329  
confd { Sarah, 62, 67, 70  
Tameson, 288  
Thomas, 369 [409  
William, 61, 329, 402,  
Brownell, Elizabeth, 330  
Brownley, Isabella, civ  
Brownson, Allen, 98  
Sally, 98  
Bruce, Abigail, 279  
George, 152  
John, 153, 276  
Sally, 276  
Sarah, 153, 276  
William Downing, 321  
Brunson, see Bronson.  
Brush, Maria Annette, 224  
Thomas, 224  
Bryan, { mr., 653  
Bryon, { Elizabeth, 68  
Joseph, 68  
Mary, 68  
Rebecca, 188  
Richard, 68  
Bryant, { —, 94  
Briant, { Abigail, 77, 134, 138,  
140, 309, 311, 389, 391  
Ann, 310  
Benjamin, 77, 134, 138,  
140, 309, 311, 389,  
391  
Betty, 311 [310  
David, 77, 78, 136, 137,  
Deborah, 274  
Elizabeth, 77  
Hannah, 77, 78, 89, 136,  
274, 362, 364  
Jonathan, 78  
Katherine, 364  
Lemuel, 315  
Lillie, 309  
Lucy, 134  
Mary, 77, 362  
Mary Ewell, 389  
Mercy, 94  
Peleg, 389, 392  
Prince, 391  
Rebecca, 188  
Ruth, 77, 137, 389  
Simon, 89, 274, 362, 364  
Bryon, see Bryan. [xlviil  
Buck, Howard Mendenhall, xli,  
Isaac, 314, 389, 391  
Lusanna, 391  
Mary, 314, 389, 391  
Reuben, 314  
Buckingham, —, 142, 182  
Bucknam, Lucretia, 374  
Peggy, 374  
William, 374  
Budd, Thomas, 318  
Buell, { Bela, 256  
Bewell, { Deborah, 45, 256  
Hulda, 64  
Jedidah, 45  
Bulkley, Grisell, 396  
Joseph, 396  
Sarah, 70  
Thomas, 21  
Bull, Blythe, 243  
Deborah, 243  
Elisha, 243  
Jabez Benedict, 170  
John, 243  
Naomi, 170  
Phebe, 133  
Robert, 133, 243  
Samuel, 243  
William, 243  
Bullard, Anne, 220  
Eugene, 119  
Joseph, 167  
Nathaniel, 157  
Bullen, Sally, 260  
Warren, 260  
Bullock, Alexander H., ci  
Bulwer, sir Henry Lytton, lx  
Bumstead, Jeremiah, 84, 248  
Sarah, 248  
Bunker, Albertine, xcviil  
Amitta, 288  
Ann, xcviil  
John, 249  
Margaret, 289  
Nathan, 288  
Rebecca, 249  
Richard, 304  
Timothy, 289  
William Jenkins, xcviil  
Bunnel, { Ann, 67  
Bunnell, { Benjamin, 67, 168  
Ebenezer, 68  
Elizabeth, 67  
Esther, 168, 169  
Hesekiah, 168, 169  
Judith, 168  
Lydia, 67  
Mary, 68  
Nathaniel, 67  
Rebecca, 67, 168  
Susanna, 67  
William, 67  
Burbank, { Elizabeth, 287, 289  
Burbanks, { Mary, 91, 92, 93, 287  
Mercy, 93  
Rebecca M., xcvi  
Ruth, 289  
Timothy, 93  
Burbean, James, 243, 244  
John, 244  
Joseph, 244  
Mary, 243, 244  
Ruth, 244  
Sarah, 244  
Burdet, { Francis, 74  
Burded, { Henry, 74, 79  
Burditt, { Lydia, 79  
Rebecca, 371  
Ruth, 79  
Bures, see Burroughs.  
Burgess, { —, 200, 266, 267  
Burgess, { Abigail, 197, 409  
Burgiss, { Cesar, 311  
Eliza, 200  
Elizabeth, 247  
George Canning, xv  
Hannah, 243, 247  
John, 247  
Samuel, 134  
Sarah, 26, 133  
Shubael, 200  
Susanna, 27  
Ursula, xciii  
William, 243, 247  
Burgoyne, John, 21, cvi, 282  
Burgundy, Charles the Bold,  
Duke of, 235, 236  
Burk, { Richard, 193  
Burke, { Samuel Constantine,  
lxii, lxiii  
Burleigh, { Andrew, 61  
Burley, { Benjamin, 283  
Edwin C., 238  
Jacob, 21  
Jonah, 284  
Jonathan, 289  
Lydia, 289  
Mary, 61  
Mercy, 283  
Priscilla, 283  
Rosamond, 284  
Ruth, 284  
Samuel, 284  
Burn, —, 48  
Burnham, { Betsey, 286  
Burnham, { Elizabeth, 217  
Jane, 286  
Mary, 286  
Sally, 290  
Burns, James M., 236  
Jenny, 232  
Barr, Martha, 255  
Samuel, 255  
Barrell, John, 352-354  
Lydia, lxx  
Mary, 362  
Rebecca, 352  
Burrough, W., 180  
Burroughs, { —, 111  
Bures, { Charles, 324  
Mary, 324  
Burrows Brothers, 228  
Burt, —, 226  
Ruth, 280  
Silas W., 234  
Barton, Clarence Monroe, xliii  
C. M., 233  
Isaac, 147  
L. W., 119  
Lyman, 408  
Rebecca, 147  
Bush, Stephen, 21  
Bushnell, Elizabeth, 109  
Francis, 109, 387  
Hannah, 109  
Joseph, 109  
Lucy, 370  
Marcie, 109  
Mary, 109, 387  
Richard, 109  
William, 109  
Bussing, Arent Harmanse, 419  
Buswell, Hannah, 267  
Samuel, 287  
Buterfield, see Butterfield.  
Butler, Aaron, xci  
Abigail, 217  
Abigail C., 290  
Abner, 298  
Anna, 298, 306, 411  
Anne, 207, 307  
Arnold, 404  
Athearn, 196, 257, 261,  
262  
Bartlett, 203  
Bethiah, 411  
Charles, 406  
Cornelius, 203  
Daniel, 31, 206, 300, 406,  
408, 410  
Desire, 257, 261, 262  
Ebenezer, 301, 306, 411  
Elizabeth, 77, 136, 196,  
200, 410  
Francis, 204  
Gamaliel, 206, 306, 411  
Hannah, 196, 207, 296,  
306, 406, 409, 411  
Hepzibah, 306  
Israel, 77, 136  
James, 196, 197  
Jane, 410, 411  
Jean, 409  
Jedidah, 306, 306  
John, 21, 203, 217, 306,  
410  
John Sprague, 300  
Joseph, 411  
Koziah, 207, 409, 410, 411  
Lucy, 257, 262  
Lydia, 298  
Maria, xci  
Mary, 31, 217, 306, 400,  
406, 410  
Matthew, 409  
Mercy, 206, 206, 306  
Nicholas, 257, 262, 307,  
378, 410  
Oliver, 206  
Polly, 31  
Priscilla, 207, 307  
Prudence, 268  
Puella, 197, 409  
Ralph, 217

# *Index of Persons.*

cxvii

- Butler, { Rebecca, 258, 402  
cont'd { Rhoda, 258  
Ruth, 307  
Samuel, 217, 290, 402  
Sarah, 136, 409  
Silas, 203, 306, 400, 406  
Simeon, 409, 411  
Solomon, 258  
Thankful, 307, 410, 411  
Thomas, 31, 217  
Timothy, 302  
Walter, 300  
William, 216, 217, 403  
Zephaniah, 203, 207,  
298, 305, 406  
Butterfield, { sergt., 354  
Buterfield, { Daniel, xliii  
Jonathan, 148  
Reuben, 59  
Sarah, 59  
Butters, Mary, 145, 146  
William, 145, 146  
Rebecca, 145  
Button, sir T., 182  
Buzzel, Anna, 286  
David, 286  
Byrde, see Bird.  
Byshop, see Bishop.  
Cabot, John, 216  
Cadwell, { Abigail, 63, 66  
Cadwel, { Clarina, 63  
Elias, 63, 66  
Jemima, 66  
Martha, 66  
Oringe, 63  
Timothy, 63, 66  
Cady, Asabel, 99-101  
Dilla, 100, 415  
Harriot, 100  
Louisa, 73  
Sarah, 98  
Sophronia, 101  
Cahoon, Annie, lxi  
Cain, Jacob, 194  
Caldwell, Charles, 67  
Nabby, 67  
Calkins, { Charles W., xxx.  
Caulkins, { viii  
C. W., 117  
Frances M., 109  
Call, Ann, 365  
Anne, 366  
Benjamin, 366  
Caleb, 249, 365, 366  
Elizabeth, 366  
Esther, 248, 366  
Hannah, 248  
John, 248, 366  
Joseph, 366  
Lydia, 365  
Margaret, 366  
Martha, 366  
Rebecca, 249, 365, 366  
Ruth, 366  
Samuel, 366  
Sarah, 366  
Calley, Elizabeth, 251  
Hannah, 284  
Joseph, 251  
Lydia, 247, 251  
Mary, 251  
Robert, 247, 251  
Sarah, 251  
Thomas, 251  
Camball, { mr., 353  
Cammall, { capt., 353  
Camp, Abigail, 317  
Hannah, 317  
James, 317  
John, 317  
Joseph, 317  
Mary, 317  
Samuel, 317  
Sarah, 317  
Candage, Rufus George Freder-  
ick, v, vii, xxvi, xli,  
104, 227, 229, 230  
Candee, Abigail, 167  
Desire, 167  
Hannah, 167  
Mary, 167  
Rebecca, 167  
Samuel, 167  
Sarah, 167  
Zaccheus, 167  
Canney, Anna, 290  
Belinda, 289  
James, 289  
Lewis B., 190  
Mary Ann, 190  
William, 290  
Capen, { Heut., 106  
Capin, { Charity, 373  
Elmer Hewitt, xlvii  
John, 106  
Jonathan, 106  
Josiah, 368, 373  
Marietta, 373  
Rebecca, 368, 373  
Carew, —, 296  
John, 110  
Carey, —, 338  
Cary, { Abigail, 110  
Catharine, 221  
Damaris, 110  
Ellhu, 221  
Francis, 221  
John, 110, 221  
Maria Hastings, 164  
Mary, 221  
Nellie F., 328  
Samuel, 221  
Carleton, Abigail, 189  
Anne, 326  
David, 189  
Jane, 326  
John, 326  
Josias, 326  
Judith, 326  
Carley, Mary, 83  
William, 83  
Carlisle, Rachel, 191  
Carman, —, 224  
Carney, Mark, 114  
Suzanne, 114  
Sydney Howard, 114  
Carpenter, Charles Carroll, xli  
Daniel, 412  
Eber, 99  
Harry, 99  
Job Talcott, 101  
John Dart, 97  
Miriam, 416  
Rachel, 99 [416  
Reuben, 97-99, 101,  
Ruth, 98  
Zenas, 99  
Carpenter and Morehouse, 117  
Carr, —, 337  
Lois, 287, 288  
Mary, 60, 284  
Rowland, 284, 287  
Carrington, Anna, 68-70  
Dan, 70  
Deborah, 69  
Ella, 70  
Elizabeth, 70  
Esther, 70  
Hannah, 70  
John, 69  
Katherine, 70  
Lemuel, 70  
Levinus, 70  
Noahdiah, 70  
Penelope, 70  
Peter, 68, 69  
Riverius, 70  
Sarah, 70  
Zebulon, 70  
Carruth, —, lli  
Carsley, John, 187  
Mercy, 187  
Nathan, 187  
Susanna, 187  
Carson, —, 112  
Carter, Charlotte, 372  
Esther, 372  
James, 275  
John, 372  
Jonathan, 148  
Joseph Johnson, 277  
Judith, 85  
Lucy, 275  
Mary, 64, 386  
Robert, 219 [lli  
Robert Goldthwaite, xl-  
Sarah, 277  
Sibyl, 148, 277  
Carver, Mary Ann A., 32, 33  
Cary, see Carey.  
Case, Alexander, 221  
Case, Lockwood & Brainard  
Co., 118, 119, 333  
Casewell, Sally, 285  
Castle, Trypher, 71  
Castleton, mr., 102  
Casewell, Edward Alexis, xlii  
Cates, Edward Earle, xliii  
Catlin, capt., 402  
Caulkins, see Calkins.  
Caustic-Claffin Co., 338  
Cavenaugh, Daniel, 193  
Cavendish, Mary, 59  
Thomas, 59  
Caverno, Arthur, xxxiv  
Cealey, Dorcas, 286  
Cecil, sir Edward, viscount  
Wimbleton, 141-143  
Center, see Senter.  
Chadborn, { Polly, 285, 287  
Chadborn, { William, 114,  
Chadborne, { 285  
Chadbourne, }  
Chadwick, Anthony, 402  
James Read, xliii,  
422  
Chalker, Abraham, 133  
Abram, 133  
Alexander, 133, 134  
Anna, 134  
Charles, 133  
Deborah, 133, 134  
Elizabeth, 134  
Gideon, 134  
Hannah, 133  
Isaac, 133  
Jabez, 134  
Jane, 133  
Jeremiah, 134  
Katherine, 133  
Kateren, 133  
Lois, 386  
Mary, 133, 134  
Mehitable, 133, 134  
Phebe, 133, 134  
Randolph Washing-  
ton, 134  
Ruth, 133  
Samuel, 133, 134  
Sarah, 133  
Stephen, 133, 134  
William, 134  
Challis, —, 337  
Chamberlain, { —, 114  
Chamberlin, { Edward, 286  
George Mont-  
gomery, xlvii  
George Walter,  
xli  
Harrison, xliii  
Paul Mellen,  
xliii  
Rebecca, 286, 289  
Sarah, 319

- Chambre, George, lxxiv  
     Heater, lxxiv  
 Champney, Abigail, 86  
     Ebenezer, 86  
 Chandler, Abiel, 283  
     Abraham, 283  
     Aratus, 286  
     Bethiah, 287  
     Comfort, 283  
     Israel, 286  
     Lydia Brooks, xcvi  
     Lydia Mehitabel, 224  
     Moses, 283  
     Phebe, 277  
     Philip, 310  
     Priscilla, lxxix  
     Rebecca, 286, 310  
     Ruth, 286  
     Sarah, 283  
 Chapin, deacon, 87  
     David, 168  
     Deborah, 156  
     Ephraim, 156  
     Josiah, 87, 156-158  
     Lydia, 158  
     Margaret, lxxix  
     Mary, 90, 156, 270  
     Samuel, 90, 270  
     Sarah, 157  
 Chapman, Abigail, 96  
     Alpheus, 101, 209-211,  
     213  
     Anna Talcott, 210  
     Betsey Tyler, 211  
     Ebenezer, 414, 415  
     Emie L., xxv, xxx-  
     vii  
     Elizabeth, 124  
     Filenda, 97  
     Francis, 99  
     George, 210  
     Hannah, 96, 414  
     Hart Olmstead, 209  
     Ithiel, 413  
     James, 96, 96, 413  
     Joel, 414  
     John, 97, 101, 134,  
     208-212, 416  
     Jonathan, 416  
     Lemuel, 96-97, 213,  
     414  
     Marla, 211  
     Mary, 45  
     Mary Anne, 211  
     Mehitable, 134  
     Nancy, 97  
     Nathan, 96-99  
     Phineas, 96-97, 416  
     Polly, 96, 96  
     Rebecca Dart, 209  
     Robert, 45  
     Roxana, 419  
     Roxy, 96  
     Sally, 101  
     Samuel, 134  
     Seymour, 97  
     Stephen, 97  
     Thomas, 97, 213, 415  
     Timothy Pitkin, 212  
     Tirzah, 208  
 Charles I., 63, 142, 341  
 Charles II., 324  
 Charles, prince, 178  
 Charles the Bold, 235, 238  
 Charter, George, 21  
 Chase, —, 337  
     Abigail, 208  
     Abraham, 208  
     Damaris, 306, 410  
     Eleazer, 187  
     Elizabeth, 187  
     Francis Nelson, xliii  
     Hannah, 208  
     Isaac, 221  
     John, 289  
 Chase, { Joseph, 208  
     cont'd { Lydia, 208, 258  
             Mary, 221  
             Ruth, 289  
             Sarah, 208, 306  
             Satira, lxlii  
 Chatfield, Edward C., xliii  
     Silence, 168  
 Cheever, Ezekiel, 117  
 Chemical Publishing Co., 116  
 Cheney, Lydia, 31  
     Hannah, 409, 411  
     Thomas, 411  
 Chester, Joseph L., 50, 51, 321  
 Chibington, Mary, 176  
 Chick, Charles G., xxvi, 214  
 Chidsey, Elizabeth, 69  
     John, 69  
     Mary, 69  
 Child, { —, xxx  
 Childs, { Edith, xliii  
           Elizabeth, 184  
           Frances C. Baldwin,  
           120  
           John, 184  
           Parley, 21  
 Childs, Catharine, 370  
     Francis, 370  
     Joseph, 370  
     Nathaniel, 370  
     Sarah, 370  
 Childs, Crosby & Lane, 370  
 Chinn, Joseph, 418  
 Chipman, Hatsuld, 372  
     Lydia Ellis, 372  
     Mary, 372 [66  
 Chittenden, Ambrose, 61-63, 66,  
     Amelia, 63  
     Augustus, 63  
     Carline, 63, 66  
     Charles, 62  
     Daniel, 67  
     Deborah, 268  
     Ebenezer, 64  
     Elizabeth, 65  
     Gideon, 47  
     Hannah, 64  
     Joanna, 328  
     Joel, 62  
     Joseph, 63, 65, 66  
     Lucy, 63  
     Milloent, 47  
     Miranda, 66  
     Nabby, 67  
     Nathan, 62, 63, 65  
     Patience, 66  
     Polly, 63  
     Rhoda, 65  
     Ruth, 62, 65  
     Sarah, 66  
     Sibyl, 63  
     Sylvia, 66  
     Thankful, 64  
     Thomas, 328  
     William, 328, 386  
     Zillah, 61-63, 66  
 Choate, Patience, 287  
     Rufus, 345 [191  
 Chrishenson, Eleanor Clifton,  
 Christopher Columbus, 228  
 Church, Benjamin, 108  
     Charles, 139  
     Constant, 388  
     Elizabeth, 388  
     Grace, 388, 389, 392  
     Jerusha, 74, 77, 135, 136,  
     139, 388, 389  
     Joseph, 388, 389, 392  
     Lemuel, 310, 388  
     Nathaniel, 74, 77, 135,  
     136, 139, 310, 388, 389  
     Ruth, 343  
     Sarah, 77  
     Thomas, 108  
     William, 74, 136, 389  
 Churchill, Content, 179  
     Cornelius, 31  
     Eliza White, 31  
     Gardner Asaph, xliii,  
     224  
     John, 170  
     Lydia B., 32  
     Nathaniel Wiley, 224  
     Peggy, 237  
     Sylvanus, 32  
     William, 257  
 Cicero, 55  
 Claflin, Lee, lxxx  
     William, lxxx, cvii, 214,  
     323  
 Claghorn, Bartlett, 204, 299, 306  
     Hephisbah, 410  
     James, 410  
     Jane, 300, 307, 409  
     Jean, 306  
     Jedidah, 409  
     Martha, 409  
     Mary, 300, 410  
     Matthew, 306  
     Mercy, 410  
     Shubael, 409  
     Susanna, 307  
     Thomas, 300, 303, 307,  
     410  
 Claiborne, J. F. H., 228  
 Clapp, { —, 106, 227  
 Clap, { lieut., 352  
 Clapt, { sergt., 106  
           Abigail, 139, 154, 390  
           Benjamin, 139  
           Constant, 388  
           David, xxxviii, 224, 230,  
           332, 334, 336, 337, 390,  
           420, 422  
           Desire, 106, 313, 387,  
           390  
           Dolly, 366  
           Dwelle, 390  
           Ezra, 366  
           Grace, 139  
           Hannah, 75, 136, 139,  
           309, 311  
           Hopedill, 106  
           Isaac, 140  
           John, 74, 76, 78, 135, 137,  
           140, 312, 388  
           Joseph, 136, 139, 154,  
           309, 314, 390  
           Margaret, 366  
           Mary, 79  
           Mercy, 74, 76, 78, 136,  
           137, 140, 312, 388  
           Nathaniel, 106, 311, 313,  
           387, 390  
           Nehemiah, 106  
           Nicholas, 106  
           Rachel, 78  
           Ruth, 76, 309  
           Samuel, 75, 79, 106, 136,  
           311  
           Sarah, 75, 79, 136, 311  
           Sylvanus, 387  
           Temperance, 390  
           William, 136  
 Clark, { Aaron, 132  
 Clarke, { Abra, 284  
 Clerk, { Agnes, 397  
           Albert, xii, xlvii  
           Ann, 132, 328  
           Asahel, lxxxvii, 343  
           Bathsheba, 132  
           Benjamin, 194, 271  
           Betsey, 40, 191  
           Bohan, lxxxvii  
           Clarence H., lxxxviii  
           Damaris, 88, 270-273  
           Daniel, 36, 132  
           David, 270  
           Ebenezer, 272  
           Eber, 29

# Index of Persons.

cxix

- Clark, } Edmund Sanford, xli  
cont'd } Edward, 270  
Edward White, xlvii,  
lvi, lxxxvii-lxxxix  
Ellakim, lxxxvii  
Elizabeth, 132, 397  
Elizabeth Hodges, xlvii  
Eliphalet, 132  
Enoch White, lxxxvii,  
lxxxviii  
Esther, 415  
George Kuhn, xli  
Henry J., 232  
Herbert Lincoln, lxxx-  
ix  
Hannah, 36, 40, 115  
Irene, 343  
James, 36, 132  
James Wilson, xli  
Jane, 36  
Jedidah, 303  
Jeremiah, 155  
Joanna, 283  
John, 36, 69, lxxxvii,  
132, 173, 191, 270, 302,  
303, 397, 410  
John B., 227  
Jonas, 164, 166  
Jonas Gilman, lili  
Jonathan, 270  
Joseph, 45, 88, 270-273  
Josias, 218  
Judith, 40, 285  
Julia Ann, 405  
Lemuel, 402  
Lucinda, 290  
Lydia, 407, 410  
Margaret, 132  
Mark, 284  
Mary, 132, 248, 273  
Mary Smith, 29  
Mary T., lxxxvii  
M. C., xliii  
Mercy, 132  
Nathan, 155, 270  
Rachel, 387  
Rebecca, 284  
Reuben, 418  
Richard, 332  
Robert, xxxviii  
Roger, 21  
Rosanna, 287  
Ruth, 29, 132  
Sabothl, 218  
Sally, 36  
Samuel, 40, 132  
Sarah, 69, 73, 132, 411  
Sarah Crawford, lxxx-  
vii  
Sophia D., 160  
Susannah, 45, 247  
Thomas, 132, 287, 328,  
397  
Timothy, 332  
William, lxxxvii, 202,  
383  
Zebulon, 40  
Clarkson, Hugh, 186  
Martha, 186  
Claude, Dennis, 34  
Elizabeth Green, 34  
Clay, J. W., 52  
Claypool, Edward A., 217, 228  
Clayton, } John M., ix, 114  
de Clayton, } Robert, 114  
Cleator, Joseph, 219  
Cleaves, Henry R., 238  
Cleavland, see Cleveland.  
Cleveland, James, 413  
Thankful, 414  
Clement, —, 318, 337  
Esther, 290  
Clements, Eleanor, 317  
Jasper, 317  
Polly, 285  
Clemons, Hannah, 188  
Clerk, see Clark.  
Cleveland, } Abraham, 206  
Cleveland, } Ebenezer, 306, 410  
Cleveland, } Elizabeth, 207  
Ezra, 206, 403  
Ichabod, 206-207,  
404  
Jedidah, 401, 409  
Joseph, 204, 303,  
403, 411  
Martha, 206, 207  
Mary, 306, 410, 411  
Matta, 401, 403  
Patience, 207, 306  
Peter, 204  
Samuel, 304, 406,  
407  
Seth, 302, 409  
Susan, 402, 409  
Tristram, 298, 403,  
409  
William, 302  
Cleverley, } —, 157  
Cleverly, } Anna, 364  
Elizabeth, 69  
Hannah, 89, 157, 274,  
361, 364, 365  
John, 89, 155, 156, 274,  
361, 364, 365  
Mary, 155  
Samuel, 361  
Steven, 155, 274  
Thomas, 155, 365  
Clift, } Amos, 311  
Clyft, } Joseph, 139  
Judith, 78, 139  
Lydia, 75, 309, 311  
Mary, 311  
Samuel, 309, 311  
Sarah, 310  
Silva, 137  
Willes, 78  
William, 75, 78, 137, 139,  
310  
Zilpha, 137  
Clinton, —, lxxxiv  
Anne, 169  
George, 169  
Clopton, Robert, 219  
Waldegrave, 327  
Walter, 219  
William, 219, 327  
Close, Johane, 321  
Clough, —, 337  
Hannah, 290  
Jonathan, 290  
Oliver, 287  
Sally, 287  
Clyft, see Clift.  
Coatny, —, 298  
Cobb, } capt., 364  
Cobbe, } Anna, 40  
Ashabel, xc  
Elizabeth, 187  
James, 102  
Lucia D., xc  
Cochrane, —, 114  
Alexander, 114  
W. R., 112  
Cooke, see Cox.  
Cockerell, Elizabeth, 175  
Henry, 175  
Lawrence, 175  
Richard, 175  
Cocks, see Cox.  
Codden, Elizabeth, 313  
George, 313  
William, 313  
Codman, Hepsibah, 411  
Ogden, xlviii  
Coffin, Abigail, 189  
Benjamin, 208, 302, 307,  
409  
Betsey, 258, 378  
Coffin, } Beulah, 303  
cont'd } Calvin, lxix  
Caroline Matilda, lxix  
Charles, 406  
Daniel, 203, 208, 298, 306  
David, 289, 404  
Deborah, 306  
Desire, 306  
Dorcas, 365  
Edy, 205  
Eleanor, 188  
Eliza, 289, 308  
Elizabeth, 302, 307, 409  
Enoch, 207, 208, 297, 300,  
306, 307, 409  
Eunice, 298, 306, 307  
Fanny, 286  
Frederick, 404  
Grace C., 302  
Harriet Porter, 11  
Henry, 299, 305  
Hepsibah, 409  
Huldah, 208, 308, 407, 409  
James, 205, 208, 297, 299,  
308, 400, 407  
Jane, 307, 409  
John, 188, 203, 401, 409  
Lornhama, 188  
Love, 409  
Lucretia, lxxvii  
Lucy, 260, 297  
Lydia, 208, 299  
Mary, 11, 208, 409  
Matthew, 258, 378  
Mercy, 207  
Moses, 286  
Nathaniel, 11  
Peter, 302, 406  
Polly, 208  
Rachel, 207, 409  
Richard, 409  
Ruth, lxix  
Samuel, 260, 306, 402  
Sarah, 298, 302, 306  
Simeon, 188, 301, 307  
Sukey, 407  
Susan, 302, 410  
Thomas, 203, 204, 302, 401  
Timothy, 302, 306, 404  
Uriah, 302, 404, 407, 410  
William, 299  
Zoraida, 404  
Coggeshall, Mary, 37  
Cokayne, G. E., 51  
Coke, rev. dr., 121  
sir John, 143  
Colburn, } —, xcvi  
Colbron, } James, 177  
Colby, —, 337  
William R., lxix  
Cole, Anna, 259  
Eleazer, 239  
Elizabeth, 160  
Isaac, 417, 418  
James, 94  
Jane, 417, 418  
John, 258  
Josiah, 219  
Mary, 94, 243, 284  
Peggy, 258  
Silence, 238  
S. W., xcvi  
Coleman, Abigail, 22  
Coles, Joan, 175  
John, 224  
Collamore, } Abigail, 135, 391  
Collamore, } Anthony, 135, 138-  
140, 311, 314, 391  
Collamer, } Betty, 311  
Collomar, } David, 388  
Collomare, } Enoch, 390  
Colomare, } Hannah, 309, 311,  
314, 389  
Isaac, 137, 139, 140,  
310, 312, 314, 388

- Collamore, { John, 135, 139, 311,  
conf'd { 314, 360  
Joseph, 140  
Joshua, 312  
Lusanna, 314  
Lydia, 314 [390  
Margaret, 135, 312,  
Martha, 389  
Mary, 139  
Newton L., xliii  
Peter, 137  
Rebecca, 314  
Samuel, 140  
Sarah, 135  
Susanna, 311, 314  
Thankful, 137, 139,  
310, 314  
Thomas, 309, 311,  
314, 389
- Collens, see Collins.
- Collier, { 72  
Abel, 317  
Abigail, 317  
Ann, 317  
Beulah, 72  
Elizabeth, 316, 317  
John, 317  
Joseph, 316, 317  
Mary, 217, 316, 317  
Sarah, 317  
Susanna, 317  
William, 217
- Collins, { Amy, 62, 63  
Collens, { Bethiah, 63  
Dan, 62, 63  
Darius, 65  
Elizabeth, 66  
Eunice, 62  
Hannah, 66  
Joel, 63  
John, 46  
Joseph, 171  
Leah, 64  
Leeta, 63  
Lois, 171  
Mary, 66, 116  
Meroy, 46  
Olive, 62  
Pitman, 66  
Samuel, 116  
Thomas, 194  
Tryphena, 64
- Collomare, see Collamore.
- Colomare, see Collamore.
- Colt, Sukey, 300
- Colton, Isaac, 416
- Comber, { see Converse.  
Combes, {  
Comee, David, 85  
Sarah, 85
- Comfers, see Converse.
- Commens, { Leonard, 353  
Commins, {  
Comstock, { 332, 406  
C. B., 332  
Ezekiel, 24  
Mary, 24  
Moses, 367  
Samuel, 332  
Sarah, lxxix
- Congdon, George Edward, xliii
- Conkey, Ellen V., lxxi  
John Adams, lxxi  
John Q. A., lxxi  
Martha Howe, lxxi
- Conklin, Jonathan, 37  
Matilda, 37
- Cone, Asa, 211  
Callista, 211  
Daniel Newton, 211  
Kate Morris, xli  
Louisa, 211  
Lucinda Emeline, 211  
Richard Sill, 211
- Connor, { —, 337  
Conner, { Judith, 283  
Constable, David, 109  
Converse, { Agnes, 174, 175  
Comber, { Allen, 172, 174, 176,  
Combers, { 177  
Combes, { Amie, 173  
Comfers, { Anne, 172-174  
Conuers, { Anthony, 174, 176  
Convers, { Benjamin, 176  
Cowmfers, { Betsey, xci  
Catherine, 174  
Clemence, 176  
Edmund, 176  
Edward, xci, 172,  
173, 175-177  
Eloebeth, 177  
Elisha, xci  
Elisha Slade, iv,  
xci-xciii  
Elizabeth, 173,  
174, 176  
Helen, 175  
James, 84  
James Wheaton,  
xci  
Jane, 173, 174, 176  
Jeffrey, 174, 176  
Joan, 172, 173-176  
John, 172-177  
Jonathan, xci  
Judith, 85  
Margaret, 173, 175,  
176  
Maria, xci  
Mary, 174, 176  
Mary Diana, xciii  
Michael, 175  
Parnell, 174  
Peter, 173  
Richard, 174, 175  
Robert, 173, 175  
Samuel, xci  
Susanna, 281  
Thomas, 172, 174-  
176  
William, 173-176
- Cook, { —, xxx, 327  
Cooke, { col., 21  
Abigail, 289  
Charles, 236, 330  
Christain, 326  
Demetrius, 385  
Ebenezer, 287  
Elizabeth, 67, 330  
Eather, 148  
George M., 330  
Hannah, 191, 287, 306,  
330, 393  
Henry, 403  
Huldah, 385  
Ira, 191  
Jane, 206, 208, 286, 302,  
306  
Joel, 189  
John, 285, 306, 326, 393  
Jonathan, 148  
Judith, 285  
Littleton, 203, 204, 206,  
403 [409  
Mary, 189, 203, 330, 385,  
Robert Grier, 113  
Rollin Hillyer, 115, 236  
Rose Terry, 236  
Samuel, 330  
Sarah, 222  
Susannah, 283  
Temple Philip, 208, 303,  
306  
Thomas, 206, 302, 303,  
305, 402  
William, 305
- Cooley, { —, 116  
Almon, 101, 416  
Samuel, 101, 416
- Coolidge, Esther, 145  
David Hill, xliii  
Joseph, 145
- Coombe, Francis, 289  
Nancy, 189  
Sally, 289
- Cooper, —, xxx, 113  
Abigail, 72  
Elizabeth, 70  
Hannah, 86  
John, 86  
Mary, 418  
Samuel, 70
- Coops, —, 93  
Hannah, 93
- Charles Henry, lxi, lxii
- Copeland, Abigail, 90, 361  
David, 364  
Ebenezer, 360  
Elizabeth, 139, 140,  
310, 312, 364, 387, 390  
Ephraim, 274  
Hannah, 387  
Jonathan, 362  
Joseph, 139, 140, 310,  
312, 364, 387, 390  
Mary, 89, 272, 274,  
312, 360-362, 364  
Mehitable, 88, 272  
Meroy, 89  
Nathaniel, 364  
Rhoda, 390  
Ruth, 310  
Sarah, 362  
Thomas, 88, 89, 272,  
361, 362, 364  
William, 89, 274, 360,  
362, 364
- Copley, John Singleton, 327
- Copp, Abigail, 288  
Belinda, 289  
Betsey, 286  
David, 286  
Hannah, 289  
Jonathan, 288  
Lydia, 289  
Nancy, 290  
Sally B., 288
- Copp-Clark Co., 122
- Corbett, mr., 353 [251
- Corey, Deloraine Pendre, xciii
- Corliss, Joseph, 35
- Cornell, { Catherine, 25  
Cornel, { John, 25  
Lydia, 25  
Mary, 406  
Peleg, 25
- Corning, Clarissa, 101  
Lydia, 210
- Cornish, Abigail, 74  
Joseph, 74  
Patience, 74
- Cortereal, —, cil
- Corthel, Levi, 314  
Mary, 313, 314, 389  
Robert, 313, 314, 389
- Cosens, see Cosens.
- Coss, Abigail, 68  
John, 58  
Thomas, 58
- Cotting, Charles Edward, xivi
- Cottle, —, 337  
Abner, 302  
Anna B., 259  
Anne, 381, 382  
Betsey, 259  
Catherine, 259  
Cynthia, 259  
Hannah, 196, 200  
Jemima, 268  
Jeremiah, 263  
Jerusha, 196, 198, 199, 261  
John, 195, 196, 200, 261,  
262, 264

# Index of Persons.

cxxi

Cottle, { Jonathan, 306  
*cont'd* { Katy, 302  
 Lot, 259, 302  
 Mary, 259  
 Mayhew, 259, 380-384  
 Polly, 258  
 Rebecca, 196, 260-264  
 Sally, 380-384  
 Sarah, 259, 306  
 Shubael, 259  
 Silas, 196-199, 258, 261  
 Truman, 259  
 William, 259, 381, 382  
 Zerviah, 196  
 Courier, —, 337  
 Courtenay, William Ashmead,  
 xliii  
 Cotton, —, 291, 296, 332  
 Abbott Morris, 38  
 Abel, 36  
 [Abial] Clark, 192  
 Abigail, 36-38, 188, 189,  
 191, 192  
 Abigail J., 191  
 Abigail Johnson, 188  
 Abigail Mason, 37  
 Abigail Pinkham, 39  
 Abigail Taylor, 37  
 Abijah, 190  
 Adelaide, 36  
 Adora Octavia, 186  
 Adriana Cecelia, 186  
 Africa P., 39  
 Albert, 40  
 Albert W., 190  
 Albert Warren, 191  
 Albion, 39  
 Albion B., 39  
 Alexander, 34  
 Alfred Johnson, 39  
 Alice, 191  
 Almon, 36  
 Alphonso, 37  
 Alvah Nathaniel, 38  
 Alvin, 36  
 Alvin S., 190  
 Alzira S., 190  
 Ambrose, 191  
 Amelia Content, 37  
 Amos Fernald, 186  
 Andrew, 40  
 Ann, 188  
 Ann Burnell, 191  
 Ann S., 190  
 Anna, 36, lxxxiv, 190  
 Anna West, 34  
 Anne, 39  
 Annie Mitchell, 39  
 Ariel, 188  
 Artemas, 35  
 Arthur Everett, 38  
 Asa, 35, 39  
 Augustus Winfield Scott,  
 39  
 Austin W., 36  
 Avis, 37  
 Avis Gardner, 37  
 Benaiah Kenney, 187  
 Benjamin, 35, 36, 188  
 Benjamin A., 37  
 Benjamin Noyes, 36  
 Benjamin Robinson, 37  
 Betsey, 35, 36, 38-40, 190,  
 191  
 Betsey Abble, 191  
 Betsey Jane, 36  
 Betsey K., 191  
 Betsey T., 35  
 Blanchard, 40  
 Brackett Fernald, 192  
 Calvin Stockbridge, 39  
 Carleton, 189  
 Caroline, 37  
 Caroline W. P., 190  
 Catharine, 39, 187

Cotton, { Catharine Augusta, 38  
*cont'd* { Charity, 38  
 Charles, 35, 36, 38, 40, 190  
 Charles Daniel, 191  
 Charles Emery, 39  
 Charles G. R., 191  
 Charles Henry, 38, 186  
 Charles S., 35  
 Charles Washington, 36  
 Charlotte, 35, 190  
 Charlotte Henrietta, 186  
 Christiansa T., 39  
 Clarissa, 38  
 Clement, 187  
 Comfort, 37  
 Content, 37  
 Cordelia, 36  
 Cordelia Ann, 186  
 Curtis Grant, 36  
 Cynthia, 38, 39  
 Cynthia Jane, 39  
 Cyrus Snell, 188  
 Daniel, 36, 188-190  
 Daniel J., 190  
 Daniel Moulton, 36  
 David, 34, 189  
 David Philbrick, 37  
 Delphia A., 191  
 Dolly, 36  
 Dorcas Cobb, 188  
 Dorothy Prince, 39  
 Dudley Bixby, 36  
 Dudley Page, 189  
 Ebenezer Cobb, 187  
 Ebenezer Smith, 35  
 Edward, 34, 37, 187  
 Edward Anderson, 39  
 Edward Chapman, 37  
 Edward Shannon, 190  
 Eleanor, 188, 191  
 Elliot, 190  
 Elliot A., 192  
 Eliphalet, 35  
 Elisha, 188  
 Eliza, 188-190  
 Eliza A., 190  
 Eliza Ann, 36, 39  
 Eliza Jane, 191  
 Eliza K., 190  
 Elizabeth, 35-40, 56, 187-  
 189, 191, 328  
 Elizabeth Ann, 190, 191  
 Elizabeth D., 190  
 Elizabeth Emma, 190  
 Elizabeth Gray, 37  
 Elizabeth Green, 34  
 Elizabeth Slade, 37  
 Ella Francella, 37  
 Ella Frances, 39  
 Ellen A., 37  
 Ellen Frances, 39  
 Ellen Jane, 191  
 Elsie, 191  
 Elvira, 36  
 Emma, 38  
 Esther, 188  
 Eunice, 39, 190  
 Eunice Dame, 190  
 Eunice Pike, 188  
 Eveline, 37  
 Fanny, 35  
 Fanny K., 191  
 Fanny S., 40  
 Flora, 37  
 Flora Lucetta, 37  
 Flora M., 37  
 Frank Ethridge, 34, 186,  
 332  
 Frank S., 37  
 Furber, 187  
 George, 39  
 George Edward, 38  
 George Gilbert, 192  
 George Hamilton, 37  
 George Jerome, 36

Cotton, { George Osborne, 189,  
*cont'd* { 191  
 George P., 189  
 George V., 191  
 George Washington, 36,  
 186  
 George Whitefield, 190  
 Hannah, 36-38, 40, 187,  
 188, 190, 191  
 Hannah C., 190  
 Hannah Emily, 191  
 Hannah H., 190  
 Hannah Lane, 38  
 Hannah Libby, 38  
 Hannah Margaret, 39  
 Hannah Williams, 36  
 Harriet, 36  
 Harriet C., 190  
 Harriet Jane, 37  
 Harriet K., 38  
 Hasen, 38  
 Helen Sophronia, 38  
 Henrietta, 40  
 Henry, 35, 39  
 Henry D., 190  
 Henry Dearborn, 38  
 Henry Elkins, 186  
 Henry Norman, 186  
 Henry Pike, 189  
 Henry Warren, 39  
 Heater, 36  
 Heater Ann, 37  
 Hiram Alonzo, 37  
 Horatio Quincy, 39  
 Huldah, 38  
 Ichabod Shaw, 189  
 Isaac, 37, 189-191  
 Isaac F., 191  
 Isaac Newell, 191  
 Isaac W., 190  
 Jacob, 39  
 Jacob H., 39  
 Jacob Henry, 192  
 Jacob Morrill, 188  
 James, 37-40, 188, 191  
 James Abraham, 38  
 James Mason, 37  
 James Sumner, 191  
 Jane, 36, 37, 40, 191  
 Jane Emily, 36  
 Jeremiah, 38-40  
 Jeremiah Freeman, 39  
 Jereale, 36  
 Jerome Carleton, 36  
 Jerome George, 36  
 Jerusha, 192  
 Job Albert, 190  
 Joel, 187  
 John, 34-40, 186-189  
 John Anni, 39  
 John Blabee, 39  
 John Clarence, 192  
 John Colby, 190  
 John F., 190  
 John Francis, 186  
 John Freeman, 190  
 John Furber, 38, 190  
 John H., 188  
 John Oliver, 38  
 John Pickering, 190  
 John S., 191  
 John Slade, 37  
 John Sullivan, 38  
 John Wesley, 192  
 John West, 36  
 John Woodbury, 190  
 Jonathan, 38  
 Jonathan Folsom, 38  
 Jonathan Smith, 36  
 Joseph, 34-37, 187, 191  
 Joseph Bixby, 36  
 Joseph Clark, 192  
 Joseph Cyrus, 192  
 Joseph Peck, 192  
 Joseph T., 36

Cotton, { Joseph Warren, 186  
 conf'd { Josiah Robinson, 191  
 Judith, 40, 189  
 Judith Clark, 40  
 Julia, 36, 39  
 Julia Ann, 36, 191  
 Lansing, 189  
 Lavina, 190  
 Lavina Helen, 190  
 Lavinia, 38, 190  
 Lemuel, 36, 188  
 Leonard, 36, 186  
 Leonard Clarkson, 186  
 Leonard Mendoza, 186  
 Lewis, 40  
 Lois Alvira, 39  
 Lornhama, 188  
 Louisa Parsons, 40  
 Lovantia, 36  
 Lucy, 34, 36, 37, 39  
 Lydia, 35, 36, 186, 187, 191  
 Lydia A., 36, 37  
 Lydia Maria, 186  
 Lyman Smith, 37  
 Lynn, 36  
 Mahala, 189  
 Mara, 36  
 Margaret, 34, 36, 39, 188  
 Margaret Fernald, 186  
 Margaret Howe, 34  
 Maria, 189  
 Maria Caroline, 192  
 Mark Fernald, 37  
 Martha, 35, 36, 186, 188,  
 190  
 Martha E., 190  
 Martha J., 191  
 Martha M., 192  
 Martha Rachel, 36  
 Martin, 40  
 Mary, 34-40, 187-190  
 Mary Abbie, 191  
 Mary Abby, 39, 189  
 Mary Ann, 37, 38, 190  
 Mary B., 190  
 Mary Batchelder, 37  
 Mary Belle, lxxxiv  
 Mary Catherine, 34  
 Mary Elizabeth, 186  
 Mary Farley, 40  
 Mary Frances, 38  
 Mary Kingsley, 37  
 Mary Louisa, 39  
 Mary Nancy, 190  
 Mary Smith, 189  
 Mary W., 35  
 Matilda, 37  
 Matilda Henrietta, 189  
 Melissa, 36  
 Mercy, 39  
 Mercy A., 190  
 Meribah Taylor, 38  
 Minnie May, 192  
 Miriam, 189  
 Morris, 38  
 Myra, 36  
 Nancy, 35, 37, 38, 40, 189-  
 191  
 Nancy A., 190  
 Nancy D., 191  
 Nancy J., 35  
 Nancy Thurston, 189  
 Naomi, 40  
 Nathan, 37  
 Nathaniel, 38, 40, 186, 187,  
 189  
 Nathaniel Frank, 192  
 Nathaniel H., 190  
 Neal, 191  
 Newton Brown, 37  
 Newton Lycurgus, 36  
 Nicholas, 189  
 Nora Hannah, 36  
 Norman, 36  
 Olive Bartlett, 38

Cotton, { Olive Marden, 36  
 conf'd { Oliver, 38  
 Oliver Griswold, 188  
 Orville Delos, 36  
 Ozias Blanchard, 40  
 Pamela, 188, 189  
 Pamela Jones, 39  
 Parizanda, 190  
 Parnell, 189  
 Patience, 189  
 Phebe, 39  
 Phebe A., 191  
 Phebe Jane, 40  
 Philemon, 36  
 Philetus, 36  
 Pierce, 187  
 Polly, 35, 36, 37, 187  
 Polly Maria, 36  
 Priscilla, 39  
 Priscilla D., 190  
 Rachel, 36, 37  
 Rachel Woodman, 40  
 Rebecca, 37, 188, 190  
 Rebecca Pierce, 189  
 Rhoda, 37  
 Rhoda Ann, 36  
 Richard R., 191  
 Roxana, 37  
 Ruhamah Mitchell, 39  
 Ruth, 36-39  
 Ruth P., 191  
 Sally, 36-37, 187, 190, 191  
 Sally Ann Leavitt, 191  
 Salome, 35, 39, 191  
 Salome A., 190  
 Samuel, 35, 38, 188, 191  
 Samuel Charles, 192  
 Samuel Clark, 192  
 Samuel Cyrus, 192  
 Samuel Edwin, 38  
 Samuel F., 40  
 Samuel Knowles, 191  
 Samuel Smith, 35  
 Sarah, 36-40, 187-189  
 Sarah Abbie Maria, 190  
 Sarah Ann, 187, 192  
 Sarah Chapin, 39, 40  
 Sarah Hannah, 37  
 Sarah Maria, 192  
 Sarah Nevins, 40  
 Sarah Osborne, 191  
 Sarah Prescott, 38  
 Simon, 38  
 Simon James, 38  
 Smith, 36  
 Solomon, 34-36  
 Sophia W., 190  
 Sophronia, 38, 189  
 Sophronia Willard, 191  
 Stephen, 36  
 Susan, 39, 187, 190  
 Susan B., 34  
 Susan Buffington, 37  
 Susan Fisher, 190  
 Susan Hannah, 192  
 Susan Jane, 38  
 Susan L., 190  
 Susan Melissa, 191  
 Susanna, 34, 38, 187  
 Sumner, 191  
 Sumner S., 191  
 Tamasin D., 191  
 Temperance, 191  
 Thankful, 36  
 Thankful Pinkham, 39  
 Theodore, 37  
 Theophilus, 328  
 Theresa Maria, 186  
 Thomas, 36-40, 186, 188-  
 191  
 Thomas Branch, 40  
 Thomas Cutts, 37  
 Thomas M., 190  
 Timothy, 37  
 Timothy Young, 190

Cotton, { Truman W., 191  
 conf'd { Viola Ina, 36  
 Wadleigh, 36  
 Waitstill, 36  
 Walter Neal, 191  
 Warren Bannister, 191  
 Wealthy, 188  
 Wesley, 192  
 Westley, 37  
 William, 34-40, 186-192  
 William Butler, 34  
 William David, 36  
 William Fletcher, 37  
 William H., 37  
 William Hazen, 38  
 William Henry, 190  
 William J., 190  
 William P., 37  
 William Pitt, 190  
 William True, 189  
 William Wallace, lxxxiv,  
 186  
 William Wiggins, 191  
 Wiseman, 37  
 Wiseman Henry, 37  
 Courtney, Eliza, 407, 408  
 Leonard, 408  
 Love, 408  
 Lovia, 410  
 Coville, { Edward, 327  
 Covell, { James, 411  
 Jethro, 298, 307  
 Lydia, 303, 307  
 Mary, 411  
 Sarah, 208  
 Cowell, Edward, 81  
 Margaret, 81  
 Sarah, 81  
 Cowing, E., 330  
 Job, 139  
 Mary, 139  
 Cowley, Charles, 216  
 Cowmers, see Converse.  
 Cowper, J. M., 49  
 Thomas, 397  
 Cox, { ———, 114  
 Cocke, { Clement, 89, 90, 269, 271  
 Cocks, { Elizabeth, 89, 90, 269,  
 271  
 James, 269  
 John H., 114, 224, 421  
 John Hoemer, xliii  
 Mary, 74, 271  
 Robert, 421  
 Samuel, 218  
 Sarah, 261, 262  
 Thomas, 200, 261-263,  
 378  
 William, 74  
 William Van Zandt,  
 334  
 Coy, ———, 337  
 Cozens, { Ann Frances, 409  
 Cosens, { Jemimah, 308, 409  
 John, 318, 409  
 Sarah, 308  
 Mary, 133  
 Richard, 133  
 Crackbone, Benjamin, 86  
 Hannah, 86  
 Craig, ———, 113  
 Craighead, Katherine, 411  
 Craigie, Andrew, 237  
 Cram, Hannah, 36  
 Jonathan P., 289  
 Joseph, 36  
 Ruth, 36  
 Cramers, Hannah, 286  
 Samuel, 286  
 Crampton, Anne, 63  
 David, 63  
 Ichabod, 63  
 Rachel, 63  
 Sarah, 63

# *Index of Persons.*

cxxiii

Crandol, Joseph, 193  
 Peter, 193  
 Crane, —, 106  
   Benjamin, 229, 231, 369  
   Charlotte, 211  
   Curtis, 211, 212  
   Elecia, 211  
   Elijah, 359  
   Harriet, 211  
   Henry, 211  
   Joshua Eddy, off  
   Lester Fuller, 211  
   Martin Hale, 212  
   Mary, 259  
   Roxannah, 211  
   Thomas, 111  
 Cranfield, Nowell, 283  
   Polly, 283  
 Cranor, Henry Downes, 118  
 Cranston, Thomas, 193  
 Craw, Roswell, 415  
 Crawfoot, James, 169  
   Lydia, 169  
 Crawford, —, 113  
   Ellen Josephine, xli  
   Jennings, 114  
   John, 114  
   William, 114  
 Creeson, Sarah, 243  
   Thomas, 243  
 Cressey, Daniel, 71  
   Hannah, 71  
 Crisp, F. A., 51  
 Crittenden, } Abigail, 62, 64  
 Crittenden, } Abraham, 46  
 Crittendon, } Bela, 62  
   Dorothy, 61, 62, 63  
   Elias, 63  
   Elizabeth, 66  
   Jane, 208  
   Mary, 62, 64  
   Nancy, 61  
   Nathaniel, 62, 64  
   Sarah, 65, 268  
   Thomas, 208  
   Zebulon, 61, 62, 63  
 Crocker, Eliza, 301, 306  
   Lucy Coffin, 301  
   Lydia, 25  
   Nelson, 25  
   Sarah Haskell, xli  
   Silvanus, 301, 302, 305  
 Crockett, Edward Sherman,  
   xlii  
 Cromack, Irwin C., 267  
 Cromwell, —, 32  
 Croot, } Agnes, 294  
 Croote, } Ebolt, 294  
 Crosby, } Anna, 158  
 Crosby, } Dolly, 306  
   Ebenezer, 272  
   Ellen, 154, 272  
   Harlow, 297, 305  
   James, 401  
   John, 302, 307  
   Joseph, 88, 154, 157,  
   158, 159, 270, 272  
   Josiah, 158  
   Rebecca, 302, 307  
   Rhoda, 282  
   Sarah, 157-159, 270  
   Simon, 270  
   Thomas, 242, 270  
 Crossman, see Crossman.  
 Cross, Ebenezer, 21  
 Cross & Jackman, 336  
 Crossman, } Abigail, 208  
 Crossman, } Anthony, 208 [410  
   Hannah, 205, 208,  
   John, 400  
   Peleg, 208, 400, 405  
   Robert, 325  
   Sarah, 325  
   Seth, 208, 410  
   William, 304

Croswell, Abigail, 246-248  
 Andrew, 247, 248  
 Benjamin, 248  
 Caleb, 246, 247  
 Hannah, 247  
 Jerusha, 248  
 Joseph, 248  
 Mary, 247  
 Nathaniel, 248  
 Priscilla, 247  
 Rebecca, 247  
 Sarah, 248  
 Thomas, 247  
 William, 248  
 Crouch, John, 326  
 Crowell, —, 337  
   Jonathan, 257  
   Lydia, 410  
   Remember, 257  
   Samuel, 382  
 Crowninshield, Benjamin W.,  
   422  
   Francis Board-  
   man, 422  
   Mary Board-  
   man, 422  
 Cruttenden, see Crittenden.  
 Cullepher, —, 156  
   Anthony, 157  
   Elizabeth, 156  
   Nathaniel, 157  
 Cumbers, see Converse.  
 Cummers, see Converse.  
 Cummings, } —, 116  
 Cummins, } Albert Oren, xliii,  
   116  
   Asa, lxxix  
   Benjamin Frank-  
   lin, xliii  
   Hannah, lxxix  
   Isaac, lxxix, 116  
   Prudence, 256  
   Susan, lxxix  
 Cunard, —, 113  
 Cundall, Anna, 23  
   Enoch, 23  
 Cunnors, see Converse.  
 Cunningham, Ann Boylston,  
   xciv  
   Caroline Gavit,  
   211  
   Emily Dimmis,  
   211  
   Harvey, 211  
   Henry Winches-  
   ter, v, vi, vii,  
   xi, xvi, xxv,  
   xli, xlii, xcv,  
   214, 230, 323  
   Isaac Henry, 211  
   Joseph, 105  
   Love, 203, 207  
   Lucy, 211  
   Mary, 105  
   Mary Avalline,  
   211  
   Phebe Hinsdale,  
   211  
   Polly, 105  
   Thomas, 207  
   William, 112  
 Curran, Mary H. Ellison, xliii  
 Currier, David, 288  
   Hannah, 288  
 Curtis, } —, xxx  
 Curtice, } capt., 364  
 Curtiss, } Amos, 391  
   Ashley, 364  
   Benjamin, 74, 77, 137,  
   308, 389  
   Charles, 389  
   Dorothy, 91, 155, 310,  
   364, 365  
   Edward, 365  
   Elijah, 138

Curtis, } Elisha, 138, 140, 311,  
 cont'd } 315, 390  
   Elizabeth, 273  
   Esther, 73  
   Frederic Haines, xli  
   Hannah, 74, 89, 90,  
   159, 269, 271, 273  
   James, 137  
   John, 271  
   Joseph, 79  
   Margaret, 159  
   Martha, 138, 140, 390  
   Mary, 79, 308, 391  
   Mehitable, 138  
   Melzar, 390  
   Moses, 91, 155, 354, 364,  
   365  
   Nathaniel, 74  
   Rebecca, 74, 77, 137,  
   138, 308, 399  
   Samuel, 138, 269, 391  
   Sarah, 315, 390  
   Silvanus, 310  
   Simeon, 388, 390  
   Susan, civ  
   Theophilus, 87, 89, 90,  
   159, 269, 271, 273  
   William, 21  
   Zechariah, 311  
 Curwin, James, 63  
   Lydia, 63  
   Prudence, 63  
 Cushing, Benjamin, 388  
   Caleb, 44  
   Charles, 137  
   Deborah, 388, 391  
   Edward, 139  
   Elizabeth, 389  
   Francis, 391  
   George, 139  
   Hawkes, 390  
   James, 388, 389, 391  
   John, 77, 135, 137, 189,  
   388, 389, 391  
   Joseph, 136, 139, 310,  
   313, 314, 388, 390,  
   392  
   Josiah, 315  
   Lemuel, 392  
   Lydia, 136, 139, 310,  
   313, 314, 388-390, 392  
   Martha Thompson,  
   xlii  
   Mary, 77, 139, 389  
   Mercy, 310  
   Nathan, 313, 314  
   Pickles, 388  
   Roland, 389  
   Samuel, 391  
   William, 135  
 Cushman, Abner, civ  
   Eleazer, civ  
   Fear, civ  
   Henry Myles, xlix, l,  
   lii, liii, 323  
   Joanna, 376  
   Mary, civ  
   Moses, civ  
   Solomon, 21  
   Thomas, civ  
   William, 21  
 Cushman Press, The, 336  
 Cutler, Abigail, 279  
   Mary, 150, 279  
   Nathaniel, 279  
   Ruth, 149, 150  
   Samuel Milton, xlii  
   Sarah, 150  
   Silas, 149, 150  
   Thomas, 150  
 Cutter, Abigail, 281  
   Joseph, 281  
   Levi, 377  
   Lucretia, 377  
   Margaret, 377



- Cutter, { William, 377  
*cont'd* { William Richard, v,  
 vii, xxvi, xli, lxviii,  
 lxi, 79, 144  
 Cutting, —, 113
- Daggett, Almira, 407  
 Amy, 410, 411  
 Brotherton, 207, 409,  
 411  
 Elijah, 404  
 Elizabeth, 410, 411  
 Ethannah, 307, 409  
 George, 303, 307, 407,  
 409  
 Hannah, 308  
 Hepsibah, 411  
 Huldah, 307, 308  
 I., 404  
 Isaac, 203  
 Israel, 208  
 Jane, 196, 201, 208, 306  
 Jethro, 407  
 John, 206, 207, 411  
 Jonathan, 206  
 Joseph, 410, 411  
 Love, 207  
 Martha, 410, 411  
 Mary, 207, 217, 306, 307,  
 409, 411  
 Molly, 207  
 Naomi, 303, 307, 409  
 Nathan, 203  
 Prince, 204, 207  
 Ruth, 208  
 Samuel, 306  
 Sarah, 203, 207, 306, 408,  
 410, 411  
 Solomon, 196, 199  
 Susan, 409  
 Susanna, 206  
 Temperance, 307, 411  
 Thankful, 411  
 Thomas, 411  
 Timothy, 408, 410
- Dakin, Archibald, xliii  
 Jonathan, 105  
 Mary, 105
- Dalton, —, 30  
 Abigail, 366  
 Ann Tucker, 366  
 Anne, 366  
 Caroline, 366  
 Charles, 141, 143, 366  
 Henry, 366  
 Huldah, 38  
 James, 366  
 John Call, 366  
 Mary, 30, 366  
 Peter Roe, 366  
 Tristram, 38
- Dame, Charles Chase, lxiii,  
 lxiv  
 Eunice, 190  
 John, lxlii  
 Joseph, lxlii  
 Nancy, 190  
 Satira, lxlii
- Damon, { Abiel, 136  
 Dammon, { Abigail, 137  
 Amos, 76  
 Benjamin, 309  
 Daniel, 76, 79, 136,  
 314, 389  
 Ebenezer, 137, 309  
 Edward, 371  
 Elizabeth, 78  
 Ezekiel, 78  
 Isaac, 389  
 Jemima, 76, 79, 136  
 Joanna, 391  
 John, 78, 389  
 Joseph, 388, 391  
 Judith, 314, 389  
 Lusanna, 78
- Damon, { Lydia, 389  
*cont'd* { Mehitabel, 76  
 Obadiah, 137  
 Rebecca, 76  
 Ruth, 371  
 Sarah Rebecca, lxvii  
 Silence, 74  
 Stephen, 389  
 Zechariah, 76, 79
- Dana, Abigail, 220  
 Anne, 220  
 Elizabeth E., 220  
 Jacob, 220  
 Patience, 220  
 Richard, 220
- Danford, —, 226
- Danham, Nathan, 205
- Daniels, —, 412
- Daniel, { Abigail, 154  
 Daniels, { Amasa, 211  
 Daniel, 412, 414  
 Eli Hammond, 211  
 John, 154, 213, 415  
 Lemuel, 213  
 Maria Eunice, c
- Dante, 16
- Danton, —, 335
- Darbyshire, Ed., 174
- Darcy, Eustace, 102
- Darling, Charles William, xli  
 Prudence, 162
- Darling & Co., 115
- Darrell, Benjamin, 194
- Darrow, Ira, 406
- Dart, { Albert Giles, 209  
 Darte, { Benjamin Austin, 209  
 Betsey, 213  
 Delemma, 97  
 Ebenezer, 213  
 Jemima, 213  
 John, 415  
 Lucy, 213  
 N., 209  
 Prudence, 415  
 Roger, 97, 209, 416
- Davenport, —, 166  
 capt., 215  
 mr., 386  
 Abiel, 367  
 Abigail, 155  
 George Lyman,  
 xvii  
 Mary Elizabeth  
 Newell, 367  
 Richard, 155
- Davidson, Jabez M., 287  
 Nancy, 288  
 Nancy S., 287
- Davies, Lucy, 34  
 Susan, 34  
 Susanna, 34
- Davies & Cunningham, 224
- Davis, { —, xxx, 306, 337,  
 396, 401, 414  
 Davis, { Aaron, 110  
 Andrew McFarland,  
 xliii  
 Anna Coffin, lxxvii  
 Benjamin, 94, 202, 203,  
 207  
 Bethiah, 249, 250  
 David, 308  
 Deidamia, 257  
 Dennis, 401  
 Ebenezer, 394  
 Edward M., lxxvii  
 Elizabeth, 61, 65  
 Eunice, 395  
 George A., 329  
 Grace, 75  
 Hannah, 65, 83, 110,  
 143, 394, 396  
 Henry, 249, 250  
 J., 181  
 Jabez, 396
- Davis, { James, 23, 31, 394  
*cont'd* { J. Amory, xciii  
 Jemimah, 409  
 Jesse, 21  
 John, 61, 63, 65, 179,  
 394  
 Joseph, 83, 143, 194,  
 415  
 Leah, 63  
 Maria, lxxvii  
 Mary, 63, 65, 393, 394,  
 409  
 Melatiah, 401, 402, 409  
 Mercy, 47  
 Molly, 203, 207  
 Nathan, 34  
 Nicholas, 75  
 Oliver, 403  
 Patience, 23  
 Polly, 63  
 Rachel, 63  
 Rebecca, 143, 258, 304,  
 396  
 Rhoda, 285  
 Rufus, 258, 299, 304  
 Sally, 36  
 Samuel, 21  
 Sanford, 204  
 Sarah, 31, 250, 308  
 Stephen, 21  
 William T., 93, 221
- Davis & Harvey, xxxviii
- Day, Fred Nahum, xli
- Davies & Cunningham, 224
- Dean, —, xxx
- Deane, { Alexis, 238  
 Bertha Louise, 32, xliii  
 Christopher Colum-  
 bus, 32, 33  
 Cynthia, 33  
 Deborah, 377  
 Edward, 32, 33  
 Eunice, 288  
 Ezra, 32  
 Hannah, 32, 33, 155  
 Hannah Amelia, 34  
 Hannah S., 22, 33  
 Harriet, 32, 33  
 Harriet C., 33  
 Isabel, 148  
 James, 32, 33, 275  
 James Henry, 33  
 Jesse, 275  
 John, 32, 155  
 John Seabury, 33  
 Jonas, 148  
 Joseph, 155  
 Mary, 32, 33, 155, 275  
 Mary Ann, 33, 34  
 Mary Ann A., 32, 33  
 Mary Ann Anger, 33  
 Mary Ann Carver, 34  
 Melancy, 32, 33  
 Molly, 275  
 Philander Evarts, 32,  
 34  
 Philander Williams,  
 32-34  
 Polly, 275  
 Rebecca, 148  
 Seth, 32  
 Silas, 33  
 Thomas, 148  
 Waitstill, 33  
 Walter, 32, 33
- Dearborn, Betsey, 285  
 Francis, 285
- Dearing, Abigail, 289  
 Nathaniel, 289
- See also Deering.
- De Bernardy & Co., xxxviii,  
 xliii
- de Clayton, see Clayton.
- De Costa, Benjamin Franklin,  
 iv, cli, ciii

# Index of Persons.

CXXV

De Costa, { George W., cii  
*cont'd* { Harriet Cooper, ciii  
 Isaac, cii  
 Mary, cii  
 Deering, —, 156  
 Sarah, 156  
 See also Dearing.  
 Deforest, David, 357  
 Hezekiah, 357  
 De Kay, —, 227  
 Delamater, Hester, 419  
 Isaac, 419  
 Jan, 419  
 De La Matyr, F., 329  
 De La Montaigne, Abraham, 420  
 Delano, Adeline Hill, 28  
 Elizabeth, 28  
 James H., 28  
 Rebecca, 221  
 Richard, 28  
 Silvanus, 412  
 Delaport, Peter, 193  
 Delavall, John, 419  
 Deming, { Hout., 352, 354  
 Demming, { David, 22  
 Ephraim, 21  
 Gideon, 309  
 John, 224  
 Josiah, 21  
 Judson Keith, 224  
 Mary, 67  
 Mercy, 309  
 Denison, George, lxxxvi, 328  
 Mercy, 328  
 Dennett, —, 35  
 Catharine, 187  
 Jane, 35  
 John, 187  
 Phebe, 187  
 Denys, Elizabeth, 297  
 Richard, 297  
 Derby, Webster D., xlili  
 Dewey, Charles A., xxvi  
 Harry P., 20  
 Louis Marinus, 111, 423  
 Dewing, Andrew, ciii, civ, 115  
 Ann, ciii  
 Benjamin Franklin,  
 xli, iv, ciii, civ, 115  
 Benjamin Hill, ciii, civ  
 Dorothy, ciii  
 Ebenexer, ciii, civ  
 Elizabeth, civ  
 Henry, ciii  
 Isabella, civ  
 Louisa, civ  
 Mary, civ  
 Melitable, ciii  
 Nathan, civ  
 Sarah, civ  
 De Witt, Walter G., 334  
 Dewset, Richard, 174  
 Dexter, Elizabeth, 248  
 Esther, 248  
 Henry M., civ  
 Nathan, 248  
 Samuel, 165  
 Timothy, 44, 248  
 Diamond, —, 337  
 Dibble, Daniel, 66  
 Melitable, 66  
 Dickerman, Abigail, 71  
 Dickinson, Annie Williston,  
 lxxxi  
 Samuel F., 344  
 Thankful, 66  
 Dicks, Ann, 376, 377  
 Isabel Wilson, 377  
 John, 368, 376  
 John Wier, 377  
 Margaret, 376, 377  
 Mary Elizabeth, 377  
 Nancy, 368, 376-377  
 Susan Newell, 377  
 See also Dix.

Dike, col., 282  
 Anthony, xxvi  
 Samuel, lxxvi  
 Samuel Warren, xli  
 Dimon, Grissell, 394  
 Moses, 394  
 Disborough, { mr., 386  
 Disbrow, { Betsey, 359  
 Nathan, 396  
 Patty, 396  
 Weight, 396  
 Ditson, Hugh, 245  
 Sarah, 245  
 Dix, capt., 279  
 Abigail, 281  
 Elizabeth, 368, 375  
 James, 375  
 John, 147, 281  
 Jonas, 368, 375  
 Sarah, 375  
 See also Dicks.  
 Dixon, Henry, 211  
 Dixwell, Mary, 34  
 Doane, Abigail, 160  
 Beriah, 160  
 Betsey, 160  
 Caroline, 160  
 Charles W., 160  
 Charles Watson, 160  
 Elizabeth, 160  
 Hannah, 160  
 Henry, 160  
 Hitts, 160  
 Isaac, 160  
 Jedidah, 160  
 John, 160  
 Lewis, 160  
 Lucy, 160  
 Martha, 160  
 Mary, 160  
 Mary P., 160  
 Melinda, 160  
 Nancy, 160  
 Polly, 160  
 Sally, 160  
 Samuel, 160  
 Simeon, 160  
 Sophia D., 160  
 Tamsen, 160  
 Thomas, 160  
 Timothy, 160  
 Dodd, { Mary, 215 [121  
 Dod, { William E., xlili, 118,  
 Dodd, Mead & Co., 335  
 Dodge, Edward, lxxxviii  
 Hezekiah, 76  
 James Hale, xlili  
 Patience, 76  
 Samuel, 76 [vii  
 Sarah Crawford, lxxx-  
 Doe, Lydia, 191  
 Dogget, { Bethiah, 134  
 Doggett, { Joseph, 134  
 Noah, 134  
 Samuel, 134  
 Samuel Bradlee, xli  
 Dolbeare, { Amaziah Park, 110  
 Dolbeer, { Christiana, 374  
 Cutter, 110  
 Edmund P., 375  
 Eli, 110  
 Excy, 110  
 John, 110  
 Polly, 110  
 W. C., 110  
 Dole, Charles S., xcv  
 Richard, 143  
 Sarah, 143  
 Donham, see Dunham.  
 Donnell, Mary Frances, lxxi  
 Donstall, Ann, ciii  
 Doolittle, Abraham, 393  
 Elizabeth, 393  
 Joseph, 72  
 Mary, 72

Dorset, John, 156  
 Sarah, 156  
 Dorchester, mr., 212  
 Alvin, 98  
 Daniel, 96, 97  
 David, 96, 98, 212, 214,  
 414  
 Horace, 97  
 Sally, 96  
 Walter, 96  
 Dorman, Edmund, 70  
 Elizabeth, 70  
 Esther, 70  
 Hannah, 70  
 James, 70  
 John, 70  
 Joseph, 68, 70  
 Mary, 68, 70  
 Rachel, 70  
 Sarah, 70  
 Dormer, —, 326  
 Richard, 326  
 Dorrant, —, 337  
 Dorrante, { Robert, 173  
 Doton, Ephraim, 284  
 Susannah, 284  
 Doty, Abigail, 81  
 Thomas, 81  
 Douglass, Experience, 379  
 Dove, —, 337  
 Dow, —, 337  
 Betsey, 286  
 Daniel, 287  
 David, 286  
 Polly, 287  
 Reuben, 276  
 Dowd, { sir John, 172  
 Dowde, { Ruth A., 385  
 Solomon, 385  
 Dowley, Levi A., xcvi  
 Downing, Abigail, 222  
 Marshall, 222  
 Downmer, Francis, 418  
 Rawleigh, 418  
 Downs, Dinah, 169  
 Ebenezer, 169  
 Elizabeth, 169  
 John Benjamin, 203  
 Lucius, 31  
 Nathaniel, 169  
 Obedience, 169  
 Rebecca Akin, 31  
 Samuel, 170  
 Sarah, 71, 169, 170  
 Seth, 71  
 Thomas, 168, 169  
 Downton, N., 181, 182  
 Dowse, —, xxx  
 Dowset, Robert, 174  
 Drake, —, 415  
 Abiel, 283  
 Abigail, 37  
 Sir Francis, 179  
 John, 286  
 Julia Ann, 191  
 Mary, 286  
 Samuel G., 54, 108, 347  
 Draper, —, 174, 175  
 Sarah, 329  
 Warren Halea, 334  
 Drew, Alice, 191  
 Anna, 395  
 Anne, 395  
 Betsey, 285  
 Daniel, 395  
 Elsie, 191  
 George, 191  
 John, 395  
 Joseph, 285  
 Noah, 395  
 Samuel, 395  
 Sarah, 395  
 Driggs, Abel, 98, 99  
 Eunice, 98  
 Hannah, 96

Jonathan, ———, 22, 27,  
 32  
 47, 51, 57  
 67  
 77  
 87  
 97  
 107  
 117  
 127  
 137  
 147  
 157  
 167  
 177  
 187  
 197  
 207  
 217  
 227  
 237  
 247  
 257  
 267  
 277  
 287  
 297  
 307  
 317  
 327  
 337  
 347  
 357  
 367  
 377  
 387  
 397  
 407  
 417  
 427  
 437  
 447  
 457  
 467  
 477  
 487  
 497  
 507  
 517  
 527  
 537  
 547  
 557  
 567  
 577  
 587  
 597  
 607  
 617  
 627  
 637  
 647  
 657  
 667  
 677  
 687  
 697  
 707  
 717  
 727  
 737  
 747  
 757  
 767  
 777  
 787  
 797  
 807  
 817  
 827  
 837  
 847  
 857  
 867  
 877  
 887  
 897  
 907  
 917  
 927  
 937  
 947  
 957  
 967  
 977  
 987  
 997  
 1007  
 1017  
 1027  
 1037  
 1047  
 1057  
 1067  
 1077  
 1087  
 1097  
 1107  
 1117  
 1127  
 1137  
 1147  
 1157  
 1167  
 1177  
 1187  
 1197  
 1207  
 1217  
 1227  
 1237  
 1247  
 1257  
 1267  
 1277  
 1287  
 1297  
 1307  
 1317  
 1327  
 1337  
 1347  
 1357  
 1367  
 1377  
 1387  
 1397  
 1407  
 1417  
 1427  
 1437  
 1447  
 1457  
 1467  
 1477  
 1487  
 1497  
 1507  
 1517  
 1527  
 1537  
 1547  
 1557  
 1567  
 1577  
 1587  
 1597  
 1607  
 1617  
 1627  
 1637  
 1647  
 1657  
 1667  
 1677  
 1687  
 1697  
 1707  
 1717  
 1727  
 1737  
 1747  
 1757  
 1767  
 1777  
 1787  
 1797  
 1807  
 1817  
 1827  
 1837  
 1847  
 1857  
 1867  
 1877  
 1887  
 1897  
 1907  
 1917  
 1927  
 1937  
 1947  
 1957  
 1967  
 1977  
 1987  
 1997  
 2007  
 2017  
 2027  
 2037  
 2047  
 2057  
 2067  
 2077  
 2087  
 2097  
 2107  
 2117  
 2127  
 2137  
 2147  
 2157  
 2167  
 2177  
 2187  
 2197  
 2207  
 2217  
 2227  
 2237  
 2247  
 2257  
 2267  
 2277  
 2287  
 2297  
 2307  
 2317  
 2327  
 2337  
 2347  
 2357  
 2367  
 2377  
 2387  
 2397  
 2407  
 2417  
 2427  
 2437  
 2447  
 2457  
 2467  
 2477  
 2487  
 2497  
 2507  
 2517  
 2527  
 2537  
 2547  
 2557  
 2567  
 2577  
 2587  
 2597  
 2607  
 2617  
 2627  
 2637  
 2647  
 2657  
 2667  
 2677  
 2687  
 2697  
 2707  
 2717  
 2727  
 2737  
 2747  
 2757  
 2767  
 2777  
 2787  
 2797  
 2807  
 2817  
 2827  
 2837  
 2847  
 2857  
 2867  
 2877  
 2887  
 2897  
 2907  
 2917  
 2927  
 2937  
 2947  
 2957  
 2967  
 2977  
 2987  
 2997  
 3007  
 3017  
 3027  
 3037  
 3047  
 3057  
 3067  
 3077  
 3087  
 3097  
 3107  
 3117  
 3127  
 3137  
 3147  
 3157  
 3167  
 3177  
 3187  
 3197  
 3207  
 3217  
 3227  
 3237  
 3247  
 3257  
 3267  
 3277  
 3287  
 3297  
 3307  
 3317  
 3327  
 3337  
 3347  
 3357  
 3367  
 3377  
 3387  
 3397  
 3407  
 3417  
 3427  
 3437  
 3447  
 3457  
 3467  
 3477  
 3487  
 3497  
 3507  
 3517  
 3527  
 3537  
 3547  
 3557  
 3567  
 3577  
 3587  
 3597  
 3607  
 3617  
 3627  
 3637  
 3647  
 3657  
 3667  
 3677  
 3687  
 3697  
 3707  
 3717  
 3727  
 3737  
 3747  
 3757  
 3767  
 3777  
 3787  
 3797  
 3807  
 3817  
 3827  
 3837  
 3847  
 3857  
 3867  
 3877  
 3887  
 3897  
 3907  
 3917  
 3927  
 3937  
 3947  
 3957  
 3967  
 3977  
 3987  
 3997  
 4007  
 4017  
 4027  
 4037  
 4047  
 4057  
 4067  
 4077  
 4087  
 4097  
 4107  
 4117  
 4127  
 4137  
 4147  
 4157  
 4167  
 4177  
 4187  
 4197  
 4207  
 4217  
 4227  
 4237  
 4247  
 4257  
 4267  
 4277  
 4287  
 4297  
 4307  
 4317  
 4327  
 4337  
 4347  
 4357  
 4367  
 4377  
 4387  
 4397  
 4407  
 4417  
 4427  
 4437  
 4447  
 4457  
 4467  
 4477  
 4487  
 4497  
 4507  
 4517  
 4527  
 4537  
 4547  
 4557  
 4567  
 4577  
 4587  
 4597  
 4607  
 4617  
 4627  
 4637  
 4647  
 4657  
 4667  
 4

[illegible]

# Index of Persons.

cxxvii

- Elliot, } —, 337, 365  
 Elliot, } Benjamin, 229  
 Elliott, } Bennett, 332  
 Elliott, } Charles Darwin, vi,  
           } lxxxiv  
       Ella F., 218  
       Ella Florence, xli  
       Ellsworth, 332  
       George Edwin, 332  
       Hannah, 66  
       Jacob, 265  
       John, 232, 332  
       Joseph, 67, 229  
       Lester H., xliii  
       Lydia, 107  
       Margy, 76  
       Mary, 67  
       Mindwell, 67  
       Phillip, 107  
       Sarah, 66  
       Thomas D., c  
       Willmena H., 332  
       William G., 163  
       William H., 332  
 Elizabeth, queen, 48, 63, 142  
 Ellery, John, 194  
       William, 194  
 Elliot, see Elliot.  
 Ellis, George H., 231  
       John, 223  
       Josiah, 75, 76  
       Mary, 153  
       Mehitable, ciii  
       Michael, 76  
       Sarah, 76, 76  
       Susan Bradford, lxxiii  
       Susanna, lxxiii  
       Thomas, lxxiii  
       Walter Fred, 223  
 Ellison, John, 194  
 Ellis, John, 352  
 Ellsworth, Eunice, 224  
 Elmore, Jerusha, 415  
 Elwell, Abigail, 187  
       Jonathan, 187  
       Sarah, 187  
 Elwes, Jeremiah, 109  
 Emerson, Allen, 213  
       Andrew, 416  
       Jabez, 213, 413, 414  
       Mary Ann, 290  
       Ralph Waldo, 124, 126,  
       131, 344, 345  
       Ruth, 344  
       Samuel, 290  
       Squire, 213  
       Willmena H., 332  
 Emery, —, 334, 337  
       Becca, 285  
       Charlotte P., 290  
       Hannah, 299  
       James M., 299  
       Lucy, 290  
       Matthew Gault, 334  
       Nathaniel, 285, 289, 290  
       Olive, 289  
       Othwel, 284  
       Priscilla, 146  
       Rebecca, 284  
       Sally, 287, 290  
       Sarah, 284  
       Willard, 287  
       William Morrell, xliii,  
       114  
 Endicott, John, 41, 185  
 English, Harriet C., 190  
       Jerome A., 190  
       Parizanda, 190  
 Engs, William, 194  
 Ennyver, Thomas, 176  
 Ensign, Charles Sidney, vii, xv,  
       xii, 214, 323  
 Estabrook, Clarissa, 340  
 Este, John, 173  
 Esterbrooks, Grace, 252  
 Esty, Elizabeth, 374  
 Ethridge, Jane, 283  
       Stephen, 283  
 Euins, see Huens.  
 Eustis, William Tracy, v, xi,  
       xiii, xxv, xxxi, xxxiii,  
       xli, liv  
 Evans, —, 337  
       Alonzo H., 336  
       Betsey, 285  
       Griffith, 175  
       Helen, 175  
       Israel, 117  
       James, 285  
       Nelson W., 119  
       Nelson Wiley, xliii  
 Everts, } Ann, 64  
 Everts, } Anna, 62  
 Everts, } Anne, 66  
 Everts, } Curtis, 63  
       Ebenezer, 255  
       Helen Minerva, lxx  
       Isaac, 66  
       Jeremiah, lxxiv  
       Jesse, 61, 65  
       Jonathan, 61, 63, 64  
       Lucrece, 63  
       Lucretia, 61, 64  
       Lucy, 64  
       Mabel, 61  
       Mary, 65  
       Mehetabel, lxxiv  
       Obedience, 61, 65  
       Rebecca, 65  
       Ruth, 66, 255  
       Sarah, 61  
       Sibyl, 64  
       Submit, 62  
       Timothy, 62, 64  
       William Maxwell, lxxiv  
 Everts, Choate & Beaman, lxx  
 Eve, Adam, xxviii  
       Elizabeth, xxviii  
 Everett, } Edward, xli, xxvi  
 Everit, } Hattie Sturtevant, xli  
       Percival C., lxxi  
 Everett Waddey Co., 121  
 Everts, see Everts.  
 Everts, see Everts.  
 Ewell, } Gershom, 74  
 Ewel, } Hannah, 74  
       John Louis, xliii  
       Submit, 74  
 Eymar, see Aymar.  
 Eyre, Thomas, 141  
 Fairbank, } —, xcvi  
 Fairbanks, } Charles W., 119  
       Clara Elizabeth,  
       xliii  
       H. F. 329, 419  
       Hiram Francis, 320  
       Jabez, 144  
       John Wilder, xli  
       Judith, 327  
       Mittie Belcher, xli  
       Rebecca, 220  
 Fairchild, } Asher, 65  
 Fairchild, } Betsy, 63  
       Lewis, 61-63  
       Mehitable, 63  
       Polly, 62, 63  
       Sarah, 61-63  
       Thankful, 65  
       William, 61  
 Fannyng, Richard, 175  
 Fanton, Eunice, 394  
       John, 394  
 Farmer, Abigail, 85, 278  
       Edward, 245  
       John, 80, 141  
       Mary, 245  
       Oliver, 85 [257  
 Farnsworth, Clarissa Griswold,  
       Levi, 257  
 Farr, Clarissa, 340  
 Farrington, Abigail, 221  
       John, 221  
       Rhoda, 277  
       Sarah, 221  
 Farrow, } Abigail, 134  
 Farrow, } Benjamin, 78, 134, 137,  
       309  
       Christian, 309  
       Jemima, 391  
       Leah, 134  
       Rachel, 78  
       Tamar, 137  
       Thomas, 391  
 Farwell, —, 283  
       Harriette Favoretta,  
       xliii  
 Faulkner, Charles, 62, 63, 65  
       Hannah, 62, 65  
       Mary, 62, 63, 65  
       Patrick, 62  
 Faunce, Bathsheba, 136  
       Daniel, 311  
       Hannah, 136, 140, 311  
       Thomas, 136, 140, 311  
 Fawn, —, 337  
 Faxon, Abigail, 155  
       Edward, 361  
       Edwin, 118  
       Eliashab, 363  
       Elizabeth, 362  
       Josiah, 89, 361, 362-364  
       Lydia, 361  
       Mary, 155  
       Mehitable, 89, 361-364  
       Richard, 155  
       Sarah, 364  
       Thomas, 361  
       Walter, xxxi, xxxiv,  
       xliii  
 Fay, Dana, 280  
       Mary, 280  
 Fearchild, see Fairchild.  
 Fellows, —, 337  
       Daniel, 304, 305, 400,  
       402, 404, 405  
       Electa, 400  
       Henry Osborn, 402  
       Hiram, 405  
       Sally, 305  
       Sarah, 374  
       William, 404  
 Felt, rev. mr., 347  
 Ferguson, Hannah, 208  
       John, 197, 201, 208  
       Mary, 197, 201  
       William, 263, 264, 378,  
       379  
 Fernald, Abigail, 189  
       Henry Torsey, xli  
       Jedediah, 288  
       John, 189, 191  
       Margery, 186  
       Mary, 189, 192  
       Miriam, 186  
       Sally, 191  
       Sarah, 288  
       Simeon, 186  
 Fetsche, John, 176  
 Field, Anna, 269  
       Benjamin, 271  
       Chloe, 256  
       Daniel, 414  
       David, 270  
       Ebenezer, 273  
       Edward, 337  
       Electa, 97  
       Joarib, 269  
       John, 271  
       Jonathan, 270  
       Joseph, 269  
       Martha, 88, 90, 159, 269-  
       271, 273, 361  
       Mary, 88, 269-271, 361  
       Nancy, 96, 414

Field, { Nathaniel, 270  
 conf'd { Priscilla, 63  
 Robert, 88, 269-271  
 Susanna, 269  
 Thankful, 63  
 Thomas, 96, 97, 414  
 William, 159, 269-271,  
 273, 88, 90, 361  
 Zechariah, 63  
 Field & Converse, lxxvi  
 Field, Converse & Allen, lxxvi  
 Fiesole, Bishop of, cli  
 Fifield, Deborah, 86  
 Giles, 85  
 Judith, 85  
 Finch, { Alice, 176  
 Fynehe, { Thomas, 102, 176  
 Firth, Joseph, 376  
 Margaret, 376  
 Fish, —, 298  
 Daniel, 204, 208, 208  
 Deborah, 309  
 Ebenezer, 309  
 Ellis, 206  
 Esther, 411  
 Gamaliel, 266  
 Henry, 208  
 James, 208  
 Jedidah, 307  
 John, 208, 307  
 Jonathan, 208  
 Joseph, 411  
 Lydia, 208  
 Mary, 26, 309, 310  
 Nathaniel, 310  
 Peggy, 208  
 Richard, 208  
 Robert, 203  
 Ruth, 307  
 Sally, 208, 208  
 Sarah, 208, 307  
 Thomas, 307  
 Williams, 310  
 See also Fisher.  
 Fisher, —, xcvi, 298  
 Aaron, 374  
 Abigail, 401, 409  
 Abner, 406  
 Amaziah, 299, 402, 406  
 Andrew, 403, 409  
 Annie, lxi  
 Bartlett, 298, 406  
 Charles, lxi  
 Clark, xliii  
 Coffin, 299  
 Daniel, 303  
 Ebenezer, 112  
 Elijah, 121  
 Eliza A., lxi  
 Elizabeth, lix, 207, 374,  
 405, 409  
 Eunice, 207  
 Francis, 303  
 Frederick, 304  
 Freeborn, 402  
 Gamaliel, 304, 406  
 George Furnell, lix, lx,  
 lxi  
 Henry, 406, 409, 410  
 Hepsibah, 298, 306  
 Jabez, lix  
 James, 112, 305, 409  
 John, lix, 112, 302, 307  
 Jonathan, xxvi, 104, 207,  
 229, 230, 407  
 Joseph, 404  
 Levi, 402  
 Lucretia, 374  
 Lydia, 258, 301, 307  
 Margaret, lix  
 Matthew, 404  
 Menitable, 157  
 Nancy, 306  
 Nancy Stimpson, 374  
 Obed, 298, 306

Fisher, { Osborn, 400  
 conf'd { Richard, 208, 258  
 Rufus, 304  
 Ruth, 158, 408  
 Samsel, 112, 157, 158  
 Sarah, 304, 307, 403, 409  
 Susannah, 406, 407, 410  
 Thomas, lix, lx, 298, 301,  
 303, 307, 407, 408  
 Virginia, lxi  
 Warren, 374  
 William, 401, 403, 408  
 William F., 112  
 See also Fish.  
 Fisk, { Andrew, vii  
 Fiske, { Ann, 157  
 Anna, 89, 157, 363  
 Anne, 157, 364  
 Edward, 271  
 Elizabeth, 158  
 Hezekiah, 21  
 John, 89, 158  
 Margaret, 364  
 Mary, 88, 158, 158  
 Moses, 87, 88, 153, 155-  
 159, 209-271, 363, 364  
 Ruth, 270  
 Samuel, 208, 270  
 Sarah, 87, 88, 156-159,  
 269-271  
 Sarah Matilda, xcix  
 Sheppard, 363  
 William, 159  
 Fitch, Abial Grant, 100  
 Almira, 96  
 Anna, 407, 410  
 Augustus, 97  
 Benjamin, 400, 410  
 Betsey, 100  
 Chauncy, 97  
 Chester, 96  
 Converse, 97-100  
 Daniel, 96, 413  
 Eli, 99  
 Elijah, 208, 330  
 Fanny, 99  
 Hannah, 360  
 Horace, 101  
 Jeremia, 360  
 Jeremiah, 414  
 Keziah, 409  
 Lydia, 360  
 Mary-van, 209  
 Matthew, 360  
 Mercy, 360  
 Nancy, 97  
 Nathan, 360  
 Rebecca, 360  
 Russel, 98  
 Sanford, 100  
 Susannah, 360  
 Thaddeus, 96-101, 208, 209  
 Walter, 209  
 Warren, 98  
 Fitz, { Dolly, 284  
 Fits, { Mary Jane, lxxxiii  
 Flagg, { Charles A., 226  
 Charles Alcott, xli  
 Eleazer, 86  
 Gershom, 85, 338  
 Martha, 86  
 Mary Smith, 189  
 Flanders, —, 331, 337  
 Betsey, 258  
 Elmor, 288  
 Elmira, 280  
 Hannah, 258, 263, 264,  
 286, 378-382  
 John, 190, 198, 199,  
 258, 263, 264, 378-382  
 Richard, 198  
 Sarah, 196, 198, 199  
 Fleming, Arthur, 194  
 Fletcher, —, 165, 184  
 Bethiah, 162

Fletcher, { J., 183  
 conf'd { John, 315  
 Mary, xcvi  
 Rebecca, 315  
 Robert, 162  
 Flint, { —, 227  
 Flynt, { Ariel, 99  
 Charles Louis, xxvi,  
 liii, iv, xcvi, xcvi  
 Chloe, 96  
 Elisur, 97  
 Ellen Elizabeth, xcvi  
 Emma, 97  
 Jeremiah, xcvi  
 John, xcvi, 377  
 Mary A., 377  
 Minerva, 28, 100  
 Mira, 96  
 Pomery, 96  
 Ralph, 99  
 Rebecca, xcvi  
 Ruth, 377  
 Samuel, xcvi  
 Talcott, 96-100  
 Thomas, xcvi  
 Floyd, —, 327  
 John, 219  
 Thomas, 219  
 Flynt, see Flint.  
 Fogg, Claire Terry, xli  
 Elizabeth, 68  
 Isaiah, 288  
 Joseph, 68  
 Mary, 68  
 Sarah, 288  
 Foley, William James, lxii  
 Folger, Jane, 208  
 Folger, Jane, 208  
 Follett, Abigail, 66  
 Folling, George, xxiv  
 Folsom, Albert Alonzo, vi, xxvi,  
 xli, 104, 283  
 Caroline Rogers, 290  
 John Fulford, 290  
 Mary, 68  
 Foot, —, 337, 413  
 Mary, 66  
 Nathaniel, 66  
 Ford, capt., 366  
 Mary, 66, 385, 392  
 Thomas, 385  
 Timothy, 392  
 William, 66, 250  
 Worthington Chauncey,  
 235, 340  
 Fort, Joel Battle, 234  
 Fosdick, Anne, 66  
 Elizabeth, 375  
 Jane, 255  
 John, 255  
 Lucretia, 66  
 Stephen, 375  
 Susannah, 367  
 William, 367  
 Foskett, —, 331  
 Foss, Clark, 286  
 Fanny, 286  
 Hannah, 369  
 Polly, 286  
 Rufus K., 369  
 Foster, —, xxx, 218, 219  
 • Lieut., 352, 353  
 mr., 75  
 Abigail, 138, 140, 310,  
 313, 387, 390  
 Abraham, 278  
 Barshaba, 387  
 Betty, 313  
 Eliza, 106, 311, 387, 390  
 Francis Apthorp, vii,  
 104  
 George, 256  
 Hatherly, 140  
 James, 106  
 John, liii, 229, 311

# *Index of Persons.*

cxxix

Foster, { Joseph, 51, 136, 140,  
cont'd { 310, 313, 387, 390  
Margaret, 136  
Nancy, 256  
Temperance, 311, 387,  
390  
Timothy, 390  
Fother, Leah, 391  
Fotherby, R., 182  
Fothergill, —, 419  
Gerald, 109, 219, 327,  
419  
Fowie, col., 147  
Beriah, 249  
Bethiah, 247, 249, 260  
Elizabeth, 281  
Henry, 247, 249, 260  
Isaac, 249  
James, cvi  
John, 250  
Lucy, 279  
Mary, 250  
Ruth, 282  
Seth Augustus, xlvii  
Zachariah, 250  
Fowler, —, 337  
Austin, 95  
Betty, 96  
David, 66  
Eli, 47  
Gurdon, 95, 96, 218  
Hannah, 40  
Henry Elliot, 61  
John, 386  
Lucretia, 66  
Mary, 40, 46, 47  
Prudence, 283  
Samuel, 40  
Fox, { —, 182  
Foxe, { Amos, 21  
Charles J., 145  
Ebenezer, 330  
Ezekiel, 193  
John, 86  
Jonathan, 148  
L., 132  
Fox, Duffield & Co., 111  
Francis, —, xxx  
John, 21  
Margaret, 81  
Richard, 81  
William, 81  
Franklin, Andres, 329, 419  
Asa, 419  
Benjamin, lxxi, lxx-  
vi, 419  
Dorothy, 329, 419  
Henry, 419  
James, 329, 419  
Jane, 329  
Roxana, 419  
Frederick, John, 411  
Mary, 411  
Freeman, —, 143, 165  
Abigail, 143  
Apphia, 217  
Barnard, 160  
Dennis, 93  
Edward A., 236  
Elizabeth, xcvi  
Frederick, xcvi  
Hannah, 94, 160  
Lydia, xcvi  
Melinda, 160  
Mercy, 93, 187  
Nathaniel, 25, 94  
Prince, 143  
Rebecca, 143  
Richard, xcvi  
Tamsen, 160  
Freese, { Abigail, 286  
Freese, { Alice, 284  
Eliza, 290  
Hannah, 283  
Irena, 287

Freese, { Joseph, 283  
cont'd { Lois, 287  
Mary Anna, 287  
Peggy, 286  
Rachel, 286  
William C., 287  
French, —, 337  
David, 360  
Dependence, 90, 269-  
272, 360  
Elizabeth, 89, 223, 271,  
274, 360-364  
Francis, 67  
Hannah, 246  
John, 45, 246, 270  
Jonathan, 362  
Lydia, 67  
Mary, 46, 90, 155, 246, 269  
Moses, 334, 361  
Rachel, 183, 363  
Rebecca, 270-272, 360  
Samuel, 364  
Ruth, 246  
Susannah, 264  
Thomas, 89, 274, 361-364  
Walter H., xliii  
William, 153, 223, 242  
French and Indians, 108  
Frisbie, { Anna, 218, 255  
Frisby, { Augustus, 218  
Bede, 218  
Benjamin, 66  
Delany, 256  
Edward, 218  
Eli, 218  
Eliza, 218  
Elizabeth, 218  
Eunice, 218  
Jacob, 218  
Joel, 218  
John, 218  
Jonathan, 218  
Keziah, 218  
Patience, 66  
Philemon, 218  
Polly, 218  
Salmon, 218  
Stephen, 255  
Susanna, 218  
William, 218  
Frobisher, Martin, 179, 180  
Frost, —, 303  
Abigail, 248  
Benjamin, 246  
Daniel, 393  
Elizabeth, 393  
Hannah, 246, 393  
James, 246  
Mary, 104  
Rebecca, 246  
Sarah, 248  
Simon, 104  
Frothingham, Abigail, 248, 252  
Andrew, 248, 249  
Benjamin, 248  
Betsey, 248  
Deborah, 249  
Elizabeth, 248,  
249  
Esther, 248  
Gilman, 248  
Hannah, 249  
Hepzibah, 252  
Isaac, 248  
James, 248, 252  
John, 248  
Joseph, 248, 249  
Mary, 246, 248, 249  
Nathaniel, xcvi,  
248, 249  
Sarah, 248  
Susannah, 249,  
252  
Thomas, 246, 248  
William, 246

Frye, col., 281  
Alexis Everett, xlvii  
James Albert, xlvii  
Fuller, —, 332, 337  
Miss, xliii  
Abigail, 221  
Alfred, 209  
Barnabas, 21  
Bertha Belle, xvii  
Daniel, 209  
Edward, 331  
Francis Henry, xli, 104,  
327  
Gurdon, 209  
Irad, 416  
Jehiel, 414  
John, 21, 327  
Judith, 327  
Matthew, 331  
Meribah, 276  
Mervin, 209  
Newton, xliii  
Samuel, 331  
Stephen, 414  
Thomas, 327, 331  
Fullerton, —, 283  
Fullerton, { Abigail, 290  
Fullington, { Alexander, 221  
Fullinton, { John, 221, 283, 419  
Rebecca, 221  
Ruth, 221, 419  
William, 290  
Fulmerston, —, 338  
Furber, —, 66  
George Pope, xliii  
Jethro, 66  
John, 38  
Martha, 66, 190  
Martha M., 192  
Mary, 66  
Olive, 66  
Phebe, 66  
Sarah, 38  
Furnel, { Ellnor, 215  
Furnell, { Sarah, 288  
Fynche, see Finch.  
Gage, —, 337  
Amos, 69  
Arthur Edward, xlvii  
Gale, Seneca, 211  
Galloupe, { capt., 245  
Gallup, { Augustus A., xliii  
John, lxxxvi  
Gamage, Amory, 105  
Catherine Singer, 216  
Elizabeth, 105, 215  
Gilbert A., 105  
John, 105, 215  
Mary, 105, 215  
Ganne, Thomas, 173  
Gannett, —, lxxv  
Deborah Sampson, 339  
Ellen Sumner, lxxv  
John Mico, lxxiv  
John Palsgrave, lxxiv  
Sarah, 283  
Tempe Eliza, lxxiv  
William Wyllys, lvii,  
lxxiv  
Garceau, Arthur James, xliii  
Garden, see Gorden.  
Gardner, { —, 82  
Gardiner, { Mrs., lxx  
Abigail, 84  
Anna, 83, 84  
Anstess, 253  
Avis, 37  
Caleb, 60  
Deborah, 306, 377  
Esther, 83  
Eunice, 306  
Henry, 94, 279  
Hepzibah, 94  
James, 419

- Gardner, { John, 377  
conf'd { John Dean, 377  
Lucy, 60, 279  
Mary, 60  
Richard, 83, 84  
Samuel, 37  
Sarah, 279  
Susan Newell, 377  
Susannah, 22  
Tristram, 306  
William, 60
- Garensay, Henry, 106
- Garrison, William Lloyd, xliii
- Garrash, { captain, 352-354
- Garash, {
- Garwood, Margaret, 319
- Gaskill, —, 165
- Gatchell, —, 337
- Gates, —, 335  
Abigail, 154  
Anna, 329  
Deborah, 329  
George, 329  
Olmsted, 329  
Phebe, 329
- Ganf, Elisha, 21
- Gay, rev. mr., 309, 311  
capt., 354  
Julius, xli, 119
- Gearns, Abijah, 194
- Gee, Susan, 34
- Gee Gam, lxxx
- Gellbrand, Andrew, 218
- Gendall, —, 325  
Walter, 325
- Gent, { Abigail, 325
- Jent, { Elisabeth, 324, 325  
Hannah, 325  
John, 325  
Mary, 325  
Rachel, 325  
Sarah, 325  
Thomas, 324, 325
- George, David, 285  
Hannah, 244  
John, 244  
John H., 41  
Mary, 244, 285
- Gerhart, Emanuel Vogel, lv,  
lxxxix, xc  
Eliza, xc  
Isaac, lxxxix  
Lucia D., xc  
Mary M., xc  
Nora Catherine, xc  
Robert Leighton, xc  
Sara Vogel, lxxxix  
Virginia, xc  
William K., xc
- Gerould, Samuel L., 119
- Samuel Lankton, xliii
- Gerrish, col., 275
- Getchell, Addison C., 227
- Gibbons, —, 292  
major, 215  
A., 50
- Gibbs, Abigail, 368, 371  
Eleanor, 371  
Elizabeth, 371  
George, 194  
Hannah, 371  
James, 368, 371  
John, 371  
Mary, 371  
Nancy, 371  
Ruth, 371  
Susan Fosdick, 371  
Susannah, 307
- Gibson, Edward, 102
- Giddings, { George, 216
- Gidding, { Job, 216, 217  
John, 216, 217  
Sarah, 216, 217
- Gifford, Abraham, 26  
Anna, 26
- Gifford, { Content, 29
- conf'd { Eliza White, 31  
Elizabeth, 258  
Fear, 258  
Hannah, 30  
Isaac, 30  
Perry, 25  
Rebecca, 30  
Robert, 31  
Rose, 257  
Ruth, 25  
Sidney Brooks, xlvii  
William, 30
- Gilbert, Abby Jane, lxxv  
Abigail, 396  
Alvira, lxxv  
Beatie, lxxv  
Betsey, 386  
Carrie Louise, lxxv  
Clarissa, 290  
Elizabeth, 221  
Hannah, 70  
Humphrey, 41, lxxv  
sir Humphrey, lxxv,  
179, 180  
James Porter, lxxv  
John, lxxv, 290  
John Clark, lxxv, lxxvi  
Joseph, lxxv  
Lee, 286  
Lizzie Lake, lxxv  
Margaret, 396  
Mary Abby, lxxv  
Obadiah, 396  
Sally, 290  
Samuel, 70, lxxv  
Susan Alice, lxxv
- Gilbert & Day, 236
- Giles, —, 221
- Gilkey, { Grace, 313, 388, 390
- Gilkie, { James, 313, 388, 390  
John, 390  
Rachel, 313
- Gilman, col., 38  
Abigail, 248  
Arthur, xxvi, 104  
Betsey, 286, 287  
Burley, 287  
Hannah, 284  
Israel, 286  
James, 287  
Jeremiah, 60  
John, 285  
Mehitable, 288  
Meroy, 287  
Rachel, 285  
Sally, 60  
Samuel, 284
- Gilmore, Emily S., 376  
George W., 376
- Gilort, Rachel, 70
- Gilson, F. H., 120, 339
- Girard, Stephen, lx
- Gladning, Hannah, 73
- Glanville, —, 143
- Glasier, Mary, 155
- Gleason, Abigail, 153  
Daniel Angell, xli  
Thomas, 153
- Glenn, Thomas Allen, lxxvii
- Glines, Anna, 284  
Assa, 290  
Deborah, 290  
Elizabeth, 287  
Jacob, 286  
Jane, 286  
Mary, 284  
Nathaniel S., 287  
Polly, 285  
Rebecca, 288  
Robert, 284  
Samuel, 286  
Sarah, 283, 288
- Glover, Alexander, lxxvii  
Hannah, lxxvii, 326
- Glover, { James, lxxvii
- conf'd { Jane, lxxvii  
Joseph Beale, lxxvii,  
lxxviii  
Samuel, 326  
Tabitha, 371
- Goddard, —, lxxiv
- Godding, see Goding.
- Godfrey, { Carlos E., xliiii, 121
- Godfrey, { Elizabeth, 330
- Godferye, { John, 406  
Mary, 275  
Melancy, 32, 33  
Patty, 258  
Richard, 173, 174,  
330  
Samuel, 32
- Goding, { F. W., 224
- Godding, { Frederic Webster,  
xliii  
John, 82  
Katherine, 82
- Goff, { Charles, 220
- Goffe, { Deborah, 220  
John, 399  
Margaret, 399
- Gold, see Gould.
- Goldsmith, Abigail, 284  
Benjamin, 284  
Daniel, 66  
Sarah, 66  
Susanna, 45  
Thomas, 45
- Goldson, Jonathan, 103
- Goldthwait, Margaret, 60
- Good, Anne, 326  
Barnham, 326  
Katherine, 326
- Goodale, —, xxx  
Benjamin Nourse,  
xxviii, xli
- Goodell, J., 331  
Robert, 331
- Goodenow, { John, 245
- Goodenowe, { Levi, 373  
Mary, 245  
Rebecca, 373
- Goodrich, Allen, 21  
Mary, 245  
Sibyl, 368  
Stephen, 21
- Goodspeed, Alexander McLel-  
lan, xlvii, 229  
Charles E., 107  
Charles Eliot, xli,  
xlvii
- Goodwin, —, 331  
James Junius, v, xv,  
xli  
Jane, 285  
John, 285  
Nancy, 289  
Rufus D., 289  
William A. Ruther-  
foord, xliii, 118
- Gookin, Catherine, 324  
Frederick W., 324  
Rebecca, 324  
Rebecca Holbrook, 324  
Samuel, 324  
Sarah, 324  
William, 324
- Gould, see Gould.
- Gordon, —, 113
- Garden, { Elizabeth, 108
- Gorden, { George Augustus, v,  
vii, xvi, xvii, xli,  
104, 214, 323, 338  
James, 74  
Miles, 108
- Goreham, see Gorham.
- Gorges, sir Ferdinando, 79, 181
- Gorham, { Abigail, 92-95
- Goreham, { Benjamin, 95  
David, 91-93, 95

# Index of Persons.

cxxx

- Gorham, { Desire, 91, 94, 108,  
cont'd 328  
Edward, 94  
Eliza, 92, 95  
Elizabeth, 94  
Frederick, 95  
Freeman, 94  
Hannah, 91, 93-95,  
411  
Henry S., 91  
Hepsibah, 94  
Ida S., 94  
Isaac, 93-95  
Jabez, 91-95, 224  
James, 91-95, 224,  
328  
Jedidah, 94  
John, 91-95, 108, 224,  
328  
John W., 94  
Joseph, 91, 93  
Lavina, 95  
Levi B., 95  
Lewis, 95  
Lucy, 93  
Lydia, 93, 366  
Mary, 91-95, 366  
Matilda, 95  
Mercy, 93, 94, 328  
Miriam, 92  
Molly, 91  
Nathaniel, 94, 366  
Penelope, 93  
Prince, 93  
Rachel, 95  
Rebecca, 93, 94, 366  
Richard, 94  
Robert, 94  
Sarah, 94  
Shubael, 91, 108, 109  
Solomon, 95  
Sylvanus, 91  
Thankful, 94  
Thomas Freeman,  
93  
Timothy, 95  
Gorman, —, 111  
Gornell, —, 106  
Gosnold, Anthony, 101-103  
Bartholomew, 231  
Edmund, 102, 103  
John Desborough  
Walford, 103  
Robert, 103  
Goss, E. H., 177  
Elbridge Henry, xli, lii  
Gould, —, 283  
Gold, { Abraham, 366  
Gold, { Betty, 138  
Golde, { Elizabeth Porter, xliii,  
117  
Fortune, 138  
James, 293, 296  
Jane, 293, 296  
John, 411  
Nathan, xliii, 237, 422  
Sarah, 411  
Theodore S., 118  
Theodore Sedgwick,  
xliii  
Goux, Suzanne, 114  
Gove, —, 337  
Granger, J. T., xliii  
Grant, Abial, 415  
Anne Strong, 212  
Arthur Hastings, xliii  
Augustus, 211, 416  
Daniel Fitch, 96  
Electa, 211  
Elijah, 96, 412  
Elisha, 211  
Elnathan, 95-96  
Ellenda, 98  
Francis, 211, 212  
Gurdon, 211  
Grant, { Harlow Kingsbury, 211  
cont'd { Horace, 98  
Horace Reed, 101  
John, 185  
Lora Root, 211  
Lorin Gates, 211  
Margaret, 367  
Marianne, 211  
Myrinda, 95  
Ogden, 211  
Ozias, 412  
Patrick, 367  
Phila, 211  
Roxanna, 95  
Sanford, 211  
Sarah Day, 211  
Ulysses S., lxi  
Walter L., 332  
Wareham, { 95-98, 101,  
Warham, { 415  
Grave, Elizabeth, 66  
Margery, 173  
Katherine, 173  
Rufus, 66  
Graves, { capt., 354  
Graues, { Abigail, 377  
Ambrose, 47  
Dorcas, 251  
Eunice, 286  
Nabby, 67  
Nancy, 47  
Polly, 285  
Submit, 343  
Gray, —, 179, 206  
Avis, 37  
Betsey, 255  
Elizabeth, 37, 313, 324  
Freeman, 258  
George, 138  
Henry, xliii, lii  
Jacob, 394  
James, 391  
John, 37, 59, 257, 401  
Joseph, 37, 206  
Luke, 203, 206  
Mary, 257, 324, 391  
Naomi, 394  
Puella, 401  
Rebecca Holbrook, 324  
Samuel, 219  
Sarah, 59, 138, 309, 370  
Thomas, 138, 309, 313  
William, xciii [414  
Green, { —, xxx, 337, 363,  
Greene, { Ann, 220  
Greene, { B. Frank, xliii  
David, 276  
Elizabeth, 366  
Esther, 366  
Eunice, 224  
Hannah, 262  
Joan, 173  
John, 220  
John Morton, xliii, 224  
Joseph, 260  
Josiah, 366  
Mary, 34  
R., 182  
Rebecca, 260  
Richard, 173  
Sally, 369  
Samuel, 109  
Samuel Abbott, xli,  
xcvi, 109, 229, 423  
Sibyl, 413  
Timothy, 224, 262  
Greenhill, Rebecca, 315  
Samuel, 315  
Greenlaw, Lucy Hall, xli, 108  
William Prescott, v,  
vi, vii, xvi, xxix,  
xxxiii, xli, 267  
Greenleaf, { Lydia, 366  
Greenleaf, { Sarah, 143  
Stephen, 192-194  
Greenlee, Ralph Stebbins, xliii,  
226  
Robert Lemuel, 226  
Greenough, Sarah, 153, 154  
William, 153  
Greenwood, Isaac J., 105  
Greer, Sylby, 413  
Gregory, —, lxxx  
Elizabeth, 356, 367  
Thomas, 219, 356, 357  
Grene, see Green.  
Grew, Henry Sturgis, xlvii  
Gridley, Elizabeth, 373  
Marietta, 373  
Richard, xxiv  
William, 373  
Griffin, { —, 226, 337  
Griffen, { Adoniram, 193  
Griffing, { Appleton Prentiss  
Clark, 122, 235  
Elizabeth, 60, 67  
Hannah, 66  
Jasper, 61, 62, 64  
Lydia, 35  
Martin I. J., xliii, 121  
Mindwell, 64, 66  
Nathaniel, 62, 67  
Rachel, 61, 62  
Rhoda, 64  
Robert, 64  
Russell, 61, 66  
Sarah, 67  
Griffith, { Abia, 367  
Griffiths, { James, 367 [367  
James Davenport,  
John, 192, 193, 367  
Margaret Grant, 367  
Mary, 367  
Mary Elizabeth  
Newell, 367  
Thomas, 193  
Griggs, Joseph, 21  
Joshua, 21  
Grigaby, —, 421  
John, 421  
William H., 421  
Grimes, —, 67  
Grinnell, —, 30  
Cornelius, 30  
Elizabeth Tallman, 30  
Joseph, 30  
Mary, 30  
Sarah R., 30  
Griswold, Bathsheba, 32  
John, 132  
Sarah, 66  
Grosart, —, 182  
dr., 143  
Gross, Alice Norcross, xlvii  
Edmund, 310, 313, 387  
John, 310  
Olive, 310, 313, 387  
Grover, Thomas E., 232  
Gruman, Nehemiah, 358  
Grumley, { Elizabeth, 66  
Grumber, { John, 66  
Guillim, —, 418  
Guild, Curtis, 422  
Gullison, Peter, 194  
Phillip, 194  
Gulliver, Anthony, 417  
Gumfield, Rebecca, 109, 326  
Gunn, Jobamah, 155  
Mary, 167  
Gunnison, Hugh, 215  
Margery, 166  
Sarah, 215  
Gupwill, John, 294, 295  
Gurney, Benjamin, 155  
Rebecca, 155  
Hacbottyll, Robert, 173  
Hacket, { Frank W., 110 [141  
Hackett, { Frank Warren, xli,  
Sarah, 263



Hadden, —, 337  
 James F., cvi  
 Hadley, —, 337  
 Ruth, 252  
 Hafferds, Hannah, 220  
 Haines, see Haynes.  
 Hakluyt, Richard, lxii, 180-182  
 Haldron, —, William, 419  
 Holdrum, —  
 Hale, Edward, xliii  
 Edward Everett, xli,  
 lxxxiii, 117  
 Eleanor, xcix  
 Lydia, 65  
 Mehitabel, 273  
 Nathaniel, 65  
 Sally, 290  
 Theodore Poole, xxxviii  
 William, 290  
 Hales, Israel, 194  
 Haley, —, 25, 187  
 Eley, 290  
 Ellen, 28  
 Hannah, 187  
 John, 28  
 Meribah, 28  
 Nelson, 28  
 Hall, —, 337  
 Abigail, 65  
 A. C., 231  
 Allen James, xliii  
 Benjamin R., 290  
 Eunice Wells, 99  
 George, 95-97, 99, 100  
 Gilbert Edgerton, xliii  
 Joanna, 246  
 John, 65, 66, 314  
 Jonathan, 238  
 Justus, 63  
 Laura, 97  
 Lucy, 65  
 Lura, 95  
 Lydia, 65, 66, 69, 186,  
 238  
 Mary, 95  
 Minerva, 100  
 Nathaniel, 65, 69  
 Phoebe, 64  
 Rachel, 268  
 Rebecca, 305  
 Richard, 203  
 Sally, 238  
 Salmon, 63  
 Samuel, 186  
 Stephen, 65  
 Susan, 256, 290  
 Thomas, 64, 298  
 Virginia, xli, 108  
 William A., 256  
 Halleck, —, Israel, 67  
 Hallock, —, Mary, 67  
 Moses, 258  
 Peggy, 258  
 Halles, Margaret, 102  
 Hallett, Ebenezer, 218  
 Rebecca, 218  
 Sarah, xovi  
 Hallowell, Anna Coffin, lxxvii  
 Caleb, lxxvii  
 Charles Tyson, lxxvii  
 Edward N., lxxviii  
 John, lxxvii  
 Hannah Smith,  
 lxxvii  
 Morris Longstreth,  
 lxxvii  
 Norwood P., lxxviii  
 Richard Price, lv,  
 lxxvii, lxxviii  
 Thomas, lxxvii  
 William, lxxvii  
 William Penrose,  
 lxxviii  
 Hallowell & Coburn, lxxvii  
 Hallowell & Howland, lxxvii

Ham, Elizabeth, 66  
 John R., xxix  
 Samuel, 66  
 Hamblet, —, Anna, 69  
 Hamlet, —, Joseph, 69  
 Rebecca, 246  
 Hamerly, L. R., 422  
 Hamilton, Frederick William,  
 xlvii  
 Hamlin, Charles, xliii, lxxxvi  
 Hammett, —, Benjamin, 256  
 Hammet, —, Olive, 256  
 Robert, 237  
 Hammond, —, 224  
 Allen, 100  
 Hammon, —, 100  
 Anna, 97, 415  
 Benjamin, 306  
 Eli, 97-100, 308-  
 210, 212, 415, 416  
 Elijah, 100, 209  
 Elsha, 220  
 Frederick Stam,  
 xliii, 220, 225,  
 366  
 Hannah, 220  
 Harriet, 100, 212,  
 416  
 Henry, 219  
 Herod, 99, 416  
 Isaac, 220  
 Jason, 220  
 John, 225  
 Joseph Churchill,  
 206 [206  
 Lemuel Olmstead,  
 Manton Howard,  
 209  
 Margaret, 219  
 Martha Elizabeth,  
 212  
 Mary, 155  
 Olive, 97  
 Otis Grant, xli,  
 xlvii  
 Persa, 210  
 Rebecca, 220  
 Sarah, 308  
 Sophia, 100  
 Thomas, 220, 225  
 William, 219, 225  
 Hancock, —, Anthony, 106  
 Handcock, —, Betsey, 198, 390  
 Fanny, 382  
 James, 200, 263, 264,  
 378, 379  
 John, 164, 166, 247,  
 250, 383, 384  
 Juliana, 260  
 Philura, 260  
 Samuel, 201, 380-382  
 Hand, Edmund, 47  
 Lucy M., 47  
 Rachel, 385  
 Stephen, 385  
 Handy, Daniel, 66  
 Hannah, 61  
 Jairus, 61, 63  
 Joy, 63  
 Mary, 66  
 Naomi, 61, 63  
 Ruth, 66  
 Hanford, Sarah, 394  
 Thomas, 394  
 Hankin, Jeremy, 176  
 Hanks, Abigail, 90, 154, 362  
 Benjamin, 90, 154, 362  
 Charles Stedman, xlvii  
 Hanmer, Joseph, 219  
 Hanscome, Olive, 290  
 Hanson, Elijah, 289  
 Hannah, 286  
 John, 289  
 Jonathan, 286  
 Olive, 289  
 Sally, 289

Harbour, Hannah, 69  
 Sarah, 69  
 Harding, —, 99, 419  
 Abigail, 272, 364  
 Harden, —, Anna, 68, 99, 272, 274  
 Hardin, —, Anna, 68, 99, 272, 274  
 Deborah, 272  
 John, 68, 155, 272,  
 274, 364  
 Lydia, 272  
 Mary, 155, 272, 364  
 Nathaniel, 272  
 Peter, 272  
 Rebecca, 99, 272  
 Samuel, 274  
 Sarah, 99, 272  
 Hardon, Henry Withrop, 421  
 Hardy, Alpheus, xciii  
 Hare, Esther Caroline, xlvii  
 Harford, Mary Ann, 290  
 Harlock, Bethiah, 306  
 Hannah, 306  
 Mary, 206  
 Thomas, 306  
 Harlow, R. K., 232  
 Harman, —, Benjamin, 326  
 Daniel, 372  
 Harmon, —, Elizabeth, 326  
 Hannah, 326  
 Mary, 372  
 Polly, 372  
 Richard, 326  
 Susan, 326  
 Susanna, 326  
 Harper, Anna, 409  
 Bathsheba, 207, 307, 308  
 Francis P., xliii  
 Hannah, 307, 308, 408,  
 410, 411  
 John, 307, 308, 408, 410,  
 411  
 Katherine, 308  
 Martha, 410  
 Susannah, 207, 411  
 Harriman, —, 331  
 Caty Greenleaf, 287  
 Hannah, 286  
 Walter, 287  
 Harrington, Catherine, 374  
 Ephraim, 374  
 Henry, 109  
 Jonathan, 374  
 Maria Williams, 374  
 Mary, 368  
 Nathaniel, 368  
 Rhoda, 277  
 Harris, —, Alice, 293, 294, 296  
 Harris, —, Aza, 110  
 Elizabeth, 110  
 George, 20, 293, 296  
 Henry, cii  
 Mercy, 110  
 Samuel, 219  
 William, 164  
 Harrison, Benjamin, lxi  
 William Henry, 120  
 Harrod, Anne, 173  
 John, 173  
 Hart, —, Avery, 115  
 Hart, —, Charles Henry, xli, 229,  
 335  
 Daniel, 194  
 Isaac, 115  
 Jacob, 115  
 James M., 115  
 James Morris, xliii  
 Josiah, 420  
 Lawrence, 115  
 Lydia, 420  
 Martha, 420  
 Nathaniel, 420  
 Nicholas, 115  
 Peter Rine, 115  
 Samuel, 115  
 Thomas, 115

# Index of Persons.

cxviii

- Hartcasel, capt., 354  
Harvey, Elizabeth, 103  
Hannah, 103  
Hugh, 103  
Jacob, 327  
Martha, 103  
Mary, 103  
Harwarde, John, 173  
Haskell, A. L., 423  
Edwin Bradbury, xlvii  
Haskins, Deborah, 344  
John, 344  
Ruth, 344  
Hassam, John Tyler, xii, xxxi  
Hastings, Hugh, xliii  
Lucius, 343  
Olive, 343  
Hatch, —, 139, 201, 419  
Abigail, 259, 314  
Ann, 138  
Betsey, 258, 262, 263  
Bezalel, 139  
Cyrus, 258, 262, 263  
Daniel, 139  
David, 77, 139  
Eliphalet, 62  
Frances, 74  
Hannah, 79, 138, 310  
Hezekiah, 135, 136, 140,  
310, 314, 388  
Isaac, 74, 76, 134, 137, 139  
Israel, 136  
Israel H., xlvii  
Jane, 135  
Jeremiah, 74, 138, 309  
John, 313  
Jonathan, 310  
Joseph, 138  
Joshua, 391  
Lucy, 199, 257, 261, 262  
Lydia, 76  
Martha, 133, 309  
Mary, 65, 77, 134, 187, 391  
Mercy, 136  
Michael, 140, 309, 310,  
313, 314, 388, 389, 391  
Moses, 62, 64  
Nancy, 259  
Nathan, 74  
Nehemiah, 135, 309, 391  
Nymphas, 259 [140  
Patience, 135, 136, 139,  
Penelope, 76, 134, 137,  
139  
Priscilla, 140, 309, 310,  
313, 314, 388, 391  
Rebecca, 62 [262, 391  
Reuben, 135, 257, 261,  
Ruth, 388  
Samuel, 139  
Sarah, 65, 74, 137, 388  
Sibyl, 64  
Thankful, 314, 389  
Thomas, 79, 135, 138  
Tryphena, 197, 199  
Zerviah, 138  
Hathaway, Benjamin, 410  
Briarius, 32  
Elizabeth, 410  
Hannah, 32, 33  
John, 154  
Judith, xxxiv  
Mary Ann, lxxxvi  
Patience, 410  
Rufus, xxxiv  
Ruth, 154  
Hathorn, William, 41  
Hauen, see Haven.  
Haugh, Margaret, 81  
Samuel, 81  
Haven, —, goodman, 106  
Hauen, —, Dolly, 286  
Franklin, xciii  
Joseph, 286  
Lydia, 238  
Haviland, Benjamin, 112  
Frank, 112  
Jacob, 112  
John, 112  
Joseph, 112  
William, 112  
Haward, see Howard.  
Hawes, Elizabeth, 411  
Hawkes, —, 202  
Fear, 259  
Sylvia, 257  
Hawkins, —, John, 179, 268  
Hawkin, —, Margaret, 268  
Sarah, 171  
Hawes, —, Dorcas, 307  
Haws, —, Eleazar, 106  
Obadiah, 106  
Hayard, —, 90  
Deborah, 90  
Huldah, 90  
Jonathan, 90  
William, 90  
Hayden, —, xxx, 140  
Heyden, —, Anna, 261  
Anne, 90, 270, 361  
Benjamin, 271  
Catherine, 159  
Ebenezer, 272  
Elizabeth, 88, 362  
Hannah, 68, 159, 271,  
272, 360  
John, 271  
Jonathan, 88, 90, 270,  
360, 362  
Josiah, 90  
Margaret, 90, 270  
Mary, 140, 271  
Mary D., 28  
Nehemiah, 88, 89, 271,  
272, 360  
Patience, 159  
Rachel, 272  
Richard, 362  
Samuel, 159, 271  
Hayes, Charles Wells, xii  
Nancy, 290  
Richard, 115  
Rutherford B., lxxv,  
lxxxv  
Titus, 115  
Zenas, 290  
Haynes, —, John, lxiv  
Haines, —, John Cummings, xlvii  
Josiah, 285  
Rebecca, 285  
Ruth, lxxiv  
Hayward, —, 165, 338  
Abigail, 377  
Caleb, 165  
Elizabeth, 250, 377  
Henry, 377  
Jabez, 377  
Marshall DeLancy,  
xliii  
Mehitable, 161  
Silvanus, vii  
Haywood, —, Nancy, 375  
Heywood, —, Sarah, 147  
William Sweetzer,  
vi, 214  
Hazen, Henry A., 150  
Hazzard, Ruth, 283  
Heard, —, 337  
Augustine, lxxi  
See also Hurd.  
Heath, Betsey, 286  
Phillips, 256  
Sally Johnson, 277  
Heaton, Elizabeth, 68  
James, 68  
John Edward, xliii  
Heacock, Eliza Ann, 36  
Sally, 36  
Willie George, 36  
Helford, Abigail, 154  
Heigham, Roger, 102  
Hemenway, —, 340  
Hempstead, Anna, 61, 62  
John, 61  
Joshua, 61, 62, 220  
Mary Younge, 62  
Henbury, see Herborn.  
Henderson, —, xxx  
Alice, lxxxii  
Hendrick, —, Abner, 396  
Sarah, 396  
Hendricks, —, 218  
Eunice, 218  
Henningway, Thomas, 173  
Henry III, 53  
Henry IV, 296  
Henry VIII, 54, 180, 184  
Henry, Frederick Augustus,  
xlvii  
Patrick, 119  
William Wirt, 119  
Henshawe, —, Abigail, 376  
Hensha, —, Benjamin, 376  
Joshua, 106  
Hepburn, Henry F., 114  
Herbert, William, earl Pem-  
broke, 141  
Herborn, —, Susanna, 218  
Henbury, —, Hannah, 286  
Herriman, Hannah, 286  
Hersey, —, Elijah, 287  
Hearsey, —, Hannah, 287  
Hearse, —, Jacob, 288  
Hearse, —, Mary, 75  
Nancy, 288  
William, 75  
Hett, Mary, 248  
Hewes, Lois, 306  
Thomas, 306  
See also Hughes.  
Hewett, —, xlii, xxx, xxx-  
Hewitt, —, iii  
Destre, 94  
Mary, lxxxvi  
W. T., xxx  
Hexham, T., 194  
Heyden, see Hayden.  
Hibbard, —, 73  
Hannah, 73  
Hible, George, 102  
Hickox, Ruth, 71  
Hicks, Mary, 252  
Hiers, Betsey, 372  
John U., 372  
Sarah, 372  
Higbee, Abigail, 316, 317  
Alice, 317  
Edward, 316, 317  
John, 317  
Higgins, Jedidah, 160  
Mary, 372  
Napier, 113, 114  
Higginson, George, xciv  
Henry Lee, xciv  
Mary Lee, xciv  
Higham, Anne, 102  
Hight, H. M., 339  
Hildeburn, Charles Swift Riché,  
lxv, lxvi  
Joseph Emien How-  
ell, lxv  
Rosina Margarita,  
lxv  
Sarah Elizabeth, lx-  
vii  
Hildersham, —, 102  
Hill, —, 223  
Abiah, lxxix  
Allen, 210  
Ann, 220  
Anna, 106  
Don Gleason, vi  
Ebenezer, 103  
Edwin A., xlv  
Eliza, 289

- Hill, } Elizabeth, 210, 290  
*conf'd* } Esther, 64  
 George, 256  
 Hamilton A., 265  
 Jemima, 210  
 John, 105, 132, 133, 225  
 John Fremont, xlvii  
 Jonathan, 105  
 Joseph, 21  
 Lew Cass, xli, xlvii, 225  
 Martha, 375  
 Nathaniel, 416  
 Rebecca, 265, 375  
 Ruth, 256  
 Samuel, 375  
 Sarah, 65  
 Thomas, 256  
 William, 290, 296  
 Hillman, } Abigail, 196  
 Hillman, } Bathsheba, 259, 381  
 Benjamin, 194, 261  
 Betsey, 258, 264  
 Dinah, 259  
 Edward, 198, 261, 262  
 Eunice, 197, 262  
 Ezra, 198, 201, 261,  
 Henry, 200, 257  
 Isiah, 199  
 James, 202  
 Jane, 197, 257  
 Lois, 259  
 Lydia, 258, 261-264,  
 378-381, 383  
 Martha, 409  
 Mary, 196, 261  
 Molly, 202  
 Moses, 258, 263, 264,  
 378-381, 383  
 Nabby, 260  
 Nancy, 259, 379  
 Olive, 258  
 Owen, 264, 381-384  
 Pardon, 201  
 Parnell, 258  
 Polly, 264, 381-383  
 Prince, 259, 200, 379  
 Prudence, 258, 259  
 Rebecca, 196, 202, 260,  
 379  
 Richard, 197  
 Robert, 196, 197  
 Ruth, 109, 261-263  
 Samuel, 197, 200  
 Shadrack, 258  
 Silas, 196-198, 202, 258  
 Stephen, 259, 381  
 Sukey, 198, 258  
 Thomas, 199, 261-263  
 Tristram, 260  
 Uriel, 258, 264, 378  
 Walter, 199  
 Zerviah, 195, 261, 262  
 Hilprecht, Herman V., lxxxviii  
 Hills, —, 115  
 Benjamin, 374  
 Clarissa Stimpson, 374  
 Deborah, 220  
 Edwin Miles, xlv  
 George W., 372  
 Lucy, 374  
 Samuel, 213, 374  
 Thomas, vi, xli, 220  
 Hilton, David, 287  
 Hugh Bartus, 287  
 Nancy, 287  
 Sally, 287  
 Hinkley, } Barnabas, 209  
 Hinkley, } Ebenezer Kellogg,  
 Hinkley, } 209  
 Elizabeth, 101  
 Eunice, 100  
 Hannah Wright, 210  
 Lucius, 99  
 S., 209, 210  
 Scot'y, 99-101  
 Hincks, Edward Young, 11, xl-  
 iv, 230  
 Hinds, Abigail, 373  
 Hine, Abraham, 170  
 Alexander, 168  
 Ambrose, 168  
 Amy, 72, 73  
 Anne, 170  
 Chloe, 73  
 David, 72, 73  
 Elizabeth, 168  
 Eunice, 72, 73, 170  
 Hannah, 73  
 Hezekiah, 170  
 Isaac, 72, 73, 170  
 Isaac W., 73  
 Mary, 168  
 Millicent, 73  
 Sarah, 167, 168, 170  
 Stephen, 167, 168  
 Thomas, 167  
 Hines, Abigail, 289  
 Elizabeth, 155  
 Hinman, R. R., 109, 315, 318  
 Hitchcock, Chloe, 213  
 Eliakim, 213, 413, 414  
 Enos, 165  
 Frederick H., xlv  
 Rebecca, 73  
 Sile, 213  
 Hix, Daniel, 27  
 Hixon, Herbert Noah, xli, xlvii  
 Hoadly, Gideon, 63, 67  
 Lydia, 67  
 Samuel, 65, 67  
 Sarah, 67  
 Sibyl, 65  
 Hoar, George Frisbie, lvi, lxxxv,  
 cvii, 119, 123-131, 230,  
 334, 397  
 Hezekiah, 325  
 Samuel, 123, 128  
 Sarah, 123, 325  
 Hobart, } mr., 312  
 Hobart, } Benjamin, 90, 157,  
 Hubbard, } 262, 363  
 Hubbard, } Caleb, 89, 155, 157,  
 363  
 Deborah, 154, 362  
 Elizabeth, lxxiv  
 Hannah, 155  
 Isaac, 193  
 Jeremiah, lxxiv  
 John, 364  
 Josiah, 90, 155, 274,  
 362, 364  
 Mary, 90, 274, 362,  
 364  
 Peter, 154, 362  
 Sarah, 81  
 Susanna, 90, 362,  
 363  
 Hobart and Wilkins, xcvi  
 Hobbs, Abigail, 192  
 David, 192  
 Emeline W., 253  
 Thomas, 418  
 Hobby, Anne, 253  
 Anstess, 253, 254  
 Charles, 253  
 sir Charles, 253  
 Cynthia, 253  
 David, 253, 254  
 Dorcas, 254  
 Gideon, 253, 254  
 Hannah, 253  
 John, 253, 254  
 Jonathan, 253  
 Lucy, 253, 254  
 Remington, 253, 254  
 Sarah, 253  
 Wensley, 253  
 William, 253, 254  
 Hobson, } Abigail, 46  
 Hopson, } Ann, 47  
 Anne, 46  
*conf'd* } Deborah, 47  
 Dorothy, 46  
 Ebenezer, 47, 65  
 Elizabeth, 46  
 Eunice, 47  
 Frances, 46  
 Hannah, 47  
 Huldah, 47  
 John, 46, 47  
 Jordan, 47  
 Lucy M., 47  
 Mary, 46, 47, 65  
 Matilda, 47  
 Mercy, 46, 47  
 Millicent, 47  
 Nancy, 47  
 Nathaniel, 47  
 Olivia Pratt, 47  
 Samuel, 46  
 Sarah, 46, 47  
 Theodore, 47  
 Timothy, 47  
 William, 47  
 Hodgdon, } Abigail, 225  
 Hodsdon, } Andrew Jackson,  
 225  
 Caleb, 225  
 Israel, 225  
 John, 225  
 Nicholas, 225  
 Peter, 225  
 Sally, 287  
 Hodge, Anne, 169  
 Judith, 168  
 Thomas, 168, 169  
 Hodsdon, see Hodgdon.  
 Hoyt, see Hoyt.  
 Holbrook, } Abiah, 324  
 Hollbrooke, } Anna, 105, 216  
 John, 105, 216  
 Susanna, 154  
 Thomas, 324  
 Holden, David, 211  
 George, 211, 212  
 Henrietta, 211  
 Liberty Emery, xli, xl-  
 vi  
 Oliver Millard, 212  
 Sylva, 211  
 Holdred, —, 337  
 Holdrum, see Haldron.  
 Hollabird, Esther, 64  
 Holland, Jupiter, 152  
 Lucy, 152  
 Lydia, 105  
 P., 183  
 Phillis, 152  
 Samuel, 105  
 Hollbrooke, see Holbrook.  
 Holley, Eunice, 207  
 Harriet, 307  
 Lucinda, 411  
 Hollis, Catherine, 370  
 Daniel, 370  
 Esther, 370  
 Holliston, David, 21  
 Holman, Anna, 155  
 David Emory, xlvii  
 John, 155  
 Rachel, 154  
 Samuel, 314  
 Holmes, —, xxx  
 Holms, } Elisha, 247  
 Homes, } Hannah, 195, 199, 309  
 John, 138  
 Jonathan Phinney, 329  
 Joseph, 106  
 Josiah, 309  
 Katherine, 207, 411  
 Keriah, 329  
 Margery, 411  
 Mary, 36  
 Nancy, 287  
 Nathaniel, 106, 138

# Index of Persons.

CXXXV

Holmes, { Oliver Wendell, 345  
cont'd { Rebecca, 247  
Susannah, 247  
William, 411

Holt, Abel, 415

Holton, Abigail, 288

Homans, Dustin, 285

Homard, John, 374

Homen, Mary, 318

Homes, see Holmes.

Hooke, ———, 337

Hooker, Thomas, 315

Hooper, Anna, 326

Hooper, Edward, 326

John, 274, 362, 364

Nathaniel, 364

Robert, 326

Sarah, 274, 362, 364

Thomas, 362

Hope, James, 122

Hopkins, Howard F., 222

Joseph, 251

Joshua M., 290

Ruth, 251

Sarah, 251

Sophronia, 290

Hopplin, { Elizabeth, 66

Hoppen, { Gideon, 64, 66

Mereb, 64

Steven, 106

Hopson, see Hobson.

Hor, see Horr.

Horn, { ———, 337

Horne { Abigail, 290

Benjamin, 284

David A., 290

Ebenezer, 283

Hannah, 283, 284

Jane, 284

Jethro, 191

John, 284, 288

Lavinia, 190

Nancy, 191, 290

Sally B., 288

Suey, 288

William, 290

Horr, { Betsey, 285

Hor, { George W., 119

Pamela, 288

Polly, 288

Horton, ———, 87

Abby Frances Burrell,

362

Betsey, 160

David, 157, 167

Hannah, 167

John, 156

Jonathan, 156

Rachel, 156

Sarah, 87, 156, 157

Sparrow, 160

Thomas, 157

Hoskins, Joshua, 313

Lydia, 313

Prudence, 313

Hosley, Martha, 277

Rebecca, 277

Thomas, 277

Hosmer, James, xlvii

Richard Grove, 204

Hotchkiss, Abraham, 61

Beriah, 66

Elizabeth, 61, 62, 65,

67

Hannah, 62

Jerusha, 66

Lydia, 66

Noah, 61, 62, 65

Rosael, 61

Samuel, 66

Sarah, 61

Thankful, 66

Hotchkiss, { Abraham, 62, 69

Hochkiss, { Abram, 62

Hochkiss, { Anna, 69, 269

D-borah, 69

Dorcas, 69

Elizabeth, 65, 69

Esther, 65

Isaac, 269

Jane, 65

Jerusha, 62

Louisa, 62

Lydia, 69

Samuel, 62, 69

Sarah, 62, 65, 69

Thankful, 64

Thomas, 65, 68, 69

William, 69

Hotten, { ———, 340

Hotton, { J. C., 64

Hough, Elizabeth, 103

John, 103

See also Howe.

Houghton, Ralph, 226

Hovey, Alvan, 41

William Alfred, xli, xlvii

How, see Howe.

Howard, { Benjamin, 271

Haward, { Bethiah, lxxii

Caleb, 273

Deborah, 154, 271

Hannah, 89, 90, 154,

158, 188, 272, 273,

274, 360, 362

Heman, xlv

Huldah, 271

Jonathan, 89, 155, 271-

273, 360, 362, 364

Joshua, 360

Judith, 145, 149

Lemuel, 188

Mary, 182, 165, 362

Ruth, 273

Salome, 35

Samuel, 89, 157, 158,

271

Sarah, 88, 155, 157, 271,

364

Solomon, 194

William, 271, 273, 274

Howe, { Betsey Ann, 412

How, { Daniel Wait, xlvii

Lydia, 412

Molly, 414

Zadok, 412

See also Hough.

Howell, J., 179

Howes, { Bethia, 217

Howes, { Ebenezer, 217

Elizabeth, 217

Hannah, 217

Jeremiah, 217, 218

Joseph, 217

Martha, 217

Mary, 217

Mary Hazeltine, xlvii

Mercy, 217, 218

Patience, 218

Prince, xlii, xxxi, 217

Rebecca, 218

Sarah, 217, 218

Susanna, 217, 218

Thankful, 217, 218

Thomas, 217

William C., xxxi

Howland, Anne, 26

Annie, 29

Asa, 31

Barnabas, 23

Benjamin, 26

Daniel, 31

David M., 31

Desire, 91, 108, 328

Edith, 24

Gideon, 25

Hannah, 24

Howland, { Isaac, 29

cont'd { John, 182

Judith, 23

Lucy, 25, 26

Mary, 31

Nicholas, 24

Patience, 26

Phebe, 31

Rachel, 26

Rebecca, 23, 25

Rebecca Akin, 31

Robe, 31

Ruth, 25

Sophia, 25

Thomas, 25

Timothy, 25

Zerviah, 25

Howes, see Howes.

Hoxsie, ———, 222

Phebe, 222

Hoyt, { ———, 337

Holt, { Benjamin M., 286

Betsey, 38, 285

David Webster, xlv, 337

Elizabeth, 38

Edward, 38

Ezekiel, 285

George W., 38

Henry, 38, 289

Henry Edward, 38

James J., 38

Jane, 286

Jason, 38

John, 38

Josiah, 287

Lewis B., 289

Martha, 283

Mary Anna, 287

Miriam, 38

Nathan, 283

Polly, 38

Rebecca, 286, 289

Simeon, 38

Sophia, 289

Hubbell, { Hannah, 396

Hubball, { Richard, 268

Hubbard, ———, 337

Abigail, 268

Alice, 290

Ann, 270

Anna, 329

Betsey, 36, 285

Daniel, 47

Deborah, 47

Elizabeth, 63

Gardner Greene, 339

George, 268

Irene, 343

Isaac, 343

Jerusha, 66

John, 270, 290

Jonathan, 64

Katherine, 286

Lucy, 343

Margaret, 270

Mary, 286

Mary Ann Hale, 212

Mercy, 64

Mehitable, 286 [286

Nathaniel, 212, 285,

Rodolphus B., 346

Sally, 285

Selah, 21

Stephen, 343

Submit, 343

Susan, 289

Thankful, 65

William, 185

Hubbart, see Hobart.

Hubbert, see Hobart.

Hubert, Philip G., 119

Huckins, Hannah, 91

Huddleston, John Henry, xlv

Hudson, H., 181

Henry, dli

- Huens, } Jacob, 106  
 Eains, } Matthias, 106  
           Richard, 106  
 Huford, Mary, 410  
 Huggins, Anna, 190  
 Hughes, —, 46  
   See also Hewes.  
 Hull, —, 332  
   Abigail, 64  
   David, 62, 66  
   Fanny, 67  
   Giles, 64  
   Hannah, 45, 62, 65, 66, 70  
   Jabez, 394  
   John, 110  
   Joseph, 177  
   Mary, 110, 394  
   Miriam, 92  
   Thomas, 45  
   William, 62, 67  
   Zilla, 65  
 Humphreville, Esther, 170  
   Experience, 170  
   Rachel, 170  
   Samuel, 170  
   Sarah, 169-171  
   Thomas, 169, 170  
 Humphrey, } elder, 106  
 Humphry, } George P., xlv  
 Humphry, } George W., xlv  
           Harriet, 96  
           Hopestill, 106  
           Isaac, 106  
           James, 112  
           John, 238  
           Mary, 352  
           Ozias, 96  
 Humphreys, } Edward, 194  
 Humphrys, } Richard Clapp,  
                   xlv  
 Hunnewell, James Frothing-  
                   ham, xv  
 Hunniwell, —, xxx  
 Hunt, —, 337  
   Arthur K., xlv  
   Darius, 101, 208, 209  
   Ebenezer, 98-100, 101, 209  
   Ebenezer Smith, 101  
   Eldad, 209  
   Erastus, 416  
   Hannah, 101  
   Harriet, 209  
   Hopley, 286  
   Hopsey, 286  
   Horace, 98  
   George, 34  
   Jerusha, 96, 97, 101  
   John, 99, 213, 312, 412  
   Laura, 97  
   Lucretia T., 212  
   Margaret Howe, 34  
   Mary, 34, 99, 195, 199, 221,  
     416  
   Mary Crosby, 209  
   O., 209  
   Oliver, 96-98, 414, 416  
   Rebecca, 96, 98, 414  
   Reuben Smith, 209  
   Samuel, 34, 193  
   Sylvester, 100  
   Ursula, 100  
   Warren, 209  
   William, 96, 97, 213, 412,  
     William Lyman, 101  
 Hunter, Benjamin, 21  
   Frederick S., xc  
   Joseph, 326  
   Mary M., xc  
 Huntingdon, —, 337  
   Alice, lxxxii  
   Dorothy, 220  
   Hannah, 220  
   Rebecca, 220  
   Samuel, 220  
 Huntress, Esther, 290  
   Harriet, 290  
   Mark, 290  
 Hard, —, 80, 82  
   Benjamin, 252  
   Charles, 252  
   Daniel, 64  
   Dorothy, 64  
   Eliza, 252  
   George, 252  
   Grace, 252  
   Hannah, 252  
   Isaac, 252  
   Joseph, 252  
   Mary Larkin, 252  
   Ruth, 252  
   Thomas, 252  
   William, 252  
   See also Heard.  
 Huriburt, } B. S., lxxxii  
 Huribut, } Harlen, 96  
           Nathanial, 96  
 Huse, Eleanor, 188  
 Hussey, Ann Coffin, lxxxii  
   Mary, lxxxii, lxxxiii  
   Peter, lxxxii, lxxxiii  
 Huston, Susan E., 164, 165  
 Hutchins, } Leut., 352, 353  
 Hutchens, } Dolly, 288  
 Hutchin, } Edward Webster,  
 Hutchings, } xlvii  
   Hannah, 286  
   John, 286  
   Martha, 188  
   Mary, 372  
   Moses, 286  
   Nathan, 288  
   Samuel, 188  
   Sarah, 188, 288  
   William, 372  
 Hutchinson, —, 115  
   M. B., 103  
 Huxford, Cornelius, 204  
 Hepsibah, 410, 411  
   Mary, 307  
   Samuel, 303, 307, 400,  
     403, 408, 411  
   Sarah, 307  
   Temperance, 307, 411  
   Thomas, 303  
 Huxham, John, 194  
   Thomas, 194  
 Hyde, —, 415  
   Anson, 415  
   Charity, 415  
   Dorothy, civ  
   Edmund, 418  
   Elizabeth, 418  
   George, 418  
   Heman, 415  
   Humphrey, 418  
   Joanna K., 290  
   Joseph, 418  
   Mary, 288  
   Sarah, 418  
   William, 290  
 Ide, Jacob, 232  
 Inches, John Chester, lxxvii  
 Indiana, 82, lxxxii, 84, lxxxvii,  
   108, 110, 111, 114, 120,  
   144, 145, 149, 229, 232,  
   234, 311, 315, 325, 330,  
   332, 342, 353, 364  
 Ingalls, senator, 128  
   Jacob, 221  
   Mary, 221  
 Ingersoll, Anne, 366  
 Ingham, Sarah, 183  
 Inmas, —, 165  
 Innis, Asa, 35  
   Betsey, 35  
   Clark, 35  
   Eleahor, 35  
   Eliza, 35  
 Innis, } Elizabeth, 35  
 conf'd } John, 35  
           Lavinia, 35  
           Lydia, 35  
           Margaret, 35  
           Milly, 35  
 Irenaeus, 16  
 Isaac, Abraham, 219  
 Isbell, Patty, 256  
 Isgate, Abigail, 274  
   Eleazer, 88, 90, 90, 154,  
     274, 361, 362, 364  
   Gershom, 362  
   Martha, 364  
   Rachel, 69, 90, 154, 274,  
     361, 362, 364  
   Rejoice, 88  
 Isham, } Abel, 209  
 Isam, } Anna, 99  
   Ashur, 99, 100, 101, 209,  
     416  
   Chester, 99  
   Rosannah, 101  
   Thankful, 411  
   Tryphena Eason, 100  
 Ives, Aner, 72  
   Rachel, 72  
 Izacke, —, 291, 294, 295-297  
 Jack, David Russell, xlv  
 Jackson, —, 227  
   Abigail, 92, 93  
   Charles Cabot, xlvii  
   Deborah, 85  
   Edmund, 215  
   Edward, 86  
   Edward Everts, 87,  
     105, 153, 216, 269, 360  
   George Washington, .  
     civ  
   George West, xlvii  
   John, 85  
   John Henry, xlvii  
   Louisa, civ  
   Lydia, 286  
   Martha, 215  
   Mary, civ  
   Nathaniel, 93  
   Rebecca, 93 [229  
   Robert Tracy, xlvii,  
     Samuel, 369  
     Susan, 369  
   Anna Forsdick, 255  
 Jacobs, } David, 76  
 Jacob, } Elisha, 21, 138  
           Eunice, 312  
           Hannah, 310  
           James, 388  
           John, 138  
           Joseph, 138, 140, 310,  
           313, 388, 390  
           Joshua, 76, 135, 138,  
           140, 312, 388  
           Lydia, 388  
           Mary, 76, 135, 138, 140,  
           310, 312, 313, 388, 390  
           Relief, 140  
           Sarah, 313  
           Truman, 255  
 Jacobus, Donald Lines, xlv,  
   67, 167, 227  
 James I, 53, 338  
 James, —, xxx, 182  
   Annis, 37  
   Benjamin, 140  
   Elisha, 389  
   John, 78, 310, 312, 314,  
     389, 391  
   Jonathan, 37  
   Mercy, 140  
   Oliver, 412  
   Phinehas, 412  
   Polly, 37  
   Prudence, 310, 312, 314,  
     389, 391

# Index of Persons.

CXXXVII

James, { Rhoda, 78, 314  
cont'd { Sally, 37  
Stanton, 310  
William, 391  
Zoe, 37  
Janes, Joseph, 331  
Janness, see Jenness.  
Jaquith, Betsey, 340  
Jonathan, 276  
Lydia, 276  
Jayne, Elizabeth, xcvi  
Henry La Barre, xcvi  
Jefferson, Amos, 194  
Jefford, Sarah, 396  
Jeffs, Hannah, 245  
Henry, 245  
Mary, 245  
Jellison, Jane, 37  
Jenckes, Thomas A., cv  
Jenkins, Hannah, 411  
Joseph, 411  
William, 299  
Jenkinson, Richard, 109  
Jenness, { Betsey, 288  
Jeness, { Josee, 287  
Phena, 287  
William, 288  
Jenneys, Elizabeth, 109  
Jennings, Hannah, 396  
Jennison, Fanny, 369  
Phineas, 369  
Susannah, 369  
Jent, see Gent.  
Jernegan, { Abigail, 403, 409  
Elizabeth, 401  
Jernigan, { Eunice, 301, 307  
Huldah, 403  
Leonard, 401  
Mary, 203, 207, 410,  
411  
Sarah, 410  
Thomas, 204, 403  
William, 203, 207,  
299-301, 306, 307,  
409-411  
Jewell, { —, xxx  
Jewel, { George, 256  
Harvey, 41  
Laura E., 256  
Jewers, A. J., 49  
Jewett & Tebbitts, cvi  
Jones, see Jones.  
Joans, see Jones.  
Joecin, Amuziah, 61, 62  
Elizabeth, 61, 62  
Henrietta, 62  
Samuel Russel, 61  
Johns, Abijah, 96  
Hugh, 412  
Jonas, 96  
Lucretia, 210  
Lydia, 210  
Mary, 210  
Rosannah, 210  
Sarah, 415  
Stephen, 413  
Johnson, { —, 115, 182  
Jonson, { Abel, 150  
Ablathar, 146, 276  
Abiel, 276  
Abigail, 72, 81, 82, 84,  
85, 143-146, 148, 151,  
153, 188, 276, 278,  
281, 282  
Abigail R., 282  
Abijah, 149, 150, 279  
Achsaah, 281  
Alice, 86  
Amos, 150  
Amy, 69, 278  
Andrew, lxiv, lxv  
Ann, 152  
Anna, 69, 152, 259, 277  
Anna Louisa, cvii  
Archibald, 64

Johnson, { Asa, 145, 279, 383,  
cont'd { 384  
Azariah, 143  
Azul, 149, 278  
B., 183  
Benjamin, 82, 83, 85, 86,  
144, 149, 150, 276, 278,  
279  
Bethiah, 80, 81, 83  
Betsey, 280  
Betty, 277, 280  
Catherine, 278  
Cephias, 281  
Charles, 282  
Chloe, 64  
Clarissa, 281, 282  
Cyrus, 279  
Daniel, 86, 151, 280  
David, 151, 213, 280, 281  
Deborah, 86, 276  
Dole, 143  
Dolly, 281  
Dorothy, 143  
Ebenezer, 69, 82, 84, 85,  
146-148, 276-278  
Edward, 79-86, 143-  
152, 276-282  
Edward Francis, 79,  
143, 276  
Eleanor, 145  
Eliza, 282  
Elizabeth, 69, 84-86,  
144, 145, 147, 148, 151-  
153, 280, 282  
Emily, 282  
Enoch, cvi, 143, 150,  
279  
Enoch Stafford, lv,  
cvi, cvii  
Ester, 80-85, 143-145,  
148, 151  
Eunice, 276  
Experience, 143  
Ezekiel, 280  
Ezra, 70  
Fanny, 279  
Francis, 86, 86, 151,  
281, 282  
Frederic, 151, 282  
Frederick Charles,  
xii  
George, 80-82  
Giles, 85, 151, 282  
Hannah, 81-83, 85, 86,  
143, 146, 150-152, 280,  
281  
Henry, 83, 86  
Hester, 80, 82  
Hezekiah, 143  
Ichabod, 84, 145, 152  
Isaac, 72, 151, 256,  
280, 281, 371  
Isabel, 148  
Israel, 151  
James, 60, 146, 147,  
149, 276, 277  
Jemima, 148  
Jerusha, 148  
Jesse, 150  
Jesse, 153, 280  
Joanna, 147, 280  
Joel, 149, 278  
John, 64, 80-83, 151,  
153, 280, 276, 281,  
282  
John Dix, 281  
Jonas, 146, 150, 278  
Jonathan, 145, 149,  
152  
Joseph, 82-85, 143, 146-  
148, 276, 277  
Josephus, 281  
Joshua, 86, 145, 259  
Josiah, 82, 85, 150, 151,  
279-282

Johnson, { Jotham, 152  
cont'd { Judith, 145, 149, 276,  
280  
Katherine, 80-82, 148  
Keziah, 149, 150  
Levi, 276, 280  
Lucretia, 277, 280  
Lucy, 145, 151, 152,  
276, 279, 280  
Luther, 279  
Lydia, 69, 86, 275, 277,  
280, 282  
Margaret, 81  
Martha, 81, 85, 150, 151,  
277, 279-281  
Mary, 70, 81-83, 85, 86,  
144-146, 148-150, 275-  
277, 279-281  
Matthew, 80, 81, 83,  
85, 86, 150, 152  
Mercy, 149  
Meribah, 276  
Micah, 149  
Miles, 276  
Milly, 279  
Molly, 275  
Manson, 281  
Nancy, 371  
Nathan, 145, 278  
Nathan Brooks, 281  
Nathaniel, 83, 277  
Noah, 82, 83, 144, 145,  
151, 277, 281  
Obadiah, 83, 147, 276  
Obed, 69  
Olive, 148, 153  
Otis, cvi  
Otis S., cvii  
Phebe, 66, 279  
Phlura, 280  
Polly, 282  
Frisella, 146  
Prudence, 383, 384  
Rachel, 72  
Rebecca, 73, 80, 81,  
83, 86, 86, 143-145,  
147, 148, 277, 278  
Reuben, 146, 147, 275  
Rhoda, 153, 282  
Richard, cvi  
Roxanna, 151  
Ruel, 280  
Rufus, 276  
Ruth, 83, 144, 146-  
150, 249, 280  
Sally, 276  
Samuel, 60, 83, 84, 86,  
cvi, 146, 146, 152,  
153, 275, 276  
Sarah, 60, 64, 73, 83-  
86, 133, 143, 145-148,  
151-153, 188, 286,  
275-280, 282  
Seth, 86, 150, 151, 281  
Shubael, 149, 278, 279  
Sibyl, 148  
Silas, 150  
Supply, 148  
Susan, 80, 81  
Susan L., cvii  
Susannah, 81, 82, 84,  
146, 146, 150, 151,  
280, 282, 378  
Tamar, 145  
Thomas, 282  
Timothy, 85, 148  
Virginia, cvi  
William, 21, 79-85,  
143-152, 275-282  
Wyman, 281  
Jones, { —, 106, 332  
Jones, { Aaron, 66  
Joanes, { Abigail, 77  
Joans, { Anne, 66  
Arthur Morse, xlvii

- Jones, Augustine, v, xvi  
*conf'd* Betty, 311  
 Casio, 367  
 Cereno Upham, 421  
 Consider, 310  
 Content, 137  
 Cornelia, 367 [207]  
 Daniel, 197, 202, 261,  
 Deborah, 367  
 Ebenezer, 75, 77, 126,  
 128, 253, 310  
 Edward P., xlv  
 Elisha, 127, 311  
 Gideon, 367  
 Hannah, 75, 106  
 Isaac, 106, 412  
 Jane, 75, 77, 126, 128,  
 310  
 John, 367  
 Jonathan, 154  
 Josiah, 416  
 Lemuel, 412  
 Lewis, 421  
 Lydia, 420  
 Martha, 367  
 Mary, 66, 242, 261, 266,  
 367, 369  
 Mary E. K., 421  
 Matt Bushnell, xiii,  
 xxx, xxxiv, xli  
 Nathaniel, 366, 367  
 Nicholas, 106  
 Olive, 412  
 Philip, 411  
 Phineas, 412  
 Polly, 197  
 Rachel, 367  
 Rebecca, 154  
 Samuel, 64, 366, 367  
 Sarah, 45, 137, 311,  
 367  
 Beth, 310  
 Sibyl, 66  
 Simeon, 135  
 Sukey, 256, 263  
 Susanna, 64  
 Thomas, 85, 366, 367  
 Walter, 442  
 William, 366  
 Winard, 275  
 Jonson, see Johnson.  
 Jordan, Ann, 132, 328  
 Jourdain, Ignatius, 296  
 Jourdain, John, 328  
 Jurden, John, 132, 328  
 John Woolf, xlv  
 Mary, 132, 328  
 Melatiah, lxxxiv  
 Miles, 108  
 Sally, lxxxiv  
 William, 296  
 Jordan fil: Stephen, 242  
 Jourdain, see Jordan.  
 Jowett, Benjamin, 131  
 Joy, Franklin Lawrence, xlvii  
 Judd, Nina, xlv  
 Sylvester, 347, 348  
 Judson, Elizabeth, 68  
 William, 68  
 Jurdaine, see Jordan.  
 Jusac, Mary, 153  
 Peter, 155  
 K——, A. S., 212  
 Kaneday, see Kennedy.  
 Kathan, ———, 340  
 Keach, Mary Alice, v, xvi  
 Kearns, Walter M., xlv  
 Keay, Abby Jane, lxxv  
 Lizzie Lake, lxxv  
 Keeler, Mercy, 360  
 Ralph, 367  
 Rufus, 360  
 Sarah, 367  
 Keep, Helen E., xlv  
 Kelt, Elizabeth, 416  
 Joseph, 416  
 Keith, esquire, 296  
 Kelley, ———, 317  
 Kelly, Abraham, 302  
 Killy, Bathsheba, 207, 308,  
 309  
 Fitzroy, xlvii  
 Jane, 306  
 John Carson, 207  
 Joseph, 306  
 Lemuel, 216, 207, 308,  
 309  
 Robert, 194  
 Sarah, 306  
 Carson, 303  
 Kellogg, Aaron, 96  
 Abigail, 414  
 Abigail Olmstead, 209  
 Allyne, 97  
 Charles, 416  
 Ebenezer, 95-98, 100,  
 208, 249, 412, 414-416  
 Ebenezer Noble, 211  
 Eliza, 212  
 Elizabeth, 98, 208, 412  
 George, 97, 211, 212  
 Hannah, 96, 206, 415  
 Henry, 96  
 Hubbard, 99  
 Hudson, 99  
 Martin, 96  
 Mary, 329  
 Nathaniel Olmstead, 98  
 Sheldon, 100, 416  
 Thomas W., 98, 99, 208  
 Kelly, see Kelley.  
 Kelsey, Agnes, 264  
 Elizabeth, 45  
 Mary, 284, 284  
 Moses, 283  
 Polly, 283, 267  
 Robert, 283  
 William, 45  
 Kemball, see Kimball.  
 Kemble, John R., 106  
 Kempe, ———, 338  
 Kempton, Mercy, 93  
 Kendall, Abigail, 145, 152, 153  
 Catherine, 278  
 Deborah, 276  
 Elizabeth, 150, 152, 153  
 Ephraim, 145, 146  
 Hannah, 152  
 Jacob, 150, 278  
 Joseph, 148, 276, 277  
 Joshua, 145  
 Judith, 145  
 Keziah, 150  
 Nathaniel, 152, 153, 277  
 Obadiah, 280  
 Rebecca Pierce, 189  
 Ruth, 146, 372  
 Samuel, 150  
 Sarah, 148, 277, 280  
 Susanna, 145, 150  
 Kendrick, ———, 299  
 Lydia, 299  
 Kenec, Alexander, 412  
 Jesse, 412  
 Kenison, see Kennison.  
 Kennedy, Catherine Ward, 257  
 Kaneday, George G., 118  
 John, 257  
 Jonathan, 21  
 Kenney, Edwin B., 40  
 George, 277  
 James E., 40  
 Jerusha, 148  
 Joseph, 40  
 Joseph A., 40  
 Louisa K., 40  
 Nathaniel, 40  
 Rebecca, 340  
 Kenney, Samuel R., 40  
*conf'd* Sarah Chapin, 40  
 Simeon, 146  
 Stephen H., 40  
 See also Kinney.  
 Kennison, David, 253  
 Kennison, Dorothy, 256  
 Kennistone, Huldah, 253  
 Jane, 256  
 Sally, 259  
 Simeon, 259  
 Kent, ———, xxxvi  
 Anne, 361  
 Artemas, 231  
 Sarah, 219  
 Kerns, Elizabeth, 394  
 William, 394  
 Kerns, Ebenezer, 353  
 Ketcham, Hannah, 356  
 Joseph, 356  
 Kett, Richard, 416  
 Kettell, Abigail, 251, 252  
 Kettle, Andrew, 252  
 Kittle, Charlotte, 252  
 Ebenezer, 252  
 Elizabeth, 259  
 Esther, 252  
 Hannah, 246, 252  
 Hepzibah, 252  
 James, 250  
 John, 252  
 Jonathan, 252  
 Joseph, 194, 252  
 Lucy, 252  
 Maria, 252  
 Mary, 252  
 Rebecca, 252  
 Rebecca Austin, 252  
 Ruth, 249, 251, 252  
 Sarah, 252  
 Susannah, 252  
 Thomas, 252  
 Thomas Prentice, 252  
 William, 249, 251, 252,  
 363  
 Kettell, Collins & Co., xciv  
 Keyes, Joseph, 193  
 Keys, Wade, xli  
 Kibbe, James Allen, 227  
 William, 22  
 Kibbey, ———, 164  
 hubby, Abie, 215  
 Edward, 244  
 Elizabeth, 244, 245  
 Hannah, 244  
 James, 244, 245  
 Mary, 244  
 Sarah, 243, 245  
 Kidder, ———, xx, liv  
 Ezra F., 189  
 Mary Abby, 189  
 Kielle, ———, xxx  
 Kilborn, Betsey, 95  
 Gustavus, 95  
 Kilby, Christopher, 193, 194  
 Killey, see Kelley.  
 Killing, James, 286  
 Mehitable, 286  
 Kimball, ———, 146, 337  
 Kimball, Betsey, 41  
 Clarissa, 289  
 Helen Frances, vi,  
 xi, xxv, xli  
 Huldah, 41  
 Joseph, 146, 289,  
 373  
 Mary, 368  
 Moses, 141  
 Rebecca, 373  
 Richard, 41  
 Susanna, 146  
 Thomas, 41  
 Kimberly, Beulah, 66  
 Elizabeth, 66  
 George, 66

# Index of Persons.

CXXXIX

King, { captain, 213  
Kinge, { Abiah, 238  
Abigail, 415  
Alfred, 240  
Alice, 238  
Anna, 101, 415  
Benjamin, 238, 239  
Betty, 238  
Charles, 412, 413  
Cynthia Filenda, 210  
Cynthia, 210  
Daniel, 415  
David, 95-97, 99  
Diadema Calvin, 210  
Eben, 413  
Ebenezer, 99, 157  
Elijah, 413, 415  
Eliza, 237  
Emery, 96  
Eunice, 99  
Frances Olivia, 240  
Francis Backus, 210  
Francis P., 240  
George, 238, 239  
Hannah, 310  
Henry, 97  
Henry Melville, 237  
Hezekiah, 99  
Isaac, 416  
Isabella, 11  
Jared, 96  
Jerusha, 97  
Joel, 95, 413  
John, 135, 140, 238, 309  
John McKeen, 209  
Jonathan, 212  
Joseph, 99, 139, 210, 310  
Judith, 238  
Jula, 100  
Lemuel, 96-101, 209, 210  
Luetta, 240  
Lydia, 309  
Margaret, 98  
Marquis Fayette, xli,  
lvi, cvii, 116, 237-241,  
422  
Martha, 210  
Mary, 87, 135, 157, 238,  
309  
Mira, 99  
Oliver, 95  
Pauline, 11  
Persis, 95  
Persis Strong, 210  
Philip, 238  
Rebecca, 139  
Richard, 11  
Rufus, 11, xlii, 324  
Rufus Swan, 210  
Ruggles, 100  
Russell, 210  
Russell Selden, 210  
Sally, 238  
Samuel, 238  
Samuel Hall, 237, 238  
Seth, 412  
Simon, 98, 100, 414  
Stephen, 415  
Thankful, 139  
Thomas, 140  
Walter, 240  
Warren C., 240  
William, 238  
William H., 232  
Kingman, Bethlah, lxxii  
Bradford, xli, xxvii,  
lxxii, lxxiii, 107  
Deliverance, 107  
Elizabeth, lxxii, 107  
Henry, lxxii, 107  
Joanna, lxxii  
John, lxxii, 107  
Josiah Washburn,  
lxxii  
Judith, lxxii

Kingman, { Mary, lxxii  
cont'd { Samuel, 107  
Seth, lxxii  
Susan Bradford,  
lxxiii  
Susanna, 107  
Kingsber, Jonathan, 216  
Kingsbury, Abigail, 115  
Chloe, 115  
Frank Burnside, xl-  
iv, 115  
Frederick John, 333  
Hannah, 115  
Henry, 333  
Nathaniel, 115  
Samuel Rust, 21  
Kingsley, Jonathan, 216  
Polly, 36  
Kinney, Alexander, 96-99, 213,  
415  
Betsey, 100  
Chauncy, 97  
Chloe, 213  
James, 21  
Rachel, 98, 99, 415  
Roxey, 96  
Warren, 100  
See also Kenney.  
Kinsman, —, 337  
Kircum, see Kirkham.  
Kirk, Ellen Warner, 236  
John Foster, 235, 236  
Kirkham, { Anna, 255  
Kircum, { Anna Forsdick, 255  
Augustus, 256  
Austin Parker, 256  
Bedad, 256  
Bela Stone, 256  
Benjamin, 66, 255  
Benjamin Franklin,  
256  
Benjamin Mortimer,  
256  
Betsey, 256  
Caleb Everts, 256  
Calvin Crampton,  
256  
Caroline A., 256  
Catharine, 256  
Catherine Ward, 257  
Chole, 256  
Clarissa Griswold,  
257  
Daniel, 255, 256  
Daniel Erasmus, 256  
Daniel Maltby, 256  
David, 61, 255, 256  
Deborah, 63, 256  
DeLany, 256  
Eber, 65, 255  
Eli, 255, 257  
Eli Maltby, 257  
Elihu, 255  
Elijah, 255  
Eliza Ann, 256  
Elizabeth, 255  
Ellen Rosella, 256  
Erastus Rodney, 256  
Ester, 255  
George, 256  
George Albert, 256  
George Anson, 256  
George Harrison,  
256  
Guilford Mont-  
gomery, 256  
Harriet Maltby, 257  
Henrietta, 257  
Henry, 254, 255  
Isaac Johnson, 256  
Jane, 61, 254, 255  
Jane Amoret, 257  
Jane Eliza, 256  
Joanna, 255  
John, 255-257

Kirkham, { John Bates, 256  
cont'd { John Harrison, 257  
Julia, 256  
Laura B., 256  
Levi, 255  
Lydia, 255  
Marietta, 257  
Martha, 255  
Mary, 66, 255, 256  
Mary Ann, 257  
Mercy, 255  
Nancy, 256  
Nathaniel, 255  
Patience, 255  
Patty, 256  
Philemon, 255, 256  
Rebecca, 255  
Richard Monson, 256  
Ruth, 66, 254-256  
Samuel, 61, 63, 254-  
257  
Sarah, 255-257  
Solomon, 255  
Susan, 256  
Susannah Collins,  
257  
Thomas, 254-257  
Wealthy, 255  
William, 63, 255, 256  
William L., 256  
Zerviah, 255  
Kittredge, Mary, 246  
Kittle, see Kettell.  
Knapp, { Elizabeth, 326  
Knapp, { George Brown, vi, xx-  
iv, xli  
Knickerbocker Press, The, 332  
Knight, —, xxx  
Bethia, 83  
Ebenezer, 86  
Elizabeth, 56  
Ephraim, 283  
Fanny, 36  
George, 56  
Joanna, 283  
Jonathan, 83  
Joseph, 412  
Mary, 86  
Rebecca Willard, 369  
Susanna, 56  
Thomas, 194  
William B., 369  
Knous, F. F., xlii  
Knowles, —, 259  
Abigail, 191  
Allen H., 160  
Caroline, 160  
Hannah, 283  
Prudence, 259  
Knowlton, Mercy, lxi  
Knox, { —, 57  
Nock, { George, 194  
Koetteritz, John B., 420  
Kohl, —, 235  
Kortright, Cornelis Jansen, 419  
Kountze, —, 113  
Laotson, Arnold, 193  
George, 193  
Ladd, —, 337  
Charlotte, 95  
David, 95, 96, 414  
Electa, 97  
Elisha, 95, 98  
Ephraim, 97-99, 414  
Horace, 95  
James, 486  
Lois, 96  
Lura, 96  
Nancy, 98  
Roxey, 414  
Sally, 290  
Stephen, 290  
Ladin, Samuel, 21





# Index of Persons.

cxli

Lewis, { A. F., xlv, 231  
Lewys, { Edmund, 302  
Edward, 65  
James, 194  
Jane, 65  
John, 384  
Jonathan, 93  
Morgan, 287  
Robert, 173  
Sarah, 342  
Susannah, 287  
William, 342  
Libbey, { Daniel, 286  
Libbie, { C. F., xxxix  
Libby, { Charles Freeman, lvi  
Hannah, 286  
Joseph, 284  
Mary, 190  
Mercy, 284  
Olive, 38  
Polly, 286  
Reuben A., 286  
Sally, 35  
Sarah, 190  
Lidford, James, 219  
Matthew, 219  
Light, —, 337  
Lightfoote, William, 219  
Lille, Mehitable, 374  
Lillingstone, George, 219  
John, 219  
Lincoln, { Abby, 27  
Lyncoln, { Abigail, 27, 311,  
312, 389  
Abraham, lx, lxi, 348  
Albert Lamb, xlv  
Benjamin, 164  
Deborah, 311  
Enoch, 238  
Gamaliel, 29  
Hannah, 137  
Isaac, 311, 312, 314, 389  
James Minor, xlv,  
118  
Joshua, 137, 140, 309,  
311, 357, 389  
Mary, 155, 389  
Mercy, 137, 140, 309  
311, 357, 389  
Mordecai, 155  
Rachel, 140, 154, 275  
Ralph, 27  
Rufus, 118  
Sarah, 373, 389  
Solomon, 311  
Susan, 29  
Susanna, 29  
Thomas, 89, 154, 275  
Lindsay, —, 225  
John Summerfield, 229  
John T., 221  
Lines, Alice, 69  
Anna, 68, 69  
Benjamin, 68, 69  
Dorcas, 71  
Mary, 71, 168  
Ralph, 69  
Samuel, 71  
Sarah, 70  
Linnell, —, 331 [vii, 331  
Arthur Ellsworth, xi-  
Robert, 331  
Linsford, Margaret, 90  
Linsley, Alfred, 218  
Polly, 217  
Linton, Joseph, 301  
Lippincott, —, 236  
J. B., xxxix, 334  
Liscome, Sally, 290  
Lisle, viscount, 180  
Lispenard, —, 113  
Litchfield, —, 421  
Lawrence, 421  
Wilford Jacob, 74,  
134, 308, 387, 421

Little, Anne, 213  
Eliza, 289  
Helen, xciv  
John Mason, xciv  
Otis, 193, 194  
William, 213, 413  
Littlefield, Abigail, 363  
Anna, 363  
Deborah, 364  
Dorothy, 154  
Edmund, 90, 91, 153,  
363, 364  
Elizabeth, 90, 153,  
363, 364  
Lydia, 363  
Mary, 91, 155, 246,  
363  
Nathaniel, 363  
N. W., 335  
Sarah, 363  
Livermore, James, 245  
Rebecca, 245  
Livingston, —, 113  
Charles Frank, xi-  
iv  
Robert R., 121  
Lloyd, —, 327  
Locke, Abigail, 152  
J., 180  
Timothy, 222  
Lockwood, Elizabeth, 207  
Isaac, 205, 207  
Rhoda, 395  
Lockwood and Brainard Co., 424  
Loescher, see Lasher.  
Login, Hannah, 247  
John, 247  
Lombard, Anna, 170  
Jesse, 170  
Lomis, see Loomis.  
Long, —, 106, 337  
John D., cl, 336  
W. H., 142  
Longfellow, Henry Wadsworth,  
237  
Longmans, Green & Co., xxx-  
ix, 113  
Look, Aaron, 383  
Daniel, 259  
George, 201, 259, 380, 381  
Job, 263  
Lois, 259  
Lot, 262  
Nancy, 259  
Persis, 259, 380, 381  
Prince, 196, 200, 261-263  
Samuel, 259  
Sarah, 196, 200, 261-263  
Susanna, 262  
Loomis, { Abigail, 65  
Lomis, { Amasa, 412  
Electa, 97  
Elijah, 214, 415  
Ezekiel, 213  
Hannah, 214  
Hezekiah, 97, 416  
John, 413  
Joseph, 413, 415  
Lawrin, 98  
Leister, 98  
Luke, 98-98  
Lydia, 416  
Russel, 97  
Solomon, 213, 416  
Tryphena, 213  
Lord, —, 413  
Abigail, 248  
Benjamin, 413  
Daniel, lxiv, 96, 413  
Dorothy, 46  
Elizabeth, 248  
John, 248  
John Mills, xlv  
Joseph, 96  
William, 46

Lore, Charles B., lxi  
Loring, Arthur Greene, vii, xli,  
104, 144, 216, 418  
Joseph, 374  
Mary, 373  
Nancy, 374  
Loring, Tolman & Tupper, lxxxix  
Lossing, Benson J., 121  
Lothrop, { —, 332  
Lothrop, { Sarah, 197  
Loud, Betsey, 40  
Charles E., xc  
John Jacob, xli, 104  
Louden, Ann, 399  
Richard, 399  
Louis XI, 236  
Lovel, gen., 147  
Lovejoy, Anne, lxxix  
George Freeman, 40  
Judith Clark, 40  
Mary Weeks, 40  
Phebe, 251  
Samuel, 40  
Samuel Sylvester, 40  
Thomas Cotton Noyes,  
40  
Loveland, Ashbel, 71  
David, 21  
Ell, 21  
Martha, 71  
Lovett, { Henry, 102  
Lovitt, { Sarah, 61  
Lovewell, John, 84, 85, 144, 145  
Lovitt, see Lovett.  
Low, see Lowe.  
Lowden, Abigail, 244  
Andrew, 244  
Benjamin, 244  
Elizabeth, 244  
Hannah, 244  
James, 244  
John, 243, 244  
Joseph, 243, 244  
Mary, 243, 244  
Richard, 243, 244  
Sarah, 243  
Lowe, { Hannah, 253  
Low, { Lawrence Janson, 419  
Murgery, 326  
Murgery, 326  
Orin Messenger, xli  
Lowell, —, 337 [xlv  
Daniel Ozro Smith,  
Lowry, John, 219  
Lucas, Alma Jerusha, 212  
Almeda Minerva, 212  
Ara Milo, 212  
Aurelia Lerinna, 212  
Cyrenius Edwin, 212  
Hart Newell, 212  
John, 212  
Lydia Wells, 212  
Philaander Hodge, 212  
Serenio Goodale, 212  
Lucas-Richardson L. & F. Co.,  
121  
Luce, —, 205  
Abiah, 193  
Abigail, 380-382  
Alsberry, 262  
Barzilla, 302  
Benjamin, 268, 260, 305  
Christopher, 204, 207, 208,  
406  
Damaris, 260  
Daniel, 380-382  
David, 202, 384  
Ebenezer, 202, 384  
George, 408  
Hannah, 258, 261, 307  
Hepsibah, 260  
Israel, 199  
Jabez, 259  
Jason, 203, 204, 299, 402,  
410

- Luce, { Jemima, 307  
 conf'd { John, 307  
           Love, 406  
           Mary, 40  
           Prudence, 258  
           Reliance, 259  
           Richard, 260  
           Ruth, 408, 410  
           Sally, 258  
           Sarah, 207, 282, 410  
           Shubael, 261  
           Warren, 258  
           Zephaniah, 263  
 Luckinge, Thomas, 173  
 Luddleton, Ruth, 63  
           Timothy, 65  
 Ludington, Fanny, 67  
 Lufkin, Hannah, 340  
 Lull, Belinda, 375  
 Lumbert, Abishai, 264, 379, 384  
           Bathsheba, 258  
           Bellinda, 259  
           Betsey, 25  
           Deborah, 202, 260  
           Elizabeth, 25  
           Francis, 378  
           Hayden, 202, 260  
           Jonathan, 259  
           Love, 259  
           Laura, 260  
           Mary, 257  
           Moses, 202  
           Parnell, 268, 262-264,  
           379-381  
           Prudence, 202, 256  
           Thomas, 202, 258, 262-  
           264, 379-381  
           William, 260  
 Lund, Joseph Wheelock, xlv  
 Lunday, Robert, 193  
 Lunt, { ———, 236  
 Lunte, { William P., 87  
 Lupton, ———, 174  
 Lusk, Levi, 21  
 Lykyris, John, 174  
 Lyman, Anson Marshall, xxvi  
           Chester, 97  
           James, 97-99, 213  
           Jerusha, 213  
           Nabby, 171  
           Polly, 99  
           Samuel, 415  
           Theodore, xciv  
 Lynch, ———, 418  
 Lincoln, see Lincoln.  
 Lynd, { David, 144  
 Lynds, { Johnson, 144  
           Rebecca, 144  
 Lynn, Henry, 215  
           Sarah, 215  
 Lynsford, Margaret, 362  
 Lyon, Abigail, 393  
           Asahel, civ  
           Fear, civ  
           Hezekiah, 393  
           Joseph, 393, 395  
           Lois, 393, 395  
           Mary, civ  
 Lyson, ———, 291, 296  
 Mace, Betsey, 286  
 Mackay, John, 393  
           Mary, 393  
 Macnemar, Jane, 64  
 Macon, Nathaniel, 118  
 Macy, William Austin, xli  
 Madden, sir Frederic, lviii  
           Laura A., 420  
 Maddison, rev. canon, 222  
 Magoon, { Abigail, 77, 135, 138,  
 Magoone, { 140  
 Magoun, { Abner, 370  
           Cornelius Briggs,  
           370  
           Hannah, 140  
 Magoon, { John, 77, 135, 138,  
 conf'd { 140  
           Lusanna, 77  
           Maria, 370  
           Ruth, 370  
 Maker, Solomon, 353  
 Makuset, Mordecai, 153  
           Sarah, 153  
 Mallard, Betsey, 287  
           John, 287  
 Maloon, { Anna, 284  
 Meloan, { Ebenezer, 289  
           Joseph, 288  
           Kate, 283  
           Katherine, 288  
           Lane, 284  
           Polly, 285  
           Samuel, 283  
           Sarah, 284  
           Sophia, 289  
           Susannah, 283  
 Mallory, Rebecca, 67, 168  
 Mallus, { Mary, 313  
 Mellus, { Sarah Hart, 313  
           William, 313  
 Maltby, David, 255  
           Esther, 255  
           Jane, 65  
           John, 65  
 Man, see Mann.  
 Manchester, Leander Cornelius,  
           xlv  
 Maninge, see Manning.  
 Manley, Thomas, 21  
 Mann, { ———, xcvi  
 Man, { Alice, 67, 157, 158, 284,  
           290  
           Ann, 65  
           George Sumner, xli  
           James, 284  
           John, 67, 157, 158  
           Joseph, 193  
           Martha, 157  
           Mary, 158, 289  
           Philip, 65  
 Mannery, Hannah, 319  
           Solomon, 319  
 Manning, { Abel C., xcvi  
 Maninge, { Benjamin F., xcvi  
           Jacob, xcvi  
           Jacob W., xcvi  
           Jacob Warren, xxvi,  
           lvi, xcvi, xcvi  
           Hannah, 411  
           Lydia Brooks, xcvi  
           Mary, xcvi  
           Phebe, 307, 411  
           Samuel, xcvi  
           Solomon, xcvi  
           Warren H., xcvi  
           William, xcvi, 102,  
           411  
           William S., xcvi  
 Mansfield, Aaron, 340  
           Betsey, 340  
           Clarissa, 340  
           David Lufkin, 340  
           Elizabeth, 221  
           Ezra, 340  
           Hannah, 340  
           Japhet, 168  
           Jesse J., 340  
           Joseph, 168  
           Mary, 70, 168  
           Mercy, 168  
           Moses, 70  
           Rachel, 70  
           Rebecca, 340  
           Samuel, 168  
           Sarah, 72  
 Manson, Jane, 40  
           Sarah, 57  
 Manter, Elizabeth, 384  
           Eunice, 307  
           Jeremiah, 384  
 Manter, { Love, 259  
 conf'd { Sally, 380  
           Samuel, 201, 379, 380  
 Manwaring, ———, 109, 316  
           Charles William,  
           xlv  
 Marble, Abigail, 138, 139, 309  
           David, 138, 139, 309  
           Ephraim, 309  
           Luther, 139  
 March, Hannah, 372  
           Henry, 372  
           Polly, 372  
           Robert, 372  
 Marchant, Abishai, 207, 298, 301,  
           306, 411  
           Anna, 409  
           Cornelius, 204, 302,  
           409  
           Edgar, 302  
           Ellhu, 301, 304  
           Elizabeth, 306, 410, 411  
           Ephraim, 206, 297, 404  
           Gamaliel, 304, 410  
           George, 302, 304  
           Hannah, 204  
           Henry, 406-408  
           Hepsibah, 410, 411  
           Huxford, 203  
           Jane, 298, 306, 410  
           John, 303, 306, 402,  
           410, 411  
           Lydia, 207, 406, 407,  
           409, 410  
           Matilda, 306  
           Naomi, 307, 411  
           Polly, 206  
           Sarah, 402  
           Seth, 409, 410  
           Susannah, 207, 411  
           Thankful, 307, 410  
 Marden, { Alice, 191  
 Mardin, { Anna, 290  
           Betsey, 287  
           Eliza, 284  
           Elzie, 191  
           Hannah, 40  
           James, 284  
           Rachel, 286  
           Thomas L., 286  
 Marrett, ———, 85  
           rev. mr., 147, 150  
 Marsh, Alexander, 155-157, 364,  
           365  
           Emma Frances, lxix  
           John, 157, 363-365  
           Julia Ann, lxix  
           Mercy, 153, 155  
           Phebe, 157  
           Rachel, 156  
           Samuel, 67  
           Samuel Edward, lxix  
           Sarah, 91, 363-365  
 Marshall, Alice, 293, 294, 296  
           Anne, 293, 296  
           Deborah, 271  
           Deliverance, 363  
           Edward, 295  
           Elizabeth, 170, 291-297  
           Ernest Clifton, xlv  
           George W., 48, 321  
           James, 293-296, 417  
           Jane, 293, 294, 296  
           Joan, 295-297  
           John, 89, 153, 271, 272,  
           274, 293-296, 361, 363,  
           364  
           Jonathan, 170  
           Josiah, 361  
           Mary, 153, 271, 272,  
           274, 361, 363, 364  
           Nicholas, 295  
           Richard, 293-296  
           Robert, 295, 296  
           Roger, 295

Marshall, { Sheffield, 364  
cont'd { Susan, 293, 294, 296  
Thomas, 296, 296  
William, 296, 296  
Marston, —, 117  
Abigail, 37  
Betsey, 286  
J., 184  
Martin, —, 337  
Marten, { mr., 354  
Martine, { Edward, 296  
Martyn, { John, 293  
Jane, 297  
Sarah, 411  
William, 294  
Marvel, David, 312, 314  
Hannah, 312  
Jonathan, 312  
Mehitable, 312  
Nathaniel, 312  
Rhoda, 314  
Marvin, Alice, 109  
Edward, 116  
Elizabeth, 116  
George Franklin, 116  
Mary, 109, 116  
Matthew, 116  
Reinold, 116  
T. R., 116  
William Theophilus  
Rogers, vi, xviii, xli,  
109, 116  
Mary, queen, 63  
Mason, —, 333  
capt., 316  
Abigail, 37, 325  
Betsey, 289  
Ebenezer, lxxxii  
Ephraim, 289  
Esther, 145  
Frank Hamilton, lxxxiii  
George K., 289  
Hannah, 289  
Hannah C., 190  
James, 37  
Joanna K., 290  
John, 141-143, 283  
John Tufton, 57  
Joseph, lvi, lxxxii,  
lxxxiii, 145, 289  
Joseph Parker, lxxxiii  
Judith, 285  
Lemuel, 289  
Lyman, lxxii  
Mary, 37, 145, 289  
Nancy, 288  
Prudence, 283  
Rachel K., 290  
Robert, lxxxii, 333  
Samuel, 285, 325  
Sarah Bebecca, lxxxiii  
Sophia, lxxxii  
Sophronia, 290  
Susan, 290  
Thomas, lxxxii  
William L., xlv, 329  
Massinger, P., 183  
Mather, mr., 106  
Cotton, 117  
Mathews, see Matthews.  
Mathis, Alice, 317  
John, 317  
Mathis-Mets Co., 224  
Matson, Joseph, 21  
Matthews, { Albert, v, vii, xxvi,  
Mathews, { xxvii, xli, lxxxv,  
xvii, 121, 122,  
177, 214, 337  
Albertine, xvii  
Alice Southworth,  
xvii  
Brander, xvi  
Caroline, xvii  
Constant South-  
worth, xvii

Matthews, { Edward, xvi  
cont'd { Elizabeth, xvii  
James, xvi  
Nathan, xli, lv,  
xvi, xvii, 231  
Sarah, xvi  
Sarah Hallet, xvii  
Maverick, S., 184  
Maxfield, Almy S., 27  
Edmund, 22  
Henry, 27  
Rachel, 22  
May, —, 338  
John J., xviii  
Samuel, xli, xlvii  
Mayhew, —, 201  
mrs., 198  
dea., 203, 206  
Abiah, 199  
Abigail, 195, 261, 262,  
409  
Abishai, 198  
Abner, 259, 381-384  
Allen, 197, 258, 264,  
378  
Anna, 198, 411  
Benjamin, 261-263,  
378-381  
Bethiah, 196, 199  
Betsey, 198, 259, 260,  
379-382  
Charles, 406  
Clara, 198  
Clarissa, 258, 260  
David, 202, 380-384  
Davis, 384  
Deborah, 197, 258, 262-  
264, 378-380  
Drusilla, 301, 307  
Eleanor, 196  
Elijah, 198  
Elizabeth, 196  
Ephraim, 198, 201, 259,  
261-264, 381, 383  
Ethelinda, 382  
Eunice, 197, 258, 259,  
264, 378, 380-383  
Fear, 195  
Francis, 199, 261, 262  
Frederick, 260, 382  
George, 260, 384  
Hannah, 200, 262, 264  
Harriet, 201  
Harrison P., 260  
Hebron, 197, 258, 262-  
264, 378-380  
Hilliard, 202  
James, 304  
Jane, 198, 257, 305, 308  
Jedidah, 198, 261-264,  
380, 382, 411  
Jeremiah, 196, 198, 199,  
258, 260  
Jerusha, 196, 199  
Jethro, 201  
John, 196, 198, 262,  
264, 378  
Jonathan, 196, 199-  
201, 258, 263, 264, 378  
Joseph, 258, 380, 382-  
384, 405, 406  
Josias, 200  
Lois, 197, 200  
Lucy, 198, 203, 205, 207,  
258, 382-384  
Lydia, 262, 263, 378,  
389, 381  
Maltiah, 198  
Margaret, 306, 308  
Mark, 202  
Martha, 384  
Martha B., 260  
Mary, 200, 207, 259,  
261-263, 306  
Matilda, 268

Mayhew, { Matthew, 195, 196,  
cont'd { 201, 205, 207, 260,  
262-264, 304, 307,  
401, 411  
Mehitable, 195, 199  
Melatiah, 382, 384  
Mercy, 196  
Nancy, 196, 260, 406  
Nathan, 195, 198-200,  
261  
Nathaniel, 260-264,  
378, 379  
Oliver, 198, 199  
Pamela, 261  
Parnell, 196-198, 201,  
258, 260-264, 378  
Patty, 201, 380, 381,  
383, 384  
Peggy, 195, 199, 258,  
260  
Persis, 260  
Phebe, 198, 263, 264,  
307, 378-384, 411  
Polly, 258, 259, 264,  
378, 379, 382  
Prudence, 196, 257, 259,  
379-383  
Rebecca, 196-198, 207,  
258, 260, 262-264, 306  
Ruhamah, 197, 258  
Ruth, 195, 202, 261  
Sally, 260  
Samuel, 197, 200  
Sarah, 207, 307  
Seth, 195, 198, 198, 200,  
259, 379-382  
Simon, 197, 199, 200  
Sukey, 381  
Susan, 260, 383  
Susanna, 257, 259, 262,  
381  
Thankful, 197  
Thomas, 197, 306, 308,  
403  
Thomas W., 201, 259,  
382, 384  
Thomas Wade, 263,  
383  
Timothy, 196, 261  
Tristram, 201, 401  
Wade, 261, 262, 382  
William, 198, 205, 207,  
260, 263, 264, 306, 306,  
378-384  
William B., 202, 259,  
379-384  
William Manning, 206  
Wilnot, 196, 197  
Zaccheus, 217, 261, 308  
Zechariah, 195, 198,  
201  
Zelinda, 260, 382  
Zephaniah, 201, 264,  
379-382  
Maynard, —, 175  
Mayners, capt., 354  
Mayo, Daniel, 218  
Sarah, 217, 218  
Mayster, John, 173  
Mcatee, Daniel, 193  
McCarty, mr., 354  
McClellan, George B., lxxxv  
McClintock, Emory, 291  
John Norris, xvii  
McColley, Eliza A., lxi  
McCollum, { Archibald, 258, 378-  
McColum, { 383  
E., 212  
Electa Rosannah,  
212  
Erastus, 210-212  
Erastus Selden, 210  
Hannah, 201  
Henry Field, 212

- McCollum, Mary Maria, 211  
*cont'd* { Patty, 258, 350-383  
 Polly, 378, 379
- McCormick, Robert Hall, 421
- McCrary, Susanna Marian, 416
- McCray, Eleazer, 99  
 Eunice, 99  
 John, 98, 414  
 Polly, 98
- McDermott, Frank Paine, xlvii
- McDaniel, Peter, 193
- McEvers, —, 113
- McFadden, Grace, 376
- McGaffey, { Andrew, 284  
 Hannah, 284
- McGaffee, { Jane, 283  
 Molly, 284
- McGlenen, Edward Webster, xli
- McIntosh, col., 147, 148, 281
- McKenry, capt., 406  
 Phebe, 406
- McKenzie, Adeline, 410  
 Daniel, 410  
 Mary, 410
- McKinney, { Phebe Mayhew, 410  
 Candace, 101  
 Chloe, 210  
 David, 98, 208  
 Erastus, 100, 101, 208-211  
 Eunice, 210  
 Fanny, 209  
 Julia, 98, 208  
 Lora, 210  
 Lorenzo, 211  
 Owen, 210  
 Ralph, 208  
 Rosanna, 209  
 Starling, 100  
 Warren, 98, 101, 208-210
- McKinstry, Louisa, 260  
 Moses, 260
- McKnight, Martha B., lxx
- McLean, Alexander, 98, 98, 208, 209, 416  
 Allen, 413  
 Charles, 209  
 Edward, 211  
 Francis, 100, 101, 208, 209, 211, 212  
 John Hall, 208  
 John Patterson, xlv  
 Lora, 100  
 Mary, 98, 101, 208, 413, 416  
 Otis, 100  
 Rosanna, 98  
 Roxey, 212  
 Sarah, 212
- McLeod, Robert R., 92, 93, 234
- Robert Randall, xlv
- MacNaughton, Duncan, 286, 288  
 Elinor, 288  
 Jane, 286
- McPherson, Joseph, 36  
 Sally, 36
- McPike, Eugene Fairfield, xlv
- McQuesten, David, 112
- Mc'ray, John, 213
- Mead, Abigail, 282  
 Abigail R., 282  
 Isaac, 369  
 Israel, 106  
 Mary, 369  
 Stephen, 282
- Meador, Alvin A., xlv
- Mears, Eliza, 282  
 Garrison, 307  
 Jane, 307  
 Susannah, 307
- Meigs, —, 421  
 Daniel, 47  
 Elizabeth, 66, 67  
 Hannah, 64
- Meigs, { Joe Vincent, 421  
*cont'd* { John, 386  
 Millicent, 47  
 Phineas, 67  
 Rebecca, 66  
 Timothy, 66
- Meloon, see Maloon.
- Mellus, see Mallus.
- Melton, Agnes, 397
- Memory, John, 106
- Merced, Nicholas, 294, 295
- Meredith, William Henry, 337
- Merit, Benjamin, 134  
 Hannah, 137  
 Henry, 76  
 Ihabod, 76, 77, 134, 137  
 Jonathan, 138  
 Joseph, 76  
 Luanna, 76  
 Margaret, 76  
 Mary, 77, 134, 137  
 Mehitable, 138  
 Simeon, 138
- Merriam, Charlotte, xcvi  
 Mary, 146
- Merrill, { —, 337  
 David, 286
- Merrill, { David, 286  
 Samuel, xlii  
 Sarah, 286
- Merriman, Margy, 66  
 Theoph., 66
- Merry, Abigail, 239  
 Bathsheba, 410  
 Lathrop, 269  
 Mary, 300, 411  
 Rebecca, 307
- Merrymount Press, The, 422
- Merryweather, Thomas, 219
- Merwin, Ann, 68  
 Daniel, 68  
 Elizabeth, 68  
 Eunice, 394  
 Hannah, 68, 171  
 Justina, 171  
 Miles, 68  
 Samuel, 171, 394
- Meserve, —, xxx
- Metcalf, { Anne, 373  
 Metcalfe, { Arthur Hobart, xcix  
 Caleb, xcvi  
 Caroline, xcvi  
 Eleazer, xcvi  
 Elizabeth, xcvi, xcix  
 Hannah, 220  
 Henry Brewer, xli, xxvi, lvi, xcvi, xcix  
 Mary, xcvi  
 Mehitable, 153, 373  
 Michael, xcvi, 373  
 Pelatiah, xcvi  
 Rebecca, 373  
 Thomas, xcvi, 153
- Meyer, { Adolf, 419  
 Myer, { —, 337  
 Micah, lxxxi
- Middlemore, —, 333
- Middleton, sir H., 181
- Miles, Abigail, 68, 69  
 Hannah, 68  
 Samuel, 68  
 Stephen, 68  
 Theophilus, 68  
 Thomas, 69
- Milford, Thomas, 294
- Millard, Elliot, 97  
 Jason, 412  
 Leverett, 96-99  
 Loudon, 413  
 Rhoda, 98  
 Samuel, 212  
 Walter, 96
- Miller, { —, 248  
 Hannah, 244
- Miller, { Ida Farr, 330  
*cont'd* { Ida Louise Farr, vii  
 James, lxxxiv, 244, 246  
 John, 216  
 Sally, lxxxiv  
 Thankful, 217, 218
- Millett, Sarah, 215
- Milliken, Nathaniel, 284  
 Sarah, 284
- Mills, { Ann, 219  
 Elizabeth, 279  
 Hannah, 88, 269-274, 361, 362  
 Henry James, xlvii  
 Isaiah, 405  
 John, 83, 88, 156, 269-274, 361, 362  
 Jonathan, 88, 90, 269, 361, 362  
 Mary, 88, 90, 91, 153, 156, 269, 273, 363, 364  
 Nathaniel, 91, 155, 363, 364  
 Nicholas, 219  
 Sarah, 269, 274  
 Susanna, 156  
 William Howe, xlvii
- Milton, John, 163  
 Thomas, 400
- Minor, Anderson, 413  
 Jerasha, 413
- Minot, Joseph Grafton, xlviii
- Mirabeau, —, 334
- Mirick, Sarah, 324
- Mitchell, { —, 223, 242  
 Edward C., 107, 108  
 Elizabeth, 107  
 Jacob, 107  
 John, 215  
 Lucretia, 377  
 Sarah, 215  
 Thomas, 107
- Milton, Roger, 219
- Mix, Abigail, 69  
 Elizabeth, 68, 69  
 Esther, 69  
 John, 68  
 Joseph, 69  
 Mercy, 69  
 Rebecca, 68  
 Stephen, 69  
 Thomas, 68
- Mixter, Samuel Jason, xlv
- Modely, Thomas, 106
- Moens, W. J. C., 52
- Moffat, R. Burnham, 113  
 Reuben Burnham, xlv
- Monroe, { —, 113  
 Ebenezer, 396
- Munro, { James, xxvi, 236  
 James P., 232  
 Jonathan, 282  
 Rhoda, 282  
 Sarah, 282, 396
- Monsey, see Muncy.
- Montague, Lucy, 36  
 Nathaniel, 36  
 Ruth, 36
- Montaine, { De La,  
 Montanye, { Abraham, 420
- Moar, see Moore.
- Moody, —, 337
- Moors, see Moors.
- Moon, —, 113
- Mooney, Anna, 285
- Moore, { —, lxxix, 90  
 professor, 20  
 Abiah, lxxix  
 Abraham, lxxviii, lxxix  
 Alvira, lxxv  
 Anna, 286  
 Anne, lxxix  
 Benjamin, lxxix

# Index of Persons.

cxlv

- Moore, { Betsey, 280  
cont'd { Charles B., 116  
Daniel, 59  
Elizabeth, 418  
Frank, iv, xovi  
George, lvi, lxxviii,  
lxxix, lxxx  
Hannah, lxxix  
Jacob B., xovi  
James W., xlv, 116  
John, 78, 116, 136  
J. Staunton, xlv, 119  
Laura M., xovi  
Mary, 78  
Priscilla, lxxix  
Sarah, lxxix  
Susan, lxxix  
Timothy, lxxix  
Zebulon, 21  
Moorhead, W. K., 424  
Moors, { Joseph Benjamin, xl-  
Moors, { viii  
Moorhead, Edward A. B., 227  
More, —, 116  
John, 326  
Margaret, 81  
Mary, 326  
Ruth, 251  
William, 81  
Morgan, —, 416  
E. Delmar, lxii  
Francis, 215  
James, 266, 267  
Joseph, 189  
Mahala, 189  
Sarah, 215  
Morrice, see Morris.  
Morrill, { —, 337  
Morrill, { Abigail, 188, 284  
Joseph, 290  
Margaret, 188  
Miriam, 38  
Olive, 290  
Rachel, 286  
Thomas, 188  
Morris, —, 113  
Morrice, { Elizabeth, 361  
Esther, 168  
Henry, 220  
John, 315  
Joseph, 168  
Tyler Seymour, xlii  
Morrison, { F., 182  
Moryson, { Harriet M., xlv  
Noah Farnham, xl-  
iv  
Morse, —, xxxix, 327  
Abigail, 287  
Anna, 283  
Benjamin, 283  
Betsey, 286  
Beulah, 66  
Caleb, 283, 287  
Eliza, 288  
Ezekiel, 289  
Hannah, 65, 288, 289  
Joseph, 323  
Lois, 64  
Lucy, 64, 290  
Mehitable, 286  
Moses, 288  
Nancy, 283  
Nancy S., 287  
Nathan L., 287  
Polly, 287, 289  
Sally, 287  
Sarah, 283  
Susannah, 284  
Uriah, 301  
Willard S., 329  
Morton, Elizabeth, 67  
James, 93  
James, 93  
James M., cl  
Morton, { Lucy, 93  
cont'd { Marcus, 335  
Melinda, 93  
Paul, 339  
Sylvanus, 93  
Thomas, 178, 179, 183-  
186  
Moseley, John Graham, xlii  
Moses, Anna, lxxxiv  
J. M., 117  
Mosher, Betsey, 25  
Hepzibath, 29  
Joseph, 25, 28  
Mary, 28  
Mehitable, 28  
Nathaniel, 29  
Ruth, 29  
Moss, Alexander, 219  
Elizabeth, 219  
Joseph, 420  
Lydia, 420  
Motley, John Lothrop, 235  
Mott, Elizabeth, 153  
James, lxxvii  
Lucretia, lxxvii  
Maria, lxxvii  
Moulthrop, Hannah, 70  
Samuel, 70, 71  
Sarah, 70, 71  
Moulton, Abigail, 290  
Adam, 290  
Anna, 284, 287  
Betsey, 285, 289  
Betsey P., 290  
Calvin, 290  
Dolly, 289  
Dorothy, 288  
Eunice, 288  
Jacob, 283, 288  
James, 191  
John, 288  
Jonathan, 289  
Joseph, 191  
Joseph R., 288  
Kate, 283  
Lydia, 283, 287, 288,  
[290  
Lydia Miller, 287  
Mary, 290  
Mary Ann, 290  
Mehitable, 283  
Mercy, 283  
Moses, 286, 288, 290  
Nancy, 289  
Nathan Smith, 283, 286  
Patty, 287  
Peggy, 286  
Polly, 286, 289, 290  
Rebecca, 288  
Sally, 191, 290  
Sally M., 288  
Samuel Perkins, 287  
Sarah, 189, 284  
Simon, 287  
Temperance, 191  
Thomas, 288  
Timothy Pike, 284  
Moultrup, Lydia, 67  
Mouncey, see Muncy.  
Mower, Earl A., 116  
Nahum W., 116  
Richard, 116  
Thomas, 116  
Mowry, William Augustus, xli  
Muchmore, Daniel, 35  
Martha, 35  
Mudge & Norris, lxxviii  
Mudgett, David, 290  
Elizabeth, 283  
Sally, 290  
Mullan, Arthur, 138  
James, 138  
Mary, 138  
Muller, F., lxii  
Mulliken, John R., 288  
Polly, 288  
Mullens, { Hannah, 93  
Mullins, { John, 93  
Priscilla, 221  
Rebecca, 93  
Muncy, —, 331  
Monsey, { Mary, 221  
Mouncey, { Timothy, 221  
Munsey, William, 257  
Mundine, Marietta, 257  
Mundy, Ezekiel Wilson, xlviii  
Munger, Jonathan, 64  
Lois, 64  
Rebecca, 65  
Timothy, 65  
Munings, William, 103  
Munroe, see Monroe.  
Munsell, Joel, xxxix  
John, 353  
Munsey, see Muncy.  
Munson, Abigail, 359  
Esther, 69  
Hannah, 70, 72  
Mary, 72  
Obadiah, 70, 72  
Theophilus, 69  
Walter, 72  
Muntjoy, George, 274  
Joanna, 274  
Mary, 274  
Murphy, John L., 120  
Muskett, Joseph James, xlii,  
337  
Myer, see Meyer.  
Myers, Howard C., 420  
Myrick, Elizabeth, 245  
John, 245  
Phebe, 27  
Rebecca, 245  
Sarah Sylvester, 377  
N—, mrs., 202  
Nagel, Jan, 419  
Narragansett Historical Pub-  
lishing Co., 424  
Nash, Church, 391  
Deborah, 388  
Dorothy, 154  
Francis, 90, 154, 362  
George Kilbon, 335  
Isaac, 154  
Joshua, 330  
Lydia, 314, 391  
Mary, 154, 155, 171  
Mary Gyles, 330  
Nathaniel Cushing, v, vii,  
xvi, xxvii, liii  
Oliver, 391  
Samuel, 90, 155, 362  
Simeon, 314, 388, 391  
Thomas, 193  
Nason, Elias, 330  
Nay, Anna, 287  
Nay, Anthony, 287  
Nazro, Mary, 325  
Matthew, 325  
Neal, —, 141  
Neil, { Abigail, 275  
Neill, { Alice, 310, 313, 391  
Ann, 310  
Anna, 191  
Benjamin, 89, 275, 361,  
393  
Elizabeth, 154, 156, 274  
Elsie, 313  
George, 309  
Hannah, 274, 275  
Henry, 156-158  
Ichabod, 136  
Jane, 135  
Jerusha, 363  
Joanna, 154, 158  
Job, 390, 392  
John, 77, 78, 134-137, 309,  
390

- Neal, { John R., 334  
 cont'd { Jonathan, 361  
           Joseph, 89, 274, 275, 310,  
           313, 362, 389, 391  
           Lola, 298, 306, 409 [363  
           Lydia, 89, 274, 275, 361,  
           Martha, 137  
           Mary, 78, 89, 134, 136,  
           274, 306, 362, 409  
           Rachel, 164, 167  
           Rebecca, 389, 391  
           Sarah, 390, 392  
           Thomas, 306, 409  
 Needham, Sarah Jane Clarkson,  
           xlviii  
 Neff, Elizabeth Clifford, 106  
 Neil, {  
 Neill, { see Neal.  
 Neilson, —, 225  
 Nelson, Margaret, 67  
           Matthew, 329  
           William, xiii, 57, 225,  
           233, 234, 329  
 Nertham, John, 194  
 Netcher, Amanda Maria, 28  
           George F., 28  
           Helen Eliza, 28  
 Netherclift, F. G., lviii, lix  
 Nettleton, Mary, 45  
 Nevins, Sarah, 40  
 Newcastle, —, 418  
 Newcomb, { Abigail, 156, 167  
 Nucum, { Ann, 363  
           Bethiah, 166  
           Ebenezer, 272  
           Edmund, 273  
           Elizabeth, 88, 89,  
           270, 272, 361, 363  
           Hannah, 90, 156  
           Isaac, 157, 361  
           John, 88, 89, 90, 156-  
           157, 270, 272, 361  
           Jonathan, 89, 159  
           Mary, 362  
           Peter, 87, 156-159,  
           270, 363  
           Rachel, 87, 88, 155,  
           156, 158  
           Richard, 363  
           Ruth, 361  
           Samuel, 88, 153, 271-  
           273, 361-363  
           Sarah, 88, 153, 158,  
           271-273, 361, 362  
           Susanna, 87, 156,  
           158, 159, 270  
 Newell, Ann, 366, 367  
           Elizabeth, 249, 366, 367  
           Hannah, 367  
           Joseph, 366, 367, 370  
           Margaret, 367  
           Mary, 367  
           Nancy, 367  
           Polly, 367  
           Sarah, 367  
           Sarah Newell, 367  
           Sarah Thornton, 367  
           Susannah, 367, 368, 370  
           Thomas, 249, 366, 367  
           Timothy, 367  
 Newhall, Allen, 144  
           Benjamin, cvi  
 Newman, Albert Harding, xlv  
           Edward, 418  
           Peter, 418  
           Richard, 418  
 Newton, mr., 181  
           Mary, 68  
           Sarah, 66  
           Susanna, 168, 369  
 Nichols, { —, 225  
 Nicols, { col., 275, 277  
           Arthur Howard, xi,  
           xxiv, xxxiv, xlii,  
           xlvi, 214  
 Nichols, { Betsey, 258  
 cont'd { Caleb, 314  
           Charles Lemuel, cii  
           Elizabeth, 314  
           Hannah, 389  
           Israel, 314, 389  
           John, 193  
           Mary, cii  
           Reliance, 269  
 Nicholson, { —, 113  
 Nicolson, { John P., 336  
           Lydia, 106  
           Mary, 106  
           Samuel, 106  
           William, 175  
 Nickerson, —, 105  
           Abigail, 196, 200  
           Hitta, 160  
           Jane, 202, 261, 379  
           Lydia, 261, 262  
           Nathaniel, 261, 262  
           Peggy, 260  
           Rebecca, 260  
           Reuben, 160  
           Samuel, 260, 261, 379  
           Sereno Dwight, xlii  
           Thomas, 260  
 Nicols, see Nichols  
 Nicolson, see Nicholson.  
 Nightengale, Benjamin, 269  
           Bethiah, 87, 156,  
           158, 159, 269  
           Daniel, 159  
           Ebenezer, 158  
           John, 156, 274  
           Joseph, 157  
           Rebecca, 271, 272,  
           274  
           Samuel, 156  
           William, 87, 88, 156-  
           159, 269, 271, 272,  
           274  
 Niles, { Benjamin, 88, 90, 154,  
 Nyle, { 272, 361, 363, 364  
 Nyles, { David, 361  
           Ebenezer, 367  
           Elisha, 216  
           Hannah, 273  
           John, 193  
           Joseph, 88, 90, 272  
           Mary, 89, 90, 154, 272,  
           273, 364  
           Rebecca, 86  
           Ruth, 154, 361, 363, 364  
           Samuel, 89, 90, 273  
           Sarah, 90, 273  
 Nisbett, John, 194  
 Nixon, Samuel, 194  
 Noble, —, 349  
           Eunice, 343  
           John, xlii, 228  
           Ruth, 343  
           Stephen, 343  
 Nock, see Knox.  
 Noise, see Noyes.  
 Norcliff, C. B., 52  
 Norman, John, 229  
 Norris, Ann, 288  
           Caroline Matilda, lxix  
           Charles Henry, lxviii,  
           lxix  
           Charles S., lxix  
           Dolly, lxviii  
           Edward, lxviii  
           Emma Frances, lxix  
           Helen M., lxix  
           Jeremiah, lxviii  
           Lucy, 409  
           Mary, 289  
           Mary Shaw, 404  
           Samuel, 288, 403, 409  
           Sarah, 288  
           William S., lxix  
 Norris & Davis, lxviii
- North, Catherine, 221  
           Selah, 21  
 Northmore, —, 418  
 Northy, Anna, 313  
           Deborah, 313  
           Ebenezer, 313  
           Eliphalet, 76  
           James, 76, 313  
           Jesse, 213  
           Mary, 76, 313  
           Mehitable, 313  
           Sarah, 313  
 Norton, col., 404  
           mrs., 285  
           Aaron, 306, 400  
           Abigail, 410  
           Abisha, 306  
           Abraham, 206  
           Ana, 298  
           Amy, 411  
           Ann Frances, 401, 404,  
           409  
           Anna, 62  
           Anne, 66  
           Annis, 304  
           Arah, 65  
           Ashbel, 95  
           Asher, 61  
           Bartlett, 204  
           Bayes, 299, 305, 306, 404,  
           411  
           Benjamin, 406  
           Beriah, 300, 401, 402,  
           409  
           Bethia, 66  
           Betsey, 202  
           Charity, 65  
           Charles, 400  
           Clement Bassett, 200  
           Daniel, 61, 65, 203  
           David, 61, 64, 299, 300  
           Dennis, 298  
           Desire, 306, 410  
           Diadema, 65  
           Diana, 61  
           Dinah, 305  
           Dolly, 308  
           Dorcas, 304, 404  
           Eber, 63  
           Edmund, 304  
           Elizabeth, 64, 65, 196,  
           199, 307, 409, 411  
           Enoch, 411  
           Felix, 61, 62  
           George, 302  
           Giles, 62  
           Hannah, 63, 66, 258, 307,  
           308, 408, 410, 411  
           Harriet, 307  
           Henry, 409  
           Hepsibah, 406, 410, 411  
           Herry, 63  
           Hilyard, 302  
           Hope, 299, 306  
           Huldah, 304, 307, 308  
           Isaac, 205, 307, 410, 411  
           Jacob, 199  
           James, 201, 202  
           Jane, 410  
           Jedidah, 204, 207  
           Jemima, 306, 409  
           Jerusha, 306, 409  
           Jethro, 299, 407, 410  
           Job, 307  
           Joel, 61  
           John, 265, 304, 343  
           Joseph, 205, 298, 305,  
           406, 410  
           Judah, 303  
           Lavina, 380  
           Lot, 303, 304  
           Louisa, 259  
           Love, 198, 262-264, 378,  
           379  
           Lucinda, 63

# Index of Persons.

cxlvii

- |                             |                                   |                               |
|-----------------------------|-----------------------------------|-------------------------------|
| Norton, { Lucy, 257         | Noyes, { Harriette E., 116        | Olmstead, { Joseph, 356       |
| cont'd { Lydda, 197         | cont'd { Harriette Eliza, xlii    | cont'd { Justice, 358         |
| Lydia, 304, 306, 402        | Henry E., 116                     | Lewis, 360                    |
| Martha, 306, 410, 411       | Henry Erastus, xlii               | Lydia, 357, 360               |
| Mary, 62, 207, 208, 304,    | Israel, 39                        | Marillus, 359                 |
| 306, 307, 343, 401, 409-    | James, 116, 306                   | Mary, 356-358, 360            |
| 411                         | John, 40, 143                     | Mary C., xlii, xxxi,          |
| Matthew, 300, 306, 307,     | Lucy A., lxxxvii                  | xxxlii                        |
| 406                         | Mary, 40                          | Mindwell, 359                 |
| Mayhew, 258                 | Nancy, 40                         | Nathan, 356, 357,             |
| Mehitable, 400, 409         | Nathaniel H., 290                 | 359, 360                      |
| Mercy, 410, 411             | Nicholas, 116                     | Nehemiah, 355                 |
| Miriam, 207                 | Peter, 116                        | Nicholas, 355, 356            |
| Molly, 407                  | Sally, 290                        | Noah, 359                     |
| Montgomery, 63              | Sarah, 143, 306                   | Phebe, 356, 358, 360          |
| Nicholas, 301, 410, 411     | Thomas Branch, 40                 | Polly, 359                    |
| Noadiah, 47                 | Nubey, John, 64                   | Rachel, 359                   |
| Noah, 203                   | Prudence, 64                      | Rebecca, 357                  |
| Noanlah, 61                 | Nucum, see Newcomb.               | Reuben, 358, 360              |
| Obed, 409                   | Nurse, see Nourse.                | Richard, 355-360              |
| Oliver, 307                 | Nute, Pamela, 189                 | Rufus Keeler, 360             |
| Parnel, 63                  | Tristram, 189                     | Samuel, 356, 357, 359,        |
| Patience, 207, 299, 306     | Nutt, Ann, 280                    | 360                           |
| Peggy, 298                  | Nutter, Ann, 284                  | Sarah, 355, 357-359           |
| Peleg, 404                  | Betsey, 286                       | Seth, 360                     |
| Peter, 299, 304, 305, 308   | Grafton, 286                      | Small, 358                    |
| Phebe, 65                   | Mary, 284, 287                    | Stephen, 359, 360             |
| Phinehas, 207, 306          | Sally, 290                        | Sylvanus, 358                 |
| Polly, 201, 258, 260, 262-  | Nutting, { John, 417, 418         | Olney, —, 236                 |
| 264, 378                    | Nutton, { Jonathan, 242, 244, 247 | Ellen Warner, 236             |
| Polly B., 260               | Sarah, 418                        | Olverson, David, 194          |
| Prince, 300, 304            | Nye, John, 410                    | Onyon, John, 88               |
| Ransom, 197, 257            | Moses, 258                        | Orcot, { —, 70                |
| Rebecca, 195, 200, 304      | Rhoda, 258                        | Orcutt, { Emerson, 312        |
| Richard, 407                | Susan, 410                        | Aucott, { Hannah, 108, 312    |
| Rufus, 63                   | Tamar, 410                        | Jane, 108                     |
| Ruth, 63, 65, 201, 208,     | Nyle, { — see Niles.              | William, 108                  |
| 410                         | Nyles, { — see Niles.             | O'Reardon, Catharine, 256     |
| Samuel, 196, 199, 200,      | Oakley, Richard, 109              | Orton, Edward, xlv, 120       |
| 202, 207, 302, 382, 383,    | Oakman, Elizabeth, 137            | Osborn, { capt., 396          |
| 401, 409                    | Israel, 135                       | Osborne, { Abigail, 409       |
| Sarah, 47, 61, 67, 205,     | Samuel, 75, 135, 137              | Almira, 407                   |
| 299, 308, 410               | Tobias, 75                        | Amos, 172                     |
| Shubael, 262-264, 299,      | O'Connor, Charles, lxx            | Anna, 410                     |
| 302, 305, 378, 379, 400     | Odlorne, Ebenezer, 56, 59         | Beulah, 72                    |
| Silvanus, 206               | Sarah, 56                         | David, 394                    |
| Simeon, 62, 63              | Oglander, —, 142                  | Dorothy, 394                  |
| Stebbins, 63                | Olcott, Betsey, 99                | Elizabeth, 71                 |
| Stephen, 206                | Damaris, 413                      | George, 407                   |
| Submit, 61, 64, 65          | Ezekiel, 415                      | Hannah, 396                   |
| Susanna, 197, 257           | Horatio, 97, 414                  | Henry, 206, 299, 301,         |
| Sylvester, 197              | John, 95, 97, 99, 413-415         | 408                           |
| Thankful, 307               | Patty, 95, 97, 413                | Jonathan, 72                  |
| Thomas, 259, 380, 400,      | Titus, 213                        | Jeremiah, 71                  |
| 411                         | Oldham, Patience, 138             | Joseph, 396                   |
| Thomas Martin, 303          | Thomas, 138                       | Keziah, 207, 400-411          |
| Timothy, 64, 204, 207,      | Oldroof, —, 416                   | Lydia, 290                    |
| 411                         | Oliver, Benjamin, 369             | Martha, 396                   |
| Tristram, 204, 260, 410     | John, 406                         | Mary, 207, 410, 411           |
| William, 200, 203, 205,     | Mary, 369                         | Mercy, 411                    |
| 258, 262-264, 301, 304,     | William, 369                      | Olive, 299                    |
| 307, 308, 378, 400, 411     | Olmstead, { Abigail, 357, 359     | Polly, 172                    |
| Zadock, 406                 | Olmsted, { Anna, 357              | Samuel, 207, 408-411          |
| Zina, 62                    | Anne, 359, 360                    | Susan, 408                    |
| Norwood Press, The, 424     | Betsey, 359, 360                  | Osgood, Elizabeth, 58         |
| Nourse, { Elizabeth, 221    | Charles, 360                      | Joseph Otis, 58               |
| Nurse, { Francis, 41        | Daniel, 357-359                   | Mary, 288                     |
| Henry Stedman, 229          | David, 358, 359                   | Moses W., 288                 |
| James, 221                  | Deborah, 357                      | Otis, —, 326                  |
| Rebecca, 41                 | Eleazer, 359                      | Amos, 91                      |
| Nowell, Betsey, 107         | Elijah, 359                       | Deborah, 76, 78, 135, 137,    |
| Eunice, 107                 | Elizabeth, 356-358                | 309, 311                      |
| Mark, 107                   | Ester, 360                        | Ephraim, 136                  |
| Nancy, 107                  | Eunice, 356, 357                  | Hannah, 78                    |
| Oliver, 107                 | Frederick Law,                    | H. N., 326                    |
| Peter, 107                  | xxx1, xxxiii, xlv                 | Isaac, 76, 78, 135, 137, 139, |
| Samuel, 107                 | Gardner, 358                      | 309, 311                      |
| Silas, 107                  | Grace, 359                        | James, 135, 137               |
| Noyes, { —, xxx             | Hannah, 357-360                   | Nabby, 311                    |
| Noise, { Daniel, 354        | Ichabod, 358                      | Nicholas, 193                 |
| Noyce, { Dorothy Prince, 39 | James, 355-360                    | Rachel, 136                   |
| Elizabeth, 39               | Jane, 357                         | Rose, 326                     |
| Francis Clark, 40           | Jesse, 359                        | Thomas, 139, 300              |
| George, 40                  | John, 356-360                     | Stephen, 76                   |
| Hannah, 40                  |                                   | O'Toole, —, 117               |



- O'Brien, Henry, 224  
 Owen, Benjamin, 274  
   Letter, 274  
   John, 266  
   Joseph, 274  
   Mary, 90, 274, 269, 263  
   Nathaniel, 90, 274, 260,  
   263  
   William, 274  
 Owsley, ———, 296  
 Owsley, { John, 296  
           William, 296  
 Oxenbridge, John, 225  
   Susanna, 225  
 Packard, ———, 325  
 Packard, { captain, 30  
           Frederick A., lxxii  
           Jael, 106  
           Lydia, 107  
           Mary, lxxii  
           Mary Hooker, lxxii  
           Nathaniel, 107  
           Rebecca, 260, 263  
           Samuel, 107, 106  
           Sarah E., 30  
           William, 260, 263  
 Paddleford, ———, 90 [271  
 Paddleforth, { Hannah, 87, 159,  
                   Jonathan, 87, 159  
                   Sarah Wild, 90,  
                   271  
                   Susanna Heyden,  
                   90, 271  
 Paddock, Jenny Dewey, xlv  
 Page, { Abigail, 264  
 Paige, { Betsey, 267  
           Harriet Louisa, xlv  
           John, 263  
           Jonathan, 264  
           Lucius R., 109, 242  
           Mary, 169  
           Mercy, 263  
           Merrian, 263  
           Moses, 263  
           Overy, 326  
           Polly, 263  
           Sarah, 169, 263  
           Walter Gilman, xxxiv,  
           104  
           William, 169  
 Paine, { capt., 412  
 Pain, { Aaron, 363  
 Payn, { Abigail, 64  
 Payne, { Almira, 208  
           Anna, 269  
           Benajah, 97-100, 414  
           Benjamin, 193, 273,  
           361  
           Brent, 208, 209  
           Brinton, 415  
           Charles, 90  
           Charlotte, 268  
           Debby, 97  
           Deborah, 89, 275, 264,  
           361, 362, 364  
           Edward, 209, 213  
           Elijah, 416  
           Elizabeth, 164  
           Ellen, 154, 156, 158,  
           269, 270  
           Ezther Orne, 333  
           Eunice, 209  
           Experience, 393  
           Frederic William, 333  
           Glover, 168  
           Hannah, 153, 271, 264  
           Harriet, 98, 208, 333  
           Henry, 97  
           James, 97, 364  
           James L., lxxxii  
           Jerusha, 98  
           Joel, 213  
           John, 89, 98, 208, 275,  
           286, 361, 362, 364  
 Paine, { Jonathan, 266  
 conf'd { Joseph, 270, 273  
           Juliana, 100  
           Lydia, 156, 158, 264  
           Mary, 89, 89, 156, 266,  
           269-274, 264, 361, 363  
           Mehitable, 272  
           Moses, 89, 270, 271,  
           273, 274, 361, 363  
           Nabby, 97  
           Nathaniel, xlii, 393  
           Polly, 97, 265  
           Richard, 266  
           Rowwell, 97-100  
           Sally, 97, 208, 266  
           Samuel, 99, 269, 270,  
           272, 273  
           Sarah, 99, 274  
           Seth, 362  
           Steven, 87, 156, 158,  
           213, 269, 270, 273,  
           414  
           Thomas, 64  
           William, 333  
           William Fitz, 333  
           William Henry, 412  
 Paint, James, 300  
   Mary, 300  
 Painter, Julia Ann, lxxix  
 Paints, Samuel, 404  
 Palfrey, Hannah, 81, 63  
 Peter, 63  
 Palmer, ———, lxxxvi  
   Ann, 77  
   Anna, 77, 78, 135, 139,  
   210, 314  
   Benjamin, 308, 314  
   Bezalliel, 78, 135, 139,  
   308, 314  
   Charles J., 119  
   Elliot, 210-212, 416  
   Ephraim, 389  
   Experience, 311  
   Harriet, 211  
   Horatio, 212  
   Huldah, 135  
   Isaac, 311, 353  
   James, 269  
   Jane, 137, 314, 369  
   Joanna, 221  
   Joseph, 137, 311, 314,  
   389  
   Mary, 66, 311, 314  
   Mary Townsend, 210  
   Nancy, 269  
   Nathaniel, 78  
   Samuel, 77  
   Sarah, 248  
   Trueworthy, 221  
   Uriah, 210  
   William L., 331  
   William Lincoln, xlii,  
   xlvi, 221, 362  
 Pamallch, Bennony, 311  
   Patience, 311  
 Pamole, see Parmele.  
 Pantry, John, 343  
   Mary, 343  
 Pardee, Abigail, 169  
   Josiah, 169  
 Paris, Albion K., 238  
 Parish, { ———, lxxv  
 Parrish, { Rufus P., 370  
 Park, { ———, 111  
 Parke, { Admire, 265  
 Parks, { Edward, 112  
           Frank S., 111  
           Frederick Willard, 113,  
           223, 332, 420  
           Peter, 112  
           Polly, 110  
           Rebecca, 255  
           Robert, 112  
 Parker, Benjamin, 107, 151  
   Betsey, 107  
 Parker, { David Johnson, 280  
 conf'd { Edmund, 84, 269  
           Eberidge G., 167  
           Ebenzer Stanley, xlviii  
           Eliphalet C., 211  
           Emily C., 167  
           Gideon, 273, 277  
           Harriet, 211  
           John, 267  
           Mary, 129, 268, 267  
           Moses, 268-269  
           Pearl Hildreth, xlviii  
           Robert, 57  
           Russell J., xlv  
           Sarah, 57  
           Sarah Rebecca, lxxxiii  
           Thaddeus, 280  
 Parkhurst, Charles D., xlv  
 Parks, see Park.  
 Parmelee, { Abigail, 64  
 Pamole, { Archelaus, 62  
 Parmele, { David, 255  
           Elizabeth, 62, 65  
           Eunice, 47  
           Hannah, 62  
           Hezekiah, 46  
           Joseph, 64, 67  
           Leah, 64  
           Lucretia, 64  
           Lydia, 61-63  
           Mary, 64, 67  
           Mereb, 64  
           Miriam, 62  
           Obedience, 65  
           Patience, 255  
           Reuben, 61-63  
           Rhoda, 64  
           Sarah, 46, 63, 64  
           Sillas, 64  
 Parmenter, { Benjamin, 158  
 Parmentier, { Hannah, 269  
 Parmeter, { Joseph, 67, 157,  
 Parmiter, { 158, 269  
           Mary, 158, 269  
           Peter, 420  
           Robert, 67, 365  
           Sarah, 157  
 Parrish, see Parish.  
 Parson, capt., 38  
 Parsons, ———, 113  
   Abigail, 81  
   Arthur Jeffrey, 339  
   Joseph, 56  
   Langdon B., 423  
   Usher, 109  
 Partridge, George Homer, xlii  
 Patmore, Thomas, 21  
 Patten, John, 21  
   Rebecca, 143  
   Sarah, 245  
   Thomas, 245  
 Patterson, Andrew, 244, 245  
   Elizabeth, 244, 245  
   James, 243-245  
   Joanna, 245  
   John, 245  
   John Henry, xlviii  
   Jonathan, 245  
   Joseph, 245  
   Mary, 245  
   Rebecca, 243-245  
   William Davis, v,  
   xvi, xlviii  
 Paula, sister, xcvi  
 Pavar, { William, 52  
 Paver, { ———  
 Payn, { see Paine.  
 Payne, { John, 94  
 Peabody, col., 36  
   Benjamin, 23  
   Charles, 424  
   George, xli, xxvi, 235,  
   339  
   Hannah, lxxxix

# *Index of Persons.*

cxlix

- Peabody, { Henry Clay, xlviii  
cont'd { Martha, 23  
Peleg, 258  
Sally, 258  
Stephen, 44  
William, 147
- Peacock, Mary, 245
- Pearl, Achsah, 97
- Anna, 99  
Betsey, 99  
Cyril, 96, 210, 414  
Deborah, 210  
Elam, 210  
Eunice, 99, 211, 414  
John, 99, 210  
John M., 100  
Joshua, 96, 97, 99, 210,  
211, 413, 414  
Lodicea, 100  
Mary, 210  
Polly, 96  
Sarah, 210  
Walter, 210, 413
- Pease, Abiah, 308, 409, 411  
Abigail, 259, 409, 410  
Abishai, 197, 199, 261  
Abner, 406  
Alexander, 298  
Anna, 299, 307, 409, 411  
Anne, 207, 307  
Bart., 305  
Bartlett, 401  
Bathsheba, 410  
Benjamin, 207, 299, 303,  
304, 306-308, 409, 411  
Betsey, 409  
Charles, 299  
Clement, 203  
Daniel, 307  
David, 306  
Deborah, 306  
Desire, 306  
Dorcas, 409  
Elizabeth, 198, 199, 202,  
258, 264, 379-383, 409  
Enoch, 300  
Ephraim, 206, 308, 380  
Eunice, 303  
Fanny, 301  
Fordam, 302  
Fordham, 406  
Fortunatus, 198-200, 257,  
262-264, 378-380  
Francis, 404  
Frank, 407  
Freeman, 204  
George, 205  
George Corlis, 207  
George Washington, 300  
Hannah, 207, 261, 303, 304,  
307, 410  
Harriet M., 202, 204, 207,  
297, 306, 400, 409  
Harrison, 204  
Hezibah, 409  
Janc, 308, 409  
Jemima, 409  
Jeremiah, 379, 381, 383,  
384  
Jerusha, 299, 409  
Jesse, 401, 406-408  
John, 204, 207, 261, 299,  
304, 307, 407, 409, 410,  
411  
John Harper, 203, 204  
Jonathan, 302, 307  
Joseph, 204, 207, 411  
Keziah, 409, 410  
Lavinia, 38  
Love, 409  
Lydia, 409, 410  
Marshall, 299, 304  
Martha, 408  
Mary, 206, 207, 261, 410,  
411
- Pease, { Matthew, 406, 410  
cont'd { Mehitable, 307, 409  
Melatiah, 404, 406  
Molly, 407  
Nancy, 383  
Nathan, 306, 410  
Nathaniel, 199, 200, 258,  
264, 378-383, 410  
Noah, 204, 207, 301, 303  
Obadiah, 207, 299, 404  
Persis, 257  
Peter, 206, 298, 300, 306,  
403, 409  
Polly, 201  
Priam, 404  
Prince, 306  
Prudence, 258  
Rachel, 204, 207, 404  
Rebecca, 307  
Robertus, 203  
Rose, 257, 263, 264, 380  
Ruhamah, 204  
Salathiel, 299  
Sally, 258  
Sarah, 197, 199, 204, 205,  
207, 298, 299, 302, 306,  
307, 410  
Seba, 203  
Serena, 204  
Seth, 204, 205, 298  
Sprowel, 205  
Stephen, 409  
Sukey, 380  
Susannah, 207, 259, 307,  
409  
Thankful, 204, 297, 308  
Thomas, 200, 203, 205, 299,  
409, 410  
Timothy, 301  
Tristram, 304  
Valentine, 406  
William, 205, 207  
Zach, 407  
Zachariah, 410
- Peaslee, Abigail, 225
- Peavey, { Abigail, 289  
Pevey, { John S., 288  
Sally, 288
- Peck, { Benjamin, 169  
Pecke, { Ebenezer, 69  
Eleazar, 68  
Elizabeth, 69, 356  
Esther, 168, 169  
Ira Ballou, 111  
John, 168  
Joseph, 169  
Mary, 68, 169  
Thomas Bellows, 332  
William, 194
- Pecker, Jonathan Eastman, v,  
xvi
- Peckham, George, 27  
Hope, 27
- Peel, John, 327  
sir Robert, 346  
Samuel, 327
- Petree, see Pierce.
- Peks, Eleazer, 352
- Pelham, John, 194
- Pelton and King, 117, 333
- Pembroke, William Herbert,  
earl of, 141
- Pendal, Elizabeth, 414
- Pendleton, Brian, 420  
Everett H., 420
- Penfield, { Esther, 62-64  
Pemfield, { Isaac, 62-64  
Pempfield, { Molly, 62  
Pina, 62  
Sarah, 63
- Penhallow, Charles S., 111  
Charles Sherburne,  
vii
- Peninge, Anne, 398
- Penn, William, lix
- Penniman, Abigail, 155, 365  
Alice, 290  
Anna, 287  
Caty Greenleaf, 287  
Deborah, 155, 158  
Elizabeth, 88, 90, 157-  
159, 270, 271, 273  
Ellen, 155  
Hannah, 153, 157,  
158  
James, 91, 155, 158,  
273, 305  
John, 156, 157  
John M., 287  
Jonathan, 156, 159,  
287  
Joseph, 87, 88, 153,  
154, 156-158, 271  
Josiah, 157, 158  
Moses, 157  
Nancy, 285  
Nathan, 270  
Priscilla, 287  
Samuel, 87, 88, 90,  
155-159, 270, 271,  
273  
Sarah, 154  
Watling, 88  
William, 87, 365
- Penrose, Charles Bingham,  
xlii  
Hannah Smith, lxxvii
- Pepperell, { sir William, 56, 57,  
Pepperrell, { 108, 109, 192  
Pequot Indians, lxxxvii
- Percy, G., 181
- Perkins, ———, 227  
A. A., 73  
Benjamin, 73  
Edward Cranch, xlviii  
George Batcheller,  
xlviii  
Jacob, lxxi  
John, lxxi  
Joseph, lxxi  
Lydia, 72  
Mary Frances, lxxi  
Mary Hooker, lxxii  
Matthew, lxxi  
Mehitable, 283  
Minerva, 73  
Rebecca, 73  
Sabrina, 240  
Samuel, lxxi  
Samuel Clarke, xxxix,  
lvii, lxxi, lxxii  
Samuel Huntington,  
lxxi  
Susanna, 187  
Zilpha, 210
- Perley, Sidney, xlii
- Perrin, Aaron, 210, 212  
Lois, 210  
Marian, 210  
Mariet, 210  
Sarah Roselle, 212  
Solomon Lavalette, 210
- Perry, { Abner, 389, 392  
Pery, { Amos, 76, 78, 136, 139,  
312  
Benjamin, 76, 79, 312,  
391  
Elizabeth, 79, 134, 137,  
139  
Hannah, 78, 396  
Ichabod, 99  
Isaac, 139  
Jesse, 324  
John, 194, 396  
Jonathan, 312  
Joseph, 134, 390  
Lusanna, 137  
Lydia, 77  
Micajah, 219  
Michael, 219

- Perry, { Michajah, 219  
 cont'd { Rachel, 390  
 Richard, 219  
 Ruth, 76, 76, 78, 79, 136,  
 139, 312  
 Sally, 279  
 Samuel, 137, 139  
 Sarah, 389, 392  
 Simon, 389, 390  
 William, 76, 77, 134, 312  
 Zillah, 75  
 Pesse, John, 173, 174  
 Peters, Andrew, lxxxiv  
 Edward McClure, 223  
 Fannie E., lxxxvi  
 Hugh, lxxvii  
 John, lxxxiv  
 John Andrew, lvi,  
 lxxxiv-lxxxvi  
 John P., lxxxviii  
 Mary Ann, lxxxvi  
 Sally, lxxxiv  
 Petoe, Henry, 418  
 Sidracke, 418  
 Pettee, Cynthia, 374  
 Pettis, Stephen, 222  
 Pevey, see Peavey.  
 Phelps, —, 236  
 Hannah, lxxix, 317  
 Joseph, 317  
 Mary, 317  
 Priscilla, lxxix  
 Samuel, lxxix  
 William Walter, xl  
 Philbrick, Abigail, 37  
 David, 37  
 Sarah, 37  
 Philip, king, 63, lxxxii, cvi, 161,  
 231, 246, 342  
 Philip II, 235  
 Phillips, see Phillips.  
 Phillimore, W. P. W., 49, 54, 215,  
 333  
 Phillips, { —, xxx, 243  
 Phillips, { Alexander Van Cleve,  
 xlviii  
 Ann, 366, 367  
 Caleb, 194  
 E., 179  
 Elizabeth, 188  
 Hannah, 243  
 Henry Ayling, xlviii  
 Henry A., 417  
 James, 219  
 James Duncan, 323  
 John, 366, 411  
 Lucinda, 411  
 Lydia, 366  
 Mary Ann, 366  
 Mehitable, 374  
 Philip Lee, 235  
 Richard, 188  
 Rebecca Capen, 374  
 Samuel, 374  
 Samuel Maverick, 374  
 Sarah, 188  
 Wendell, lxxvii, 345  
 William, 411  
 Pickeman, {  
 Pickemorn, { John, 173  
 Pickeman, {  
 Pickering, Michael, 175  
 Temperance, 288  
 Picket, { Benjamin, 412  
 Pickett, { Esther, 412  
 Grace, 359  
 Pierce, { Abigail, 82, 85, 164  
 Peirce, { Ann, 284  
 Arthur Winslow, xlviii  
 Benjamin, 247, 284  
 Ebenezer, 146, 148  
 Elizabeth, 148, 289  
 Hannah, 247  
 Isaac Newton, xlviii  
 Jacob, 280  
 Pierce, { John, 149, 154  
 cont'd { Joshua, 315  
 Judith, 280  
 Marley, 289  
 Martha, 280  
 Mary, 146, 148, 149, 247  
 Peleg F., 221, 222  
 Ruth, 146  
 Samuel, 82  
 Sarah, 287  
 Seth, 315  
 Thomas Raymond,  
 xlviii  
 Zuriashaddai, 85  
 Pierrepont, Sarah, 15  
 Pierston, Abigail, lxx  
 Abraham, 45  
 Ephraim, 65  
 Mary, 45  
 Sarah, 65  
 Submit, 65  
 Pigg, Margaret, 392  
 Robert, 392  
 Pike, ensign, 362  
 Joshua, 59  
 Pine, Robert Edge, 335  
 Pinion, Abigail, 167  
 Pinkham, Abigail, 39  
 Mercy, 39  
 Sarah, 39  
 Stephen, 39  
 Piper, Abigail, 290  
 Dolly, 289  
 Eley, 290  
 James, 289  
 Mary, 283  
 Nancy, 290  
 Rebecca, civ  
 Samuel, 290  
 Susannah, 284  
 William Taggard, v, vi,  
 xxiii, xlii  
 Pitkin, Caleb, 268  
 Deborah, 268  
 Pitts, Mary, 247  
 Thankful, 196, 201  
 William, 247  
 Plus X, 338  
 Plalsted, col., 147  
 Frances Olivia, 240, 241  
 Roger, 116, 240, 241  
 Sabrina, 240  
 Samuel Pomeroy, 240  
 Susan Elizabeth, 241  
 Plato, 131  
 Platt, John, 356  
 Playse, J., 181  
 Plesance, Marable, 399  
 Pliny, 183  
 Plowe, Elizabeth, 326  
 John, 326  
 Plumb, —, 167  
 Lydia, 167  
 Plumer, { Alvin, xlv, 116  
 Plummer, { Francis, 116, 117  
 Kemp, 234, 340  
 Mary, 287  
 Parker, 287  
 Plymouth, —, 418  
 Pocahontas, 178  
 Poock, Cordine, 155  
 Pofford, Ann, 399  
 John, 399  
 Poland, Benjamin, xcii  
 Pole, Richard, 174  
 Poles, Azor, 290  
 Roxanna, 290  
 Pollard, Benjamin, 280  
 Joanna, 280  
 Mary, 280  
 Nathaniel, 280  
 William, 338  
 Pomeroy, { Eltweed, 215  
 Pomeroy, { Margery, 215  
 Mary, 215  
 Pond, Nathan G., 105, 220  
 William, 106  
 Pool, { —, 202  
 Poole, { Bathsheba, 258, 378  
 Benjamin, 200  
 Daniel, 223  
 Edward, 221, 223, 328  
 Elizabeth, 328  
 Ephraim, 201, 259, 380-  
 384  
 Henry, 223  
 John, 223  
 Joseph, 221, 328  
 Lucinda, 259, 381-384  
 Mary, 197, 221  
 Matthew, 201  
 Murray Edward, 221,  
 223, 328, 419  
 Peter, 223  
 Polly, 201, 259, 380  
 Robert, 223  
 Ruth, 221  
 Samuel, 221, 223  
 Sarah, 328  
 W. F., 79  
 William, 197, 199, 223,  
 258, 378  
 Poor, { Alfred, xlii  
 Poore, { John Alfred, xxvi  
 Priscilla, lxxix  
 Rebecca, 93  
 Pope, —, 109  
 Charles Henry, xv, lxxx  
 Rachel, 154, 364  
 Ralph, 154, 364  
 Rebecca, 207, 308  
 Porter, —, 421  
 Aaron, 11  
 Benjamin, 421  
 Huldah, 41  
 John, 173  
 Joseph W., 161  
 Mary, 11  
 Pauline, 11  
 William S., 318  
 Valentine Mott, 338  
 Porthes, Jane, 328  
 Portsmouth, —, 194  
 Post, Abner, 132  
 Elizabeth, 67, 71, 168  
 Katerin, 133  
 Katherine, 133  
 Mary, 132  
 Sarah, 410, 411  
 Potter, Mrs., 77  
 Dinah, 29  
 John, 24  
 Lydia, 105  
 Mary, 31, 168  
 Peleg, 27  
 Phebe, 24, 27  
 Stephen Nye, 29  
 Powars, see Powers.  
 Powell, Terciah, 222  
 Powers, { Bethian, 139  
 Powars, { Calvin, 313  
 Hannah, 67  
 Lydia, 139  
 Nicholas, 139  
 Thomas, 194  
 Walter, 313  
 Pran, Betsey, 210  
 Pranker, Mary, 377  
 Pratt, David Wolcott, 211  
 Dorothy, 329, 419  
 Gill, 194  
 Hannah, 95, 328  
 John, 387  
 Mary, 371  
 Mary King, 209  
 Matthew, 328  
 Noah, 354  
 Reuben King, 211  
 Samuel, 209-212, 328  
 Sarah, 387

# Index of Persons.

cli

Pratt, { Susannah Willard, 210  
*cont'd* { William Selden, 212  
 Pray, Nellie Chamberlin, vii  
 Preble, { Abraham, 307  
 Prebble, { Eunice, 303  
 Jemima, 284  
 Prence, Apphia, 217  
 Mary, 217  
 Patience, 217  
 Sarah, 217, 218  
 Thonca, 217  
 See also Prince.  
 Prentice, Hannah, 80, 81  
 James, 80, 81  
 Rebecca, 252  
 Susan, 80, 81  
 Susanna, 82  
 Thomas, 252  
 Presby, { Allen, 32  
 Presbrey, { Harriet, 32, 33  
 Presbry, { Mary, 32  
 Mary Jane, lxxvi  
 May Dean, 33  
 Seth, 32  
 Prescott, David, 285  
 Eliphazet, 290  
 Jed, 423  
 Polly, 285  
 Rachel R., 290  
 Rebecca, lxiv  
 Ruth, 284  
 William, lxxv  
 William Hickling, 235, 236  
 Preston, Anna, 285  
 David, 285  
 Hannah, 73  
 Price, —, 265  
 John, 109  
 Joseph, 327  
 Priest, Ellen Mabel Langford, xlviii  
 Frank Bigelow, xlviii  
 Leah, 159  
 William, 159  
 Prime, Betsey, 249  
 Hiram, 289  
 Prince, Thomas, 141, 178-180, 185, 186  
 See also Prence.  
 Prindle, —, 331  
 Pringle, { Franklin C., 331  
 Joseph, 171  
 Mary, 171  
 William, 331  
 Zalmon, 331  
 Prior, John, 326  
 Proctor, Henry Harrison, xlviii  
 John, 229  
 Mary, 245  
 Peter, 245  
 Thomas Emerson, xlv  
 Prouse, { Elizabeth, 297  
 Prouz, { John, 297  
 Provs, { Lawrence, 297  
 Prowse, { Richard, 297  
 Prouty, { Abigail, 140, 144  
 Proutte, { Alfred W., 417  
 Benjamin, 144  
 Charles, 417  
 Cynthia, 417  
 Deborah, 312  
 Dwight Mortimer, xlviii  
 Edward, 138, 140, 312, 314, 388, 391  
 Eleanor, 78  
 Elijah, 417  
 Elijah W. H., 417  
 Elisha, 417  
 Elitha, 417  
 Eliza B., 417  
 Elizabeth, 75, 77, 78, 135, 312  
 Eunice, 417

Prouty, { Francis D., 417  
*cont'd* { Hannah, 417  
 Hannah D., 417  
 Isaac, 75, 77, 135  
 James, 77, 417  
 Jemima, 312  
 John, 144  
 Johnson, 144  
 Jonathan, 312  
 Lemuel D., 417  
 Lusannah, 312  
 Lydia, 417  
 Lydia C., 417  
 Margaret, 310  
 Nehemiah, 310  
 Polly A., 417  
 Rebecca, 135, 140, 312, 314, 388, 391  
 Richard, 312  
 Ruth, 75  
 Salmon, 417  
 Sarah, 388  
 Sarah B., 417  
 Simon, 417  
 Sophia, 417  
 Susannah, 391  
 William, 312, 417  
 Prowse, { see Prouse.  
 Prouz, —, 90, 161  
 Benjamin, 157  
 Ebenezer, 364  
 Jabez, 91, 155, 156, 363-364  
 Jabbish, 156  
 James, 91, 153, 156, 363, 364  
 Joseph, 363  
 Loring William, xlii  
 Martha, 88, 363  
 Mary, 91, 153, 156, 363-364  
 Matthias, 157  
 Rachel, 90, 154  
 Richard, 269  
 Ruth, 269  
 Samuel, 365  
 William, 269  
 Pulman, Fidelia, 326  
 William, 326  
 Purchas, Samuel, 181, 182  
 Purinton, { Betsey, 289  
 Furrinton, { James, 289  
 John T., 289  
 Mary, 289  
 Purnell, Elizabeth, lix  
 Furrinton, see Purinton.  
 Putnam, Eben, xlii  
 George N., xlv  
 G. P., 233  
 Pyckeman, see Pickman.  
 Pynchon, John, 220  
 William, lxix, 220, 233  
 Pynney, Edmund, 328  
 Humphrey, 328  
 Jane, 328  
 Joan, 328  
 John, 328  
 Sarah, 328  
 Quaritch, Bernard, 51, lii, 122  
 Quashe, Andrew, 294  
 Quay, —, 113  
 Quimby, Jesse, 289  
 Mary, 289  
 Quincy, { —, 227  
 Quincy, { mr., 87  
 Quinsey, { Anna, 155  
 Dorothy, 363-365  
 Edmund, 155, 363-365  
 Elizabeth, 88, 155, 365  
 Esther, 364  
 Experience, 164  
 Joanna, 87  
 John, 155

Quincy, { Josiah, 125  
*cont'd* { Judith, 87  
 Mary, 158  
 R——, C. F., 110  
 Raine, James, 52  
 Raleigh, sir Walter, 179  
 Ramsey, James, 284  
 Mary, 284  
 Rand, Abigail, 251  
 Deborah, 249  
 Edward Kennard, xlv  
 Hannah, 249  
 Thomas C., 337  
 William, 194  
 Randall, { —, 194, 285  
 Randal, { Aaron Perry, xlviii  
 Benjamin, 78, 134, 136, 140, 310, 314, 390  
 Caleb, 75, 77, 136, 140, 309, 313  
 Charles S., 231  
 Daniel, 390  
 Dorcas, 136  
 Elijah, 78  
 Elisha, 311, 313, 352, 389  
 Elizabeth, 136, 310, 390  
 Ezra, 78  
 George Leander, 220, 223  
 Gershom, 390  
 Gleason, 309  
 Hannah, 76, 77, 136, 140, 220, 284, 309, 313  
 Huldah, 136  
 Isaiah, 134  
 Joseph, 78, 300  
 Lusanna, 309  
 Lydia, 283  
 Mark, 283  
 Mary, 161, 311  
 Nehemiah, 75, 78, 136, 309, 313  
 Paul, 140  
 Robert, 136, 161  
 Ruth, 75, 77, 78, 136, 311  
 Sage, 140  
 Sally, 290  
 Samuel, 75, 284  
 Sarah, 78, 134, 136, 140, 220, 310, 314, 390  
 Beth, 220  
 Stephen, 76  
 Thomas, 220  
 William, 223, 314  
 Zipporah, 313, 389  
 Randolph, A. M., 119  
 Ranney, { —, xi  
 Ranny, { Ambrose A., 41  
 George, 66  
 Lucy, 66  
 Ransom, —, 333  
 Daniel White, 210  
 Eunice Juliana, 210  
 Hannah, 220  
 Henry Gates, 212  
 Lyman, 210-212  
 Millicent Wheadon, 211  
 Robert, 220, 333  
 Wyllys C., 333  
 Wyllys Cadwell, xlv  
 Rappalye, { Catharine, 370  
 Rapalje, { George, 370  
 Teunis, 370  
 Rauch, dr., x0  
 Rawlinson, —, 218, 219  
 Rawson, Ann, 272-275, 365  
 Anna, 106  
 Anne, 106

- Rawson, { Ebenezer, 271  
 cont'd { Edmund, 106  
 Edward, 106, 106, 265,  
 271  
 Elizabeth, 207  
 Grindall, 106, 106, 274  
 Hannah, 270-272  
 John, 106, 207  
 Margaret, 106, 106  
 Mary, 106, 106, 275  
 Nathaniel, 270  
 Paul, 106  
 Pelatiah, 273  
 Priscilla, 106  
 Sarah, 366  
 Stephen, 106  
 Thomas, 106, 106  
 William, 91, 106, 106,  
 203, 270-275, 366  
 Wilson, 106, 106
- Ray, —, xcvi  
 Raymond, mrs., 406  
 Rayne, Josephine E., xix, xxv,  
 xxxvii  
 Raynor, Judith, 87  
 Bea, Daniel, 375  
 Rebecca, 375  
 Sarah, 375
- Read, see Reed.  
 Records, Mary, 22  
 Rede, see Reed.  
 Redfield, Constans, 266  
 James, 394  
 Ruth, 266  
 Sarah, 394  
 Redfor, Arthur, 174  
 Redpath, James, 189  
 Mary Abby, 189
- Reed, —, 281  
 Read, { doctor, 97  
 Rede, { Abigail, 146, 161, 282,  
 Reid, { 373  
 A. H., 327  
 Alanson Henry, xlii  
 Albert B., 27, 28  
 Almy S., 27  
 Ann, 358  
 Arthur, 173  
 Bethiah, 81, 83  
 Betsey, 27  
 Betsey P., 290  
 Charles Albert, xlviii  
 Charles French, xlii  
 Daniel, 82, 83, 86  
 Ebenezer, 98, 106, 414  
 Edward T., xlv  
 Elias, 358  
 Eliza Smith, 27  
 Elizabeth, 358  
 Ellen V., lxxi  
 Eunice, 358  
 George, 85, 279  
 George Fernald, xl-  
 viii  
 Hannah, 85, 151  
 Harriet, 98, 414  
 Israel, 151  
 James, 153, 373, 422  
 John, 83, 86, 358  
 Jonas, 153  
 Joseph, 27  
 Julia, 27  
 Mabel, 83  
 Mary, 85, 279, 358  
 Mercy, 28  
 Minerva, 28  
 Nathan, 358  
 Nathan Shearman, 402  
 Olive, 153  
 Peleg, 27  
 Philip, 327  
 Rachel, 95  
 Rebecca, 84, 146, 148  
 Rhoda, 153, 283
- Reed, { Ruth, 83, 276  
 cont'd { Salome, 373  
 Sarah, 83, 84, 187  
 Susanna, 82  
 Temperance, 358  
 Thomas, 282, 327, 357,  
 368  
 William, 28, lxx, 83,  
 145  
 William Warren, lxxi
- Rees, —, 226  
 David, 225  
 John, 225  
 Reeves, Sarah, 319  
 Reid, see Reed.  
 Reingolds, see Reynolds.  
 Reisinger, Roe, xlv  
 Remick, Abigail, 59  
 Christian, 59  
 Jacob, 59  
 Remington, Jonathan, 246  
 Lucy, 253
- Renell, Ambrose, 289  
 Polly, 289  
 Revere, Paul, 164  
 Reynard, Emily Howland, 32  
 Lydia R., 32  
 Mary P., 32  
 Phoebe D., 32  
 William H., 32
- Reynardson, —, 63, 109  
 Reynolds, —, 117, 333  
 Reingolds, { capt., 36  
 Benjamin, 106  
 Giles L., xlv  
 Richard, 175  
 Tabitha, 243
- Rhodes, Samuel, 194  
 Joseph, 21
- Rice, —, 268  
 Franklin P., 230, 336  
 Stephen, 21
- Rich, { Charles Swift, lxxv  
 Riche, { Isaac, 189  
 Nancy Thurston, 189  
 Rosina Margarita, lxxv
- Richard II., 63  
 Richard III., 182  
 Richards, capt., 371  
 Edward, 327  
 Fred E., 239  
 George W., xc  
 John, 327  
 Joseph, 21  
 Judith, 327  
 Mary, 327  
 Nathaniel, 327  
 Philip, 219  
 Sarah, clv
- Richardson, Abigail, 84, 245,  
 278, 284  
 Albert L., lxxi  
 Andrew, 245  
 Ann S., 190  
 Benjamin, 257  
 Betsey, 286, 287  
 Chloe, 98  
 Dolly, 289  
 Ebenezer, 150  
 Elizabeth, 287, 289  
 Elizabeth Math-  
 ews, xlv  
 Elnathan, 246  
 Enoch, 145, 280  
 Ernest Cushing,  
 xlv  
 Ezekiel, 95, 96, 98,  
 414  
 Hannah, 245, 246  
 John, 229, 289, 339  
 Jonas, 281  
 Jonathan, 86, 246,  
 278  
 Joseph, cvi, 284,  
 285, 289
- Richardson, { Josiah, 287  
 cont'd { Judith, 245, 285  
 Keriah, 150  
 Lathrop, 95  
 Louise, 286  
 Martha, 277  
 Mary, 145, 243, 245,  
 280, 287  
 Nathaniel, 245  
 Oliver, 86  
 Rebecca, 66  
 Rasha, 96  
 Ruth, 246  
 Samuel, 84  
 Sarah, 84, 245, 284  
 Sylvia, 257  
 Thomas, 86, 243,  
 245  
 Timothy, 84  
 William, 177  
 William Lam-  
 bert, xlv  
 Zebadiah, 86
- Riche, see Rich.  
 Richmond, —, 182  
 Elizabeth, 410  
 Richmond & Backus Co., 333  
 Rickenbaugh, Eliza, xc  
 Ricker, —, 116  
 Rickerson, Lovantia, 36  
 Ricketson, Daniel, 23  
 Joseph, 30  
 Rachel, 23  
 Rebekah, 23  
 Sarah E., 30
- Rider, { Benjamin, 21  
 Ryder, { Mary P., 100  
 Rachel, 171
- Right, see Wright.  
 Riley, Anna Margaret, xlii  
 Franklin L., 228  
 Franklin Lafayette, xlv
- Rines, Eliza, 189  
 Ripley, Abigail, 410  
 Abraham, 306, 410, 411  
 Benjamin, 204  
 Betsey, 303  
 Cornelius, 204, 206, 304,  
 308, 401  
 Damaris, 306, 410  
 Elizabeth, 306, 410, 411  
 Freeman, 404  
 Hannah, 207, 306  
 Hepsibah, 409  
 Joseph, 298, 303, 409  
 Lydia, 409, 410  
 Peter, 306, 410  
 Ralph, 298  
 Rebecca, 409  
 Sarah, 306  
 Thankful, 305, 308  
 Thomas, 203  
 William, 206
- Risdon, Elieha, 231  
 Rivers, Geraldine J., lxxxii  
 Riverside Press, The, 422  
 Rives, —, 113  
 Rix, Guy Scooby, xlv  
 Roane, Spencer, 121  
 Robb, Malcolm, xlv  
 Robbins, Asa, 21  
 Benoni, 412  
 Ruth, 83  
 Sarah, 392  
 Thomas, 83
- Roberts, Abigail, 288  
 Alford, 98  
 Alfred, 212  
 Alfred Cornelius, 212  
 Betsey, 286  
 C., 209  
 Charles H., xlv  
 Cornelius, 96-98  
 Fannie E., lxxxvi  
 Flenda, 97

# Index of Persons.

cliii

- Roberts, { Gideon, 288  
cont'd { Lydia, 96  
Peter, 108  
Sally, 96  
Robertson, Eleanor, 326  
James, 326  
Polly, 286  
Robespierre, —, 335  
Roble, John, 188  
Sarah, 37, 188  
Walter Eugene, xlv  
Robinson, —, xl, xxiv, 299  
Anna, 191, 260  
Betsey, 191  
Beverly, 113  
Cornelius, 258  
Daniel, 395  
Fear, 258  
H., lxxvii  
Hannah, 285  
Jane, 37, 259, 381-384  
Jedidah, 259  
Jethro, 382  
John, 259, 381, 383,  
384  
Jonathan, 395  
Josiah, 191  
Julia, 27  
Louisa, 260  
Lucretia, 395  
Mercy, 287  
Samuel, 395  
Samuel C., 27  
Sarah, 66  
Seth, 395  
Rock, John, 103  
Rocket, Margery, 215  
Rockwell, —, 161  
David Ladd, 100, 416  
Fluda, 99  
Hannah, 85  
Joel, 97, 99, 100, 416  
Joseph, 357  
Lucy, 416  
Nabby, 97, 416  
Rockwood, —, 226  
Benjamin, 226  
Jane, 329  
Joan, 329  
John, 157  
Nicholas, 329  
Richard, 329  
Tryal, 167  
Roe, Abigail, 360  
Alfred Seelye, xlv, 118  
Daniel, 118  
Sarah, 396  
See also Rowe.  
Rogers, —, 145, 224  
Abigail, 284  
Abner, 290  
Anna, 288  
Anson, 96  
Arthur, cv  
Christian, 286  
Elizabeth, 110  
Emily Priscilla, cv  
Emily Priscilla Smith,  
cv  
Experience, 138, 139  
Fairman, xlv  
George, 112  
George Edward, xlv  
Hannah, 328  
Horatio, lvi, clv-cvi  
James, clv, cv, 112  
James Swift, v, vii, xvi,  
xxxi, xxxiv, xlii, cvi,  
112  
John, clv, cv, 112, 120,  
153, 284, 288, 328  
Judith, 153  
Leonard, 96, 99, 414  
Lucia, cv  
Lucian W., cv  
Rogers, { Lucy Keep, 99  
cont'd { Lydia, 138  
Margaret, 299  
Mary Ann, 290  
N., 68  
Nancy, 160  
Nathaniel, 112  
Noah, 65  
Penelope, 138  
Phena, 287  
Philip, 112  
Polly, 286  
Rebecca, 284  
Rhoda, 65  
Robert, 112, 145  
Sally, 290  
Samuel, 138, 139, 308  
Sears, 160  
Simeon, 308  
Simon, 112  
Smith, 112  
Susan, clv  
Thomas, 112, 139  
William, clv, 112, 285,  
290  
Rolfe, John, 194  
Romney, { Abigail, lxx  
Rumney, { Charles William,  
lvii, lxx, lxxi  
Edward, lxx, lxxi  
Elizabeth, lxx  
Emily H., lxxi  
John, lxx  
Lydia, lxx  
Martha B., lxx  
Rebecca, xlv  
Seeth, lxx  
Thomas, xlv  
Root, —, 218  
Asahel, 416  
Ashel, 412  
Daniel, 100, 412, 416  
Ellakim, 213  
Elizabeth, 218  
Isaac, 21  
Lucy, 416  
Rhoda, 412  
Sarah, 213  
Willie, 100  
Ropes, Charles Joseph Hardy,  
19  
Rose, Asa, 314  
Asahel, 311  
Bethiah, 137  
Elizabeth, 78, 137, 139,  
388, 391  
Gideon, 78, 134, 136, 139,  
311, 313, 314, 388, 391  
John, 139  
Joseph, 78  
Joshua, 78, 79, 135, 137,  
139, 310  
Lydia, 78, 134, 136, 311,  
313, 314, 391  
Nathaniel, 139  
Reuben, 388  
Rhoda, 310  
Ruth, 78  
Simeon, 313  
Thomas, 79  
Rosengarten, Joseph George,  
xlv  
Rosier, J., 181  
Ross, Sarah, 161  
Rossiter, —, 45  
Hotch, William J., 196, 257, 378  
Rowe, { Hannah, 70, 284  
Row, { John, 70, 284  
See also Roe.  
Rowland, Rebecca, 395  
Rowley, Jabez, 298  
Rude, Job, 413  
Ruggles, { Elisha, 94  
Ruggle, { Elizabeth, 70  
Joanna, 78, 78  
Ruggles, { John, 78, 78, 153, 155-  
cont'd { 157  
Joseph, 70, 89, 360,  
362  
Martha Fairfield, 374  
Mary, 156  
Mercy, 153  
Nathaniel, 374  
Rebecca, 154, 155  
Sarah, 78, 155, 157,  
374  
Susannah, 89, 360,  
362  
Rumford Printing Co., 423, 424  
Rumney, see Romney.  
Rundlett, —, 38  
Nancy, 38  
Russe, Elizabeth, 155  
Richard, 155  
Russell, capt., 354  
Abby, 27  
Abigail, 22, 27-29, 78  
Abraham, 22-24, 26, 28-  
30  
Abraham Barker, 31  
Adaline, 27  
Adaline Hill, 28  
Allen, 22, 29  
Amanda Maria, 28  
Amy, 22, 28  
Ann, 24, 31  
Anna, 23, 26, 28  
Anna Akin, 31  
Annie, 22, 29, 31  
Annie Franklin, 29  
Asa, 29  
Barnabas, 23, 26, 29  
Barrett Beard, 22, xlv,  
226  
Bathsheba, 29  
Benjamin, 24, 25, 31, 32  
Bethia, 30  
Betsey, 25, 27  
Betsey Sophia, 40  
Betty, 280  
Caleb, 22, 23, 29  
Catherine, 25, 28, 31, 32  
Catherine Burroughs,  
30  
Charles, 28  
Charles Edwin, 28  
Charles Sowle, 31  
Clark, 26  
Content, 24, 29  
Cynthia, 26  
David, 22, 26, 29  
Daniel, 24, 27, 28  
Deborah, 25, 32  
Deborah Howland, 31  
Dinah, 22, 28, 29  
Edith, 24, 26, 28, 31  
Edward, 30  
Edward M., 27  
E. Harlow, 123, 229, 334  
Elihu, 24, 26, 31  
Elijah, 24, 30  
Elisha, 26  
Elisha Elms, 22, 28  
Eliza, 32  
Eliza White, 31  
Elizabeth, 23-27, 29, 30,  
280  
Elizabeth Tallman, 30  
Ella E., 40  
Elmira, 31  
Emily Howland, 32  
Esther, 26  
Frederick, 32  
Francis Howland, 32  
Geraldine I., lxxxii  
Gideon, 25, 29  
Gilbert, 23, 30  
Gilbert E., 30  
Giles, 24, 31  
Hannah, 24-26, 30

- Perry, { Michajah, 219  
 cont'd { Rachel, 390  
 Richard, 219  
 Ruth, 75, 76, 78, 79, 136,  
 139, 312  
 Sally, 279  
 Samuel, 137, 139  
 Sarah, 389, 392  
 Simeon, 390, 390  
 William, 76, 77, 134, 312  
 Zillah, 76  
 Pesse, John, 173, 174  
 Peters, Andrew, lxxxiv  
 Edward McClure, 223  
 Fannie E., lxxxvi  
 Hugh, lxxviii  
 John, lxxxiv  
 John Andrew, lvi,  
 lxxxiv-lxxxvi  
 John P., lxxxviii  
 Mary Ann, lxxxvi  
 Sally, lxxxiv  
 Petoe, Henry, 418  
 Sidracke, 418  
 Pettee, Cynthia, 374  
 Pettis, Stephen, 222  
 Pevey, see Peavey.  
 Phelps, —, 236  
 Hannah, lxxix, 317  
 Joseph, 317  
 Mary, 317  
 Priscilla, lxxix  
 Samuel, lxxix  
 William Walter, xl  
 Philbrick, Abigail, 37  
 David, 37  
 Sarah, 37  
 Philip, king, 53, lxxvii, cvi, 161,  
 251, 246, 342  
 Philip II, 235  
 Phillips, see Phillips.  
 Phillimore, W. P. W., 49, 54, 215,  
 333  
 Phillips, { —, xxx, 243  
 Phillips, { Alexander Van Cleave,  
 xlviii  
 Ann, 366, 367  
 Caleb, 194  
 E., 179  
 Elizabeth, 188  
 Hannah, 243  
 Henry Ayling, xlviii  
 Henry A., 417  
 James, 219  
 James Duncan, 323  
 John, 366, 411  
 Lucinda, 411  
 Lydia, 366  
 Mary Ann, 366  
 Mehitable, 374  
 Philip Lee, 235  
 Rebecca Capen, 374  
 Richard, 188  
 Samuel, 374  
 Samuel Maverick, 374  
 Sarah, 188  
 Wendell, lxxvii, 345  
 William, 411  
 Pickeman, {  
 Pickemorn, { John, 173  
 Pickeman, {  
 Pickering, Michael, 175  
 Temperance, 288  
 Picket, { Benjamin, 412  
 Pickett, { Esther, 412  
 Grace, 359  
 Pierce, { Abigail, 82, 85, 154  
 Peirce, { Ann, 284  
 Arthur Winslow, xlviii  
 Benjamin, 247, 284  
 Ebenezer, 146, 148  
 Elizabeth, 148, 289  
 Hannah, 247  
 Isaac Newton, xlviii  
 Jacob, 280  
 Pierce, { John, 149, 154  
 cont'd { Joshua, 315  
 Judith, 280  
 Marley, 289  
 Martha, 280  
 Mary, 146, 148, 149, 247  
 Peleg F., 221, 222  
 Ruth, 146  
 Samuel, 82  
 Sarah, 247  
 Seth, 315  
 Thomas Raymond,  
 xlviii  
 Zarlshaddai, 85  
 Pierrepont, Sarah, 15  
 Pierson, Abigail, lxx  
 Abraham, 45  
 Ephraim, 65  
 Mary, 45  
 Sarah, 65  
 Submit, 65  
 Pigg, Margaret, 392  
 Robert, 392  
 Pike, ensign, 362  
 Joshua, 59  
 Pine, Robert Edge, 335  
 Pinion, Abigail, 167  
 Pinkham, Abigail, 39  
 Mercy, 39  
 Sarah, 39  
 Stephen, 39  
 Piper, Abigail, 290  
 Dolly, 289  
 Eley, 290  
 James, 289  
 Mary, 283  
 Nancy, 290  
 Rebecca, civ  
 Samuel, 290  
 Susannah, 284  
 William Taggard, v, vi,  
 xxiii, xlii  
 Pitkin, Caleb, 268  
 Deborah, 268  
 Pitts, Mary, 247  
 Thankful, 196, 201  
 William, 247  
 Plus X, 338  
 Plaisted, col., 147  
 Frances Olivia, 240, 241  
 Roger, 116, 240, 241  
 Sabrina, 240  
 Samuel Pomery, 240  
 Susan Elizabeth, 241  
 Plato, 131  
 Platt, John, 356  
 Playse, J., 181  
 Plesance, Marable, 399  
 Pliny, 183  
 Plowe, Elizabeth, 326  
 John, 326  
 Plumb, —, 167  
 Lydia, 167  
 Plumer, { Alvin, xlv, 116  
 Plummer, { Francis, 116, 117  
 Kemp, 234, 340  
 Mary, 287  
 Parker, 287  
 Plymouth, —, 418  
 Pocahontas, 178  
 Poock, Cordine, 155  
 Pofford, Ann, 399  
 John, 399  
 Poland, Benjamin, xcii  
 Pole, Richard, 174  
 Poles, Azor, 290  
 Roxanna, 290  
 Pollard, Benjamin, 280  
 Joanna, 280  
 Mary, 280  
 Nathaniel, 280  
 William, 338  
 Pomerooy, { Eltwed, 215  
 Pomery, { Margery, 215  
 Mary, 215  
 Pond, Nathan G., 105, 220  
 William, 106  
 Pool, —, 202  
 Poole, { Bathsheba, 258, 378  
 Benjamin, 200  
 Daniel, 223  
 Edward, 221, 223, 328  
 Elizabeth, 328  
 Ephraim, 201, 259, 380-  
 384  
 Henry, 223  
 John, 223  
 Joseph, 221, 328  
 Lucinda, 259, 381-384  
 Mary, 197, 221  
 Matthew, 201  
 Murray Edward, 221,  
 223, 328, 419  
 Peter, 233  
 Polly, 201, 259, 380  
 Robert, 223  
 Ruth, 221  
 Samuel, 221, 223  
 Sarah, 328  
 W. F., 79  
 William, 197, 199, 223,  
 258, 378  
 Poor, { Alfred, xlii  
 Poore, { John Alfred, xxvi  
 Priscilla, lxxix  
 Rebecca, 93  
 Pope, —, 109  
 Charles Henry, xv, lxxx  
 Rachel, 154, 364  
 Ralph, 154, 364  
 Rebecca, 207, 308  
 Porter, —, 421  
 Aaron, 11  
 Benjamin, 421  
 Huldah, 41  
 John, 173  
 Joseph W., 161  
 Mary, 11  
 Pauline, 11  
 William S., 318  
 Valentine Mott, 338  
 Portesay, Jane, 328  
 Portsmouth, —, 194  
 Post, Abner, 132  
 Elizabeth, 67, 71, 168  
 Kateron, 133  
 Katherine, 133  
 Mary, 132  
 Sarah, 410, 411  
 Potter, Mrs., 77  
 Dinah, 29  
 John, 24  
 Lydia, 105  
 Mary, 31, 168  
 Peleg, 27  
 Phoebe, 24, 27  
 Stephen Nye, 29  
 Powers, see Powers.  
 Powell, Terciah, 222  
 Powers, { Bethiah, 139  
 Powars, { Calvin, 313  
 Hannah, 67  
 Lydia, 139  
 Nicholas, 139  
 Thomas, 194  
 Walter, 313  
 Fran. Betsey, 210  
 Pranker, Mary, 377  
 Pratt, David Wolcott, 211  
 Dorothy, 329, 419  
 Gill, 194  
 Hannah, 95, 328  
 John, 387  
 Mary, 371  
 Mary King, 209  
 Matthew, 328  
 Noah, 354  
 Reuben King, 211  
 Samuel, 209-212, 328  
 Sarah, 387

# Index of Persons.

cli

- Pratt, } Susannah Willard, 210  
*cont'd* } William Selden, 212  
 Pray, Nellie Chamberlin, vii  
 Preble, } Abraham, 307  
 Prebble, } Eunice, 303  
           } Jemima, 284  
 Prence, Apphia, 217  
           } Mary, 217  
           } Patience, 217  
           } Sarah, 217, 218  
           } Thomas, 217  
       *See also* Prince.  
 Prentice, Hannah, 80, 81  
           } James, 80, 81  
           } Rebecca, 252  
           } Susan, 80, 81  
           } Susanna, 82  
           } Thomas, 252  
 Presby, } Allen, 32  
 Presbrey, } Harriet, 32, 33  
 Presbry, } Mary, 32  
           } Mary Jane, lxxvi  
           } May Dean, 33  
           } Seth, 32  
 Prescott, David, 285  
           } Elphaiet, 290  
           } Jed, 423  
           } Polly, 285  
           } Rachel R., 290  
           } Rebecca, lxiv  
           } Ruth, 284  
           } William, lxxv  
           } William Hickling, 235, 236  
 Preston, Anna, 285  
           } David, 285  
           } Hannah, 73  
 Price, —, 265  
           } John, 109  
           } Joseph, 327  
 Priest, Ellen Mabel Langford, xlviii  
           } Frank Bigelow, xlviii  
           } Leah, 159  
           } William, 159  
 Prime, Betsey, 289  
           } Hiram, 289  
 Prince, Thomas, 141, 178-180, 185, 186  
       *See also* Prence.  
 Prindle, } —, 331  
 Pringle, } Franklin C., 331  
           } Joseph, 171  
           } Mary, 171  
           } William, 331  
           } Zalmon, 331  
 Prior, John, 326  
 Proctor, Henry Harrison, xlviii  
           } John, 229  
           } Mary, 245  
           } Peter, 245  
           } Thomas Emerson, xlv  
 Prou, } Elizabeth, 297  
 Prouz, } John, 297  
 Provs, } Lawrence, 297  
 Prowse, } Richard, 297  
 Prouty, } Abigail, 140, 144  
 Proutte, } Alfred W., 417  
           } Benjamin, 144  
           } Charles, 417  
           } Cynthia, 417  
           } Deborah, 312  
           } Dwight Mortimer, xlviii  
           } Edward, 138, 140, 312, 314, 388, 391  
           } Eleanor, 78  
           } Elijah, 417  
           } Elijah W. H., 417  
           } Elisha, 417  
           } Elitha, 417  
           } Eliza B., 417  
           } Elizabeth, 75, 77, 78, 135, 312  
           } Eunice, 417  
 Prouty, } Francis D., 417  
*cont'd* } Hannah, 417  
           } Hannah D., 417  
           } Isaac, 75, 77, 135  
           } James, 77, 417  
           } Jemima, 312  
           } John, 144  
           } Johnson, 144  
           } Jonathan, 312  
           } Lemuel D., 417  
           } Lusannah, 312  
           } Lydia, 417  
           } Lydia C., 417  
           } Margaret, 310  
           } Nehemiah, 310  
           } Polly A., 417  
           } Rebecca, 138, 140, 312, 314, 388, 391  
           } Richard, 312  
           } Ruth, 75  
           } Salmon, 417  
           } Sarah, 388  
           } Sarah B., 417  
           } Simon, 417  
           } Sophia, 417  
           } Susannah, 391  
           } William, 312, 417  
 Prowse, } *see* Prouz.  
 Prouz, } —, 90, 161  
 Puffer, } Benjamin, 157  
           } Ebenezer, 364  
           } Jabez, 91, 155, 156, 363-365  
           } Jabbish, 156  
           } James, 91, 153, 156, 363, 364  
           } Joseph, 363  
           } Loring William, xlii  
           } Martha, 88, 363  
           } Mary, 91, 153, 155, 363-365  
           } Matthias, 157  
           } Rachel, 90, 154  
           } Richard, 269  
           } Ruth, 269  
           } Samuel, 365  
           } William, 269  
 Pulman, Fidelia, 326  
           } William, 326  
 Purohas, Samuel, 181, 182  
 Purinton, } Betsey, 289  
 Purrinton, } James, 289  
           } John T., 289  
           } Mary, 289  
 Purnell, Elizabeth, lix  
 Purrinton, *see* Purinton.  
 Putnam, Eben, xlii  
           } George N., xlv  
           } G. P., 233  
 Pyckeman, *see* Pickman.  
 Pynchon, John, 220  
           } William, lxi, 220, 233  
 Pynney, Edmund, 328  
           } Humphrey, 328  
           } Jane, 328  
           } Joan, 328  
           } John, 328  
           } Sarah, 328  
 Quaritch, Bernard, 51, li, 122  
 Quashe, Andrew, 294  
 Quay, —, 113  
 Quimby, Jesse, 289  
           } Mary, 289  
 Quincy, } —, 227  
 Quincey, } mr., 87  
 Quinsey, } Anna, 155  
           } Dorothy, 363-365  
           } Edmund, 155, 363-365  
           } Elizabeth, 55, 155, 365  
           } Esther, 364  
           } Experience, 154  
           } Joanna, 87  
           } John, 155  
 Quincy, } Josiah, 125  
*cont'd* } Judith, 87  
           } Mary, 158  
 R —, C. F., 110  
 Raine, James, 52  
 Raleigh, sir Walter, 179  
 Ramsey, James, 284  
           } Mary, 284  
 Rand, Abigail, 251  
           } Deborah, 249  
           } Edward Kennard, xlv  
           } Hannah, 249  
           } Thomas C., 337  
           } William, 194  
 Randall, } —, 194, 285  
 Randal, } Aaron Ferry, xlviii  
           } Benjamin, 78, 134, 136, 140, 310, 314, 390  
           } Caleb, 76, 77, 136, 140, 309, 313  
           } Charles S., 231  
           } Daniel, 390  
           } Dorcas, 136  
           } Elijah, 78  
           } Elisha, 311, 313, 332, 389  
           } Elizabeth, 136, 310, 390  
           } Ezra, 78  
           } George Leander, 220, 223  
           } Gershom, 390  
           } Gledeon, 309  
           } Hannah, 76, 77, 136, 140, 220, 284, 309, 313  
           } Huldah, 136  
           } Isaiah, 134  
           } Joseph, 78, 300  
           } Lusanna, 309  
           } Lydia, 283  
           } Mark, 283  
           } Mary, 161, 311  
           } Nehemiah, 75, 78, 136, 309, 313  
           } Paul, 140  
           } Robert, 136, 161  
           } Ruth, 75, 77, 78, 136, 311  
           } Sage, 140  
           } Sally, 290  
           } Samuel, 75, 284  
           } Sarah, 78, 134, 136, 140, 220, 310, 314, 390  
           } Seth, 220  
           } Stephen, 76  
           } Thomas, 220  
           } William, 223, 314  
           } Zipporah, 313, 389  
 Randolph, A. M., 119  
 Ranney, } —, xl  
 Ranny, } Ambrose A., 41  
           } George, 66  
           } Lucy, 66  
 Ransom, —, 333  
           } Daniel White, 210  
           } Eunice Juliana, 210  
           } Hannah, 220  
           } Henry Gates, 212  
           } Lyman, 210-212  
           } Milcent Wheadon, 211  
           } Robert, 220, 333  
           } Wyllis C., 333  
 Rappalye, } Catharine, 370  
 Rapalje, } George, 370  
           } Teunis, 370  
 Rauch, dr., xc  
 Rawlinson, —, 218, 219  
 Rawson, Ann, 272-275, 365  
           } Anna, 106  
           } Anne, 105



- Rawson, { Ebenezer, 271  
 conf'd { Edmund, 105  
 Edward, 105, 106, 265,  
 271  
 Elizabeth, 207  
 Grindall, 105, 106, 274  
 Hannah, 270-272  
 John, 105, 207  
 Margaret, 105, 106  
 Mary, 105, 106, 275  
 Nathaniel, 270  
 Paul, 106  
 Pelatiah, 273  
 Priscilla, 106  
 Sarah, 266  
 Stephen, 106  
 Thomas, 105, 106  
 William, 91, 105, 106,  
 203, 270-275, 266  
 Wilson, 105, 106
- Ray, —, xcviil  
 Raymond, Mrs., 405  
 Rayne, Josephine E., xix, xxv,  
 xxxvii  
 Raynor, Judith, 87  
 Bea, Daniel, 375  
 Rebecca, 375  
 Sarah, 375  
 Read, see Reed.  
 Records, Mary, 22  
 Rede, see Reed.  
 Redfield, Constans, 256  
 James, 394  
 Ruth, 256  
 Sarah, 394  
 Redfor, Arthur, 174  
 Redpath, James, 189  
 Mary Abby, 189  
 Reed, —, 281  
 Read, —, doctor, 97  
 Bede, { Abigail, 145, 151, 282,  
 Reid, { 373  
 A. H., 327  
 Alanson Henry, xlii  
 Albert B., 27, 28  
 Almy S., 27  
 Ann, 358  
 Arthur, 173  
 Bethiah, 81, 83  
 Betsey, 27  
 Betsey F., 290  
 Charles Albert, xlviii  
 Charles French, xlii  
 Daniel, 82, 83, 86  
 Ebenezer, 98, 106, 414  
 Edward T., xlv  
 Elias, 358  
 Eliza Smith, 27  
 Elizabeth, 358  
 Ellen V., lxxi  
 Eunice, 358  
 George, 85, 279  
 George Fernald, xi-  
 viii  
 Hannah, 85, 151  
 Harriet, 98, 414  
 Israel, 151  
 James, 153, 373, 422  
 John, 85, 86, 368  
 Jonas, 153  
 Joseph, 27  
 Julia, 97  
 Mabel, 87  
 Mary, 85, 279, 368  
 Mercy, 28  
 Minerva, 28  
 Nathan, 358  
 Nathan Shearman, 402  
 Olive, 153  
 Pelag., 27  
 Phillip, 327  
 Rachel, 95  
 Rebecca, 84, 145, 148  
 Rhoda, 153, 283
- Reed, { Ruth, 83, 275  
 conf'd { Salome, 373  
 Sarah, 83, 84, 157  
 Susanna, 82  
 Temperance, 355  
 Thomas, 282, 327, 357,  
 368  
 William, 28, lxx, 63,  
 145  
 William Warren, lxxi
- Rees, —, 226  
 David, 225  
 John, 225  
 Reeves, Sarah, 319  
 Reid, see Reed.  
 Reignolds, see Reynolds.  
 Reisinger, Roe, xlv  
 Remick, bigail, 59  
 Christian, 59  
 Jacob, 59  
 Remington, Jonathan, 246  
 Lucy, 253  
 Renell, Ambrose, 299  
 Polly, 289  
 Revere, Paul, 165  
 Reynard, Emily Howland, 32  
 Lydia R., 32  
 Mary P., 32  
 Phoebe D., 32  
 William H., 32  
 Reynardson, —, 63, 109  
 Reynolds, —, 117, 333  
 Reignolds, { capt., 36  
 Benjamin, 106  
 Giles L., xlv  
 Richard, 175  
 Tabitha, 243  
 Rhodes, Samuel, 194  
 Joseph, 21  
 Rice, —, 286  
 Franklin P., 230, 336  
 Stephen, 21  
 Rich, { Charles Swift, lxxv  
 Riche, { Isaac, 189  
 Nancy Thurston, 189  
 Rosina Margarita, lxxv  
 Richard II., 63  
 Richard III., 182  
 Richards, capt., 371  
 Edward, 327  
 Fred E., 279  
 George W., xc  
 John, 327  
 Joseph, 21  
 Judith, 327  
 Mary, 327  
 Nathaniel, 327  
 Phillip, 219  
 Sarah, clv  
 Richardson, Abigail, 84, 245,  
 278, 284  
 Albert L., lxxi  
 Andrew, 245  
 Ann S., 190  
 Benjamin, 257  
 Betsey, 289, 287  
 Chloe, 98  
 Dolly, 289  
 Ebenezer, 150  
 Elizabeth, 287, 289  
 Elizabeth Math-  
 ews, xlv  
 Elnathan, 246  
 Enoch, 145, 280  
 Ernest Cushing,  
 xlv  
 Ezekiel, 95, 96, 98,  
 414  
 Hannah, 245, 246  
 John, 229, 289, 339  
 Jonas, 281  
 Jonathan, 86, 246,  
 278  
 Joseph, cvi, 284,  
 285, 289
- Richardson, { Josiah, 287  
 conf'd { Judith, 245, 285  
 Keziah, 150  
 Lathrop, 95  
 Louie, 286  
 Martha, 277  
 Mary, 145, 243, 245,  
 280, 287  
 Nathaniel, 245  
 Oliver, 86  
 Rebecca, 86  
 Elisha, 96  
 Ruth, 246  
 Samuel, 84  
 Sarah, 84, 245, 284  
 Sylvia, 257  
 Thomas, 86, 243,  
 245  
 Timothy, 84  
 William, 177  
 William Lam-  
 bert, xlv  
 Zebadiah, 86
- Riche, see Rich.  
 Richmond, —, 182  
 Richmond & Backus Co., 410  
 Rickenbaugh, Eliza, xc  
 Ricker, —, 116  
 Rickerson, Lovantia, 36  
 Ricketson, Daniel, 23  
 Joseph, 30  
 Rachel, 23  
 Rebekah, 23  
 Sarah E., 30  
 Rider, { Benjamin, 21  
 Ryder, { Mary P., 160  
 Rachel, 171  
 Right, see Wright.  
 Riley, Anna Margaret, xlii  
 Franklin L., 238  
 Franklin Lafayette, xlv  
 Rinee, Eliza, 189  
 Ripley, Abigail, 410  
 Abraham, 306, 410, 411  
 Benjamin, 204  
 Betsey, 303  
 Cornelius, 204, 206, 304,  
 308, 401  
 Damaris, 306, 410  
 Elizabeth, 3-6, 410, 411  
 Freeman, 404  
 Hannah, 207, 306  
 Hepsibah, 409  
 Joseph, 236, 303, 409  
 Lydia, 409, 410  
 Peter, 306, 410  
 Ralph, 298  
 Rebecca, 409  
 Sarah, 306  
 Thankful, 305, 308  
 Thomas, 203  
 William, 206  
 Risdon, Elisha, 231  
 Rivers, Geraldine J., lxxxii  
 Riverside Press, The, 422  
 Rives, —, 113  
 Rix, Guy Scooby, xlv  
 Roane, Spencer, 121  
 Robb, Malcolm, xlv  
 Robbins, Asa, 21  
 Benoni, 412  
 Ruth, 83  
 Sarah, 392  
 Thomas, 83  
 Roberts, Abigail, 288  
 Alford, 98  
 Alfred, 212  
 Alfred Cornelius, 212  
 Betsey, 286  
 C., 209  
 Charles H., xlv  
 Cornelius, 98-98  
 Fannie E., lxxxvi  
 Flenda, 97

# Index of Persons.

cliii

- Roberts, { Gideon, 288  
conf'd { Lydia, 96  
Peter, 168  
Sally, 96  
Robertson, Eleanor, 326  
James, 326  
Polly, 286  
Robespierre, —, 335  
Roble, John, 188  
Sarah, 37, 188  
Walter Eugene, xlv  
Robinson, —, xi, xxiv, 299  
Anna, 191, 260  
Betsey, 191  
Beverly, 113  
Cornelius, 258  
Daniel, 395  
Fear, 258  
H., lxxvii  
Hannah, 285  
Jane, 37, 259, 381-384  
Jedidah, 259  
Jethro, 382  
John, 259, 381, 383,  
384  
Jonathan, 395  
Josiah, 191  
Julia, 27  
Louisa, 260  
Lucretia, 395  
Mercy, 287  
Samuel, 395  
Samuel C., 27  
Sarah, 66  
Seth, 395  
Rock, John, 103  
Rocket, Margery, 215  
Rockwell, —, 161  
David Ladd, 100, 416  
Fluda, 99  
Haannah, 85  
Joel, 97, 99, 100, 416  
Joseph, 357  
Lucy, 416  
Nabby, 97, 416  
Rockwood, —, 226  
Benjamin, 226  
Jane, 329  
Joan, 329  
John, 157  
Nicholas, 329  
Richard, 329  
Tryal, 167  
Roe, Abigail, 366  
Alfred Seelye, xlv, 118  
Daniel, 118  
Sarah, 396  
See also Rowe.  
Rogers, —, 145, 224  
Abigail, 284  
Abner, 290  
Anna, 288  
Anson, 96  
Arthur, cv  
Christian, 286  
Elizabeth, 110  
Emily Priscilla, cv  
Emily Priscilla Smith,  
cv  
Experience, 138, 139  
Fairman, xlv  
George, 112  
George Edward, xlv  
Hannah, 328  
Horatio, lvi, civ-cvi  
James, civ, cv, 112  
James Swift, v, vii, xvi,  
xxxi, xxxiv, xlii, cvi,  
112  
John, civ, cv, 112, 120,  
153, 284, 288, 328  
Judith, 163  
Leonard, 96, 99, 414  
Lucia, cv  
Lucian W., cv  
Rogers, { Lucy Keep, 99  
conf'd { Lydia, 138  
Margaret, 289  
Mary Ann, 290  
N., 68  
Nancy, 160  
Nathaniel, 112  
Noah, 65  
Penelope, 188  
Phena, 287  
Philip, 112  
Polly, 285  
Rebecca, 284  
Rhoda, 65  
Robert, 112, 145  
Sally, 290  
Samuel, 138, 139, 308  
Sears, 160  
Simeon, 308  
Simon, 112  
Smith, 112  
Susan, civ  
Thomas, 112, 139  
William, civ, 112, 285,  
290  
Rolfe, John, 194  
Romney, { Abigail, lxx  
Ramney, { Charles William,  
lvii, lxx, lxxi  
Edward, lxx, lxxi  
Elizabeth, lxx  
Emily H., lxxi  
John, lxx  
Lydia, lxx  
Martha B., lxx  
Rebecca, 317  
Seeth, lxx  
Thomas, 317  
Root, —, 218  
Asahel, 416  
Ashel, 412  
Daniel, 100, 412, 416  
Eliakim, 413  
Elizabeth, 218  
Isaac, 21  
Lucy, 416  
Rhoda, 412  
Sarah, 213  
Willis, 100  
Ropes, Charles Joseph Hardy,  
19  
Rose, Asa, 314  
Asahel, 311  
Bethiah, 137  
Elizabeth, 78, 137, 139,  
388, 391  
Gideon, 76, 134, 136, 139,  
311, 313, 314, 388, 391  
John, 139  
Joseph, 78  
Joshua, 75, 78, 135, 137,  
139, 310  
Lydia, 76, 134, 136, 311,  
313, 314, 391  
Nathaniel, 139  
Reuben, 388  
Rhoda, 310  
Ruth, 75  
Simeon, 313  
Thomas, 75  
Rosengarten, Joseph George,  
xlv  
Rosier, J., 181  
Ross, Sarah, 161  
Rossiter, —, 45  
Rotch, William J., 196, 257, 378  
Rowe, { Haannah, 70, 284  
Row, { John, 70, 284  
See also Roe.  
Rowland, Rebecca, 395  
Rowley, Jabez, 298  
Rude, Job, 413  
Ruggles, { Elisha, 94  
Ruggie, { Elizabeth, 70  
Joanna, 75, 78  
Ruggles, { John, 75, 78, 153, 155-  
conf'd { 157  
Joseph, 70, 89, 360,  
362  
Martha Fairfield, 374  
Mary, 156  
Mercy, 153  
Nathaniel, 374  
Rebecca, 154, 155  
Sarah, 78, 155, 157,  
374  
Susannah, 89, 360,  
362  
Rumford Printing Co., 423, 424  
Rumney, see Romney.  
Rundlett, —, 38  
Nancy, 38  
Russe, Elizabeth, 155  
Richard, 155  
Russell, capt., 354  
Abby, 27  
Abigail, 22, 27-29, 78  
Abraham, 22-24, 26, 28-  
30  
Abraham Barker, 31  
Adaline, 27  
Adaline Hill, 28  
Allen, 22, 29  
Amanda Maria, 28  
Amy, 22, 28  
Ann, 24, 31  
Anna, 23, 26, 28  
Anna Akin, 31  
Annie, 22, 29, 31  
Annie Franklin, 29  
Asa, 29  
Barnabas, 23, 26, 29  
Barrett Beard, 22, xlv,  
226  
Bathsheba, 29  
Benjamin, 24, 25, 31, 32  
Bethia, 30  
Betsey, 25, 27  
Betsey Sophia, 40  
Betty, 280  
Caleb, 22, 23, 29  
Catherine, 25, 28, 31, 32  
Catherine Burroughs,  
30  
Charles, 28  
Charles Edwin, 28  
Charles Sowle, 31  
Clark, 26  
Content, 24, 29  
Cynthia, 26  
David, 22, 26, 29  
Daniel, 24, 27, 28  
Deborah, 25, 32  
Deborah Howland, 31  
Dinah, 22, 28, 29  
Edith, 24, 26, 28, 31  
Edward, 30  
Edward M., 27  
E. Harlow, 123, 229, 334  
Elihu, 24, 26, 31  
Elijah, 24, 30  
Elisha, 26  
Elisha Elms, 22, 28  
Elixa, 32  
Eliza White, 31  
Elizabeth, 23-27, 29, 30,  
260  
Elizabeth Tallman, 30  
Ella E., 40  
Elmira, 31  
Emily Howland, 32  
Esther, 26  
Frederick, 32  
Francis Howland, 32  
Geraldine I., lxxxii  
Gideon, 25, 29  
Gilbert, 23, 30  
Gilbert E., 30  
Giles, 24, 31  
Hannah, 24-26, 30

- Russell, { Harvy, 27  
cont'd { Henry, 24, 26, 27, 30  
Hepzibath, 29  
Hester, 26  
Holder, 24, 28, 32  
Hope, 27  
Howard, 26, 31  
Howland, 26  
Humphrey, 23, 27, 29,  
30  
Isaac, 22, 26, 28, 29  
Isaiah Burgess, 26  
Jacob, 26  
James, 24, 26, 27  
Jeremiah, 27  
Jethro, 26  
Jireh, 27  
Job, 23, 24  
John, 22-32, 226, 342  
John May, xlviii  
John T., 27  
John Wady, 30  
John Wing, 26  
Jonathan, 22, 26-28,  
lxxxii  
Jonathan Schumacher,  
30  
Joseph, 22-24, 27-32, 372  
Joseph Schumacher, 30  
Joshua, 26  
Josiah, 26  
Josias, 26  
Judith, 23  
Keziah, 28  
Lemuel, 29  
Leonard, 31  
Levi, 27  
Lucretia, 30  
Lucy, 26, 372  
Lucy Maria, 40  
Luthan, 26  
Lydia, 26, 26, 29-31  
Lydia B., 32  
Martha, 21, 25, 29, 30  
Martha Robinson, 30  
Martin, 40  
Mary, 22-26, 28-31  
Mary Ann, 28  
Mary W., xx  
Mary Warren, lili  
Matthew, 25  
Mehitable, 29  
Mercy, 27  
Meribah, 26, 28, 29  
Michael, 26  
Naomi, 40  
Nathaniel, 199  
Noah, 27  
Olive, 28  
Oliver, 24, 25  
Otis, 22, 27  
Pardon, 27  
Parnell, 189  
Patience, 22, 23, 26, 29,  
30  
Patti, 25  
Paul, 26, 27  
Peace, 23  
Peleg, 27  
Perry, 26, 27  
Phebe, 24, 26, 27, 29, 30,  
31  
Philip, 27, 28  
Philip Wady, 31  
Polly, 27, 31  
Pruce, 26  
Rachel, 22, 23, 26, 28  
Rebecca, 22-25, 27, 29, 30  
Rebecca Akin, 31  
Rebecca Davis, 30  
Reuben, 29  
Richard, 326  
Robe, 31  
Robe Taber, 31  
Ruth, 22, 24, 26, 29
- Russell, { Salla, 31  
cont'd { Samuel, 22  
Samuel Broome, 29  
Sarah, 22-24, 26-29, 31  
Sarah Allen, 28  
Sarah E., 30  
Sarah E., 30  
Seth, 22, 28  
Sophia, 25  
Stephen, 24, 26, 27, 31  
Susan, 29, 30  
Susan B., 27  
Susanna, 22, 27, 30  
Thomas, 22, 28, 29, 194  
Thomas S., 30  
Timothy, 24, 26, 31  
Timothy Coffin, 28  
William, 22, 24, 26-29,  
31  
William H., 26  
William M., 40  
William Otis, 28  
William Fallman, 30  
Wing, 26  
Zerviah, 25
- Rust, Eliza, 284  
Hannah, 283  
Henry, 283, 288  
Jane, 284  
Mary Hyde, xlv  
Nathaniel Johnson, v, vi,  
liv  
Pamela, 288  
Rutledge, —, 113  
Rutlee, Alexander, 194  
Rutter, Edward, 45  
Rachel, 45  
W., 180  
Ryan, Hitty, 285  
Isaac, 285  
Peggy, 288  
Ryan and Burkhart, 226  
Ryder, see Rider.  
Rye, W., 53  
Rynall, Hannah, 371  
Henry, 371  
Ryther, Henry Franklin, xlv  
Sabin, Jonathan, 193  
Sabine, James, 226  
John Dickinson, xlv,  
226  
Sabine, Ruth B., 28  
Sackett, —, 223  
Sadler, —, 205  
Safford, Dolly, lxxviii  
Joseph, 413  
Sage, Almira, 210  
Eunice, 210  
Ezekiel, 96, 413  
George, 99, 414  
Lucy, 97, 210  
Luther Edin, 210  
Otis, 210  
Reuben, 95-97, 99, 210, 212,  
413, 414  
Reuben Parson, 210  
Ruth, 96  
Sarah, 210  
Sophia Amelia, 212  
St. John, —, 293  
Eunice, 357  
Jemima, 360  
Joseph, 357  
Rachel, 359  
Rebecca, 357  
Samuel, 357  
Salley, A. S., 121  
Salter, { Benjamin, 274  
Saltar, { John, 364  
Nicholas, 274, 360, 362-  
364  
Peter, 363 [364  
Rebecca, 274, 360, 362-  
364  
Samuel, 360  
Titus, 188
- Saltonstall, sir Richard, cvi  
Sampson, { Abraham, 221  
Sampson, { Caleb, 221, 419  
Deborah, 339  
George, 221  
Henry, 221  
Mercy, 221, 419  
Polly, 27  
Ruth, 221, 419  
Sampson & Tappan, lxxiv  
Sanborn, { Becca, 285  
Sandborn, { Christian, 286  
Comfort, 283  
Deborah, 357  
Franklin Benjamin,  
xlii  
James, 283, 286  
John, 285, 289  
Mary, 284, 285  
M. Ray, xlv  
Nathan Perkins,  
xlv  
Robert, 284  
Sally, 285, 290  
Stephen, 290  
Susan, 289  
Victor Channing,  
xlii, 116, 325
- Sanders, see Saunders.  
Sanderson, Mehitable, 283  
Sanford, { Abigail, 316, 317  
Sandford, { Ann, 316  
Anna, 28  
Carlton E., 281  
Carlton Eliza, xlv  
Charles, 28  
Ebenezer, 66  
Elizabeth, 316  
Ester, 66, 170  
Ezekiel, 317  
Gideon, 28  
Hannah, 133, 317  
Josiah, 305  
Lucy, 66  
Mary, 317, 306  
Peleg, 28  
Rebecca, 316  
Robert, 316, 317  
Samuel, 170  
Sarah, 316, 317  
William, 28, 193  
Zachariah, 316  
Zachery, 316, 317,  
387
- Sanger, George Partridge, xlv  
Sargent, Digory, 117  
Emily H., lxxi  
Mary, 290  
Mary Elizabeth, 229  
Paul Dudley, 279  
Thomas, 193  
Yough's, 193  
Sarto, cardinal, 338  
Satterthwaite, —, 113  
Saumur, —, 16  
Savage, —, 423  
Edward, 336  
Hannah, 26  
James, 177, 217, 317,  
322, 326  
Levi, 26  
Mary, 192  
Rachel, 268  
Saunders, { —, 89, 270  
Sanders, { capt., 354  
Abigail, 365  
Daniel, 269  
Hannah, 89, 153, 156,  
273  
Hephzibah, 364  
John, 87, 89, 90, 106,  
153, 156, 158, 269,  
270, 273, 360, 362-  
365  
Jonathan, 156

# *Index of Persons.*

clv

Saunders, { Joseph, 273, 299  
cont'd { Josiah, 156, 362  
Lydia, 166  
Martin, 166  
Mary, 87, 362  
Patience, 270  
Prudence, 363  
Rachel, 159  
Rebecca, 362  
Susan, 187  
Susanna, 89, 90, 360,  
362-366  
William H., 142, 143  
Savel, { Abigail, 166  
Savil, { Benjamin, 87, 89, 156,  
158, 159, 269-272  
Deborah, 87, 89, 168,  
159, 269, 271, 365  
Elizabeth, 273  
Experience, 164  
Hannah, 87, 165, 158,  
269, 270, 272  
John, 87, 88, 90, 270  
Joseph, 269  
Judith, 273  
Lydia, 87, 158, 159, 269,  
270, 272  
Marah, 272  
Mary, 156, 272  
Mehitable, 88, 90, 153,  
270  
Rebecca, 89, 164, 168  
Samuel, 87, 89, 156, 159,  
269, 270, 272  
Sarah, 91, 158, 269, 366  
William, 87, 89, 91, 154,  
158, 269, 271, 273, 366  
Sawin, Abion K., 28  
Mercy, 28  
Sawyer, Charles Adrian, xiv  
George, 193  
Mary Peabody, xiv  
Samuel Elwell, lili  
Saxton, Abigail, 65  
Sayer, John, 327  
Robert, 175, 324  
Scaife, Thomas, 219  
Scales, John, xiv  
Scant, Ruth, 88, 154, 273  
Sarah, 163  
Schafer, W. Clark, 334  
Schaff, Morris, 422  
Schenk, Elizabeth Hubbell, 231  
Schermerhorn, —, 113  
Schliermacher, —, 19  
Schober, Frederick, 116  
Schoener, John, lxii  
Schumacher, Sarah, 29  
Schuyler, Philip, 335  
Scotfield, Hulda, 64  
Westill, 64  
Sootchler, Harriet, 290  
James, 290  
Scott, Abigail, 154, 159, 270  
Benjamin, 159  
George Robert White, 336  
James, 270  
John, 159  
Mary Dow, 335  
Peter, 87, 159, 270  
Thomas, 102  
Scotto, { Joshua, 215, 265  
Scottow, { —, 73, 113  
Scovill, { —, 73, 113  
Scovill, { Martha, 65  
Minerva, 73  
Scrantom, Phebe, 65  
Seranton, John, 132  
Scribner, Weight, 396  
Scripps, James Edmund, xiii,  
xlvi  
Scrivener, Ro, 174  
Seabury, Hannah S., 32  
Seaman, { John, 112  
Seamans, {

Seamour, Hannah, 109  
Sears, J. Henry, xiv  
Seaver, { Anne E., xx  
Sever, { Anne Elizabeth, lili  
Joshua, 38  
Sophronia, 38  
Seavey, —, 331  
Thomas, 331  
William, 331  
Sedley, —, 174  
Robert, 174  
Seeley, Nehemiah, 359  
Polly, 359  
Seex, Henry, 176  
Segrodt, Arnold, 102  
Roger, 101-103  
Selders, Matilda Henrietta, 189  
Wilmot, 189  
Selden, —, 331  
G. C., 117  
Maria W., 331  
Samuel, 331  
Sellman, E., 180  
Sellon, miss, 346  
Senter, { Anna, 286  
Center, { Elizabeth, 145  
John, 286  
Joseph, 145  
Mary, 283  
Priscilla, 283  
Sally M., 288  
Seven, Abigail, 165  
Shubael, 165  
Sever, see Seaver.  
Severance, Benjamin, 287  
Elizabeth, 287  
Polly, 286  
Sewall, { —, 85, 144  
Shewell, { Henry, 117  
Samuel, 286  
Thomas, 117  
William, 117  
Seward, Sally, 187  
William H., lxxv  
Shakespeare, { William, lxi, lx-  
Shakspeare, { —, li, 179, 182-184  
Shaler, Mary, 256  
Simon W., 256  
Shankland, Thomas, xiv  
Shanley, —, 113  
Shannon, Hannah, 287  
Sharman, see Sherman.  
Sharnon, Jeffrey, 193  
Sharples, Stephen Paschal, vii,  
xxix, xlii  
Shattuck, Sarah, 376  
Shaw, —, 241, 283  
Abner, 239  
Abraham, 238, 328  
Alice, 328  
Betty, 238  
Caroline Rogers, 290  
Eliza, 237, 238  
Elizabeth, 328  
George S., xiv  
Gilbert, 238  
Hannah, 32  
Henry, xiv  
Ichabod, 189  
James, xiv  
Jairus, 238  
Jeremiah, 283, 285  
John, 238, 328  
John M., 290  
Lucy, 409  
Mary Ann, 290  
Oliver W., 283  
Rachel, 285  
Rebecca, 220  
Robert G., lxxviii  
Sally, 290  
Sarah, 189  
Silence, 238  
Shea, Smith & Co., 339  
Shearman, see Sherman.

Sheather, Deborah, 45  
Dorcas, 45  
Elizabeth, 45  
Hannah, 45  
John, 45  
Mary, 45  
Rachel, 45  
Samuel, 45  
Sarah, 45  
Susanna, 45  
Shedd, Frank Edson, xliii  
Sheffield, Sarah, 153  
Sheldon, { —, 343  
Shelden, { Corporal, 352  
Abram, 149  
Ebenezer, 343  
George, xlii, 341  
Margaret, 376  
Mary, 149, 343  
Mercy, 149  
Shelley, { Amy, 66  
Shelly, { Chloe, 64  
Ebenezer, 64, 65  
Esther, 64, 385  
Sarah, 66  
Timothy, 66  
Shelton, John, 177  
Shepard, —, 346  
Shephard, { C. H., 229  
Shepherd, Charles Upham,  
346  
Deborah, 344, 345  
Fanny Haskins,  
344  
Frederick Job, xiv  
Grace, 359  
Ira, 359  
Isaac F., 347  
John, 320  
Margaret, 320  
Mase, 344  
Abiel, 60  
Sherburne, { Abigail, 56-60  
Andrew, 56, 61  
Anna, 59  
Asa, 60  
Augustus, 57  
Benjamin, 57, 59-61  
Betsey, 58, 60  
Daniel, 58  
David, 58, 60  
Deborah, 58, 60  
Edward, 57  
Edward K., 104  
Edward Raymond,  
xiv, 56, 226  
Eleanor, 59-61  
Elizabeth, 56-58, 60  
Ephraim, 57  
George, 59  
Hannah, 57, 59-61  
Henry, 57, 58, 60,  
104, 226  
Isaac, 59  
Jacob, 59  
James, 59, 60  
James Sias, 60  
Jethro, 59, 60  
Job, 57  
John, 56-61, 104, 226  
Joseph, 57-59, 61  
Leonard, 57  
Lucy, 60  
Margaret, 57, 60  
Martha, 56  
Mary, 56-61, 104  
Mercy, 56  
Miriam, 57  
Nathaniel, 58  
Phebe, 58, 59  
Polly, 57  
Rebecca, 57  
Reuben, 59  
Reuben B., 59  
Richard, 57

- Sherburne, { Ruth, 56  
cont'd { Sally, 54, 57, 59, 60  
Samuel, 54, 57, 59,  
61  
Sarah, 54-61  
Sophia, 60  
Susanna, 54, 57  
Thomas, 54, 60  
Thomas Brown, 57  
Warren, 59  
William, 57-61  
Zetta, 56
- Sherve, Thomas, 397
- Sherman, { —, 398, 399  
Sherman, { Abigail, 222, 399  
Shearman, { Agnes, 397  
Alice, 399, 400  
Ann, 398, 399  
Anne, 398, 399  
Anthony, 398  
Barbara, 397  
Barshebah, 137  
Benjamin, 221, 222  
Bridget, 397  
Charles, 398  
Christopher, 399  
D., 222  
David, 222  
Deborah, 284  
Dorcas, 71  
Dorothy, 399  
Duke Rd, 400  
Ebenezer, 137  
Edith, 28  
Edmond, 399  
Eleanor, 399  
Elihu, 26  
Elizabeth, 398, 399  
Faith, 398, 399  
Francis, 397, 398  
Frank Dempster,  
222  
Giles, 399  
Hannah, 26, 222  
Helen, 398  
Henry, 221, 399  
Ichabod, 370  
Ira, 30  
James, 221, 222, 397  
Jane, 399  
Jean, 399  
Job, 26  
John, 71, 127, 397-  
400  
Jonathan, 222  
Josias, 222  
Lydia, 222  
Marable, 399  
Margaret, 398-400  
Mari, 397  
Marie, 399, 400  
Marina, 398  
Martha, 399  
Mary, 23, 222, 370,  
398, 399  
Matthew, 399  
Metabel, lxiv  
Meribah, 26  
Mirable, 399  
Nancy H., 370  
Nicholas, 399, 400  
Peleg, 221, 222  
Phebe, 30, 222  
Phillip, 23, 221  
Rebecca, lxiv  
Richard, 398, 399  
Robert, 398, 399  
Roger, lxiv, 123, 128  
Rose, 399  
Ruth, 28, 221, 222  
Samuel, 221, 284  
Sarah, 123, 222  
Seth, 28  
Susan, 398, 399
- Sherman, { Teriah, 222  
cont'd { Thomas, 221, 222,  
397-399  
Thomas T., 397  
William, 397, 398
- Shertzer, Abram Trego, xiv
- Shewell, see Sewall.
- Shipman, Edward, 46  
Elizabeth, 46  
Stephen Vaughan,  
xlii
- Shippen, Charles, 163  
Edward, 163  
Martha, 163  
Priscilla, 163
- Shirley, William, xxiv, 192
- Shores, John, 263  
Mary, 263
- Shorey, Susannah, 287  
W. Sewell, 334
- Short, Jeremy, 293
- Shortridge, Miriam, 57  
Richard, 57
- Shurtleff, { —, 94, 213  
Shurtleff, { Nathaniel B., 226  
Sarah, 94
- Shuttleworth, Hannah, 327
- Sias, Benjamin, 60  
Martha, 60
- Sibbill, —, 102
- Siders, Elizabeth, xxxvii
- Sidney, sir Philip, 182
- Sill, Jane, lxxxviii, lxxxviii  
Joanna, 242  
John, 242  
Joseph, lxxxviii, lxxxviii  
Mary T., lxxxviii, lxxxviii
- Silloway, Thomas William, 323
- Silvara, Immanuel, 243, 301, 302  
Sarah, 302
- Silvester, see Sylvester.
- Simmons, Belinda, 375  
Clarissa Stimpson, 374  
David, 368, 373  
David Allan, 374  
Ebenezer, 74  
Eliza Dicks, 374  
George Arthur, 375  
Joseph Newell, 373  
Lydia Fosdick, 374  
Maria Williams, 374  
Martha, 374  
Mary, 368, 373  
Nancy Stimpson, 374  
Peleg, 74  
Rebecca Capen, 374  
Reuben, 373  
Sarah, 220, 373  
Sarah Homans, 374  
Susan Fosdick, 374  
Thomas, 374
- Simonds, { Achsah, 281  
Symonds, { Caleb, 281  
Daniel B., 281  
Dolly, 281  
Hannah, 83  
James, 145  
John, 84  
Luther, 281  
Mary, 281  
Nathaniel, 281  
Samuel, 83 [278  
Sarah, 84, 145, 152,  
Susanna, 145, 281  
Walter Everett, xl-  
viii
- Simons, Paul, 214
- Simpkin, Marshall, Hamilton,  
Kent & Co., 338
- Simpson, Benjamin, 376  
Daniel, 376  
Harriet, 376  
John R., 333  
Jonathan, 418  
Sarah, 376
- Sims, —, 49, 54  
Richard, lxiii, lix
- Sinclair, { Abigail, 285  
Sinclair, { Betty, 284  
Sinkler, { Hannah, 285  
Isaiah G., 290  
Jonathan, 285  
Lydia, 284  
Mary B., 290
- Sisco, Grace, 314
- Sisson, Lucy, 35  
Stephen, 26
- Skedgel, Benjamin, 253  
Judith, 283
- Skelton, { Daze, 146  
Skilton, { Elizabeth, 143, 277  
Joanna, 147  
John, 147  
Ruth, 276  
Sarah, 276  
Thomas, 96, 146, 276
- Skidmer, Abigail, 71
- Skiff, —, 202
- Skiffe, { Bathsheba, 259, 382, 383  
Benjamin, 260  
Betsey, 260  
Deborah, 262, 263, 264  
Ebenezer, 262, 263, 264  
Elizabeth, 300  
Hepzibah, 411  
John, 300  
Joshua, 260  
Matty, 300, 258  
Nathan, 197, 202, 411  
Rebecca, 260  
Remember, 195, 302  
Samuel, 300  
Stephen, 382-384
- Skilling, Hannah, 57
- Skilton, see Skelton.
- Skinner, { Alden, 99  
Skynner, { Anna, 414  
Daniel, 95, 213, 413  
Elijah, 95, 99, 100  
Elizabeth, 173  
John, 175  
Lewis Terrel, 100,  
416  
Mary, 100  
Mary Cecilia, 212  
Nelson, 99  
Reuben, 98, 99, 100,  
212, 213, 414, 416  
Samuel, 219  
Sarah, 413  
Warren, 190
- Slade, Emma Maleen Hardy,  
xlvi
- Slafter, Abigail, 143  
Carlos, 180  
Dorothy, 143  
Edmund Farwell, xlii,  
338  
John, 143
- Sloan, Thomas, 415
- Slocum, Deborah, 24, 32  
Elizabeth, 24  
Holder, 24  
John, 24, 32  
Lydia, 31  
Oliver, 31  
Peleg, 231  
Rebecca, 24  
Robe, 32
- Small, —, 223  
Lauriston Ward, xiv  
Mary, 358  
Robert, 358
- Smalley, { —, 223  
Smallie, { —, 109, 325  
Smith, { Abial, 137  
Smeth, { Abigail, 160, 289, 316  
Smyth, { Adeline Amanda,  
lxxvi

# *Index of Persons.*

clvii

Smith, } Ann, 24, 298  
*conf'd* } Anna, 70, 197, 201, 211,  
 261, 263, 284, 285, 303,  
 404, 409  
 Asa, 28  
 Aurora, 96  
 Benjamin, 268, 300,  
 303, 306, 402, 404  
 Benjamin Franklin,  
 xlviii  
 Bethiah, 298  
 Betsey, 35, 285  
 Caleb, 11, 286  
 Carl S., xlv [307  
 Catherine, 259, 288, 306,  
 Clara E., 110, 218  
 Clarissa, 288  
 Cornelius, 194  
 Cy., 376  
 Daniel, 168, 209, 405  
 David, 96, 98-100, 205,  
 208-210, 213, 385, 414  
 David Talcott, 100  
 Deborah, 26, 108  
 Didamia, 259, 383  
 Deliverance, 333  
 Desire, 167  
 Dolly, 36, 286  
 Dorcas, 307  
 Ebenezer, 203, 299, 302,  
 305, 307, 402, 403  
 Edward, 193  
 Edward L., 116  
 Edward Leodore, xlv  
 Egbert Comn, 11-20,  
 lvi, cvii, 230  
 Eleebeth, 177  
 Electa, 97  
 Elias, 286  
 Eliza, 25 [297, 298  
 Elijah, 196, 198, 258,  
 Eliphalet, 283  
 Eliza, 218  
 Elizabeth, 66, 107, 108  
 Elizabeth Bradford,  
 12, 15, 20  
 Emily, cv, 209  
 Emily Priscilla, cv  
 Ephraim, 70, 259  
 Esther, 168  
 Eunice, 207, 259, 286,  
 303, 307, 410  
 Fanny, 97, 300  
 Francis, lxxiv, 405  
 Frank, 118, 231, 334  
 George F., xx  
 George Plumer, lili  
 Gilbert, 405  
 Gilman, 285  
 Grace, 167  
 H., 180  
 Hannah, 70, 108, 168,  
 195, 198, 207, 325, 410  
 Harriet, 98  
 Harriet Porter, 11  
 Harrison, 404  
 Henry, 107  
 Henry T., xlv  
 Homes, 406  
 Isaac, 137  
 Israel, 70, 137  
 Jacob, 96, 414  
 J. Adger, xlv  
 Jael, 108  
 James, 286, 288  
 James W., xlv  
 James Y., cv  
 Jane, 65, 302, 307  
 Jerome, 201  
 Jerome, lxxviii  
 Joel, 343  
 John, 22, 66, 107, 108,  
 167, 178, 182, 184, 207,  
 265, 299, 301, 325, 406,  
 410

Smith, } Jonathan, 196, 197, 261,  
*conf'd* } 263  
 Jonathan S., 303  
 Joseph, 137, 167, 168,  
 333  
 Joseph Jencks, xlv  
 Joshua, 137  
 Josiah, 36, 289  
 Katherine, 207, 308, 410  
 Leander, 211, 212  
 Levi, 137  
 Lois, 288  
 Love, 404, 409  
 Lydia, 107, 108, 167,  
 168, 213, 286  
 Mabel, 96, 99, 414  
 Margaret, 212, 288  
 Martha, 36  
 Mary, 24, lxxiv, 98,  
 208, 259, 286, 290  
 Mary P., 160  
 Matilda, 198, 258  
 Mayhew, 201, 259, 380,  
 381, 384  
 Mercy, 283  
 Meribah, 28  
 Nathan, 206, 307  
 Nathaniel Stacy, 218  
 Obadiah K., 211, 212  
 Obadiah Kingsbury,  
 96  
 Olive, 99, 289, 343  
 Patti, 25  
 Peleg, 24, 137  
 Peter, 219  
 Phebe Mayhew, 410  
 Philip, 307  
 Polly, 109  
 Rachel, 36, 72, 137  
 Ralph D., 45, 46, 132,  
 133, 254, 267, 385, 386  
 Rebecca, 307, 409  
 Richard, 72, 316  
 Robert, 177  
 Roswell, 96-100, 209  
 Ruhamah, 258  
 Ruth, lxi, 385 [384  
 Sally, 259, 289, 380, 381,  
 Samuel, 108, 204, 207,  
 298, 305, 307, 308, 366,  
 409, 410  
 Sarah, 69, 207, 259, 307,  
 Seth, 108  
 Shubael, 259, 383  
 Solva, 210  
 Sophia, 289  
 Stanley W., 160  
 Stanley Webster,  
 xlviii  
 Stephen, lxxvi  
 Susan Augusta, xlii  
 Susanna, 168  
 Thankful, 304  
 Thomas, 23, 288, 301,  
 304, 402, 403  
 Warren, 99, 213, 415  
 William 11, 160  
 Smith and Sale, 114  
 Smith-Brooks Printing Co., 424  
 Snell, Mary, 371  
 Snow, Eunice, 107  
 Francis, 107  
 Mary, 86  
 Priscilla, 203, 207  
 Thomas, 207  
 Snow & Farnham, 337  
 Soame, —, xxii, xxv, xxvii  
 Solberg, Thorwald, 339  
 Soley, Dorcas, 365  
 John, 365  
 Lydia, 365  
 Mary, 366  
 Somers, sir George, 181  
 Lois, 170  
 Martha J., 191

Somner, see Sumner.  
 Soper, Alexander, 194  
 Soul, } Abigail, 388  
 Sowle, } Benjamin, 25  
 Charles, 28  
 David, 25  
 Ichabod, 388  
 Mary, 25, 28, 31  
 Sylla, 338  
 Soulsby, Basil H., 265  
 Southworth, Ann, xcvi  
 Sowle, see Soul.  
 Spalding, see Spaulding.  
 Span, John, 219  
 Sparks, James, 414  
 Sparrawke, Abigail, 154  
 Nathaniel, 154  
 Spaulding, } mr., 363  
 Spalden, } Abigail, 145  
 Spaulding, } Benjamin, xlv  
 Deborah, 110  
 Douglas, 191  
 Elliot, xlv  
 Hannah, 110  
 John, 110  
 Simeon, 145  
 Sophia, 259  
 Sophronia Willard,  
 191  
 Spear, } Benjamin, 274  
 Speer, } Daniel, 274  
 Speere, } David, 360  
 Dearing, 361  
 Dorothy, 364  
 Ebenezer, 272, 274, 361  
 Elizabeth, 273, 274, 362,  
 364, 365  
 George, 90, 157, 325  
 Hannah, 88, 270-272,  
 362-365  
 Hannah Bryant, 90  
 John, 372  
 Joseph, 272, 362  
 Mary, 155, 157, 272, 273,  
 360  
 Mehtable, 362  
 Nathan, 363  
 Nathaniel, 88, 270-273,  
 360, 362, 365  
 Rachel, 272, 274, 361  
 Samuel, 89, 272-274, 362,  
 364, 365  
 Thomas, 365  
 William, 365  
 Speed, Thomas, xlv  
 Speer, } see Spear.  
 Speere, }  
 Spelman, Richard, 420  
 Spencer, } Amey, 62  
 Spenser, } Amos, 194  
 Christopher, 66  
 Elizabeth, 244  
 Hannah, 66, 270  
 Harriet Cooper, ciii  
 Mark, 62, 65  
 Merib, 62, 65  
 Mindwell, 66, 67  
 Obadiah, 66  
 Olive, 66  
 Ruth, 65  
 Samuel, 87, 159, 270  
 Sarah, 87, 159, 270  
 Stephen, 62  
 Sperry, Abigail, 71  
 Anna, 69  
 Daniel, 68, 69  
 Dennis, 71  
 Dorcas, 71  
 Ebenezer, 71  
 Eden, 71  
 Elizabeth, 67, 68, 71, 169  
 Gilead, 71  
 Hannah, 71  
 Hester, 168  
 Jabesh, 71

- Sperry, { John, 67, 71, 168  
*cont'd* { Joseph, 69  
 Mabel, 71  
 Martha, 168  
 Mary, 169  
 Nathaniel, 69  
 Reuben, 71  
 Richard, 68, 71  
 Sarah, 68, 69
- Spinner, William, 176
- Spinney, Eugene, 148
- Spinning, Abigail, 268  
 Anna, 268, 269  
 Benjamin, 268  
 Daniel, 268, 269  
 Deborah, 268  
 Ebenezer, 268  
 Eber, 269  
 Edward, 268  
 Elizabeth, 268  
 Humphrey, 267, 268  
 John, 268  
 Levi, 269  
 Lois, 269  
 Mary, 267, 268  
 Nathaniel, 268  
 Rachel, 268  
 Sarah, 268, 269  
 Thankful, 268
- Spooford, A. R., 349
- Spooner, Bethia, 308  
 Hannah, 137  
 John, 137, 308  
 Mary, 137
- Spoor, Maria, 189  
 Nicholas, 189
- Sprague, John, 419
- Sprague, { Ann, 300  
 { Frank W., 91, 109, 224, 328  
 Henry Morrison, xlii  
 John, 299, 300  
 Lucy, 260
- Sprout, Anne, 61  
 J., 64  
 James, 61  
 Sarah, 61
- Sprowel, { Hannah, 307, 308, 409.  
 Sprowell, { 411
- Sprunt, James, 234
- Squire, Edith, 322  
 Henry, 320, 322  
 Margaret, 320
- Stacey, { Edmund, 193  
 Stacy, { Hannah, 110  
 Nathaniel, 110  
 Nymphas, 110  
 Samuel, 110
- Stackpole, —, xxx
- Stafford, Elizabeth, 26  
 Lilla, 26  
 Samuel, cvi
- Stair, Sarah, 133
- Stanard, { Daniel, 67  
 Stannard, { Hannah, 67  
 William G., xlv, 327
- Standish, Alexander, 221  
 Mercy, 221, 419  
 Myles, vi, xlii, 221  
 Rebecca, 94  
 Sarah, 221
- Standly, see Stanley.
- Stane, William, 174
- Stanhope, William, 102
- Stanhope Press, The, 120, 339
- Stanley, { Christiana, 374  
 Standly, { Deborah, 388  
 Frank Forrester, xlviii  
 Jabez, 368  
 Mary, 376
- Stannard, see Stanard.
- Stanton, Amos, 329  
 Clement, 193  
 Elizabeth, 106
- Stanton, { John, 222  
*cont'd* { Mary, 106, 216, 222  
 Sarah, 329  
 Susan Hannah, 192  
 Thomas, lxxxvi
- Staples, { Abraham, 161, 164  
 Staple, { Benjamin, 90, 362  
 Carlton Albert, lvi,  
 cvii, 161-166, 232, 336  
 Caroline, 161, 162  
 Charles Jason, 161, 163, 336  
 Eabon, 162  
 Henry E., 161  
 Jacob, 161  
 Jason, 161, 162  
 Jeremiah, 166  
 John, 161, 362  
 Joseph, 161  
 Lydia, 161  
 Mary, 90, 161, 362  
 Mehitabel, 161  
 Mercy, 362  
 Nahor, 162  
 Nahor A., 161-164  
 Phila, 161, 162  
 Priscilla, 163  
 Prudence, 162  
 Rachel, 161, 162  
 Rebecca, 166, 161  
 Sarah, 161
- Starbird, Samuel Sylvester, 241
- Stark, John, 36
- Starkie, Jane Amoret, 257  
 Niles P., 257
- Starr, Comfort, 46  
 Elizabeth, 46  
 Frank Farnsworth, 220
- Stavers, Catharine, 187  
 Charles, 187  
 Mary Catherine, 187  
 William, 187
- William Cotton, 187
- Steadman, see Stedman.
- Stearns, { —, 279  
 Sterns, { E. C., 334  
 Esther, 84  
 Ezra S., 145, 153  
 George L., lxxvii  
 Isaac, 146  
 John, 84  
 Judith, 153  
 Mary, 146  
 Phineas, 368  
 Sarah, 146, 275
- Stevenson, see Stevenson.
- Stebbins, { —, 226  
 Stebbing, { Abigail, lxix  
 Ezra, lxix  
 Hannah, lxix  
 John Bliss, lxix  
 Margaret, lxix  
 Mary Ann, lxix  
 Mercy, lxix  
 Oliver Bliss, lxix, lxx  
 Rowland, lxix  
 Rufus P., 162  
 Samuel, lxix  
 Sarah, lxix  
 Thomas, lxix  
 William, lxix
- Stedman, { —, 340  
 Steadman, { Amanda, 99  
 Levi Wyllis, 101  
 Timothy, 99, 101
- Steele, —, 48
- Steelman, John, 318  
 Sarah, 318
- Steenson, —, 242
- Steiner, Bernard C., 46, 46, 109, 132, 133, 264, 267, 386, 386
- Stephen, 242
- Stephens, see Stevens.
- Stephenson, see Stevenson.
- Sterer, Benjamin, 387  
 Ruth, 387  
 Susanna, 387
- Sterns, see Stearns.
- Stetson, Abigail, 138  
 Abijah, 77, 136, 138, 140  
 Adam, 77  
 Amos, 313  
 Ann, 314  
 Anna, 77, 136, 137  
 Anthony, 77, 137, 314  
 Caleb, 74  
 Deborah, 77, 136, 138, 140  
 Elijah, 74, 76  
 Elisha, 137  
 Ezra, 77  
 Ephraim, 391  
 Gideon, 140, 313, 388, 391  
 Grace, 314  
 Hannah, 74, 136, 310, 314, 391  
 Job, 74, 388, 390  
 John, 74, 136  
 Jonah, 76  
 Joseph, 390, 391  
 Joshua, 74  
 Lusanah, 391  
 Lydia, 140, 391  
 Malachi, 388  
 Martha, 314  
 Mary, 388, 390, 391  
 Matthew, 314, 391  
 Mercy, 76  
 Micah, 76  
 Rhoda, 390  
 Robert, 312  
 Ruth, 74, 76  
 Stephen, 310  
 Thomas, 137  
 William, 74, 136, 310  
 Zenos, 388
- Stevens, { —, 157, 184, 242,  
 Steevens, { 318  
 Stephens, { Alice Nichols, xlviii  
 Charles Edwin, xlviii  
 Esther, 169  
 John, 366  
 Joseph, 166  
 Joseph Lowe, xlviii  
 Lydia, 366  
 Tryall, 167  
 William, 80, 192, 193
- Stevenson, { —, 242  
 Steavenson, { Andrew, 242-244,  
 249  
 Jane, 242, 243  
 Richard, 103
- See also Stimpson.
- Stevenson-Smith Co., 121
- Stewart, see Stuart.
- Stickney, Joseph Henry, lli  
 M. E., xlix, xxv, xxxvii
- Stiles, —, lxxv  
 Dorcas, 46  
 Henry Reed, 232, 328
- Stillman, Edgar, xlv
- Stimpson, { Abigail, 243, 246, 247,  
 Stimson, { 249, 368, 271, 372,  
 376  
 Abigail B., 376  
 Andrew, 242, 244-  
 251, 365-377  
 Andrew B., 376  
 Andrew Bradshaw,  
 377  
 Ann, 376  
 Benjamin, 247, 250,  
 368, 376  
 Bethiah, 246, 247, 249  
 Caroline, 376  
 Catharine, 370  
 Charles, xcix, 372  
 Charlotte, 372  
 Clara, 376

# Index of Persons.

clix

- Stimpson, { Deborah, 243, 372  
conf'd { Edward, 370  
Eleanor, xcix  
Eliza A., 375  
Elizabeth, 249, 250,  
366, 368, 372, 375-  
377  
Emily S., 376  
Fanny, 369  
Frederick Henry,  
xcix  
George, 372  
George Rappalye,  
370  
Hannah, 243, 247,  
369, 372  
Harriet, 372, 373, 376  
Hephzibah, 377  
Joel, 21  
John, xcix, 243, 246,  
247, 249-251, 365-  
371, 373, 375-377  
Joseph, 246-248, 250,  
251, 368, 372, 376  
Lydia, 243, 247, 251  
Lydia Ellis, 372  
Lucy, 371, 372  
Margaret, 370, 376  
Mary, 243, 245, 246,  
248, 368, 372, 373,  
376  
Mary A., 377  
Nancy, 368, 369, 372,  
375, 376  
Nancy Dicks, 377  
Nancy H., 370  
Nathaniel, 368, 377  
Rebecca, 243, 244,  
249, 365, 368, 373,  
375  
Rebecca Willard, 369  
Recompense W.,  
xcix  
Ruth, 249, 251, 368,  
373, 375  
Sally, 368  
Sarah, 243, 246, 372  
Sarah Matilda, xcix  
Sibyl, 368  
Susan Fosdick, 369  
Susan Storer, lvi,  
xcix, c  
Susanna, xcix, 367-  
370, 372, 376  
William, 252, 368-  
370  
See also Stevenson.  
Stinson, —, 242.  
Stizacre, Dorcas, 204  
William, 207  
Stockbridge, { James, 311  
Stochbridge, { John, 311  
Keziah, 313  
Mary, 311, 313  
Michael, 311, 313  
Samuel, 311, 390  
Sarah, 311, 390  
Stephen, 136  
Thomas, 136  
Stockholm, Catharine, 370  
Stockin, Edwin, xlviii  
Stoddard, { Anthony, 215  
Stoddar, { Benjamin, 310, 313,  
391  
Dearing, 284  
Eljah, 310  
Eliza, 284  
Jonathan, 21  
Ruth, 310, 391  
Seth, 313  
Stokes, Anson Phelps, xlviii  
Jonathan, 67  
Sarah, 67  
Stone, Abigail, 66  
A. H., 110  
Stone, { Ann, 64  
conf'd { Anne, 66  
Asher, 61, 65  
Bille, 66  
Carine, 61, 65, 66  
Charles, 64  
Daniel, 62, 63  
Ebenezer, 64  
Eber, 63  
Elihu, 64  
Elizabeth, 62, 63, 65-67  
George E., 117  
George Edward, xlv  
Gregory, 117  
Hannah, 285  
Hezekiah, 117  
Leah, 67  
Lucy, 66  
Lydia, 65  
Martha, 63  
Mehitable, 66  
Mereb, 66  
Mindwell, 64  
Nancy, 62  
Nathaniel Hathaway,  
xlviii  
Noah, 63  
Olivia Pratt, 47  
Polly, 63  
Prudence, 64  
Rachel, 64, 66  
Reuben, 62-66  
Sally, 62  
Sarah, 62, 63, 150, 154  
Seth, 64, 66  
Sibyl, 64  
Solomon, 62, 67  
Thankful, 62, 64  
Timothy, 62  
Tryphena, 64  
Uriah, 117  
William, 47, 61, 66  
Stores, Elizabeth, 72  
Stoughton, capt., 326  
Anthony, 326  
Elizabeth, 326  
Israel, 326  
John, lxxiv  
Nicholas, 325, 326  
Rose, 326  
Ruth, lxxiv  
Sarah, 326  
William, 108  
Stover, Augustus W., xlv, 122  
Cynthia, 39  
Dorothy, 39  
Mercy, 39  
Theophilus, 39  
Willis Whittemore,  
xlv  
Stow, Hepzibah, 62  
Isaac, 62  
Lucy, 66  
Olive, 66  
Sarah, 62, 67  
Submit, 66  
Strachey, W., 181  
Stratton, { Charles Edwin, xlv  
Stratten, { Lydia, 287  
Samuel, 22  
Straw, —, 331  
Street, Esther, 218  
John, 218  
Polly, 218  
Streets, Thomas Hale, xlv, 225  
Strong, Harry, 99  
Hiram, 99  
Horace, 96  
Israel, 96  
Jacob, 97-99  
Phineas, 416  
Priscilla, 287  
Ruel, 97  
Ruel Loomis, 98  
Sophia, 289  
Strout, Abba Ellen, 40  
Alfred Cotton, 40  
Anna, 40  
James, 40  
James Charles, 40  
Lemuel, 40  
Louisa Parsons, 40  
Sarah Louisa, 40  
Stryker, —, 319, 320  
Stuart, —, 113  
Steward, { Anna, 208, 306  
Stewart, { Bathsheba, 199, 257,  
261-264, 378-382  
Betsey, 206  
Charles, 306  
Charles W., 339  
Clarissa, 258  
Daniel, 208, 306  
Deborah, 196  
Elijah, 296, 306, 308,  
404, 409  
Eunice, 206  
Gilbert, 230  
Hepsibah, 404, 409  
Jaue, 286  
Jean, 208, 306  
Jedidah, 198, 298, 306,  
308  
Jeremiah, 257, 262, 263  
John, 411  
Lois, 306, 409  
Margaret, 306, 411  
Mary, 257, 260, 262,  
307, 411  
Nabby, 199, 260  
Philip, 193  
Polly, 263, 378  
Rebecca, 258  
Robert, 219  
Samuel, 202, 207, 302,  
307  
Sarah, 207, 302, 307  
Susannah, 206, 308  
Thankful, 206, 307  
Thomas, 204, 404  
Timothy, 307  
William, 196, 199, 200,  
257, 261-264, 378-  
382  
Sturdevant, { see Sturdevant.  
Sturdivant, {  
Sturges, { Alonzo Walton, 112  
Sturgis, { Ann, 396  
E. O. P., 333  
Hannah, 396  
Mercy, 217, 218  
Peter, 396  
Russell, 112  
Samuel, 218  
Sturt, —, 324  
Sturtevant, { Church, 286  
Sturdevant, { Clarissa, 289  
Sturdivant, { Charlotte, 288  
Sturdivant, { Dolly, 286  
Eliza, 286  
Hannah, 286  
Hosea, 281, 288  
Joanna, 288  
John, 288  
Jonathan, 289  
Josiah, 286  
Mary, 284  
Mehitable, 289  
Nehemiah, 221  
Polly, 286  
Ruth, 221  
Walter H., xlv  
Suckling, —, 336  
Sullivan, Elizabeth, 285  
Summerfield, John, c  
Sumner, { Charles, 374  
Somner, { Chloe, 115  
Cynthia, 374  
Eliza Dicks, 374  
Harriet C., 33





# Index of Persons.

clxi

Telegraph Publishing Co., 119

Temple, Joseph, 22

Mary, cil

Tenney, —, 226

Jonathan, 226

M. J., 226

Thomas, 226

Tennyson, Alfred, 131

Terrel, Abigail, 167

Daniel, 167

Enoch, 72

Experience, 72

Tertullian, 17

Thacher, —, 331

mrs., 328

Antony, 331

Peter, 337

Thomas, 331

Thaxter, —, 203

Ann, 402

Anna, 409

John, 384

Joseph, 297, 299, 304,

306, 307, 402, 408, 409

Mary, 297, 306

Robert, 299

Thayer, —, 165, 408

Thair, —, 165, 159

Thaire, —, 105, 274

Thayre, —, Benjamin, 273

Thear, —, Bethiah, 361

Christopher, 363

David, 157

Deborah, 273, 362

Deliverance, 88

Ebenezer, 89, 361-365

Eleazer, 361, 363

Ephraim, 88, 273, 274,

361-364

Esther, 364

Ferdinando, 157

Gideon, 361

Hannah, 154, 274,

361, 363, 364

James, 273

Joanna, 364

John, 273

John Elliot, xlv

Jonathan, 363

Joseph, 361

Mary, 269, 271, 273

Mary Bagley, 90

Nathaniel, 91, 155, 364

Obadiah, 363

Philip, 273

Rachel, 361

Rebecca, 89, 90, 155,

273, 274, 361, 363

Richard, 89, 90, 273,

274, 361, 363

Ruth, 361-365

Sarah, 88, 91, 155,

273, 274, 361-364

Shadrach, 156, 362

Shydr, 90

Thomas, 88, 159

William, 154, 156, 159,

361, 363, 364

Thilly, —, 407

Thing, Eliza, 289

Hannah, 284

Stephen, 289

Thomas, —, 230

Judge, 125

Anna, 286

Charles, 171

Deborah, 69

Dorothy, 170

Esther, 169, 170

Gershom, 171

Israel, 170, 171

John, 68

Jonathan, 329

Mabel, 171

Mary, 329

Thomas, { Moses, 170, 171

conf'd { Rebecca, 73

Richard, 194

Ruth, xxxiv

Samuel, 73

Sarah, 68, 170, 171

Tabitha, 68

Thompson, { —, 227

Tompson, { capt., 354

Tomson, { lieut., 275, 276, 279

major, 46

miss, xxxvii

Abigail, 84, 88, 154,

269, 273

Asa, 22

Benjamin, 88, 158,

269-271

Bethiah, 272

Betsy, 172, 288

Charles E., 40

Deborah, 270

Ebenezer, xliii, 157

Elizabeth, 158

Ellen, 158

Francis McGee, xl-

viii

Hannah, 69, 88,

165, 169, 269, 270,

272, 273, 366

James, 69, 84, 146

John, 157, 158

Lucy, 374

Mary, 71, 271

Phillip, 269

Samuel, 88, 144,

147, 152, 155-160,

269, 270, 272, 273,

277, 365 [270

Sarah, 146, 155, 158,

Sarah Nevins, 40

Susanna, 270, 271

Thomas, 194

William, 156, 157

Woodland, 158

Thorburn, Grant, 105

Thoreau, Cynthia, 252

Henry, 126

Henry David, 252

Jenny, 252

John, 252

Rebecca, 252

Thorne, John Calvin, xlv, 117

Thornton, Elisha, 30

Rebecca, 30

Sarah, 154

Timothy, 154

Thorpe, Aaron, 393, 395, 396

Abigail, 393, 394, 396

Abraham, 396

Amy, 396

Andrew, 394, 396

Ann, 396

Anne, 394, 396

Clarina, 396

Daniel, 393, 396

David, 394, 396

Dorothy, 394

Ebenezer, 394, 396

Eleazer, 392, 393

Ellen, 396

Eliphalet, 396

Elisha, 396

Elizabeth, 392-394

Ester, 396

Eunice, 394, 396

Experience, 393

Ezekiel, 396

Ezra, 396

Gershom, 394, 396

Grissell, 394, 396

Hannah, 393-396

Hepzibah, 393

Hezekiah, 396

Increase, 396

Isaac, 393

Thorpe, { Jabez, 394-396

conf'd { Jehiel, 395

Jemima, 394

Jeremiah, 396

John, 392-396

Joseph, 396

Lois, 393, 395

Lucretia, 395

Lydia, 393, 395

Lyman, 394, 395

Margaret, 392, 394, 396

Martha, 396

Mary, 392-396

Molly, 395

Moses, 393

Naomi, 393-395

Nathan, 394, 396

Nathaniel, 392, 393

Nehemiah, 395

Patty, 396

Peter, 393-396

Phebe, 396

Rachel, 395

Rebecca, 393

Read, 395

Rhoda, 395

Ruhamah, 395

Samuel, 392-396

Sarah, 392-396

Sheldon B., 392

Stephen, 395

Sturges, 396

Thaddeus, 396

Thankful, 396

William, 392-396

Thrall, —, 213

Betsy, 208

Clark, 100

Daniel, 208-211, 416

Fila, 101

Harriet, 210

Henry, 211

James, 213, 412, 414

Joel, 99-101

Lemmi, 213

Lemuel, 209

Lucia, 209

Lydia, 213

Mary, 414

Mirinda, 98

Molly, 99

Nancy, 209

Nelson, 100

Oliver, 98-100

Roxy, 96

Russel, 416

Sabria, 412

Sally, 100

Susanna, 416

William, 96, 413

Willis, 100

Thrasher, Ebenezer, 22

Samuel, 22

Thresher, Katherine, 326

Throckmorton, John, 327

Thwaites, William, 176

Thwing, Samuel, 374

Sarah, 374

Sarah Homans, 374

W. K., 215

Tibbets, Agnes, 284

Dolly, 289

Hannah, 284, 287

James, 284

Tickle, William, 296

Ticknor, Charles Baldwin, xlv

Tidcomb, { John, 326

Tidcombe, { John, 326

Tiffany, Nathan, 77

Tilden, Benjamin, 135

Grace, 135

Rachel, 135

William Smith, xlv

Tileston, Sarah, lxxv

- Tillinghast, Caleb Benjamin, v.  
vi, vii, xvi, xxv,  
xlii  
Edith, 26  
Thomas, 26
- Tilly, Alice, 104, 215  
Sarah, 215  
William, 104, 215
- Tilton, { dr., 200  
Tilton, { Abiah, 201  
Abigail, 195, 200  
Albert, 198, 201  
Anna, 260, 383  
Asa, 259  
Bathsheba, 201, 257  
Beriah, 260, 261-264,  
379, 384  
Betsey, 199  
Beniah, 195  
Cornelius, 260, 384  
Cyreno, 198, 199  
Daniel, 202, 258, 263,  
264, 378, 379, 381  
David, 200, 202, 259,  
378, 381, 383, 384  
Deidamia, 257, 259,  
261, 264, 378, 382  
Diadema, 197  
Elijah, 196  
Elizabeth, 195, 196,  
200, 261, 264, 378  
Elmira, 260, 384  
Eunice, 196, 198, 257,  
262-264, 378, 380  
Ezra, 200, 262, 378, 379  
Fear, 259, 380-383  
Francis, 260, 382, 383  
Hanuah, 258  
Hebron, 260, 382, 383  
Isaac, 201, 202, 262, 263  
Jedidah, 196, 259, 382-  
384, 411  
Jemima, 196, 201, 258,  
262, 383  
Joseph, 196, 197, 199,  
257, 261, 263, 264, 378  
Josiah, 196, 198, 198,  
260, 383  
Josias, 384  
Juliana, 260  
Lavina, 201, 263, 264,  
378, 379, 381  
Levinthia, 202  
Lucinda, 259  
Lucy, 257  
Lydia, 200, 260-264, 379  
Margaret, 260  
Martha B., 260  
Mary, 196, 200, 257, 258,  
260  
Matthew, 196, 200, 201,  
259, 261-264  
Matty, 200, 258, 378  
Moses, 202  
Nathan, 201, 202  
Oliver, 196, 201, 257,  
262-264, 378, 380  
Olivia, 258  
Paine, 202, 260, 261,  
382-384  
Parnell, 260, 282, 283  
Peggy, 196, 257, 261-  
264, 378-380  
Persis, 260, 382-384  
Polly, 259, 260, 383  
Polly B., 260  
Prudence, 260, 383  
Rachel, 197  
Rebecca, 196, 260, 384  
Remember, 196, 257  
Reuben, 196, 198, 198  
Ruhamah, 196  
S., 198  
Salathiel, 201  
Sally, 259
- Tilton, { Samuel, 196, 260, 384  
cons'd { Sarah, 196, 201, 259,  
261-264  
Serano, 382  
Sophia, 259  
Stephen, 196, 198, 201  
Susan, 202  
Susannah, 261  
Thomas, 197, 200, 259,  
380-383  
Uriah, 198, 411  
Ward, 199, 260, 261,  
378, 383  
William, 196, 199, 202,  
250-264, 378-380, 384  
Zelinda, 260  
Zeno, 202  
Zilpha, 196, 201
- Tinker, Frances Anne, 211  
Lebbeus P., 211
- Tinkham, Enoch, cli  
George Holden, xlviii  
Rebecca, cli  
Sarah Jane, cli  
Susan Eddy, xlv
- Tirrell, ensign, 362
- Titus, Anson, vii, xii, xxvi, xlii,  
xcix, 214, 323, 330  
Elizabeth, 325
- Tobey, { Abigail, 94  
Toby, { Anna, 76  
Elisha, 312  
Mary, 76  
Mercy, 312  
Thomas, 76
- Todd, Betsey, 41  
Eben, 41  
Ebenezer, 41  
James, 41  
Jeremiah, 41  
John, 41, 399  
Laurie (Pseud), 106  
Mirable, 369  
William Cleaves, x, xx,  
xxiv, 41-46, xlix, liii,  
cvii, 213, 230
- Todhunter, Jane, lxxvii
- Tolles, Dorothy, 170  
Henry, 170
- Tolman, Benjamin, 77  
Elisha, 314, 389  
Elizabeth, 77  
Elkana, 311  
Ezra, 311  
Hannah, 312  
Joseph, 312, 388, 391  
Mary, 389, 391  
Miriam, 314, 389  
Samuel, 388
- Tomlin, Ann, 377  
Joseph, 377  
Mary, 377
- Tompson, see Thompson.
- Tomson, see Thompson.
- Tonge, Elizabeth, 94  
John, 94  
Mary, 94
- Torrey, { capt., 310  
Torrey, { Abel, 74  
Abigail, 75  
Barsheba, 78  
Barshua, 74  
Bathsheba, 75  
Benjamin Barstow, v,  
vii, xvi, xxxiv, 104  
Caleb, 139, 140, 309, 312,  
388  
Isaac, 312, 353  
Joseph, 75, 78  
Mary, 139, 309, 388  
Paul, 78  
Ruth, 139  
Samuel, 74  
Totten, John R., 331  
John Reynolds, xlviii
- Tourneur, Daniel, 419  
Tower, Abigail, 391  
Benjamin, 388, 391  
David, 388
- Towle, Alvin F., 117  
Caleb, 285  
Dolly, 285  
Herbert C., 117  
Hopley, 285  
Hopsey, 285  
Jonathan, 117  
Mary B., 190  
Philip, 117  
Rachel, 288
- Towmeur, Jacqueline, 419  
Town, { Charlotte, 373  
Towne, { Elizabeth, 154  
Harriet, 372, 373  
Moody Bridges, 373  
Moses, 373  
Peter, 154  
William, 1  
William Blanchard,  
xlix, liii
- Towner, Julia, 256
- Townsend, dr., lxxi  
Elizabeth, 221  
Freelove, 70  
George, 221  
Harriet M., xlv
- Towson, W., 180
- Tracy, —, 227  
Dwight, 94  
Jedidah, 94  
Louise, 91  
Nehemiah, 94
- Trafton, John, 290  
Lucinda, 290
- Trapp, Beulah, 207, 411  
Hepzibah, 411  
Jabez, 411
- Trask, Benjamin, 411  
Betsey, 285  
Hannah, 65  
Jacob H., 285  
John, 86  
Nathaniel, 86  
Sarah, 146  
William Blake, xlii, 104,  
106, 215
- Treat, Elizabeth, 68  
John Harvey, xlii  
Joseph, 68
- Trelawney, —, 325
- Triggs, Jemima, 264  
William, 264
- Trim, Benjamin, 193
- Tripp, Amy, 28  
Eliza Smith, 27, 28  
Frances, 28  
Francis, 28  
Holder Russell, 28  
Mary D., 28  
Ruth B., 28  
Susan Sampson, 28
- Triscot, William, 106
- Trowbridge, { Ann, 292  
Trowbridge, { Edmund, 370  
Trowbridge, { Elisha, 370  
Trowbridge, { Elizabeth, 245,  
243, 295, 296,  
370  
Grace, 292  
James, 291, 292  
John, 291-293  
Joseph, 294  
Julian, 292  
Margaret, 370  
Thomas, 291-296,  
417  
Thomasine, 292  
William, 291-293
- Trowte, John, 295
- Truant, John, 308  
Mary, 308

# Index of Persons.

clxiii

- True, Abigail R., 290  
 Trumbull, James Hammond, lxxxv  
     John, 336, 372  
     Nancy, 372  
     Richard, 372  
 Tryon, —, 211  
     George, 211  
     Nancy, 256  
     Sarah, 416  
     William, 22, 256  
 Tucker, Achash, 98  
     Alden, 101  
     Almira, 99  
     Austin, 98  
     Benjamin, 30  
     Betsey, 39  
     Dalford, 101  
     Edwin Post, 209  
     Electa, 209  
     Elijah, 96-101, 213, 414, 416  
     Elizabeth, 35, 208  
     Emela, 101  
     Emily, 211  
     Ephraim, 212  
     Esther, 26  
     Henry, 23  
     Hester, 26  
     Hiram, 100  
     Hope, 101, 209-211, 416  
     Hubbard, 212  
     Jane, 96  
     Jerusha, 192  
     John, 35, 39, 213, 413  
     John Atherton, xiv, 226, 337  
     Jonathan S., 101, 209  
     Jonathan Smith, 208, 213  
     Lucretia, 30  
     Lucy, 209  
     Mary, 35, 207, 221, 409, 411  
     Orange Clark Hurlburt, 211  
     Patience, 23  
     Rebecca, 39  
     Robert, 193  
     Roxy, 101  
     Salmon, 209  
     Willard, 97, 99  
     William, 194  
     William J., 20  
 Tuckerman, Bayard, 335  
     Hannah, 325  
     John, 325  
 Tuckerman & Townsend, lxxi  
 Tuckett, —, 291, 297  
 Tufts, Albert Clifford, lvi, lxxx-iii, lxxxiv  
     Benjamin, 86  
     Charles, lxxxiii  
     Daniel, lxxxiv  
     Hannah, 86  
     John, lxxxiv  
     Mary Belle, lxxxiv  
     Mary Jane, lxxxiii  
     Nathan, lxxxiii, lxxxiv  
     Peter, lxxxiii, lxxxiv  
     Sally, lxxxiv  
     Susie Browning Cotton, xlviii  
 Tupper, Charles, 76  
     Deborah, 75  
     Eldad, 76  
     Ellakin, 75, 76  
     Enoch, 76  
     Hannah, 76  
     James, 298  
     Joanna, 75, 76  
     Samuel, 76  
 Turbafeld, } James, 89, 91, 363  
 Turbifield, } Mary, 363  
 Turbyfield, } Mercy, 89, 91, 363  
 Turner, —, xxx, 313  
     Abel, 75  
     Abiel, 308, 311, 313, 388, 390  
     Abigail, 75, 78, 135, 139, 311, 388, 389, 390, 392  
     Abner, 137  
     Ann, 138  
     Amasa, 310  
     Asa, 389  
     Benjamin, 77, 136, 138, 139, 309, 313, 390  
     Betty, 311  
     Caleb, 78, 135, 137  
     Catherine, 138  
     Charles, 76, 136, 309, 311, 313  
     David, 76, 138  
     Deborah, 314, 391  
     Dorothy, 77  
     Edward, 311  
     Elisha, 77  
     Elizabeth, 77, 135, 140, 308, 311, 313, 388, 390  
     Ellen Josephine, xli  
     Eunice, 76, 136, 309, 311, 313  
     George, 309  
     Grace, 136  
     Hannah, 138  
     Hawkins, 74, 77, 136, 138, 140, 311, 313, 389  
     Isaac, 390  
     Israel, 314, 391  
     Jacob, 69  
     James K., 371  
     Jesse, 313, 387, 390, 392  
     Joanna, 74  
     Jonathan, 74, 311, 387, 389, 392  
     Jonathan Star, 389  
     Joseph, 77, 135, 139  
     Joshua, 135  
     Laban, 371  
     Lemuel, 310  
     Lucretia, 74  
     Lusanna, 135, 136, 138, 140, 311, 313, 390  
     Lydia, 74, 137, 139, 313, 387, 390, 392  
     Malborough, 78  
     Margaret, 390  
     Mary, 135, 137, 140, 371  
     Mercy, 77, 136, 139, 309, 313, 390  
     Micah, 371  
     Nathaniel, 310, 311  
     Peleg, 313  
     Phillip, 135, 314  
     Rachel, 78, 135, 137  
     Rebecca, 68, 310, 371  
     Reuben, 311  
     Robinson, 308  
     Ruth, 371  
     Sarah, 69, 138  
     Seth, 392  
     Star, 77  
     Thomas, 137, 140  
     Thyne, 135  
     Vine, 135, 353  
     William, 75, 78, 135, 139, 311, 342  
 Tuttle, —, 141-143  
     Ann, 152  
     Edward Turner, 211  
     Elam, 211, 212  
     Emily, 212  
     Hannah, 70  
     Henrietta, 257  
     James Atwater, 212  
     Jonathan, 152  
     Lester Orson, 212  
     Mary, 212  
     Miles, 212  
 Tuxbury, Mary, 284  
 Tweld, } ensign, 87  
 Twels, } Abigail, 155, 157  
 Twelvs, } Hannah, 156  
     Mary, 87  
     Rachel, 153  
     Robert, 156, 157, 265  
 Twist, Sarah, 276  
 Twombly, } —, xxx  
 Twombly, } Rebecca, 289  
 Twomley, } Sally, 287  
 Tyler, rev. mr., 347  
     Andrew, 327  
     Henry, lxxxvii  
     John, lxx, 326  
     John Ford, xlv  
     John S., 375  
     Mary, 327  
     Samuel, 326  
 Tyndall, —, 109  
 Tyng, Eleazer, 144, 275, 278  
 Tywenham, William, 397  
 Uhlhorn, —, 19  
 Underwood, Charlotte, 373  
     Robert, 101  
 Upham, Elizabeth, 60  
     Phinehas, 60  
     Priscilla, 247  
     William P., 229  
 Upson, Irving Strong, xlv  
 Upton, Alice, lxxxii  
     Ann Coffin, lxxxii, lxxxiii  
     George Bruce, lvi, lxxxii, lxxxiii  
     Geraldine I., lxxxiii  
     John, lxxxii  
     Ruth, 377  
 Urine, Polly, 289  
 Urrohart, Hannah, 108  
     William, 108  
 Vale, Nicholas, 194  
 Van Arsdale, E. B., 120  
 Van Cortlandt, —, 113  
 Vanderpoel, Emily Noyes, xlv  
 Van Oblinus, } Joost, 419  
 Van Oblinus, } Peter, 419  
 Van Fatten, Nathan, 417  
 Van Valen, see Verveelen.  
 Van Vechten, Maria, 189  
 Van Wyck, —, 224  
 Varney, H. C., 107  
 Vaughan, } Daniel, lxx  
 Vaughn, } Edward, 109  
     Elizabeth, lxx, 109  
     Howell, 109  
     Mary, lxx  
     Thankful, 94  
 Veasey, } Benjamin, 273  
 Veasy, } Eleazer, 270  
 Veasey, } Elizabeth, 90, 158,  
 Veazy, } 159, 270  
     Ellen, 157, 158  
     Hannah, 159  
     John, 157-159  
     Josiah, 270  
     Mary, 156, 158, 159,  
     269, 270, 273, 274  
     Mehitable, 88  
     Mercy, 153, 155  
     Nathaniel, 287  
     Sally, 267  
     Samuel, 159, 269, 274  
     Solomon, 90, 159, 270  
     William, 155-159, 269,  
     270, 273, 274  
 Venable, —, xxx  
 Vermilje, } Johannes, 419  
 Vermilje, } Johannes, 419  
 Verveelen, } Johannes, 419  
 Van Valen, } Johannes, 419  
 Vespuodius, Alberius, lxii  
 Vialle, —, 61  
     Hannah, 61

- Vicorys, Roger, 194  
Vinal, Ezekiel, 314  
John, 299, 311, 314  
Mary, 299, 311, 314  
Vincent, { Abiah, 294, 308, 409,  
411  
Vinson, { Abigail, 411  
Vintona, { Abner, 295  
Abraham, 407  
Anna, 298, 299, 411  
Barnabas, 302, 410  
Benjamin, 295, 305,  
408, 410  
Christopher, 303  
Daniel, 298, 300  
Daniel Stewart, 408  
Eunice, 297, 307, 410  
Hugh, 307  
Jane, 401, 409  
Jean, 298, 304, 409  
Jermina, 409  
John, 301  
Jonathan, 410  
Joseph, 298, 298, 307,  
308, 409, 410  
Katherine, 407, 410  
Love, 408  
Livia, 410  
Lydia, 297, 307  
Mary, 306, 410  
Matilda, 307, 308, 409,  
410  
Matthew, 299, 302  
Mehitable, 298, 307,  
410  
Miriam, 294  
Nathaniel, 281, 400,  
402, 403  
Rebecca, 308  
Reuben, 307  
Samuel, 409  
Sarah, 298, 306, 306,  
307, 409-411  
Seth, 299  
Sophia, 299  
Susannah, 410  
Thankful, 298, 304,  
307 [411  
Thomas, 294, 299, 410,  
Timothy, 295  
William, 297, 298, 297,  
299, 407  
Zebediah, 294  
Vining, Sarah, 90  
Vinson, {  
Vinson, { see Vincent.  
Vinton, { —, 106, 221  
Hannah, 271  
John, 299, 271  
Mary, 271  
Thomas, 299  
Virgil, 66  
Vittam, { Elizabeth, 283  
Vittum, { Hannah, 286  
Huldah, 283  
Jane, 286  
John, 283  
Mary, 284, 286  
Nancy, 289  
Polly, 286  
Sally, 287  
Stephen, 284  
Thomas, 286  
Tufton, 286  
Vivian, col., 322  
J. L., 60  
Vose, col., 371  
Ellen Frances, xlviii  
Joseph, 230  
Wackly, Anna, 63  
Ebenezer, 63  
Joel, 63  
Wade, { —, 227  
Waad, { Calvin, 389  
Wade, { Elizabeth, 149  
conf'd { Joseph, 149, 289, 382  
Joshua, 161-163  
Margaret, 162, 163  
Rachel, 149, 289, 382  
Wadleigh, { Albert A., lxxvi  
Wadley, { T. P., 82  
Wadsworth, —, 156  
John, 156  
Lucretia, 289  
Lydia, 389  
Samuel, 154, 226  
Sarah, 156  
Walt, { —, xxx  
Walte, { Benjamin, 342  
Wahman, Robert F., 382  
Waker, Isaac, 215  
Susanna, 215  
Walaya, Keteven, 282  
Waldo, Fanny, 97  
Henry, 98-97, 99, 100, 415  
Julia, 99  
Julius, 100  
Lemuel, 98  
Sophia, 98  
Waldron, Anna, 106  
Anne, 106  
Barent, 419  
Resolved, 419  
Walsenger, Richard, 173  
Wales, { elder, 91  
Wale, { —, 314, 387  
Wayles, { Atherton, 383  
Charles Marshall,  
xlvi  
Deborah, 289  
Elizabeth, 154, 156  
Elkanah, 159  
Hab., 98  
Hannah, 159, 289, 270,  
272-274, 360, 362,  
363  
Joanna, 87, 158  
John, 106, 300  
Joseph, 274  
Mary, 270  
Nathan, 270  
Nathaniel, 87, 154,  
158, 159, 289, 270,  
272-274, 300, 362,  
363, 365  
Rachel, 362  
Russel, 88  
Samuel, 272  
Sarah, 91, 155, 158  
Thomas, 270, 273  
See also Willis and Wyles.  
Walesbey, { —, 156  
Walsbey, { David, 156  
Elizabeth, 156  
Mary, 156  
Walford-Gosnold, John Des-  
borough, 103  
Walker, —, 146-149, 152, 153  
capt., 276-279  
Abigail, 145, 278, 322  
Albert J., 331  
Ebenezer, 22  
Edwin Sawyer, xlv  
Emily Talbot, xlv  
Jacob, 316  
James, 125  
John, 39, 152, 415  
Joseph, 56  
Joseph B., 424  
Joseph Burbeen, xlii  
Judith, 145, 146, 149  
Kexiah, 28  
Lucy, 152  
Margaret, 39  
Mary, 39, 149, 276  
Moses, 325  
Rachel, 325  
R. B. H., 39  
Ruhamah Mitchell, 39  
Walker, { Samuel, 84, 145, 146,  
conf'd { 149, 372  
Sarah, 81-85  
Susannah, 372  
Thomas, 174  
Timothy, 279  
William, 415  
Williston, xlviii  
Walker, Evans and Cogswell  
Co., 121, 424  
Wall, Mary, 294  
Robt Taber, 31  
William A., 31  
Wallace, Abigail, 284  
Bethiah, 287  
Betsey, 286  
Deborah, 288  
Jacob, 287  
John, 284  
Joseph, 286  
Nathaniel, 285  
Phoebe, 288  
Rebecca, 288  
Roxanna, 289  
Sally, 287  
Waller, Elizabeth, 116  
William, 116  
Walls, see Wales.  
Walaby, see Walsbey.  
Walstone, Abigail Lamenta, 365  
Albert, 383  
Anna, 385  
Charles Edward, 385  
Daniel, 386  
David, 385  
Elizabeth, 385  
Esther, 385  
Haynes, 385  
Huldah, 385  
Jane Maria, 385  
John, 385  
Jonathan, 385  
Lois, 385  
Mary, 64, 385  
Obadiah, 385  
Polly, 385  
Rachel, 385  
Rebecca, 385  
Ruth, 385  
Ruth A., 385  
Sally, 385  
Samuel, 385  
Susannah, 385  
Thankful, 385  
Thomas, 385  
Warren, 385  
William, 385  
Walters, Jacob, 194  
Walworth, Arthur Clarence,  
xlvi  
Warburton, { —, 415  
Warbourton, { Elizabeth, 211  
Worburton, { George Yates, 210  
John, 416  
Mary, 210  
Mary Ann, 210  
William Booth,  
210  
Ward, { —, 113  
Wardd, { Abigail, 64, 396  
Alice, 85  
Ambrose, 70  
Carine, 65  
Elizabeth, 60, 64  
Ephraim, 60  
Hannah, 297, 306  
John, 65, 306  
L. F., 340  
Mary, 65, 386  
Moses, 396  
Nehemiah, 193  
Rachel, 66, 70  
Rebecca, 65  
Samuel, 396  
Sarah, 287

# Index of Persons.

clxv

Warder, Ellen Nancy, xlviii  
Wardner, Helen Minerva, lxx  
Ware, ———, 115  
    Arthur Lovell, xlv  
    Edith Mae, xvii  
    Jacob, 219  
Warlette, Robert, 175  
Warner, Andrew, 315  
    Daniel, 342  
    Ebenezer, 342  
    Isaac, 342  
    John, 342  
    Lydia, 342  
    Martha, 342  
    Rebecca, 315  
    Samuel, 342  
    Sarah, 342  
Warren, Anna, 74  
    Betsey, 288  
    John, 74, 377  
    Joseph, 422  
    Mary A., 377  
    Naomi, 74  
    Peter, 192  
    Rachel, 285  
    Samuel, 326  
    Sarah, 377  
    Thomas Barnes, xlviii  
Warwick, Charles F., 334, 335  
Washburn, { Alden, 283  
Washburn, { Benjamin, 108  
    D. E., xlv, 117  
    Jane, 108  
    John, 108, 117  
    Judith, lxxii  
    Sarah, 283  
    Thomas George, xlviii  
    Warren Azro, 117  
Washington, George, lxxxiv,  
    121, 122, 230, 237,  
    308, 423  
    Booker T., lxxx-  
    viii  
Wason, see Wason.  
Wass, Anna, 306, 409  
    Homes, 205, 207, 307  
    Rebecca, 306  
    Sarah, 207, 307  
    Violet, 407  
    William, 203  
    Wilmot, 306  
Wasson, { Ann, 137  
Wasson, { Robert, 137  
    Thomas, 137  
Waterhouse, Abigail, 95  
    Daniel, 95  
    Hannah, 110  
    John, 110  
    Joseph, 95  
    Lavina, 95  
    Mercy, 110  
    Sylvia, 66  
    William Avery, 110  
Waterman, Anna Louisa, cv  
    George Thurston, xlv  
    Lucia, cv  
    Resolved, cv  
Waters, Henry F., xxi, 41, xlix,  
    50, li, 172, 291,  
    296  
Watersnatch, ———, 156  
    goody, 156  
    Martha, 156  
Watkins, Walter Kendall, xlii,  
    114, 326  
Watrous, { Eber, 65  
Watrous, { Ethan, 65  
    Rebecca, 64  
    Sarah, 65  
Watson, Abigail, 289  
    Andrew, 194  
    Charlotte P., 290  
    Elizabeth, 285

Watson, { Elmira, 31  
    cont'd { Esther Josephine, xl-  
    viii  
    George, 285  
    Hannah, 285, 289  
    John, 289  
    Mary, 289  
    Nathaniel, 285, 287  
    Nathaniel B., 290  
    Rosamond, 284  
    Sally, 289  
    Samuel, 31  
    Susan, 287  
    Thomas, 324  
Watts, { Edward, 177  
Watts, { Elizabeth, 471  
Wayles, see Wales.  
Weatherlee, Elisha, 22  
    Jonathan, 22  
Weaver, ———, 105  
    Catharine Singer, 216  
    George, 40  
    Rachel Woodman, 40  
Webb, { ———, 113  
Web, { Abigail, 154, 156, 272  
    Amy, 364, 365  
    Benjamin, 274, 361, 363,  
    364  
    Bethiah, 272, 273  
    Christopher, 155, 156,  
    270, 274  
    David, 269, 361  
    Deborah, 69, 363  
    Esther, 363  
    Eunice, 363  
    Hannah, 272-274  
    Jerusha, 361  
    John, 88, 272, 273  
    Jonathan, 274  
    Joseph, 69, 155, 273, 363  
    Mary, 68, 154, 155, 270,  
    274, 275  
    Nathan, 364  
    Peter, 67, 90, 159, 269,  
    270, 272-275, 364, 365  
    Priscilla, 274  
    Richard, 365  
    Ruth, 67, 90, 159, 269,  
    270, 272-275  
    Samuel, 68, 270, 272  
    Sarah, 274  
    Susanna, 274, 361  
    Susannah, 363, 364  
    Thomas, 102  
Webber, Huldah, 38  
    Ruth, 251  
Webster, Betsey, 97, 289  
    Chauncy, 97  
    Daniel, 44, lxxiii, 227  
    David, 289  
    Ebenezer, 97-99  
    Electa, 99  
    Eli, 98  
    Elijah, 97  
    Ephraim, 98  
    Ezekiel, 100  
    Henry Sewall, xlv, 117  
    J. C., 227  
    Joanna, 221  
    John, 286  
    John C., xlv  
    Martin, 98  
    Nancy, 98  
    Olive, 289  
    Ransford, 97, 98  
    Rhoda, 286  
    Russel, 97  
    Thomas, 227  
    Tryphena, 97  
    Wealthy, 100  
Weeks, see Weeks.  
Weed, Elisha, 288, 290  
    Mary, 286, 288  
    Mary Ann, 290  
    Merrian, 283

Weed, { Nancy, 289  
    cont'd { Orlando, 283, 286  
    Patience, 283  
Weeks, { Adeline Elizabeth,  
Weeks, { 190  
    Amiell, 106  
    Benjamin, 296, 401, 409  
    Benjamin Osborne,  
    409  
    Beriah, 300, 305  
    Brackett Marshall,  
    190  
    Harriet Morse, xlv,  
    115  
    Jane, 306  
    Jesse, 200  
    John, 106, 190  
    John Furber, 190  
    Lydia, 409  
    Martha, 190  
    Nancy F., 190  
    Nathan, 190  
    Phineas, 190  
    Phineas J., 190  
    Salome C., 190  
    Tamar, 410  
    William, 106  
Weiser, Abigail, 90  
Welch, Hannah, 217  
    Mary, 414  
Weld, Theodore Dwight, 232  
Welles, see Wells.  
Wellington, duke of, 131  
Wellman, ———, 224  
    Elizabeth, 45  
    Joshua Wyman, xlii  
Wells, { ———, 295  
Wells, { Augustus, 211  
Wells, { Austin Stimson, 211  
    Belinda, 376  
    Charles, 96  
    Charles Clarke, 96  
    Daniel, 333  
    Hugh, 333  
    Jeremiah Luce, 211  
    Joel Augustus, 211  
    John, 150  
    Jonathan, 342  
    Joshua, 22  
    Mary, 150, 363  
    Mercy, 155, 363, 364  
    Samuel Calvin, 333  
    Stillman Plummer, 211  
    Thaddeus, 22  
    Thomas, 155, 361, 363,  
    364, 375  
Welsh, J., 181  
    Mary, 64  
    Thomas, 64  
Wendell, ———, 227  
    Barrett, xlv  
    Edmund Quincy, 35  
    Edward Sargent, 35  
    Elizabeth, 35  
    Evert Jansen, 227  
    John, 35  
    Martha Jane, 35  
    Mary Cotton, 35  
    Olive Cotton, 35  
    Sarah, 35  
    Sarah Sargent, 35  
Wentworth, { ———, 115  
Wintworth, { Amitts, 288  
    Anna, 288  
    Gibeon, 22  
    Sion, 22  
West, ———, xxx, 412  
    Abel, 95, 213  
    Almaria, 95  
    Asenah, 414  
    Asenath, 95  
    Belinda, 289  
    Betsey, 95  
    David, 95, 412  
    Electa, 95

- West, } Fanny, 97, 414  
 conf'd } Francis, 112  
 George, 256, 264, 378-384  
 George H., 112  
 G. M., xiv, 230  
 Ira, 96, 97, 414  
 Jermel, 269  
 John Chapman, 213  
 Lloyd, 96  
 Love, 384  
 Loretta, 412  
 Lucy, 36  
 Lydia, 208, 256  
 Polly, 259  
 Prudence, 258, 264, 378-  
 380, 382-384  
 Rebecca, 260  
 Sally, 258  
 Sarah, 198, 202, 261  
 Thomas, 198, 201, 202,  
 261, 263  
 William, 230, 259  
 Westbrook, Thomas, 67  
 Westcott, 291, 296, 322  
 Westcott, } Cora, xlviii  
 Westgate, Alice L., 120, 192, 228,  
 335, 339  
 Weston, Abraham, 21  
 Ellphaz, 310  
 Priscilla, 310  
 Warren, 310  
 Westwode, Richard, 176  
 Wetherbee, John, 330  
 Weygant, C. H., 223  
 Charles H., xiv  
 Whaff, Ann, 365  
 Whaley, Abraham, 208  
 Wharf, see Whorf.  
 Wheadon, } Abraham, 209  
 Wheden, } Jerusha, 63  
 Lucy, 63  
 Submit, 66  
 Thomas, 63  
 William, 209  
 Wheat, Silas Carmi, xiv  
 Wheaton, Abraham, 101  
 Betsey, xci  
 Reuben, 101  
 Robert, xci  
 Wheeler, Judge, xxxi  
 Abijah, 193  
 Agnes, 171  
 Emily Avery, lxxxvii  
 Frances M., lxxxvii  
 Grace Denison,  
 lxxxvii  
 Hoyt Henry, v, xvi  
 Lucy A., lxxxvii  
 Mary, lxxxvi  
 Richard, lxxxvi  
 Richard Anson, lvi,  
 lxxxvi, lxxxvii  
 Susan Fosdick, 371  
 Thomas, lxxxiv  
 Worham, 371  
 Wheelock, —, 166  
 dr., 419  
 Ralph, 232  
 Wheelwright, —, 115, 141  
 John, 314  
 Thomas, 194  
 Whelden, John, 300  
 Julia, 407  
 Whellen, Jane, 307, 409  
 Whetcombe, see Whitcomb.  
 Whippey, Elizabeth, 409  
 Whipple, Deborah, 288  
 Eunice, 285  
 John, 288  
 Mary, 284  
 Phebe, 285  
 Sally B., 285  
 Whitaker, George Mason, 333  
 Whitcomb, —, 421  
 Whetcombe, } Charlotte, 421  
 Whitcomb, } Job, 421  
 conf'd } John, 421  
 Jonathan, 421  
 "Josh," 421  
 Josiah, 421  
 Otis, 421  
 Peter, 277  
 Robert, 421  
 Sarah, 277  
 Tamar, 145  
 White, —, 145  
 bishop, ciii  
 miss, 377  
 Abigail, 115  
 Almira Larkin, xiv, 226  
 Amos, 285  
 Benjamin, 60, 227, 421  
 Charles F., 227, 421  
 Charles Frederick,  
 xlviii  
 Deborah, 99, 155, 363, 364  
 Elizabeth, 176  
 Esther, 144  
 Hannah, 60, 326, 364  
 Harfield, 267  
 John, 145, 227, 421  
 Joseph, 290  
 Lydia, 161, 287  
 Mehitable, 164  
 Patience, 30  
 Phillip, 30  
 Rebecca, 109, 326  
 Richard, 109, 326  
 Robert, 40  
 Sally, 172, 285, 290  
 Samuel, 90, 155, 326, 363,  
 364  
 Sarah Nevins, 40  
 Susannah, 367  
 Thomas, 154, 155  
 William, 142, 144, 326  
 Whitehead, Susanna, 67  
 William, 193  
 Whitehouse, Patience, 189  
 Whitfield, —, 46  
 mr., 386  
 Whitlock, Joseph, 394  
 Mary, 394  
 Whiting, } Abigail, 376  
 Whittin, } Comfort, 376  
 Whiton, } Frederick H., xiv,  
 Whyton, } 332  
 Grace, 376  
 Whitman, —, 224  
 Judith, 238  
 Mary, 248  
 Mary Ann, lxi  
 Whitmarsh, Catherine, 370  
 Ezra, 368, 369, 370  
 John, 369  
 Maria, 370  
 Mary, 369  
 Nancy, 370  
 Sarah, 163  
 Susan, 369  
 Susannah, 368, 369  
 William, 369  
 Whitmore, Martha, 85  
 Thomas, 109  
 W. H., 177, 228  
 Whitney, Deborah, 254  
 Elizabeth, 358, 359  
 Henry, 358  
 Jonas Prescott, civ  
 Joseph Cutler, xiv  
 Rebecca, civ  
 Sarah, civ, 412  
 William Henry, xlii  
 Whiton, see Whiting.  
 Whittemore, Katherine, 366  
 Susannah, 249  
 Whitten, Isaac, 309  
 Lydia, 309  
 Whitten & Cass, 337 [365  
 Whittier, Charles Collyer, 242,
- Whittlesey, —, 367  
 Charles Barney, xiv  
 Martha, 367  
 Whorf, } Edward, xlii  
 Wharf, } Edward Henry, xxxi,  
 xxxiv, xlii, 104, 328,  
 419  
 Whyton, see Whiting.  
 Wicks, B. D., 219  
 Wier, Margaret, 376  
 Sarah Thornton, 367  
 Wiggin, —, 141  
 Abigail, 56, 58, 288  
 Andrew, 56, 58  
 Bradstreet, 58  
 Elizabeth, 290  
 Hannah, 58, 286  
 Huldah, 286  
 Mark, 296  
 Martha, 58  
 Mary, 58, 285  
 Mercy, 56  
 Paul, 284  
 Phebe, 58  
 Polly, 287  
 Sally, 191  
 Sarah, 58  
 Susanna, 284  
 Susy, 288  
 Wigglesworth, Abigail, 246  
 Michael, 153  
 Sibyl, 153  
 Wigner, Anthony, 193  
 Wilbur, Hannah, 163  
 Joanna, 154  
 Shadrach, 153, 154  
 Wilburn, Samuel, 193  
 Wilcox, Benjamin, 25  
 Catherine, 31  
 Dorvil Miller, xlii, xlii  
 Eunice, 47  
 Frank, 116  
 Hannah, 45  
 John, 45  
 Nathan, 47  
 Wild, Anna, 105  
 Deborah, 105  
 John, 88, 105, 271-273, 275  
 Jonathan, 275  
 Samuel, 272  
 Sarah, 88, 271-273, 275  
 William, 105, 273  
 Wildblood, Jane, 103 [xiv  
 Wildey, Anna Cheseborough,  
 Wildman, Agur, 134  
 Elizabeth, 134  
 Wilkins, Mary, 105, 216  
 Willan, Avis, 102  
 Willard, capt., 149  
 Benjamin, 274  
 Daniel, 272-274  
 Edward, 273  
 Joshua, 327  
 Josiah, 368, 373  
 Lockart, 368  
 Lockhart, 373  
 Mary, 272-274, 368  
 Rebecca, 368, 373  
 Salome, 373  
 Samuel, 344  
 Simon, 315  
 Susanna, xlii, xlviii  
 Thankful, 373  
 Willers, Dederich, 120  
 Willet, —, 227  
 Abigail, 317  
 Andrew, 154  
 Eleanor, 317  
 Hannah, 316, 317  
 John, 132  
 Mercy, 132  
 Nathaniel, 316, 317  
 Rebecca, 317  
 Sarah, 316, 317  
 Susanna, 154

- William II, 338  
 William the Conqueror, 114  
 Williams, ———, 48  
   Abigail, 81  
   Amelia, 394  
   Anne B., 120, 259  
   Benjamin, 81, 395  
   Clarinda Boardman, 351, 352  
   Cornelia B., xiv  
   C. S., 225  
   David, 394  
   Ebenezer, 106  
   Edward Higginson, xlviii  
   Eliza Ann, 256  
   Einathan, 394  
   Elvira Armenius, 351  
   Emily Avery, lxxxvii  
   Enos, 313  
   Ephraim, 416  
   Frederic W., 256  
   Grissell, 394  
   Hannah, 32, 394  
   Henry Moreland, xiv  
   Hinckley, 351  
   Jane, 377  
   John, 23, 32, 394  
   Lendell, 76  
   Lettitia, 92  
   Morgane, 174  
   Martha, 23  
   Mary, 33, 313  
   Mehitable, 76  
   Naomi, 395  
   Nathan, 32  
   E., 184  
   Rebecca, cii, 395  
   Richard, 32  
   Seth, 313  
   Seth Noyes, lxxxvii  
   Simeon, 32  
   Solomon, 21  
   Thomas, 76  
   Walter, xiv, 233  
 Willis, } ———, lxxiv, lxxv  
 Wyles, } Anna, 156  
 Wyllis, } Elizabeth, lxxiv  
   Francis, 219  
   George, lxxiv  
   Hab., 96, 97, 99-101  
   Hannah, 87  
   Hester, lxxiv  
   Hexekiah, lxxiv  
   John Lemuel Murray, xiv  
   Mary, lxxiv  
   Mary Woodbridge, lxxiv  
   Polly, 97  
   Richard, lxxiv  
   Roxy, 101  
   Ruth, lxxiv  
   Samuel, lxxiv  
   Steven, 87, 156  
 See also Wales and Wyles.  
 Wilmot, } ———, 227  
 Willmot, } Abiah, 71  
 Willmote, } Abigail, 71, 72  
   Abijah, 71  
   Alexander, 68, 70, 72  
   Allen, 73  
   Amos, 71, 73  
   Amy, 69, 72, 73  
   Ann, 67  
   Anna, 68, 69  
   Asa, 71, 73  
   Asenath, 73  
   Benjamin, 67-73  
   Benlah, 72  
   Daniel, 71-73  
   David, 71, 72  
   Dennis, 71  
   Ebenezer, 69  
   Elijah, 73  
 Wilmot, } Elisha, 73  
 com'd } Elizabeth, 68, 69, 71, 72  
   Ester, 73  
   Eunice, 72, 73  
   Experience, 72  
   Ezekiel, 71, 72  
   Freelove, 70  
   George Washington, 73  
   Hannah, 68-73  
   Hepzibah, 70  
   Isaac, 72, 73  
   Joel, 73  
   John, 68, 69, 71-73  
   Jonathan, 73  
   Joseph, 69, 71  
   Laura, 73  
   Lemuel, 72  
   Lemuel Allen, 72  
   Lois, 72  
   Louisa, 73  
   Lydia, 72  
   Martha, 71, 73  
   Mary, 68-72  
   Medad, 73  
   Mercy, 68, 69  
   Minerva, 73  
   Nancy, 73  
   Rachel, 72  
   Rebecca, 69, 72, 73  
   Reuben, 71  
   Rhoda, 72  
   Roxana, 73  
   Ruth, 71  
   Samuel, 72  
   Sarah, 68-73  
   Tabitha, 68  
   Thomas, 68, 70-73  
   Timothy, 72  
   Trypher, 71  
   Valentine, 69, 72, 73  
   Walter, 70, 72, 73  
   William, 67-73  
 Wilson, } ———, ciii  
 Willson, } Abigail, 145  
   Alis, 274  
   Andrew, 243  
   Benjamin, 367  
   Damaris, 243  
   David, 149, 276  
   Deborah, 243  
   Edmund, 273  
   Hannah, 243, 314, 390  
   James Grant, ciii  
   Jane, 357  
   John, 80, 121, 229, 230, 235, 243, 273, 274, 389, 392  
   Judith, 149, 276  
   Mary, 146, 148, 243, 362  
   Nathaniel, 421  
   E., 181  
   Rebecca, 278  
   Robert, 243 [278  
   Samuel, 145, 152, 250, 250, 273, 274, 278, 362  
   William, 314, 390  
 Wimbledon, sir Edward Cecil, viscount, 141-143  
 Wimpenny, William, 197  
 Winchester, Sarah Elizabeth, lxxvii  
 Wing, Abigail, 24  
   Charles, 66  
   Content, 24  
   Deborah Howland, 31  
   George Dikeman, xiv  
   George W., 31  
   Mitchell, xlviii  
   Olive, 28  
   Paul, 24  
   Phebe, 66  
   Ruth, 25  
 Winn, Elizabeth, 84  
   Joseph, 84  
   Mary, 146  
   Moses, 282  
   Rebecca, 84  
   Sarah, 84, 282  
   Timothy, 276-279  
 Winship, Lydia, 186  
 Winslow, ———, 60  
   General, 419  
   Deborah, 259  
   Isaac, 259  
   Sarah, 60  
   Susan B., 27  
   William, 27  
 Winsor, ———, ciii  
   F. Herbert, xxxiv, xiv  
   Joshua, xxxiv  
   Judith, xxxiv  
   Justin, 235  
   Ruth, xxxiv  
   Seth, xxxiv  
 Winston, Esther, 168  
   Grace, 167  
 Winter, ———, 101, 325  
   Alpheus, 209  
   Esther, 90  
   Francis, 209  
   Timothy, 90  
 Winterborne, ———, 173  
 Wintery, Abigail, 159  
   Anna, 159  
   Christopher, 159  
   Esther, 159  
   Timothy, 159  
 Winthrop, ———, 327, 423  
   John, 80, xci, 177, 183, 185, 356  
 Wintworth, see Wentworth.  
 Wisner, Benjamin B., 285  
 Wiswall, Elizabeth, 370  
   Ester, 81, 82  
   Hester, 82  
   John, 83  
   Rebecca, 81, 83  
   Sarah, 106  
   Thomas, 82  
 Witherell, William, 327  
 Withington, Henry, 77  
   Jane K., 260  
   John, 106  
   Leonard, 60  
   Mary, 77  
   Sophia, 60  
 Wittipoll, Benjamin, 398  
   Margaret, 398  
 Witty, George, 269  
   Mary, 269  
   Sarah, 90, 269  
 Wolcott, } ———, 83  
 Woolcott, } Abigail, 65  
   Bethia, 63  
   David, 65  
   Rachel, 170  
 Wood, ———, 165, 177, 224  
   Almy S., 27  
   Caroline, 162  
   Catherine, 319  
   David, 150  
   Ester, 85  
   George P., 27  
   Hannah, 150  
   John, 23, 85, 279  
   Josiah, 22, xiv, 227  
   Martha, 150  
   Mary, 150, 279  
   Perry, 162  
   Peleg, 194  
   Sarah, 23  
   Solomon, 150  
   Thomas, 22, 227  
 Woodart, see Woodward.  
 Woodbridge, Mary, lxxiv  
   Timothy, lxxiv



- Woodbury, —, 227  
 Anna, 329  
 Charles Levi, 227  
 C. J. H., 340  
 E. D. C. O., 227  
 Ellen Carolina de  
 Quincy, xlv  
 Ezekiel, 329  
 John, xlv
- Woodcocks, —, 170  
 Hannah, 170
- Wooden, Benjamin, 68, 70  
 Emily Beaman, 331  
 Hannah, 72  
 Joseph, 70  
 Katherine, 70  
 Mary, 68, 70  
 Rachel, 70  
 Sarah, 70  
 William, 70  
 Hannah, 411
- Woodman, Cyrus, 111  
 John, 329
- Woodruff, —, 421, 422  
 Francis E., 421  
 John, 422
- Woods, capt., 282  
 Elizabeth, 373  
 Henry Ernest, vi, vii,  
 xxvii, xlii, 117, 214,  
 323, 419
- Woodward, { —, xxxiii  
 Woodart, { Anne, 102  
 Benjamin, 75, 310  
 Bethiah, 77, 309  
 Charity, 38  
 Charissa, 38  
 Deborah, 310  
 Ebenexer, 77  
 Frank Ernest,  
 xxxiii, xlii  
 James, 137, 139,  
 309, 311, 314, 390  
 Jesse, 76  
 Joseph, 390  
 Lydia, 137  
 Mary, 75, 314, 390  
 Polly, 206  
 Sarah, 137, 139,  
 311, 314, 325  
 Theron Royal, xlii
- Woolcott, see Wolcott.
- Woolley, Joseph, 163  
 Rachel, 163
- Woolson, Annie, lxxx  
 Eda, lxxx  
 James Adams, lxxx,  
 lxxxi, iv
- Woolson, { James Rix, lxxx  
 cons'd { Nathan, lxxx  
 Wooster, Sarah, 70  
 Timothy, 70
- Worburton, see Warburton.
- Wordell, Adeline Hill, 28  
 Isaac, 28  
 Rebecca, 27  
 Stephen, 27
- Worlich, Charles, 102
- Wormwool, {  
 Wormwool, { Elizabeth, 74  
 Wermail, {
- Worth, Benjamin, 298, 300  
 Dorcas, 302, 307  
 Edward, 302  
 Henry F., 305  
 Hiram, 298  
 Jared, 306  
 Jethro, 304-306, 302, 411  
 John, 204, 206, 297, 299,  
 307  
 Jonathan, 204, 205, 305  
 Martha, 257  
 Mary, 411  
 Sarah, 205, 299  
 Susan, 400  
 Susan Swasey, 302  
 Thomas, 301-303, 400, 405  
 Thomas Gilbert, 301  
 William, 257  
 William Jenkins, 307
- Worthington, John, 420
- Wright, { —, 46, 66  
 Right, { Anna, 385  
 Asa, 419  
 Asahel, 419  
 Benjamin, 361, 385  
 E., 181  
 Elvira Armentius, 351  
 Hannah, lxix, 362  
 Harry A., xlv  
 H. P., 142  
 John, 102  
 Joseph, 361  
 Lemuel, 276  
 Mary, 275, 276, 361, 362  
 Parker, lxxxlii  
 R. P., 419  
 Samuel, 275, 362
- Wright & Potter, 233, 422
- Wyer, Hannah, 196, 200  
 Robert, 249  
 Ruth, 249
- Wyles, Eunice, 96  
 Hab, 96, 99, 100  
 John, 415  
 Polly, 97
- Wyles, { Sarah, 100  
 cons'd { William, 99  
 See also Wales and Willia.
- Wyman, —, 423  
 Abigail, 146  
 Achsah, 282  
 Amos, 149, 150  
 Ann, 289  
 Catharine, 374  
 Ebenexer, 146  
 Eli, 149  
 Eliphaz, 275  
 Emily, 282  
 Esther, 82  
 Hannah, 146, 151  
 Jacob, 289  
 Jesse, 146  
 John, 149  
 Joseph, 150  
 Kezia, 149, 150  
 Mary, 146, 146-150  
 Nathaniel, 146  
 Paul, 282  
 Rebecca, 83, 86, 145, 148  
 Samuel, 63, 86  
 Sarah, 86, 151, 275, 277,  
 280, 282  
 Seth, 82, 151  
 Solomon, 149  
 Thomas B., 81  
 Thomas Bellows, 251,  
 279, 371  
 Timothy, 146
- Wynkoop, Richard, xlv
- Yendell, —, 325  
 Elizabeth, 324  
 George, 324
- Yerkes, Charles Tyson, xlv
- Y. . gowile, Harry, 174
- Yonge, Samuel H., 222
- York, duke of, lxx  
 Rebecca, 286  
 Sally, 286
- Young, A., 177, 185  
 Elizabeth, 153, 289  
 Ezekiel, 78  
 Hannah, 207  
 Joseph, 78, 110, 287  
 Lydia, 78  
 Mary, 190  
 Patience, 257  
 William, 153
- Youngs, Dorcas, 69  
 John, 69

## INDEX OF PLACES.

- Abbott Academy, Andover, Mass., xxxviii  
 Aberdeen, Scotland, 96  
 Abington, Eng., 113  
 Abington, Co. Berks, Eng., 418  
 Abington, Mass., 76, 362, 364  
 Abridge Street, Lamborne, Eng., 175  
 Acoomack, 82  
 Acton, Mass., 277  
 Acushnet, 231  
 Acushnet River, 231  
 Adams County, Ohio, 119  
 Addison, Me., 269  
 Adelphian Academy, No. Bridgewater, Mass.,  
     lxxii  
 Agamenticus, Me., 178  
 Agricultural College, Amherst, Mass., xcv  
 Aguascalientes, Mexico, 329  
 Akron, Ohio, 256  
 Alabama, xxxix  
 Albany, N. Y., xxxix, xliii, xlv, 112, 113, 189,  
     227, 234, 300, 420  
 Alexandria, Egypt, 42  
     Va., lvii, lxx  
 Alfred, Me., 188, 215, 287  
 Allston, Mass., xlvii, lxix  
 Alstead, N. H., 340  
 Alton, N. H., 191, 286, 289  
 Amenia, N. Y., 220  
 America, xxxix, 41, 62, 64, 65, lxix, lxxxix,  
     cii, ciii, 109, 112-116, 117, 121, 141,  
     142, 161, 214, 216, 218, 223-225, 236,  
     245, 324, 326, 327, 330-334, 343, 349,  
     420, 421  
 Ames, Iowa, xxxix  
 Amesbury, Mass., xli, 337  
 Amherst, Mass., xxxviii, xxxix, xli, xlv, xcv,  
     117, 343, 344, 347, 348, 351, 352  
 Amherst College, 20, xxxviii, cd, 344-346, 348  
 Amsterdam, Holland, 49, 186  
 Andover, Eng., xlii, xxx  
     Mass., 11, 15, 17, xxxviii, xli, xlii,  
     xlii, xlviii, lvi, lxxiii, lxx-  
     viii, 79, lxxix, 112, 251, 334,  
     347, 348, 377, 424  
 Andover Theological Seminary, 12, 13, 16, 17,  
     19, 20, xxxviii, lxxix, 347  
 Anna Jaques Hospital, Newburyport, Mass.,  
     43  
 Annapolis, Md., xi  
     N. S., 352-354  
     Basin, N. S., 354  
     County, N. S., xxvii  
 Ann Arbor, Mich., xi, 333  
 Antigua, 109  
 Apponagansett, Mass., 30  
 Arcadia, 182  
 Arichat, 94  
 Arlington, Mass., x, xxv  
     Heights, Mass., 333  
 Armour Institute of Technology, xxxviii  
 Ascension Island, 181  
 Ashburnham, Mass., 153  
 Ashby, Mass., xli, xxvii, xlv, 148, 277  
 Ashfield, Conn., 268  
     Mass., 223  
 Ashford, Conn., 220  
     Mass., 77  
 Ashland, Va., xliii, 121  
 Ashmolean Library, Eng., 64  
 Ashmont, Mass., xlviii, xlix, lili, 323  
 Ashuelot Fort, 149  
     Valley, 337  
 Athens, Ga., xi  
     County, Ohio, 278  
 Athol, Mass., 119  
 Atkinson, N. H., 41, 42, 44  
     Academy, 41  
 Atlantic County, N. J., 317, 320  
     Ocean, 142  
 Attleboro, Mass., xlvii  
 Auburn, N. Y., 374  
 Auburndale, Mass., vi, xxvi, xli  
 Augusta, Me., 25, xlii, xlvii, 221  
 Austin, Minn., 283  
     Texas, xi  
 Austin City, lli  
 Australia, 27  
 Avon, Me., 117  
 Babylonia, lxxxviii  
 Bacheerick, Co. Denbigh, Eng., 219  
 Balstonborough, Co. Somerset, Eng., 320-322  
 Baltimore, Md., 34, xxxix, xlv, 205, 206, 298  
 Hampton, Devonshire, Eng., 294  
 Bangor, Eng., 49  
     Me., 19, xliii, lvi, lxxxv, lxxxvi, 161  
 Bangor Theological Seminary, 12  
 Bantam, Java, 182  
 Barbadoes, 250, 326, 374, 418  
 Barberton, Ohio, 338  
 Bar Harbor, Me., iv, xcvi  
 Barnstable, Mass., 25, 91, 92, 217, 224, 331  
     County, Mass., 328  
 Barnstead, N. H., 221, 289, 290  
 Barre, Mass., 329  
 Barrington, N. H., 59  
 Barton St. David, Co. Somerset, Eng., 321, 322  
 Batavia, 296, 403  
     N. Y., 330  
 Bath, Eng., 49, 51, 418  
     Me., 39, 421  
 Beachmont, Mass., xlv  
 Beachy Head, Eng., 180  
 Beauchief, Beachy Head, Eng., 180  
 Bedford, 62, 199, 206  
     Eng., 49  
     Mass., vii, 65, 148, 149, 276  
     N. H., lvi, xcvi, 111  
 Belfast, Me., xlvii, 376  
 Belgium, 42  
 Bellingham, Mass., x, xxv, 161  
 Bemister, Co. Dorset, Eng., 215  
 Bennington, Vt., 69  
 Bentley, Co. Suffolk, Eng., 103  
 Berean Manual Training and Industrial School,  
     Philadelphia, lxxxviii  
 Bergen, N. J., 269  
 Berkeley, Cal., xi  
 Berkshire, Eng., 49, 119, 418  
     County, Mass., 110, 236

Berlin, Germany, 12  
 Mass., 145  
 Vt., 60  
 Bermudas, 223, 325  
 Bernardston, Mass., 340  
 Berwick, Me., 68, 188, 240  
 Bethany, Conn., 73  
 Bethel, Me., xliii  
 Bethlehem, Conn., 71  
 Beverly, Mass., xxxviii, xliii, 85, 406  
 Biddeford, Me., 69  
 Billerica, Mass., xi, xxv, xli, lxxix, 82, 84, 86,  
 xcvi, 112, 114, 143, 146, 147,  
 150, 223, 243-246, 276, 280  
 Binghamton, N. Y., xlv  
 Birmingham, Ala., xxxix  
 Bishop's Clist, Eng., 296  
 Bishopsgate, London, Eng., 327  
 Street, London, Eng., 49  
 Bismark, N. D., 338  
 Blackstone, Mass., 161, 165  
 Blagrove, Co. Berks., Eng., 418  
 Block Island, 133  
 Bloomington, Ill., xxxix, 110  
 Ind., xxxix  
 Blue Hill, Me., xxvi, 104, 229  
 Blue Hill Academy, Me., xxvi, 227, 230  
 Bodleian Library, Eng., 64, 218  
 Bologna, Italy, lxvii  
 Bombay, 113  
 Boston, Mass., v, vi, vii, xv, xvi, 19, xxiv,  
 xxvi, xxxiii, 34, xxxiv, 35, 38,  
 xxxviii, 39, xxxix, xl, xli,  
 xlii, 43, xliii-1, iii-iv, 56, lvi,  
 lvii, 59, 60, lxii, lxiii, lxiv,  
 lxvii-lxxii, lxxiv-lxxvii, 79,  
 lxxx, 81, lxxxii, lxxxiii, 83, 84,  
 lxxxiv, 86, 88, xci-xcix, cii,  
 103, ciii, 104, civ, 105, cvi, 108-  
 117, 120-122, 149, 152-154, 156,  
 160, 163, 166, 177, 178, 185-187,  
 189, 190, 192-195, 205, 214, 215,  
 217, 221-231, 233, 235-237, 242,  
 244, 247, 248, 250, 252, 253, 265-  
 267, 275, 278, 287, 290, 291, 305,  
 320, 323-325, 328-340, 344, 347,  
 353, 354, 361, 365-367, 369-371,  
 373-377, 417-420, 422-424  
 Allston Place, xxlii, liii  
 Alms House, 265  
 Arlington Street, xcvi  
 Arlington Street Church, xciv  
 Athenæum, xxxviii  
 Back Bay, xcvi, 120  
 Bay, 179  
 Beacon Street, xcvi  
 Berkeley Street Congregational  
 Church, civ  
 Bowdoin Square, 367  
 Bowker Street, 371, 373  
 Boylston Street, lxvii  
 Brattle Street Church, 367  
 Brimmer Grammar School, lxxvii  
 Broad Street, lxvii  
 Bromfield Street, 117  
 Bulfinch Street, xxxvii  
 Bushnell Street, xxlii  
 Central Street, lxvii  
 Central Wharf, 374  
 Chauncy Hall School, lxiii, xciii  
 Chestnut Street, 229  
 City Hall, 330  
 City Hospital, xxxviii  
 Commercial Point, 367  
 Common, lxvii, lxxx, 166, 267, 371  
 Commonwealth Avenue, lxvii, lxxvii,  
 xcvi  
 Congress Street, cvi, 366  
 Copp's Hill, 105  
 Copp's Hill Burying-Ground, 60  
 Cornhill, 347  
 Court Street, 374  
 Dalton's Row, 366  
 Distill-House Square, 371, 373  
 English High School, lxix, lxxi

Boston, Mass.—  
 Exchange Place, 375  
 Eye & Ear Infirmary, lxviii  
 Farm School, Thompson's Island,  
 xxxix  
 Federal Street, 116  
 First Church, 68, 244  
 Floating Hospital, xxxviii  
 Forest Hills Cemetery, 374  
 Fort Hill Wharf, 369  
 Francis Street, 120  
 Franklin Street, 227  
 Granary Burying-Ground, 267  
 Hanover Street, 105  
 Harbor, 185  
 Hawes Grammar School, lxix, lxx  
 High Street, cvi  
 Home for Aged Women, xciv  
 King's Chapel, lxvii, 366  
 Latin School, lxiv, 117  
 Lendall's Lane, 375  
 Long Wharf, 375  
 Lying-in Hospital, lxvii  
 Marlborough Street, xcvi  
 Marshall Street, 105  
 Mass. Homœopathic Hospital, lxviii  
 McKinley Square, 366  
 McLean School, xci  
 Milford Street, 116  
 Milk Street, lxvii, cvi  
 Museum, lxx  
 Museum of Fine Arts, xxxix, lxviii  
 Nassau Street, 369  
 New North Church, 105, 366  
 North Church, 361  
 Old South Church, xxxviii, 265-267  
 Old State House, 338  
 Park Street, 265  
 Pearl Street, cvi  
 Perkins Institution for the Blind,  
 lxvii, lxviii  
 Pinckney Street, lxiv  
 Post Office, 366  
 Post Office Square, 233  
 Public Library, xxxviii, 43, 177, 186,  
 228  
 Purchase Street, 117, 369  
 Quincy School, lxxi  
 Revere House, xxxvii  
 Revere Street, xciv  
 St. Paul's, 229 [248  
 School Street Congregational Church,  
 Second Church, 60  
 Shawmut Congregational Church, civ  
 Somerset Street, xv, xxiii, liii, 222,  
 323  
 South Meeting-House, 265-267, 422  
 Stanhope Street, 339  
 State House, 422  
 State Street, lxxi  
 Summer Street, 339  
 Third Church, 156  
 Thompson's Island, xxxix  
 Tremont Street, 347  
 Trinity Church, 262, 370, 373  
 Union Street, 105  
 Washington Street, 265, 367  
 Water Street, 366  
 West End, lii  
 Westmoreland Street, xxlii  
 Worcester Street, 377  
 University, xxxviii  
 Boulder, Col., xi  
 Bound Brook, N. J., 223  
 Bow, N. H., 36, 40  
 Bowdoin College, 11, 12, 16, 19, xxxviii, lxxxvi  
 Bowdon, Devonshire, Eng., 321  
 Bowre, Eng., 173  
 Boxford, Mass., 112, 150, 336  
 Bradwell, Co. Essex, Eng., 327  
 Braintree, Mass., xii, xlii, xxvii, xxxi, xxxiv,  
 xlii, 87-90, 105, 110, 118, 163-  
 159, 161, 216, 230, 265, 269-274,  
 315, 320-322, 325, 329, 334, 360-  
 364, 370

# *Index of Places.*

clxxi

- Branford, Conn., 46, 47, 65-67, 218, 255, 256, 385, 386  
 Brattleboro, Vt., v, xvi, xviii, 417  
 Brayton Memorial Methodist Church, Fall River, Mass., cl  
 Brentwood, Eng., 177  
     N. H., lxiii  
 Brewster, Mass., xlv  
 Bridgeport, Conn., 408  
 Bridgewater, Mass., lxxiii, 77, 89, 107, 108, 112, 155, 162, 221, 248  
 Brighthelmston, Eng., 326  
 Brighton, Mass., 420  
 Bristol, Eng., 49, 55, 216, 418, 419  
     R. I., 77, cv  
     County, Mass., cl, 106-108  
 British Museum, London, Eng., 48, 52-55, lviii, lxi, 265, 267  
 Broadway, Co. Somerset, Eng., 328  
 Brookton, Mass., 22, xxvii, xiii, xlv, lxxii, lxxiii  
 Brookfield, N. H., 189-192  
     N. S., xlv, 92  
 Brook Haven, L. I., 118  
 Brookline, Mass., v, vi, vii, xi, xxv, xxvi, xxxiii, xl-xliv, xlvii, xlviii, lv-lvii, lxx, lxxi, lxxiii, lxxxi, 91, xcv, 104, 109, 227, 283, 323, 328, 331, 421  
     N. H., 38  
 Brooklyn, N. Y., 20, xl, xlili, xlv, 91, 112, 114, 163, 224, 281, 377, 420  
 Brownfield, 188  
 Brown University, c, cl, cv, 163  
 Brunswick, Me., 11, xxxviii, 39, lvi, 331  
 Brushford, Eng., 292  
 Brussels Road, New Wandsworth, London, Eng., 419  
 Bruton Church, Williamsburg, Va., 118  
 Buckingham Ridge, Conn., 365  
 Buckinghamshire, Eng., 49  
 Bucks County, Eng., 219, 324  
     Pa., lxxxix  
 Bucksport, Me., 187  
 Buffalo, N. Y., xxxviii, xlv, 223  
 Bull Run, Va., cii  
 Bunker Hill, Ill., 282  
     Mass., 36, xxxviii, 60, 61, lxxv, 186, 251, 279, 281, 282, 368  
 Burial Hill, Charlestown, Mass., 247  
     Plymouth, Mass., lxxiii  
 Burlington, Mass., 85, xcvi, 147-149, 152, 153, 275, 277-279, 281  
     Vt., 161  
 Buraton, Eng., 397  
 Burton, N. H., 283  
 Bury, Eng., 49  
 Bury St. Edmunds, Eng., 51, 101, 102  
 Butleigh, Co. Somerset, Eng., 321  
 Butte, Mon., lii  
 Buxton, Me., 289  
 Byfield, Mass., 11, xlili  
 Cairo, Egypt, 42  
 Calcutta, lxxiv  
 Caledonia County, N. S., xxvii  
 California, xl-xlvi, lvi, lxxviii, lxxix, lxxxii, 115, 116, 334, 376  
 Cambridge, Mass., v-vii, xv, xvi, xxvi, xxxviii, xxxix, xli, xlili, xlili-l, lii, lvii, lxxiv, lxxv, lxxx, 81, lxxxi, lxxxii, 83, 85-87, xci, 104, xcvi, 108, 109, 117, 147-149, 154, 186, 192, 220, 221, 223, 229, 230, 235, 237, 242-249, 315, 331, 348, 339, 352, 355, 372, 375, 418-420, 422  
 Cambridge Farms (Lexington), Mass., 165  
 Cambridge Village, Mass., 88  
 Campton, N. H., 38  
 Canada, xxxix, xl, xlv, 72, 122, 149, 151, 230, 278, 325, 377  
 Candia, N. H., 41, 287  
 Canonicut Island, 110  
 Canso, N. S., xl, xxxiv, 214  
 Canterbury, Conn., 83, 220  
     Co. Kent, Eng., x, xxii, xxv, xxvii, 49, xlix, i, liii, 79, 81-83, 291, 336  
     N. H., 60, 188  
 Canton, Mass., xcv, 323  
 Cape Ann, 299, 354  
     Cod, xcvi, 104, 112, 214, 222, 301, 341  
     of Good Hope, 179, 182  
     Cape Henlopen, lix  
     Horn, 179  
     May County, N. J., 318  
     Porpoise, 215  
 Captain's Neck, Dorchester, Mass., 417  
 Carlisle, Eng., 50  
 Carolina, 203, 204, 405  
 Caroline County, Md., 118  
 Carver, Mass., xi  
 Casco, Me., 230, 231  
 Casco Bay, 230, 354  
 Castine, Me., 59, 189, 190, 282  
 Cavo Mattapan [Greece], 180  
 Centerbrook (Essex), Conn., lxxix  
 Central University of Kentucky, xxxviii  
 Centre Harbor, N. H., 38, 145, 283, 285-289  
 Chadwell, co. Essex, Eng., 174  
 Chagford, Eng., 297  
 Chambersburg, Penn., lxxxix, 114  
 Chapel Hill, N. C., xl, 234  
 Charlemon, Mass., 229  
 Charleston, N. Y., 189  
     S. C., 22, xxxix, xl, xlv, 121, 302, 408, 418, 423, 424  
 Charlestown, Mass., xv, xlv, 59, 80, 81, 83, 85, xc, xcvi, cii, 122, 144, 172, 185, 186, 220, 242-252, 278-280, 282, 324, 330, 366-377, 392  
     S. C., 366, 408  
     Neck, Mass., 244  
 Charlton, Mass., 336  
 Charlton-Adam, Co. Somerset, Eng., 320-322  
 Charlton-Mackrell, Co. Somerset, Eng., 320-322  
 Chatham, Conn., 220, 329  
     Mass., 62  
 Chebacco (Ipswich), Mass., 216  
 Chelmsford, Mass., xcvi, 110, 145, 153, 245, 372  
 Chelsea, Mass., xxxviii, xcvi, xcvi, 369, 371  
 Chenango County, N. Y., 60  
 Cheshire, Conn., 73, 169  
     Eng., 109  
     Mass., 366  
     County, N. H., 278  
 Chester, Eng., 50, lxi, 163, 218  
 Chesterfield, N. H., 278, 279  
 Chester Plantation, Me., 423  
 Chestnut Hill, Blackstone, Mass., 165  
     Conn., 365  
     Penn., 235  
 Chevington, Eng., 101  
 Chicago, Ill., xxxviii, xxxix, xlii-xlv, xlvii, lii, xcvi, 113, 122, 163, 216, 217, 226, 228, 325, 330, 339, 421, 424  
     Heights, Ill., xlv, 230  
 Chichester, Eng., 60  
 Chillington, Co. Somerset, Eng., 295, 296  
 Chilmark, Martha's Vineyard, Mass., x, 22, xxv, 31, 32, 195, 202, 257-264, 378-384, 406  
 China, lxxi  
     Me., lxxv  
 Christ's Church, Fairfield, Conn., 231  
 Church of the Messiah, St. Louis, Mo., 163  
     Pilgrims, Brooklyn, N. Y., 20  
     Unity, Worcester, Mass., lxxxiii  
 Cincinnati, Ohio, xxxviii, xli, xlv, lxxxix, 235, 281, 371  
 Claremont, N. H., xlii, 329  
 Cleobury Mortimer, Shropshire, Eng., 120  
 Clerkenwell, London, Eng., 418  
 Cleveland, Ohio, xli, xlv, xlvii, 106, 111, 228, 362  
 Cliffe, Co. Sussex, Eng., 109, 326  
 Clifton Springs, N. Y., 422  
 Clinton, Conn., 256  
 Cohansey, N. J., 216

- Cobasset, Mass., xlii, xxii, xxviii, xliii  
 Colby College, xxxviii, lxxxvi  
 Colchester, Conn., 333  
 Colerain, Mass., 115  
 College of Arms, London, Eng., 64  
 City of New York, xxxviii  
 France, Paris, 42  
 William & Mary, ciii  
 Collins, N. Y., 28  
 Collyar Kroo, { Havering, Eng., 173  
 Collye Roe, {  
 Colorado, xl, xcvi, 112, 424  
 College, 44  
 Columbia, Wis., 233  
 Mo., xl, xlv  
 University, xxxviii, 117  
 Columbian University, xxxviii  
 Columbus, Ohio, xxxix, xlii, 120, 338  
 Comberton, 354  
 Commercial Point, Dorchester, Mass., 367  
 Concord, Mass., xxxviii, xlii, lvi, 123, 124, 128,  
 129, 148, 153, 162, 245, 251, 252,  
 279, 320, 321  
 N. H., v, xvi, xxxix, 40, xli, xlii,  
 xliii, xlv, xlvii, lli, lv, xovi,  
 115, 117, 151, 226, 233, 423, 424  
 Congregational Church, Blue Hill, Me., xxvi,  
 104, 229  
 Chilmark, Mass., 196,  
 257-264, 378-384  
 Dummerston, Vt., 340  
 Groton, Conn., 248  
 Liverpool, N. S., 94  
 Seminary, Oakland, Cal., lxxxix  
 Connecticut, v, xli, xvi, 21, xxvii, xxxi, 35,  
 xxxviii-xlii, 45-47, xlv-xlviii,  
 lvi, 61-73, lxxiv, 83, lxxxv-  
 lxxxvii, 91, xci, 92-101, 105, 109-  
 113, 115-118, 120, 123, 134, 143, 167-  
 172, 204, 206-213, 218, 220-222, 224,  
 227, 229, 231, 232, 236, 247, 248, 254-  
 256, 267-269, 290, 300, 315-319, 328,  
 329, 331, 333, 342, 343, 346-348, 355-  
 360, 370, 385, 392-395, 403, 406, 408,  
 412-416, 420, 422-424  
 Colony, lxxiv  
 Valley, xxxviii, 233, 341, 342, 344  
 Conway, N. H., 40  
 Cooper Institute, N. Y., 43  
 Copenhagen, N. Y., 36  
 Cornell University, xxx, xxxviii  
 Cornish, Me., 188  
 Cornwall, Conn., 65, 118  
 Eng., 60  
 N. E., 325  
 Coventry, Eng., 117  
 Cowes, Eng., 377  
 Cowling, Co. Suffolk, Eng., 101-103  
 Coxsackie, N. Y., 189  
 Crab Meadow Neck, N. J., 317  
 Craigie's Mills, Oxford, Me., 237  
 Creed Lane, London, Eng., 60  
 Creston, Ohio, 37  
 Crewkerne, Somersetshire, Eng., 215  
 Cromwell, Conn., xl  
 Crown Point, N. Y., 145, 147-149, 151  
 Cuba, 376  
 Cumberland County, Eng., 219  
 Me., 276  
 N. S., xxvii  
 Cummington, Mass., 113  
 Cuttyhunk, 231  
 Dacombe, St. Mary, Devonshire, Eng., 293  
 Danbury, Conn., 169, 369  
 Co. Essex, Eng., 420  
 Danielson, Conn., xlii  
 Danvers, Mass., 41, xlii, 372  
 Danville, Ky., xxxviii  
 Darby, Penn., lxxxvii  
 Darlington, Eng., 338  
 Dartmouth, Devonshire, Eng., 322  
 Mass., 22-32, 226, 229, 231, 258, 336  
 College, 20, xxxviii, 41, 43, xovi,  
 419  
 Davenport, Iowa, xlii  
 Dayton, Ohio, xlviii  
 Dedham, Eng., 112  
 Mass., vi, xlii, lxxiii, lxxxii, ciii,  
 107, 115, 118, 151-155, 223, 238, 299,  
 327, 331, 332, 371, 374  
 Deep River, Conn., 256, 257  
 Deerfield, Mass., xlii, 342, 344  
 N. H., 33, 38  
 Meadows, Mass., 342  
 Delaware, xxxix, lxx, lx, lxi, 114, 226  
 Ohio, xxxix  
 Bay, lxx, 268  
 County, N. Y., 330  
 River, 256  
 Denbigh County, Eng., 319  
 Denver, Col., xcvi, 112, 330, 424  
 De Pauw University, xxxviii  
 Derby, Conn., 68, 70, 266  
 Eng., 419  
 Des Moines, Ia., xxxix  
 Detroit, Mich., xlii, xliii, xlii, xlviii, 233  
 Devonshire, Eng., 50, 291, 293, 294, 296, 320-322,  
 418  
 House, London, Eng., 49  
 Dewing Memorial, Revere, Mass., civ  
 Dickinson College, lx  
 Digby County, N. S., xxvii  
 Diss, Co. Norfolk, Eng., 397, 398  
 District of Columbia, xxxviii, xxxix, xl, xli,  
 xliii, xlii, xlv, xlvii,  
 xlviii, lx, lxi, 110, 111,  
 121, 221, 226, 227, 329,  
 331, 348, 349, 362  
 Doctors Commons, London, Eng., 50  
 Domus Dei Church, Portsmouth, Eng., 142  
 Dorchester, Mass., xlii, xlvii, xlviii, lvi, lxxvii,  
 lxxvi, 81, 82, 86, xcvi, xcviii,  
 104, 106, 154, 155, 161,  
 190, 215, 223, 225, 229, 244,  
 291, 292, 295, 331, 364, 367,  
 373, 376, 417, 421  
 Heights, Mass., lxxv, 368  
 Neck, Mass., lxx  
 N. H., 40  
 Dorsetshire, Eng., 215, 219, 238  
 Doughty Street, London, Eng., 227  
 Dover, Del., lx  
 Co. Kent, Eng., 418  
 Mass., xl, xxv, xxxix, 118, 231, 334  
 N. H., xlii, xxix, xxx, 38, xli, xlv, xlvii,  
 xlviii, 189, 285  
 N. Y., 24, 221  
 Dracut, Mass., x, xxv, 34, 337  
 Drake University, xxxix  
 Dresden, Me., 299  
 Dubuque, Iowa, 224  
 Dudley, Mass., 423  
 Duluth, Minn., xlii  
 Dummer Academy, Byfield, Mass., 11, 12  
 Dummerston, Vt., 340  
 Dunbarton, N. H., 112  
 Dunstable, Mass., 144, 145, 148, 245, 246, 275, 276  
 N. H., 59  
 Durham, Conn., 67  
 Eng., xl, 60  
 Me., 39  
 N. H., 221  
 Dutchess County, N. Y., 24, 112, 220, 221  
 Duxbury, Mass., xxxiv, 112, 220, 306, 310, 332,  
 419  
 East Berwick, Me., 190  
 East Boston, Mass., 231  
 East Bridgewater, Mass., xlii  
 East Creek Quarter, Guilford, Conn., 386  
 Eastercombe, Northtowne, Eng., 294  
 Greenwich, R. I., 220  
 Guilford, Conn., 47, 64, 268  
 Haddam, Conn., 94, 134  
 Eastham, Mass., 92, 218  
 East Hampton, Mass., lxxii  
 Hartford, Conn., 268  
 India, 181, 182  
 Jaffrey, N. H., xli, xlii

# Index of Places.

clxxiii

Eastmersey, Co. Essex, Eng., 172  
 Easton, Mass., 81  
     N. Y., 29  
     Penn., xlv, 116  
 East Orange, N. J., 420  
     Randolph, Mass., 216  
     Tilton, N. H., xlv  
     Windsor, Conn., 347  
     Wolfeborough, N. H., 192  
 Eaton, N. H., 290  
 Eberton, Co. Glouc., Eng., 418  
 Edgartown, Mass., x, xxv, 198, 202-208, 217, 257-260, 297-307, 400-411  
 Effingham, N. H., 190, 192  
 Egypt, lxxxviii, ciii  
 Elliot, Me., xlv  
 Elizabeth, N. J., xlv, 267, 268, 421, 422  
     Elizabeth City, N. C., 223  
 Elkhorn, Wis., xl, xlii, xlvii, lii  
 Ellsworth, Me., lvi, lxxxiv, lxxxv  
     N. H., 38  
 Elmlea, So. Freeport, Me., 48  
 Elm Street Cemetery, Braintree, Mass., xxxi, xxxiv  
 Elve River, 182  
 Ely, Eng., 50  
 Elyria, Ohio, 36  
 Emden, Hanover, 227  
 England, xlii, xix, xxx, 32, xxxviii, 39, xl, 41, 42, xlii, xliii, 48, 49, xlix, 50, l, 51-56, lviii, lxi, lxii, lxvii, lxviii, lxix, lxxi-lxxii, lxxvii, 79-82, lxxxii, 83, lxxxiii, lxxxvi, xc, xcvi, c, cvi, 109, 112, 113, 115-117, 119, 122, 141, 142, 161, 162, 165, 182, 183, 185, 199, 214, 215, 218, 219, 223-228, 238, 242, 243, 245, 252, 254, 268, 291, 300, 315, 326, 328, 331-333, 335, 338, 341, 343, 355, 377, 386, 397-399, 406, 417-421  
 Englewood, N. J., 94  
 English Channel, 180, 207  
 Epping, N. H., 57  
 Epsom, N. H., 40, 58  
 Epworth, Eng., 337  
 Erie County, N. Y., 26  
 Esperence, N. Y., 57  
 Essex, Conn., lxxix  
 Essex County, Eng., 53, 172-177, 219, 327, 355, 418, 420  
     Mass., xxxix, lxxlii, 216, 217, 223  
     Ontario, Can., 339  
 Essex Institute, Salem, Mass., xxxix, 50, lxx-iii, 230  
 Europe, 42, lxxlii, lxxxi, xcvi, ciii, 235, 299  
 Evanston, Ill., xlv, 115  
 Exeter, Eng., 50, 291, 293, 294-297, 321, 338, 417  
     N. H., 34, xl, 56-58, 110, 115, 248, 290, 377  
 Exeter Cathedral, Exeter, Eng., 296  
 Fairfield, Conn., 91-93, 231, 296, 355-359, 392-396  
     County, Conn., 231, 355  
 Fair Haven, Conn., 257  
 Fairhaven, Mass., 29, 231  
 Fairstead, Co. Essex, Eng., 355  
 Fall River, Mass., 27, 37, xliii, lv, c, cli, 114  
 Falls Maine, 393  
 Falmouth, Me., 187, 276, 369  
     Mass., vii, 248, 258-260, 307  
 Farmington, 260  
     Conn., xli, 98, 118, 119, 342, 343, 387  
     Me., xli  
 Fayette, Me., 423  
 Feeding Hills, Mass., 111  
 Felchville, Vt., xlv, 117  
 Female Orphan Asylum, Portland, Me., xci  
 Fenne, Devonshire, Eng., 321  
 Fenny Compton, Eng., lxxiv  
 Fetter Lane, London, Eng., 52  
 Field Columbian Museum, xxxix  
 First Church, Braintree, Mass., 87-90, 269-274, 360-364  
     Charlestown, Mass., 245, 252  
     Dorchester, Mass., 106

First Church, Fairfield, Conn., 859  
     Hartford, Conn., 337  
     Malden, Mass., 250  
     Marblehead, Mass., 371  
     Newbury, Mass., 60  
     Oakland, Cal., lxxix  
     Wenham, Mass., 110  
 Congregational Church, Providence, R. I., 163, 164  
     Somerville, Mass., lxxxiv  
     Stonington, Conn., lxxxvi  
 Baptist Church, Providence, R. I., 237  
     Parish Church, Mendon, Mass., 162  
     Reading, Mass., 253  
 Presbyterian Church, Philadelphia, Penn., lxxii  
 Reformed Church, Cincinnati, O., lxxxix  
 Unitarian Church, Germantown, Penn., lxxxix  
     Milwaukee, Wis., 163  
     Norwell, Mass., 74-79, 134-140, 308-314, 387-391  
 Fitchburg, Mass., xxxviii, xli  
 Fleet Street, London, Eng., 52, 324  
 Flint, Mich., lii  
 Flintshire, Eng., 51  
 Florence, Italy, cli  
 Florida, xxxi, 205  
 Flushing, L. I., xlii  
 Fordwick, Eng., 421, 422  
 Forest Field Hill, Woburn, Mass., 85  
     Hills Cemetery, 374  
 Fort Ashuelot, 149  
     Habare, 354  
     Bobares, 354  
     Canso, xxiv  
     Dummer, 149  
     Edward, N. Y., 218  
     Louisbourg, xxiv  
     Orange (Albany), N. Y., 227  
     Scott, xxiv, xlix  
     Washington, 188  
     William Henry, 276  
 Fourth Church, Guilford, Conn., 61-67, 256  
 Fowl Meadows, Dedham, Mass., 327  
 Foxboro, Mass., xl, xxv  
 Framingham, Mass., xxxviii, xli, 375  
 France, 42, 236  
 Francetown, N. H., 112, 146  
 Frankfort, Ky., xxxix  
 Franklin, Mass., xlviii, 332  
     O., xlv  
     Penn., xlv  
     County, Mass., 346  
     & Marshall College, xxxix, lxxxix  
 Frederick, Md., xlii  
 Fredericton, N. B., 235  
 Free Baptist Church, Wolfeboro, N. H., 190  
 Freeburg, Penn., lv, lxxxix  
 Freeport, Me., 39  
 Freetown, Mass., 77, 134  
 Fremont, lii  
     Neb., 329  
     Ohio, xliii  
 Frenchman's Bay, lxxxiv  
 Friesland, 180  
 Frobisher Bay, 180, 182  
     Strait, 180  
 Fryeburg, Me., xlv, 231  
 Gainsborough, Eng., 335  
 Galloway, 225  
     N. Y., 25  
 Gardiner, Me., xlv, 117  
 Gates Academy, Marlboro, Mass., lxxx  
 Gay Head, 404  
 Geneva, N. Y., xli  
     Swit., lxxv  
 George Street, Hanover Square, Westminster, Eng., 418  
 Georgetown, Me., 112  
     S. C., 257

- Georgia, xl, lv, cvi, 203, 204, 206, 400  
 Germantown, N. Y., 225  
     Penn., xl, lvi, lxxxix  
 Germany, 12, 42  
 Gettysburg, Penn., lxxxix  
 Gifford, N. H., 37, 48  
 Gill, Mass., x, xii, xxv, xxvii, xlii  
 Gilmanton, N. H., 36-37, 60, 110, 285  
 Girard College, xxxix, lx  
 Glasgow, Scotland, 225  
 Glastonbury, Conn., 64, 232  
     Eng., 320  
 Gloucester, Eng., 50  
     Mass., 50, 223, 250  
     County, N. J., 318, 320  
 Gloucestershire, Eng., lxxi, xcvi, 418  
 Glover's Corner, Dorchester, Mass., lxvii  
 Godalming, Co. Surrey, Eng., 418  
 Goodamythes, Havering, Eng., 173  
 Goose Creek Church, Kittery, Me., 57  
 (—) Gore, 263  
 Gorham, Me., 187, 188, 241  
     Academy, lxxxv  
     College, Liverpool, N. S., 94  
 Goshen, Mass., 351  
     N. H., 58  
 Gosport, Isles of Rhoads, 423  
 Grafton, Mass., xcvi, 226  
 Grand Forks, N. D., xl  
     Rapids, Mich., 351, 362  
 Granville, Mass., xl, xxv  
 Great Barrington, Mass., x, xlii, xxv, xxxi, xxxviii  
     Bentley, Eng., 116  
     Britain, 48, lxx, 178, 193, 194, 224, 235, 327, 349  
     Egg Harbor, N. J., 317, 318  
     Horningsheath, Eng., 102  
 Greece, 42, 180  
 Greencastle, Ind., xxxviii  
 Greene County, N. Y., 330  
 Greenfield, Conn., 359  
     Church, 359, 360  
     Hill, Conn., 359, 360, 363-366  
     Church, Conn., 395  
     Mass., xlviii, 333  
 Greenland, 182  
     N. H., 60  
 Green-boro, Vt., 285  
 Green's Farms, Fairfield, Conn., 91, 393  
 Grind-tone Hill, Penn., lxxxix  
 Groton, Conn., lxxxvii, 132, 248  
     Mass., xxxix, 245, 246, 424  
     N. H., 40  
     School, Groton, Mass., xxxix  
 Grundisborough, Eng., 103  
 Guildford, co. Surrey, Eng., xl  
 Guildhall, London, Eng., 109  
     Library, London, Eng., 54  
 Guildford, Conn., 45-47, 61-67, 112, 132-134, 167, 208, 229, 250-257, 267-269, 328, 355-367  
 Gulf States, xxxix  
     Stream, 401  
 Guys County, N. S., xxvii  
 Haddam, Conn., 45, 66  
 Hadley, Mass., 342, 348, 351  
 Hadlyme, Conn., 331  
 Hagerstown, Md., xc  
 Halifax, Eng., 238  
     N. S., 93, 94, 181, 352-354  
     County, N. S., xxvii  
 Halle, Germany, 12  
 Hallowell, Me., 257  
 Hamden, Conn., xli, xxvii  
 Hamilton, N. Y., 375  
 Hampshire, Eng., 62, 141, 142, 226  
     County, Mass., 344, 346  
 Hampstead, N. H., xlii  
 Hampton, N. H., 37, 38, 57, 116, 117, 188, 267, 328  
     Institute, lxxxviii  
 Hancock, N. H., lxxv  
 Hanover, Conn., 21  
     Ger., 227  
 Hanover, Mass., v, vii, xvi, xli, 74, 79, 136-138, 140, 308, 313, 327  
     N. H., xxxviii  
     Square, Westminster, Eng., 418  
 Harlem, N. Y., 419  
 Harlow, Eng., 174  
 Harpell, Me., 39  
 Harrison, Me., 187, 230  
 Hartest, Eng., 102  
 Hartford, Conn., v, xvi, 21, xxxviii, xli, xlii, xlviii, li, lxxiv, lxxxv, 95, 169, 116, 118, 119, 208, 227, 255, 315-319, 324, 331, 333, 337, 343, 349, 352, 354, 356, 412-416, 420, 423, 424  
     Vt., xli  
 Hartwick, N. Y., 211  
 Harvard, Mass., 143  
     Street Methodist Episcopal Church, Cambridge, Mass., lxxxix  
 Harvard University, } 12, 20, xxxix, lxiv, lxxx, College, } lxxxii, xciv, xcvii, c, 117, 125, 149, 229, 235, 243, 248, 250, 252, 253  
     Law School, xxxix, lxxii, lxxxii, lxxxiv, c, cv, 125  
     Theological School, 163  
 Harwinton, Conn., 218  
 Hatfield, Mass., 342  
 Havana, Cuba, 205, 206  
 Haverford College, lxxvii  
 Haverhill, Mass., xxxix, xlv, 225, 331, 333, 377  
     N. H., 324  
 Havering, Bowre, Eng., 173, 175  
 Hawaiian Islands, xlv  
 Hayward, Wis., 56  
 Heath, Mass., xl, xxv  
 Heavitree, Eng., 294  
 Hebron, Conn., 35  
     Me., 237  
 Heidelberg, xc  
 Heidelberg College, lxxxix  
 Helena, Wis., cii  
 Hempstead, L. I., 112  
 Henrico Parish, Va., 119  
 Herald College, London, Eng., 54, 321  
 Hereford, Eng., 50, 120  
 Hertfordshire, Eng., 172  
 Hestholme, Co. Cumberland, Eng., 219  
 Heywardes Croft, Eng., 175  
 Hope, Eng., 175  
 Higganum, Conn., 47  
 Higu Ongar, Co. Essex, Eng., 174, 176  
 High Pole Hill, Provincetown, Mass., 222  
 Hilo, H. I., xlv  
 Hillsboro, N. H., lxxv  
 Hingham, Mass., xl, xxv, 113, 153, 154, 177, 225, 349, 311, 312, 314, 354, 353  
 Hinsdale, Mass., xlvii  
 Hiram, Me., 188  
 Hitchcock Hall, Amherst College, 345  
 Hoathley, Co. Sussex, Eng., 326  
 Holderness, N. H., 286, 288, 289  
 Holland, 42  
 Hollis, N. H., xliii, 119, 146, 276, 372  
 Holliston, Mass., x, xxv  
 Holmes Hole, Mass., 299, 300, 305, 403, 404  
 Holy Land, cii  
 Holyoke, Mass., xlv  
 Holy Trinity Parish, Exeter, Eng., 294  
 Honeoye Falls, N. Y., 110  
 Hope, Me., 35  
 Hopedale Community, 162  
 Hopkinton, Mass., xl, xxv, lv, lxxx, 330  
     N. Y., 231  
 Hornchurch, Co. Essex, Eng., 173  
 Horndon-on-the-Hill, co. Essex, Eng., 174  
 House of Mercy, Pittsfield, Mass., 236  
 Howland's Ferry, R. I., 25  
 Hucknow, Nottinghamshire, Eng., lxxvii  
 Hudson, N. H., 372  
     N. Y., 308  
     River, ciii, 189  
     Strait, 181  
 Hull, Mass., xxvi, 177-186, 214, 337

# Index of Places.

clxxv

- Huntington, L. I., 224, 316-318  
Hutton, Eng., 292  
Hyde Park, Mass., xxvi, xxxix, xlii, xlv, xlvii, 214, 232, 422
- Illinois, xxxviii, xxxix, xl, xlii-xlv, xlvii, 110, 112, 113, 115, 163, 189, 191, 192, 216, 217, 226, 228, 230, 282, 325, 330, 332, 424  
Wesleyan University, xxxix
- Ilminster, Eng., 295  
Independence Hall, Philadelphia, Penn., 60  
Independent Congregation Church, Meadville, Penn., 162  
India, lxii  
Seas, 300
- Indiana, xxxviii, 39, xxxix, xl, xlvii, lxxxix  
University, xxxix
- Indianapolis, Ind., xl, xlvii
- Iowa, xxxix, xl, xliii, xlv, xlvii, 224, 229  
City, Iowa, xl  
State College of Agriculture and Mechanic Arts, xxxix
- Ipswich, Co. Suffolk, Eng., 41, 50, 51, 55, 103, 398  
Mass., xlii, xxxi, xxxix, 41, 61, lxix, lxxv, 110, 115, 216, 217, 223, 243, 247, 276, 333
- Irasville Cemetery, Waltsfield, Vt., xxx  
Ireland, 77, 78, 112, 117, 135-138, 181, 256, 309, 313
- Island No. 10, 163  
Isle of Wight, Eng., 377  
Islesboro, Me., 189  
Isles of Shoals, N. H., 187, 423  
Italy, 42, lxvii
- Ithaca, N. Y., xxxviii, 221, 328, 419
- Jacob's Cavern, Mo., 424  
Jaffrey, N. H., 116  
Jamaica, lxii, lxlii, 109, 203-206, 218, 219  
L. I., 70  
Plain, Mass., lxxv
- Jamestown, Va., 223, 232
- Java, 182  
Jay, Me., 39, 189  
Jefferson, N. H., 191  
Jersey, Island of, Eng., 252  
Jersey, The, 150
- Kansas, xxiv, xxxix, xl, xlix  
Keene, N. H., xliii, xlv, 115, 252, 337, 368, 373, 374
- Kehuky, N. C., 234  
Kelnton-Mandeville, Co. Somerset, Eng., 321  
Kenilworth, Ill., 115  
Kennebeck, Me., 299  
County, Me., 423
- Kennebunkport, Me., 38  
Kensington, N. H., 58, 59  
Kent County, Del., lx, 226  
Eng., 79, 81, 113, 174, 315, 418
- Kentucky, xxxviii, xxxix, xl, xlv, lxxxix, 105  
University, xxxix
- Kewanee, Wis., xlv  
Ill., 332
- Killingly, Conn., xci  
Killingworth, Conn., 45, 47, 65, 132, 168
- Kimball Union Academy, xxxix
- Kings County, N. S., xxvii  
Cove, Weymouth, Mass., 238
- Kingsey, Co. Bucks, Eng., 219
- Kingston, Jamaica, lxii  
Mass., 75, 77, 81, 92  
N. H., 221  
N. Y., 330
- Kingweston, Co. Somerset, Eng., 320-322
- Kinnerley, Shropshire, Eng., 337
- Kittery, Me., 56, 57, 59, 114, 116, 186, 215, 225  
Point, Me., lxlii
- Knight rider Street, London, Eng., 51
- Lacon, Ill., 191  
Lafayette, Ind., xl  
La Grange, Ill., xlii  
Lake Champlain, 145
- Lake George, 145, 275  
Lamborne, Co. Essex, Eng., 173, 175  
Lancaster, Mass., xlv, 86, 119, 226, 331  
N. H., 40, 191  
Penn., xxxix, lv, lxxxix, xc  
County, Va., 418
- Lansing, Mich., xxxix  
Lansingburgh, N. Y., 36  
Latin School, Roxbury, Mass., xl  
Lawrence, Kan., xl  
Mass., xlii, 421
- Lawrenceburg, Ind., 39  
Law School, Yale University, 352
- Lebanon, Conn., 220
- Lee, Mass., xlii, xlv, 189  
N. H., 57
- Leeward Islands, 218
- Lehigh, Penn., lxxxviii
- Leicester, Mass., 115, 144, 278
- Leland Stanford Junior University, xl  
Lenox, Mass., 119  
Library, N. Y., 236
- Leominster, Mass., lxxvi, 145, 152
- Lewes, Del., lix, lx
- Lewis, Co. Sussex, Eng., 109, 326  
Creek, lx
- Lewisburg, Penn., xc
- Lexington, Me., 112  
Lexington, Ky., 105  
Mass., xxxiv, xxxviii, xxxix, xl-  
lii, lvi, 83, 85, 86, 145, 148,  
150-153, 161-166, 220, 232, 276-  
279, 281, 282, 368  
Va., xl, 43  
Common, Mass., 165
- Leyden, Holland, 49
- Lichfield, Eng., 50
- Lidd, Co. Kent, Eng., 113
- Lincoln, 49, 50, 326  
Neb., xl
- Lincolnshire, Eng., 222
- Lisbon, Me., 39, 40  
Portugal, lxii
- Litchfield, Conn., xlv  
N. H., 373
- Litchfield County, Conn., 118
- Little Compton, R. I., 344  
Creek Hundred, Del., 225  
Egg Harbor, N. J., 317  
Pond, Mendon, Mass., 161
- Littleton, Mass., xlviii, lxxv, 151, 277  
N. H., xlii
- Liverpool, Eng., 39, 201  
N. S., 91-95
- Llandaff, Wales, 50
- Lloyd Rath, Co. Montgomery, Eng., 109
- London, Eng., xl, xxiv, xxxviii, xl, xliii, 49-  
52, 54, lviii, 79, 103, 109, 113, 115,  
120-122, 141, 173, 185, 193, 194,  
219, 223, 227, 233, 245, 321, 326,  
327, 331, 333, 334, 338, 418, 419  
Bishopsgate, 327  
Street, 49  
British Museum, 48, 52-55, lviii,  
lxi, 265, 267  
Brussels Road, New Wanda-  
worth, 109, 219, 327, 419  
Clerkenwell, 418  
College of Arms, 54  
Creed Lane, 50  
Devonshire House, 49  
Doctors' Commons, 50  
Doughty Street, 227  
Fetter Lane, 52  
Fleet Street, 52, 324  
George Street, Hanover Square,  
Westminster, 418  
Guildhall, 109  
Guildhall Library, 54  
Hanover Square, Westminster, 418  
Heralds' College, 54, 321  
Knight rider Street, 51  
Mark Lane, 219  
Mecklenburgh Square, 227  
Minorities, 103



## London, Eng.—

Newgate, 324  
 New Wandsworth, 109, 219, 327, 419  
 Paternoster Row, 113  
 Public Record Office, 52, 55, 326  
 St. Botolph without Bishopsgate, 327  
 Catherine near the Tower, 219  
 Ethelburga, 219  
 Helen's, Bishopsgate, 222  
 James's, 11  
 Clerkenwell, 418  
 Mary Axe, 219  
 Paul's Cathedral, 183  
 Churchyard, 50  
 Sergeant's Inn, Fleet Street, 324  
 Somerset House, 49, 51, 291  
 Southwark, 419  
 Stepney, 219  
 Temple, 103  
 Tower Street, 219  
 Westminster, 51, 418

## London, N. H., 221

Londonderry, N. H., 111, 112, 284, 372, 373  
 Long Island, N. Y., xliii, 64, 69, 70, 72, lxxxiv, 112, 116, 118, 224, 316-318, 421

## Longwood, Mass., vi

Loudon, N. H., 59  
 Louisbourg, C. B., xi, xxvi, xxxiv, 56-58, 60, 104, 108, 192, 214

## Louisiana Purchase, 121, 233

Louisville, Ky., xlv  
 Lowell, Mass., 36, xxxix, xlii, xliii, xlvi, lvi, lxxi, 216, 224, 337, 372

## Luckerton, Northtowne, Eng., 294

Lunenburg, Mass., 367  
 Lyme, Conn., 115  
 Regis, Eng., 296

## Lyndeborough, N. H., 148

Lynn, Mass., xlv, xlviii, lv, lxiii, lxiv, lxxxvi, cvl, cvii, 115, 116, 188, 221, 223, 232, 337

## Academy, cvl

Lynnville, Ill., 192

## Machias, Me., 187

Madison, Conn., 256

## Wis., xl

Madrid, Me., 39

## N. Y., 36

Maine, v, vi, 11, 12, xvi, 19, 25, xxvi, xxxiii, xxxiv, 35, 37, 38, xxxviii, 39, xxxix, 40, xli, xliii-xlvii, 48, xlviii, li, lv, lvi, 57-59, lxxiii, lxxv, lxxxiv-lxxxvi, xc, 93, 95, xcvi, cli, 104, 107, 112, 114-117, 122, 161, 181, 186-190, 192, 215, 225, 229-231, 237-241, 259, 276, 282, 287, 290, 324, 325, 330, 331, 337, 371, 376, 377, 420, 421, 423

## District of, lxiii

Major Bagaduce (Castine, Me.), 282  
 Malden, Mass., xlii, xxx, xxxiii, 34, xlii, xl-iii, lv, lxxxiii, xc-xcii, 114, 153, 184, 189, 248, 250, 251, 269, 271, 326, 369

## Malta, 183

Manchester, Ind., 39

## Mass., v-vii, xvi, xli, xlviii

-by-the-Sea, Mass., xc  
 N. H., xlv, 227, 331  
 N. S., 420

## Manhattan, N. Y., 324

Manitoba, xxxix

## Mansfield, Conn., 83, 143

Marblehead, Mass., xlv, 59, 105, 230, 371

## Marion, Mass., 220, 223

Markland (Nova Scotia), 234

## Mark Lane, London, Eng., 219

Marlborough, Mass., lxxx, 84, 330

## Marshall College, lxxxix

Marshfield, Mass., xlvii, 74, 75, 77, 78, 91, 112, 134-140, 156, 221, 308-311, 387, 419

## Martha's Vineyard, Mass., 165, 195

## Martinique, 200

Maryland, 34, xxxix, xl, xliii, xlv, lix, 81, 82, 118, 219, 327, 419, 420

## Massachusetts, v, 11, xl, 12, xli, xlii, xvi, 17,

xix, 22, 23, xxiii, 24-26, xxvi, 27, xxvii, 28, xxviii, 29, 30, xxx, 31, 32, 34, xxxiv, 35, 36, xxx, vi, 37, 38, xxxviii, xxxix, 40, xl, 41, xli, 46, xlix, lv, 56, lvi, lvii, 59-61, lxii, lxiii, lxvii-lxx, lii, 74-78, lxxiv-lxxvii, 79, 80, lxxx, 81, lxxxi, 82, lxxxii, 83, lxxxiii, 84-86, lxxxvi, 87, lxxx, vii, 88-90, xc, 91, xci, 92-95, xcvi-cii, 102, cii, ciii, 104, civ, 105, cv, 106, 108-121, 123, 134-140, 143-163, 172, 177-190, 192, 195-207, 214-217, 220-226, 228-233, 236-238, 242-253, 257-264, 266, 269-283, 291, 292, 296-315, 323, 324, 326-340, 344, 347, 351, 352, 355, 360-384, 387-392, 400-411, 417-424

## Agricultural College, xxxix

Bay, lxxviii, 106, 192, 193, 228, 267, 341, 418, 423

## College of Pharmacy, xxxix

General Hospital, xxxix

## Institute of Technology, xxxix,

xcv

## Mattapan, Mass., xlv

Mathews Hall, Harvard University, xcvi

## Mauritius, 181

McDonald County, Mo., 424

## McLean Asylum, lxviii

Meadow Cemetery, Walsfield, Vt., xxx

## Meadville, Penn., 162, 232

Theological School, Meadville, Pa., [162]

## Mecklenburgh Square, London, Eng., 227

Medfield, Mass., xlv, lxxxii, 84, 87, 107, 108, 155, 167, 162, 329

## Medford, Mass., xi, xxv, xl, xli, xlvii, lv, lxx-

vii, 85, 151, 249, 278, 280-282, 367, 371, 373, 374

## Medway, Mass., x, xxv, xlvii, 232, 336

Melrose, Mass., xli, xlviii

## Memphis, Tenn., xlix

Menasha, Wis., xlv

## Mendon, Mass., lvi, 105, 106, 156-158, 161, 162, 164-166, 238

## Pond, 162

## Menotomy River, 242

## Mercersburg, Penn., lxxxix, xc

Theological Seminary, lxxxix

## Meredith, N. H., 37, 38, 283, 284, 287-289

## Meriden, Conn., xl, xli

## N. H., xxxix

## Merry Mount, Mass., 178

## Methodist Episcopal Church, Lynn, Mass., 337

## Mexico, 236, 329

## N. Y., 329

## Michigan, 37, xxxix, xl, xliii, xlv, xlviii, 112, 120, 233, 333, 344, 348, 349

## Middleboro, Mass., 28, 94, 95, c, cli, 220

## Middlefield, Mass., x, xxv

## Middlesex County, Eng., 53

Mass., 80, 82, 83, 85, 86, 143, 146, 147, 149, 150, 242, 246, 249, 276, 278, 279, 282, 337, 367, 369, 370, 417

## Va., 111

## Middleton, Mass., 148

## N. H., 189

## Middletown, Conn., xl, xli, xliii, 64, 65, 113, 117, 204, 220, 316, 317, 327, 333, 420

## Vt., 218

## Milford, Conn., 6e, 70, 105, 112, 132, 167, 168, 170, 171, 220

## Del., lx

## Mass., 161, 162

## Millbury, Mass., xlviii

## Milton, Mass., xlv, xlviii, lvi, lxxxii, 87, xcix, 154-157, 160, 226, 230, 337, 376

# *Index of Places.*

clxxvii

- Milton, N. S., 93  
Ohio, 36, 37  
Milwaukee, Wis., 162-164, 320, 329, 419  
Minneapolis, Minn., xl, xliii, 110, 421  
Minnesota, xl, xliii, xlv, 107, 110, 283, 421  
Minorities, London, Eng., 103  
Mississippi, xlv, 228  
River, 163  
Missouri, xl, xlv, cli, 163, 233, 338, 424  
Mobile, Ala., 30  
Monhogan, Me., 315  
Monroe County, N. Y., 110  
Montclair, N. J., xliii, 331  
Montello, Wis., xliii, 223  
Montgomery, Mass., 111  
County, Eng., 109  
Montpelier, Vt., xliii, 115  
Montreal, Canada, xxxix, xlv, lii, 377  
Morristown, N. J., lvii, lxxv, 291, 421  
Moultonborough, N. H., 283-290  
Mount Auburn, Mass., xcix  
Cemetery, 187, 374  
Desert, Me., clii  
Holyoke College, 44  
Mountjoy's Island, 230  
Mount Vernon, 423  
Me., 423  
Wollaston, Mass., 178, 179, 185  
Much Waltham, Eng., 176  
Muddy Creek, Accomack, 82  
River (Brookline), Mass., 154, 227, 421  
Mystic, Conn., lxxxvi  
Nahant, Mass., vii, xlviii, lv, xciii, xciv  
Nantasket, Mass., 177, 179  
Nantucket, Mass., lvi, lxxxvi, 181, 290, 304, 405, 408  
Point, 299  
Narragansett, R. I., 336, 424  
Nashua, N. H., 38, 119  
Nashville, Tenn., xl  
Natick, Mass., 118, 232  
Naval Academy, Annapolis, Md., xl  
Navestocke, Eng., 174  
Navy Yard, Portsmouth, N. H., 38  
Nebraska, xl, 329  
Needham, Mass., xli, lv, xci, 189  
Nether Winchendon, Eng., 113  
Newark, N. J., xxxix, xliii  
New Bedford, Mass., 23, 26-28, 30, 31, 38, xlv, xlvii, xc, 94, c, 229, 231, 258, 336, 370, 375  
Braintree, Mass., x, xxv  
Britain, Conn., 346  
Britain Academy, 346  
Brunswick, xlv, xlv, 72, 227, 235, 329, 362  
N. J., xlv  
Newburgh, N. Y., xlv, 223  
Newbury, Mass., 43, 60, lxiii, lxxvi, 112, 115, 116, 143, 216, 330  
Newburyport, Mass., xl, 41-43, lxiii, lxiv, 187, 248  
New Castle, N. H., 141  
N. S. W., xliii, 224  
New Castle-upon-Tyne, Eng., 242  
College, Oxford Univ., lviii  
Dartmouth, Cornwall, 325  
Dorchester, Mass., xlii  
Durham, N. H., 191, 290  
England, ix, xl, 12, 13, 15, xv, xvii, xviii, xxiii, xxiv, xxxi, xxxiii, xxxiv, xxxix, 41, 44, xlix, l, liii, 54, lii, lviii, lxii, lxiv, lxvii, lxix, lxx, lxxi, lxxiv, lxxvii, lxxviii, 79, lxxxix, 80, lxxx, 81, lxxxii, 82, lxxxiii, lxxxiv, lxxxv, lxxxvii, lxxxviii, xc, xci, 93, xcvi, c, ci, 104, civ, cv, cvii, 109, 110, 112, 114, 117-119, 123, 127, 141, 142, 149, 161, 177, 178, 181, 183, 185, 192, 193, 195, 214-216, 224, 226-228, 230, 232, 233, 237, 242, 265, 291-293, 320, 322, 323, 325-327, 332, 336, 341, 345, 347, 349-351, 353, 354, 375, 376, 392, 418, 421  
Newent, Gloucestershire, Eng., lxxi  
Newfoundland, 141, 142, 219, 418  
Newgate, London, Eng., 324  
New Gloucester, Me., 187  
New Hampshire, v, xlii, xvj, xlix, 34, xxxiv, 36-38, xxxviii, 39, xxxix, 40, xl, 41, xli, 42, xlii, 43, xliii, 44, xlv-xlvii, lv, 56, lvi, 57-61, lxiii, lxxv, 80, 84, lxxxiv, xcvi, xcvi, cli, 110-112, 115-117, 119, 141, 142, 144-146, 148, 150, 151, 178, 186-192, 221, 227, 233, 248, 252, 276, 278, 279, 283-290, 324, 329, 331, 332, 337, 340, 348, 368, 369, 372-375, 377, 420, 421, 423, 424  
New Hampton, N. H., 283, 284, 287  
Harlem, N. Y., 419  
Haven, Conn., xxxix, xl, xlii-xliv, 45, 46, xlviii, lii, 66-73, lxxxvii, 91, 110, 113, 123, 132, 167-171, 218, 226, 227, 257, 267, 268, 291, 292, 317, 331, 349, 359, 385, 386, 392-396, 402, 420, 422, 424  
County, Conn., 167, 168  
Holderness, N. H., 285, 286  
Newington, Conn., 232  
N. H., 56, 290  
Green, Eng., 109  
St. Andrew, Jam., lxii  
New Ipswich, N. H., 340  
Jersey, xxxix, xl, xlii, xliii, xlv, xlv, lvii, lxxv, lxxxiii, 94, 113, 120, 203, 216, 223, 225, 233, 234, 258, 267-269, 291, 315, 317-320, 329, 331, 420, 421  
New Lenox, Mass., 119  
London, Conn., 35, xxxix, xliii, 110, 112, 120, 132, 220  
County, Conn., lxxxvi  
Milford, Conn., 70, 71, 171, 236  
Orleans, La., 372, 401  
Newport, R. I., 25, xlvii, 60, 76, civ, cv, 112, 148, Vt., xlv  
Newport Pagnell, Co. Bucks, Eng., 324  
New Rutland, Ill., 191  
Newry, S. C., xliii  
New Salem, Mass., 119, 373  
Sharon, Me., 258, 259, 290, 423  
South Wales, xliii, 224  
Newton, Mass., vii, x, xv, xxv, xxxiv, xxxviii, xli, xlv, xlvii, xlviii, lxxi, 82, 220, 225, 245, 346, 371  
Centre, Mass., xlvii  
Lower Falls, Mass., cli  
Theological Institute, 41  
Newtown, Conn., 168, 171  
L. I., 116, 370  
(Cambridge), Mass., 315  
New Wandsworth, London, Eng., 109, 219, 327, 419  
New York City, xxxviii, xxxix, xl, xli, xlii, 43, xliii, xlv, xlv, xlviii, lii, lv, lxiv, lxix, lxxiv, lxxxv, xciii, 94, xciv, xcvi, cli, clii, 105, 110, 111, 113, 115, 116, 119, 218-223, 225, 229-233, 235, 236, 256, 302, 329, 331, 332, 334, 335, 338, 375, 397, 404, 420, 422, 424  
Province of, 219  
State, 24-26, 29, 36, 37, xxxviii, xxxix, xl, xli, xlii, xliii, xlv, xlv, xlvii, xlviii, 57, 60, lxx, 67, lxvii, 91, 110, 112, 113, 163, 167, 184, 189, 211, 218, 221, 223-225, 227, 231, 234, 236, 281, 282, 306, 308, 324, 328-331, 339, 348, 356, 370, 374, 375, 377, 417, 418, 420, 422, 424  
University, xxxix  
Niagara Falls, 131  
Nicholville, N. Y., 231  
Nipmuck Great Pond, Mendon, Mass., 162  
Nobleboro', Me., 189  
No Man's Land, 298  
Norfolk, N. Y., 36  
County, Eng., xcviii, 227, 397, 398

- Norfolk County, Mass., lxxiii  
 Normandy, France, 224  
 North Adams, Mass., cli  
 North America, 327, 418  
 Northampton, Mass., 343  
     County, Penn., lxxxix  
 North Andover, Mass., lxxiii  
     Berwick, Me., 107  
     Branford, Conn., 218  
 Northbridge, Mass., 162  
 North Bridgewater, Mass., lxxii, lxxiii, 107,  
     372  
 North Bristol, Conn., 47, 63  
     Burial Ground, Providence, R. I., 337  
     Cape, 42, 180  
     Carolina, xl, xliii, cvi, 118, 223  
     Church, Portsmouth, N. H., 66-68  
     Dakota, xl, 338  
     Dennis, Mass., 217  
 Northfield, Mass., lvi, lxxxii  
     N. H., 60  
     Vt., xxxix  
     Academy, lxxxii  
     Parish, Canterbury, N. H., 60  
 Northford, Conn., 218, 255  
 North Guilford, Conn., 66, 268  
     Hampton, N. H., 37, 38  
     Haven, Conn., 110, 255, 392  
     Madison, Conn., 47  
     Reading, Mass., 377  
     River, Mass., 419  
     Stonington, Conn., lxxxvii  
 Northtowne, Eng., 294  
 North Wales, xlv  
 Northwest Passage, 179  
 North Weymouth, Mass., 328  
 Northwilde, Eng., 174  
 Northwood, N. H., 38, 57  
 North Yarmouth, Me., 225, 377  
 Norton, Mass., x, xxv  
     Ohio, 256  
 Norwalk, Conn., 69, 109, 355-360  
     River, 356  
 Norway, 180  
     Me., 93, 95  
 Norwell, Mass., 74-79, 134-140, 308-314, 387-391  
 Norwich, Conn., 109, 222, 370  
     Co. Norfolk, Eng., 51, 397, 419  
     Vt., 143  
     University, xxxix  
 Norwood, Mass., 424  
 Nottingham, Eng., 51  
 Nottinghamshire, Eng., lxxvii  
 Nottingham West, N. H., 59, 84, 372, 375  
 Nova Scotia, xli, xxvii, xlii, 91-95, 112, 181, 234,  
     420, 421  
 Oakham, Mass., 336  
 Oak Hill, Fla., xxxi  
 Oakland, Cal., lvi, lxxxviii, lxxxix  
 Oberlin, O., xxxix  
     College, xxxix  
 Oblong, N. Y., 24  
 Ocean City, N. J., 315  
 Ohio, 36, 37, xxxviii, xxxix, xl, xli, xliii, xlv,  
     xlii-xlviii, lxxxix, xc, 106, 111, 112, 119,  
     120, 235, 256, 257, 278, 281, 335, 336, 352, 371,  
     374  
     State University, xxxix  
     Wesleyan University, xxxix  
 Old Colony, Mass., xxiii, xxxix, xlix, lli,  
     lxxiii, xciv, ci, cli, 240, 335, 351  
 Old Common Cemetery, Walpole, Vt., xxx  
     France, clii  
     South Church, Worcester, Mass., lxxxiii  
 Oneida, N. Y., xliii, 220, 225, 355  
 One Pine Hill District, Dunstable, Mass., 276  
 Ongar, Co. Essex, Eng., 171, 174, 175  
 Ontario, Can., xxxix, 339  
 Orange County, N. Y., 330, 419  
     Va., 421  
 Orland, Me., 59, 187  
 Orleans, Mass., 160  
 Ormsby, Co. Norfolk, Eng., 227  
 Ossipee, N. H., 190-192, 284, 287-290  
 Oswego, N. Y., 37  
     County, N. Y., 329  
 Oawestry, Shropshire, Eng., xl, 337  
 Otley, Eng., 103  
 Otsego County, N. Y., 329, 419  
 Ottawa, Can., xl, 122  
 Ottery St. Mary, Devonshire, Eng., 322  
 Oxford, Conn., 72, 171  
     Eng., 49, 51, lviii, lix, 179, 183, 184, 218,  
     227  
     Me., lvi, 237, 240  
     Mass., 117, 230, 329, 419  
     University, Eng., lix, 219  
     New College, lviii  
     Queen's College, 219  
 Oyster Bay, N. Y., 268  
     River, N. H., 329  
 Pacific Ocean, xlix, lli, 403-405  
 Padanaram, 231  
 Palestine, 42, lxxxviii  
 Palmer, Mass., x, xxv, 230  
 Palmer's Island, New Bedford, Mass., 23  
 Palo Alto, Cal., xl  
 Papermill Village, N. H., 340  
 Paris, France, 42, lxxv  
     Me., 237  
 Parishville, N. Y., 36  
 Parsonsfield, Me., 283  
 Pasadena, Cal., xliii, xlvii, 115  
 Passaic, N. J., xlv  
 Passamaquoddy, 354  
 Paternoster Row, London, Eng., 113  
 Paterson, N. J., xlii, 225, 233, 234, 329  
 Paupasquash, R. I., 148  
 Pawtucket, R. I., lvi, xcix  
 Peabody, Mass., lxxxii, 369, 377  
 Pelham, N. H., 59, 150, 421  
 Pembroke, Mass., 138, 315, 370  
     N. H., 40, 144  
     Wales, 51  
 Pennsylvania, xxxviii-xli, xliii-xlv, xlvii, lv,  
     lvi, lxvi, lxvii, lxxvii, lxxxix,  
     xc, 114, 116, 118, 122, 162, 163, 192,  
     225, 232, 235, 318, 335  
 Penny Ferry, Charlestown, Mass., 247  
 Penobscot, Me., 187  
 Pequolag, 356  
 Pere Marquette, Mich., lli  
 Persia, lxii  
 Peru, 236  
 Peskeompsket, 342  
 Peterboro, N. H., xlv  
 Peterborough, Eng., 51  
 Petersburg, Va., xcix, 118  
 Petersham, Mass., 327  
 Philadelphia, Penn., 29, 32, xxxviii, xxxix, xl,  
     xli, xliii-xlv, xlvii, lvi,  
     lvii, 60, lx, lxxv, lxvi, lxvii,  
     lxxi, lxxii, lxxvii, lxxxvii,  
     lxxxviii, lxxxix, xcii,  
     xciv, 118, 121, 122, 163, 205,  
     225, 236, 318, 333-335, 419,  
     421  
     Athenaeum, lxvii  
 Phillips, Me., 39  
 Phillips Academy, Andover, Mass., lxxxix, 424  
     Exeter, N. H., xl  
 Phipps Street Burial-Ground, Charlestown,  
     Mass., 330  
 Pierce Academy, Middleboro, Mass., c  
 Piggwackett, 85  
 Piscataqua, 178  
 Pittsfield, Mass., 115, 119, 236, 421  
     N. H., 117, 286, 287  
 Plainfield, N. J., lxxxiii, 258  
     N. H., 373  
 Plains, Portsmouth, N. H., 56-59, 61  
 Plymouth, Mass., xxvii, lxiii, 87, lxxxvii, 91-  
     94, 136, 140, 177, 182, 185, 218,  
     221, 224, 238, 247, 248, 260, 311,  
     328, 333, 376, 420  
     N. H., 38, 144, 145, 285, 287, 288, 374  
     County, Mass., lxxiii, 93-95, 419  
 Plympton, Mass., lxxiii, 257

# *Index of Places.*

clxxx

- Pocumtuck, 233  
 River, 343  
 Poland, Me., 39, 66  
 Pomfret, Conn., 220  
 Port au Prince, St. Domingo, 403  
 Portland, Me., v, vi, 11, 12, xvi, xxii, xxxix, 40, xli, xliii, xliiv-xli, xlviii, lv, lvi, xc, xci, 114, 116, 122, 188, 223, 237-241, 330, 369, 371, 376, 377  
 Port Republic, N. J., 318, 319  
 Royal, 338  
 Portsmouth, Hampshire, Eng., 141, 142, 180  
 N. H., 34-40, xli, 66-61, lxii, lxxx-iv, 141-143, 178, 186-192, 226, 262, 331, 332, 369, 420  
 Ohio, xliii, 119, 120  
 Port Townsend, Wash., 116  
 Potsdam, N. Y., 36, xiv  
 Poughkeepsie, N. Y., lxvii  
 Poundsford, Somersetshire, Eng., 225  
 Powder House, Somerville, Mass., lxxxiii  
 Powers Institute, Bernardston, Mass., 340  
 Pownal, Me., 39, 40  
 Pownalboro, Me., 114  
 Pratt Institute, Brooklyn, N. Y., xl  
 Preston, Conn., 110, 222  
 Princeton, N. J., xl, xliii, xliiv  
 Princeton University, xl  
 Prittlewell, Co. Essex, Eng., 176  
 Prospect Hill, Charlestown, Mass., 247  
 Somerville, Mass., lxxxiv  
 Providence, R. I., v, xvi, 22, 24, xxiv, 25, xl, xlii, xliii-xlv, xlvii, xlix, li, lvi, lxxxvii, lxxxviii, c, civ-cvi, 163-165, 237, 332, 336, 337, 424  
 Provincetown, Mass., lxxix, 222  
 Public Library, Haverhill, Mass., xxxix  
 Newburyport, Mass., 43  
 Portland, Me., 238  
 Syracuse, N. Y., xl  
 Record Office, London, Eng., 62, 55, 326  
 Puerto Rico, 181  
 Purdue University, xl  
 Pyramids, Egypt, 42  
 Pyssingforth Bridge, Eng., 172, 173  
 Quamphegon (Kittery), Me., 116  
 Quebec, Can., 325, 353, 354  
 Queen's College, Oxford, Eng., 219  
 County, N. S., 92, 93  
 Quincy, Mass., xlvii, lxvii, 87, xciv, 154  
 Raleigh, N. C., xliii, 118  
 Randolph, Mass., xli, xliii  
 Randolph-Macon College, 121  
 Rattlesnake Hill, 423  
 Raynham, Mass., 236  
 Reading, Mass., xlv, lvi, 83, xcvi, xcviii, 115, 223, 245, 253  
 Penn., xc  
 Readville, Me., 57  
 Bedding, Conn., 355, 359, 395  
 Rehoboth, Mass., 24, 76, xci, 113  
 Renfrewshire, Scotland, 114  
 Rensselaer, N. Y., 330  
 Resolution Island, 181  
 Revere, Mass., civ  
 Rhine River, 42  
 Rhode Island, v, xvi, 24, 26, xl, xlii-xlv, xlvii, lvi, 60, 76, lxxxvii, xcix, ci, cv, 100, 112, 115, 147, 148, 162-165, 208, 220-222, 230, 233, 234, 237, 279, 280, 330, 332, 336, 337, 339, 344, 405, 424  
 Rhyl, North Wales, xlv  
 Richmon's Island, 231  
 Richmond, Me., 39, xlv  
 Mass., 119  
 Vt., 36  
 Va., xl, xliiv, xlv, lxxxv, 110, 121, 232, 327  
 County, Va., 219  
 Ridgefield, Conn., 268, 359  
 Rindge, N. H., 279  
 Ringwood, Co. Southampton, Eng., 418  
 Riverside (Gill), xlii  
 Rochelle, France, 142  
 Rochester, 120, 299  
 Eng., 61  
 Mass., 27, 93, 94, 106, 220, 280  
 N. H., 290  
 N. Y., xl, xliiv, 331  
 Vt., 332  
 Theological Seminary, xl  
 Rockingham, Vt., 332  
 County, N. H., 59  
 Rockport, Mass., 223  
 Rocky Hill, Conn., 232  
 Rome, Italy, 338  
 Romford, Co. Essex, Eng., 175  
 Round Hills, Dartmouth, Mass., 25  
 Rowley, Mass., 41, 46, 226, 227, 332, 333  
 Roxbury, Mass., vii, xxxiv, xl, xli, xlvii, xlviii, 104, 107, 112, 153-155, 215, 223, 229, 332, 333, 369, 373-375, 421  
 Boydon, Co. Norfolk, Eng., 397, 398  
 Rumney, N. H., 38  
 Russell, Mass., 111  
 Russia, lxii  
 Rutland, Mass., 230  
 Vt., 218, 324  
 Rye, N. H., 35, 40, 56, 331, 423  
 N. Y., 167, 219  
 Rygate, N. H., 264  
 Sable River, 93  
 Sacatuke Plain, 355  
 Saco City, Iowa, xliii  
 Saco, Me., xxxiii, 37, xli  
 Sackville, N. B., xlv, 227  
 Sagadahock Colony, 181  
 River, 181  
 St. Andrew, Jamaica, lxii  
 Asaph, Flintshire, Eng., 51  
 Shropshire, Eng., 337  
 Augustine Chapel, 121  
 Botolph without Bishopsgate, London, Eng., 327  
 Catherine near the Tower, London, Eng., 219  
 Crolx, W. I., 264  
 Davids, Wales, 61  
 Domingo, 403  
 Ethelburga, London, Eng., 219  
 George, Me., 115  
 George's, Barbadoes, 326  
 Helen's, Bishopsgate, London, Eng., 222  
 James's, Bury St. Edmunds, Eng., 102  
 Clerkenwell, London, Eng., 418  
 London, Eng., 11  
 John, N. B., xliiv, 329, 352-354  
 the Evangelist, N. Y. City, cli  
 John's, Henrico Parish, Va., 119  
 Johnsbury, Vt., 285  
 Joseph, Mich., xliiv  
 Louis, Mo., xl, xcvi, 163, 338  
 Lucy, Barbadoes, 326  
 Margaret's, Ipswich, Eng., 399  
 Mary Arches, Exeter, Eng., 291, 293-296  
 Axe, London, Eng., 219  
 Tower, Ipswich, Eng., 398  
 Mary's, White Chapel Parish, Va., 418  
 Church, Wimblescom, Co. Surrey, Eng., 142  
 Matthew's, Ipswich, Eng., 399  
 Paul, Minn., 107  
 Paul's Church, South Kingstown, R. I., 222  
 Churchyard, London, Eng., 50  
 Peter's Church, Albany, N. Y., 113  
 Philadelphia, Penn., lxvi  
 Petrock, Exeter, Eng., 291, 293, 294  
 Stephen's, Lynn, Mass., cvii  
 Thomas at Cliffe, Eng., 326  
 Jamaica, lxii  
 Vincent's, N. Y., clii  
 Salem, 285  
 Mass., xxxix, xl, xlii, xliiv, lxviii, lx-ix, lxxiii, 83, xci, xcvi, 112, 163, 230, 260, 323, 331, 372, 422

- Salem County, N. J., 216  
 Village (Peabody), Mass., lxxxii, 229
- Salisbury, Conn., 316  
 Mass., 337  
 N. H., 340  
 N. Y., 218  
 Cathedral, Eng., 61
- Sanbornton, N. H., 37
- Sandown, N. H., 189
- Sandwich, Mass., 24, 25, 75, 76, 92, 197, 258, 372  
 N. H., 283-290  
 Islands, 31  
 Purbeck, Co. Dorset, Eng., 219
- Sandy Bridge, Woburn, Mass., 85
- San Francisco, Cal., xli, xlii, xlii, xlii, 113, 116
- Sankaty Head, Nantucket, Mass., 181
- Santa Rosa, Cal., xlv
- Santo Domingo, lx
- Saranac, Mich., 37
- Saratoga, N. Y., 59, 60, 189  
 Springs, N. Y., xliii
- Sarum, Eng., 51
- Saugus, Mass., xlvii
- Savannah, Ga., lv, cvl, 200, 406
- Saybrook, Conn., 46, 132, 133, 387
- Scandinavia, 42
- Scarborough, Me., 11, 188
- Schenectady, N. Y., xl, 189, 417
- Schoharie County, N. Y., 57
- Scioto County, Ohio, 119, 120
- Scituate, Mass., xi, xxv, xlvii, 74-79, 86, 134-140, 154, 223, 224, 308-314, 331, 371, 387-391, 420  
 R. I., 230
- Scotland, 42, lxlii, 95, 114, 225, 244, 371, 376, 386
- Scraby, Eng., 115
- Second Church, Charlestown, Mass., 252  
 Malden, Mass., 250  
 Scituate, Mass., 74-79, 134-140, 308-314, 387-391  
 Congregational Church, Newport, R. I., 76  
 Parish, Woburn, Mass., 145-147, 149, 275-279
- Seminary Church, Andover, Mass., 334
- Seneca County, N. Y., 120  
 Falls, N. Y., xxxix, xliii, 120, 330
- Sergeant's Inn, Fleet Street, London, Eng., 324
- Severn River, Md., 420
- Seville, Ohio, 36
- Shaftsbury, Vt., 329
- Shapleigh, N. H., 290
- Sharon, Mass., xi, 339
- Sheepscott River, 325
- Shelburne County, N. S., 93  
 Falls, Mass., xlviii
- Shenfield, Co. Essex, Eng., 176
- Shepherdsville, Ky., 41
- Sherborn, Mass., 223
- Sherburne, N. Y., 60
- Shirley, Mass., xli, lxxxiii  
 Centre, Mass., 120
- Shropshire, Eng., xl, 120, 337
- Sicily, 183
- Sidney, Me., 25, 221
- Siera Leone, Africa, 303
- Simsbury, Conn., 317
- Sisaboo (Weymouth), N. S., 421
- Skaneateles, N. Y., xlii
- Smithsonian Institution, Washington, D. C., xxxviii
- Snyder County, Penn., lxxxix
- Somerset, Mass., 37  
 County, Md., 81  
 House, London, Eng., 49, 51, 291
- Somersetshire, Eng., xl, 215, 225, 291, 292, 295, 320, 321, 328
- Somersworth, N. H., xxxiv
- Somerton, Co. Somerset, Eng., 320
- Somerville, Mass., v-vii, xvi, xli, xlii, xlvii, lvi, lxxxiii, lxxxiv, 218, 423
- South America, xciv, 404
- Southampton, Eng., 55  
 L. I., 112, 421, 422  
 County, Eng., 418
- South Benfleet, Co. Essex, Eng., 219
- South Boston, Mass., 40, lxix, lxx, xci, 376
- Braintree, Mass., xlii, 110, 118, 216, 334
- Southbridge, Mass., vii, xl, 74, 134, 232, 308, 333, 367, 421
- Southbury, Conn., 171
- South Carolina, 22, xxxix, xl, xliii, xlv, 121, 247, 267, 302, 366, 408, 418, 423, 424
- Church, Andover, Mass., lxxix  
 Braintree, Mass., 89  
 Portsmouth, N. H., 35, 59, 60
- Easton, Mass., xlv
- Southfleet, Co. Kent, Eng., 174
- South Framingham, Mass., 376
- Freeport, Me., xli, 48
- Southgate, Holy Trinity Parish, Exeter, Eng., 294
- South Kingstown, R. I., 222
- Middleboro, Mass., 93
- Natick, Mass., 332
- Newmarket Academy, lxlii
- Southold, L. I., 64, 69, 70, 72
- Southport, Conn., 392
- South Sea Castle, 142
- Southwark, Eng., 419
- Southweld, Eng., 176
- Southwick, Mass., 111
- Southern California, 334
- Spain, 234, 235
- Spencer, Mass., 144
- Spotsylvania County, Va., 111  
 Court House, Va., 111
- Springfield, Ill., xlv  
 Mass., xli, xvii, xxvii, xxxviii, xlv, xlviii, lxix, 87, 220, 233, 342
- Squantum, Mass., 179
- Squibnocket, 298
- Stafford County, Va., 421
- Stamford, Conn., 71, 91, 331  
 Rivers, Co. Essex, Eng., 173, 174, 176
- Stapilford Abbot, Co. Essex, Eng., 172-175
- Stapleford Tawney, Co. Essex, Eng., 175
- Staplehurst, Co. Kent, Eng., 315
- State Library, Hartford, Conn., 21  
 Normal School, Bridgewater, Mass., 162  
 School for Boys, Me., 238
- Staten Island, N. Y., 406
- Stepney, Eng., 219
- Sterling, Mass., lxxxii
- Stickly Plain, 356
- Stillwater, Conn., 218
- Stockbridge, Mass., lxxxix
- Stockes, Eng., 173
- Stockettes, Lamborne, Eng., 175
- Stogummar, 230
- Stoke-Gabriel, Devonshire, Eng., 322  
 by Nayland, Co. Suffolk, Eng., 398  
 Newton, Eng., xlii
- Stone Bridge, R. I., 25
- Stoneham, Mass., xcii, 366
- Stoney Creek, Conn., 265
- Stonington, Conn., xxxi, lvi, lxxxvi, lxxxvii, 112
- Stoughton, Co. Surrey, Eng., 326  
 Mass., xxvii, lvi, 110, 371, 376  
 House, Harvard University, 243
- Straits of Bab-el-Mandeb, 181
- Straits, The, 301  
 of Gibraltar, 299
- Stratford, Conn., 63, 71, 316  
 Co. Essex, Eng., 327  
 -on-Avon, Eng., lxxiv  
 Westham Parish, Co. Essex, Eng., 418
- Stratham, N. H., 35
- Stuon, Eng., 397
- Sturbridge, Mass., x, xxv, 232, 333
- Sudbury, Eng., 49, 51  
 Mass., v-vii, xvi, xli, xlii, 106, 243, 245, 274
- Suffolk County, Eng., 50, 51, 53, 102, 103, 333, 337, 397-399  
 Mass., lxxiii, c, 103, civ, 106, 106, 192, 193, 215, 228, 327, 371, 423

# *Index of Places.*

clxxx

Sullivan County, N. Y., 330  
 Suncook, N. H., 144  
 Sunderland, Mass., 329, 343  
 Surrey County, Eng., xl, 51, 142, 326, 418  
 Surry, N. H., 374  
 Sussex County, Del., lx  
 Eng., 109, 326  
 Swampscott, Mass., vii, xlviii  
 Swansea, Mass., 30, 37, lv, c, 216  
 Sweden, Delaware Bay, lxxv  
 Switzerland, 42  
 Syracuse, N. Y., xl, xlvii, xlviii  
 University, xl  
 Talcahuana, 28  
 Tamworth, N. H., 283-286, 288, 290  
 Tashua, Conn., 408  
 Taunton, Somersetshire, Eng., 32, xl, 223, 291-293, 296  
 Mass., 32, xliii, xlv, cl, 107, 108, 115, 153, 164, 161, 221, 304, 313, 325, 326, 335, 373, 376  
 North Purchase, 107, 108  
 Tavin, Chester, Eng., 218  
 Temple, The, London, Eng., 103  
 Templeton, Mass., lxxxii, 150, 277, 279  
 Tennessee, xl  
 Tetersford, Co. Norfolk, Eng., xcvi  
 Tewkesbury, Co. Glouc., Eng., xcvi  
 Tewksbury, Mass., 372  
 Texas, xl  
 Teynsham, Devonshire, Eng., 295  
 Theological Institute of Connecticut, 347  
 Seminary, Tiffin, O., lxxxix  
 Third Unitarian Church, Chicago, Ill., 163  
 Thomaston, Me., 40  
 Thompson, Conn., xci-xciii  
 Parish, Killingly, Conn., xci  
 Thompson's Island, Mass., 179  
 Pond, 237  
 Thörendike, Me., 188  
 Tiffin, O., lxxxix  
 Tisbury, Mass., xl, xxv, 196, 197, 257-260, 407  
 Tolland, Conn., 112  
 Tolland County, Conn., 21  
 Topeka, Kan., xxxix  
 Topsfield, Mass., 116, 336  
 Topsham, Me., 39  
 Toronto, Can., xxxix, 122, 339, 423  
 Torphican, Scotland, 376  
 Totnes, Devonshire, Eng., 322  
 Tower Street, London, Eng., 219  
 Town-end, Mass., xl, xxv  
 Training Field, Charlestown, Mass., 250  
 Trenton, N. J., xliii, 120, 317-320  
 Trinidad de Cuba, 186  
 Trinity Chapel, Shirley Centre, Mass., 120  
 College, cv  
 Triverton, Eng., 223  
 Troy, Me., 188  
 (Fall River), Mass., 27  
 N. Y., cl  
 Truro, N. S., 112  
 Truxton, N. Y., 36, 37  
 Tuckerton, N. J., 317  
 Tuftonborough, N. H., 190, 284, 286-290  
 Tufts College, xl, lxxxiii, xcix  
 Tun-tall, Devonshire, Eng., 321, 322  
 Turner, Me., 95  
 Tuskegee Institute, lxxxviii  
 Tyngsboro', Mass., 59  
 Ulster County, N. Y., 330  
 Union, Conn., 21  
 Me., 35  
 Hospital, Fall River, Mass., cl  
 University, xl  
 United States, 11, xx, xxxi, xxxviii, 39, xl, 41, xlii, 60, lxi, lxii-lxxv, lxxii, lxxiv, lxxxv, xcii, 93, xciii, cv, 111, 112, 114, 115, 118, 122, 223, 225, 228, 282, 323, 330, 331, 334, 335, 420  
 Unity, 267  
 Universalist Church, Hartford, Conn., 315

University, Miss., xlv  
 of California, xl  
 Cincinnati, xl  
 Colorado, xl  
 Georgia, xl  
 Illinois, xl  
 Iowa, xl  
 Kansas, xl  
 Michigan, xl  
 Minnesota, xl  
 Missouri, xl  
 Nashville, xl  
 Nebraska, xl  
 North Carolina, xl, 234  
 Pennsylvania, lxxi, lxxii, lxxxviii, 236  
 Rochester, xl  
 Texas, xl  
 Wisconsin, xl  
 Upton, Mass., 161  
 Urbana, Ill., xl  
 Ury, 113  
 Utica, N. Y., xli  
 Uxbridge, Mass., xxvii, 106, 161, 162  
 Valparaiso, Chile, 404, 405  
 Vassar College, 352  
 Venango County, Penn., 163  
 Vergennes, Vt., 94  
 Vermont, v, xli, xlii, xvi, xxvii, xxx, xxxiii, 36, xxxix, xli, xliii-xlv, 60, lxxv, 67, 94, xcvi, 112, 115, 117, 143, 161, 218, 276, 285, 324, 329, 332, 340, 346, 385, 417, 424  
 Vernon, Conn., 95-101, 208-213, 412-416  
 Vienna, Me., 423  
 Village Cemetery, Waitsfield, Vt., xxx  
 Virginia, xl, 43, xliii-xlv, lvii, lxx, xcix, ciii, cvl, 109, 111, 114, 118, 119, 121, 181, 203, 206, 218, 219, 223, 232, 303, 327, 418, 419, 421  
 Voluntown, Conn., 222  
 Waitsfield, Vt., xli, xlii, xxvii, xxx, xxxiii  
 Wakefield, Mass., vii, xliii, 330  
 N. H., 190, 287, 289  
 Waldo, Me., 323  
 Wales, 49, 56  
 Wallingford, Conn., 46, 64-66, 69, 70, 168, 218, 335, 393, 420  
 Walpole, N. H., 340  
 Walsall, Eng., lix  
 Waltham, Mass., x, xxv, xlv, lxii, 282, 340, 369  
 Waqua, 205  
 Ware, Mass., xxxviii  
 Wareham, Mass., xlv, 118  
 Warner, N. H., 221  
 Warren, N. H., 36  
 R. I., xlii  
 Warwick, R. I., 115  
 Warwickshire, Eng., 333  
 Washington, 116  
 Conn., 172  
 D. C., xxxviii-xli, xliii-xlv, xlvii, xlviii, 60, lx, lxi, lxxxv, 110, 111, 121, 122, 125, 221, 226, 227, 234, 235, 320, 331, 334, 335, 338-340, 349, 352, 422  
 Mass., x, xxv  
 University, xl  
 -Lee University, Lexington, Va., 43  
 & Lee University, xl  
 Washqua, 405  
 Waterborough, Me., 289  
 Waterbury, Conn., 71, 73  
 Vt., 36, xliii  
 Waterford, Conn., 406  
 Waterloo, Iowa, xlv, 229  
 Watertown, Mass., xxviii, 41, xlviii, 87, 115, 145, 154, 162, 217, 249, 368, 369, 372-375, 377, 420  
 N. Y., xlv  
 Waterville, Me., xxxviii

- Cohasset, Mass., xlii, xxii, xxviii, xlii  
 Colby College, xxxviii, lxxxvi  
 Colchester, Conn., 333  
 Colerain, Mass., 115  
 College of Arms, London, Eng., 54  
 City of New York, xxxviii  
 France, Paris, 42  
 William & Mary, ciii  
 Collins, N. Y., 28  
 Collyar Broo, { Havering, Eng., 173  
 Collye Roe, {  
 Colorado, xl, xcvi, 112, 424  
 College, 44  
 Columbia, Wis., 233  
 Mo., xl, xlv  
 University, xxxviii, 117  
 Columbian University, xxxviii  
 Columbus, Ohio, xxxix, xlii, 120, 338  
 Comberton, 354  
 Commercial Point, Dorchester, Mass., 367  
 Concord, Mass., xxxviii, xlii, lvi, 123, 124, 128,  
 129, 148, 153, 162, 245, 251, 252,  
 279, 320, 321  
 N. H., v, xvi, xxxix, 40, xli, xlii,  
 xlii, xlv, xlvii, lii, lv, xovi,  
 115, 117, 151, 226, 233, 423, 424  
 Congregational Church, Blue Hill, Me., xxvi,  
 104, 229  
 Chilmark, Mass., 195,  
 257-264, 378-384  
 Dummerston, Vt., 340  
 Groton, Conn., 248  
 Liverpool, N. S., 94  
 Seminary, Oakland, Cal., lxxxix  
 Connecticut, v, xli, xvi, 21, xxvii, xxxi, 35,  
 xxxviii-xlii, 45-47, xlv-xlviii,  
 lvi, 61-73, lxxiv, 83, lxxxv-  
 lxxxvii, 91, xci, 92-101, 105, 109-  
 113, 115-118, 120, 123, 134, 143, 167-  
 172, 204, 206-213, 218, 240-222, 224,  
 227, 229, 231, 232, 236, 247, 248, 254-  
 256, 267-269, 296, 309, 315-319, 328,  
 329, 331, 333, 342, 343, 346-348, 355-  
 360, 370, 385, 392-396, 403, 406, 408,  
 412-416, 420, 422-424  
 Colony, lxxxiv  
 Valley, xxxviii, 233, 341, 342, 344  
 Conway, N. H., 40  
 Cooper Institute, N. Y., 43  
 Copenhagen, N. Y., 36  
 Cornell University, xxx, xxxviii  
 Cornish, Me., 188  
 Cornwall, Conn., 65, 118  
 Eng., 50  
 N. E., 325  
 Coventry, Eng., 117  
 Cowes, Eng., 377  
 Cowling, Co. Suffolk, Eng., 101-103  
 Cocksackie, N. Y., 189  
 Crab Meadow Neck, N. J., 317  
 Craigie's Mills, Oxford, Me., 237  
 Creed Lane, London, Eng., 50  
 Creston, Ohio, 37  
 Crewkerne, Somersetshire, Eng., 215  
 Cromwell, Conn., xl  
 Crown Point, N. Y., 145, 147-149, 151  
 Cuba, 376  
 Cumberland County, Eng., 219  
 Me., 276  
 N. S., xxvii  
 Cummington, Mass., 113  
 Cuttyhunk, 231  
 Dacombe, St. Mary, Devonshire, Eng., 293  
 Danbury, Conn., 169, 359  
 Co. Essex, Eng., 420  
 Danielson, Conn., xlii  
 Danvers, Mass., 41, xlii, 372  
 Danville, Ky., xxxviii  
 Darby, Penn., lxxxvii  
 Darlington, Eng., 338  
 Dartmouth, Devonshire, Eng., 322  
 Mass., 22-32, 226, 229, 231, 258, 336  
 College, 20, xxxviii, 41, 43, xovi,  
 419  
 Davenport, Iowa, xlii  
 Dayton, Ohio, xlviii  
 Dedham, Eng., 112  
 Mass., vi, xlii, lxxiii, lxxxii, ciii,  
 107, 115, 118, 151-155, 223, 238, 299,  
 327, 331, 332, 371, 374  
 Deep River, Conn., 256, 267  
 Deerfield, Mass., xlii, 342, 344  
 N. H., 33, 38  
 Meadows, Mass., 342  
 Delaware, xxxix, lix, lx, lxi, 114, 226  
 Ohio, xxxix  
 Bay, lxx, 268  
 County, N. Y., 330  
 River, 256  
 Denbigh County, Eng., 219  
 Denver, Col., xcvi, 112, 330, 424  
 De Pauw University, xxxviii  
 Derby, Conn., 68, 70, 256  
 Eng., 419  
 Des Moines, Ia., xxxix  
 Detroit, Mich., xlii, xliii, xlii, xlviii, 233  
 Devonshire, Eng., 50, 291, 293, 294, 296, 320-322,  
 418  
 House, London, Eng., 49  
 Dewing Memorial, Revere, Mass., civ  
 Dickinson College, lx  
 Digby County, N. S., xxvii  
 Diss, Co. Norfolk, Eng., 397, 398  
 District of Columbia, xxxviii, xxxix, xl, xli,  
 xliii, xlii, xlv, xlvii,  
 xlvii, lx, lxi, 110, 111,  
 121, 221, 226, 227, 329,  
 331, 348, 349, 352  
 Doctors Commons, London, Eng., 50  
 Domus Dei Church, Portsmouth, Eng., 142  
 Dorchester, Mass., xlii, xlii, xlviii, lvi, lxxii,  
 lxxvi, 81, 82, 86, xovi, xo-  
 viii, 104, 105, 154, 155, 161,  
 190, 215, 223, 225, 229, 244,  
 291, 292, 296, 331, 364, 367,  
 373, 376, 417, 421  
 Heights, Mass., lxxv, 368  
 Neck, Mass., lxx  
 N. H., 40  
 Dorsetshire, Eng., 215, 219, 238  
 Doughty Street, London, Eng., 227  
 Dover, Del., lx  
 Co. Kent, Eng., 418  
 Mass., xl, xxv, xxxix, 118, 231, 334  
 N. H., xlii, xxix, xxx, 38, xli, xlv, xl-  
 vii, lxxiii, 189, 285  
 N. Y., 24, 221  
 Dracut, Mass., x, xxv, 34, 337  
 Drake University, xxxix  
 Dresden, Me., 299  
 Dubuque, Iowa, 224  
 Dudley, Mass., 423  
 Duluth, Minn., xlii  
 Dummer Academy, Byfield, Mass., 11, 12  
 Dummerston, Vt., 340  
 Dunbarton, N. H., 112  
 Dunstable, Mass., 144, 145, 148, 245, 246, 275, 276  
 N. H., 59  
 Durham, Conn., 67  
 Eng., xl, 50  
 Me., 39  
 N. H., 221  
 Dutchess County, N. Y., 24, 112, 220, 221  
 Duxbury, Mass., xxxiv, 112, 220, 306, 310, 332,  
 419  
 East Berwick, Me., 190  
 East Boston, Mass., 231  
 East Bridgewater, Mass., xlii  
 East Creek Quarter, Guilford, Conn., 396  
 Eastercombe, Northtowne, Eng., 294  
 Greenwich, R. I., 220  
 Guilford, Conn., 47, 64, 268  
 Haddam, Conn., 94, 134  
 Eastham, Mass., 92, 218  
 East Hampton, Mass., lxxii  
 Hartford, Conn., 268  
 India, 181, 182  
 Jaffrey, N. H., xli, 116

# Index of Places.

clxxiii

Eastmersey, Co. Essex, Eng., 172  
 Easton, Mass., 81  
     N. Y., 29  
     Penn., xlv, 116  
 East Orange, N. J., 420  
     Randolph, Mass., 216  
     Tilton, N. H., xlv  
     Windsor, Conn., 347  
     Wolfeborough, N. H., 192  
 Eaton, N. H., 290  
 Eberton, Co. Glouc., Eng., 418  
 Edgartown, Mass., x, xxv, 196, 202-208, 217, 257-260, 297-307, 400-411  
 Effingham, N. H., 190, 192  
 Egypt, lxxxviii, ciii  
 Elliot, Me., xlv  
 Elizabeth, N. J., xlv, 267, 268, 421, 422  
     Elizabeth City, N. C., 223  
 Elkhorn, Wis., xl, xlii, xlvii, lli  
 Ellsworth, Me., lvi, lxxxiv, lxxxv  
     N. H., 38  
 Elmlea, So. Freeport, Me., 48  
 Elm Street Cemetery, Braintree, Mass., xxxi, xxxiv  
 Elve River, 182  
 Ely, Eng., 50  
 Elyria, Ohio, 36  
 Emden, Hanover, 227  
 England, xlii, xix, xxx, 32, xxxviii, 39, xl, 41, 42, xlii, xliii, 48, 49, xlix, 50, l, 61-66, lviii, lxi, lxii, lxvii, lxviii, lxi, lxxi-lxxiii, lxxvii, 79-82, lxxxii, 83, lxxxiii, lxxxvi, xc, xovi, c, cvi, 109, 112, 113, 115-117, 119, 122, 141, 142, 161, 162, 165, 182, 183, 185, 199, 214, 215, 218, 219, 223-228, 238, 242, 243, 245, 252, 254, 268, 291, 300, 315, 326, 328, 331-333, 335, 338, 341, 345, 355, 377, 386, 397-399, 406, 417-421  
 Englewood, N. J., 94  
 English Channel, 180, 207  
 Epping, N. H., 57  
 Epsom, N. H., 40, 58  
 Epworth, Eng., 337  
 Erie County, N. Y., 26  
 Esperence, N. Y., 57  
 Essex, Conn., lxxix  
 Essex County, Eng., 53, 172-177, 219, 327, 355, 418, 420  
     Mass., xxxix, lxxlii, 216, 217, 223  
     Ontario, Can., 339  
 Essex Institute, Salem, Mass., xxxix, 50, lxx-lli, 230  
 Europe, 42, lxxiii, lxxxii, xcvi, ciii, 235, 299  
 Evanston, Ill., xlv, 115  
 Exeter, Eng., 50, 291, 293, 294-297, 321, 338, 417  
     N. H., 34, xl, 56-58, 110, 115, 248, 290, 377  
 Exeter Cathedral, Exeter, Eng., 296  
 Fairfield, Conn., 91-93, 231, 296, 355-359, 392-396  
     County, Conn., 231, 355  
 Fair Haven, Conn., 257  
 Fairhaven, Mass., 29, 231  
 Fairstead, Co. Essex, Eng., 355  
 Fall River, Mass., 27, 37, xliii, lv, c, ci, cii, 114  
 Falls Plains, 393  
 Falmouth, Me., 167, 276, 369  
     Mass., vii, 248, 258-260, 307  
 Farmington, 260  
     Conn., xli, 98, 118, 119, 342, 343, 387  
     Me., xli  
 Fayette, Me., 423  
 Feeding Hills, Mass., 111  
 Felchville, Vt., xlv, 117  
 Female Orphan Asylum, Portland, Me., xci  
 Fenne, Devonshire, Eng., 321  
 Fenny Compton, Eng., lxxiv  
 Fetter Lane, London, Eng., 52  
 Field Columbian Museum, xxxix  
 First Church, Braintree, Mass., 87-90, 269-274, 360-364  
     Charlestown, Mass., 245, 252  
     Dorchester, Mass., 106

VOL. LIX.

33

First Church, Fairfield, Conn., 359  
     Hartford, Conn., 337  
     Malden, Mass., 250  
     Marblehead, Mass., 371  
     Newbury, Mass., 60  
     Oakland, Cal., lxxix  
     Wenham, Mass., 110  
 Congregational Church, Providence, R. I., 163, 164  
     Somerville, Mass., lxxxiv  
     Stonington, Conn., lxxxvi  
 Baptist Church, Providence, R. I., 237  
 Parish Church, Mendon, Mass., 162  
     Reading, Mass., 253  
 Presbyterian Church, Philadelphia, Penn., lxxii  
 Reformed Church, Cincinnati, O., lxxxix  
 Unitarian Church, Germantown, Penn., lxxxix  
     Milwaukee, Wis., 163  
     Norwell, Mass., 74-79, 134-140, 308-314, 387-391  
 Fitchburg, Mass., xxxviii, xli  
 Fleet Street, London, Eng., 52, 324  
 Flint, Mich., lli  
 Flintshire, Eng., 51  
 Florence, Italy, cii  
 Florida, xxxi, 205  
 Flushing, L. I., xlii  
 Fordwick, Eng., 421, 422  
 Forest Field Hill, Woburn, Mass., 85  
     Hills Cemetery, 374  
 Fort Ashuelot, 149  
     Babare, 354  
     Bobares, 354  
     Canso, xxiv  
     Dummer, 149  
     Edward, N. Y., 218  
     Louisbourg, xxiv  
     Orange (Albany), N. Y., 227  
     Scott, xxiv, xlix  
     Washington, 188  
     William Henry, 276  
 Fourth Church, Guilford, Conn., 61-67, 256  
 Fowl Meadows, Dedham, Mass., 327  
 Foxboro, Mass., xl, xxv  
 Framingham, Mass., xxxviii, xli, 375  
 France, 42, 236  
 Francetown, N. H., 112, 146  
 Frankfort, Ky., xxxix  
 Franklin, Mass., xlviii, 332  
     O., xlv  
     Penn., xlv  
     County, Mass., 346  
     & Marshall College, xxxix, lxxxix  
 Frederick, Md., xliii  
 Fredericton, N. B., 235  
 Free Baptist Church, Wolfeboro, N. H., 190  
 Freeburg, Penn., lv, lxxxix  
 Freeport, Me., 39  
 Freetown, Mass., 77, 134  
 Fremont, lli  
     Neb., 329  
     Ohio, xliii  
 Frenchman's Bay, lxxxiv  
 Friesland, 180  
 Froblsher Bay, 180, 182  
     Strait, 180  
 Fryeburg, Me., xlv, 231  
 Gainsborough, Eng., 335  
 Galloway, 225  
     N. Y., 25  
 Gardiner, Me., xiv, 117  
 Gates Academy, Marlboro, Mass., lxxx  
 Gay Head, 404  
 Geneva, N. Y., xli  
     Swit., lxxv  
 George Street, Hanover Square, Westminster, Eng., 418  
 Georgetown, Me., 112  
     S. C., 257



BOSTON.  
Press of David Clapp & Son.

## CONTENTS.

---

	PAGE
OFFICERS ELECTED BY THE SOCIETY FOR THE YEAR 1905 .	v
OFFICERS AND COMMITTEES APPOINTED BY THE COUNCIL .	vi
ADDRESS OF THE PRESIDENT . . . . .	ix
REPORT OF PROCEEDINGS . . . . .	xv
REPORT OF THE COUNCIL . . . . .	xviii
Committee on Finance . . . . .	xxiii
Committee on the Library . . . . .	xxiv
Committee on Publications . . . . .	xxv
Committee on Papers and Essays . . . . .	xxvi
Committee to Assist the Historian . . . . .	xxvi
Committee on English Research . . . . .	xxvii
Committee on Heraldry . . . . .	xxvii
Committee on Epitaphs . . . . .	xxvii
Committee on Collection of Records . . . . .	xxix
Committee on Consolidated Index . . . . .	xxxi
REPORT OF THE LIBRARIAN . . . . .	xxxiii
LIST OF DONORS TO THE LIBRARY . . . . .	xxxviii
REPORT OF THE CORRESPONDING SECRETARY . . . . .	xli
REPORT OF THE TREASURER . . . . .	xlix
REPORT OF THE TRUSTEES OF THE KIDDER FUND . . . . .	liv
REPORT OF THE HISTORIAN — NECROLOGY FOR 1904 . . . . .	lv
MEMOIRS OF DECEASED MEMBERS . . . . .	lviii
FINANCIAL NEEDS OF THE SOCIETY . . . . .	cix
CHARTER . . . . .	cx



## OFFICERS OF THE SOCIETY

### FOR THE YEAR 1905.

---

#### President.

HON. JAMES PHINNEY BAXTER, A.M., Litt.D., Portland, Maine.

#### Vice-Presidents.

CALEB BENJAMIN TILLINGHAST, A.M., . . Boston, Massachusetts.  
WILLIAM DAVIS PATTERSON, . . . . . Wiscasset, Maine.  
JONATHAN EASTMAN PECKER, B.S., . . . Concord, New Hampshire.  
HON. HOYT HENRY WHEELER, LL.D., . . . Brattleboro', Vermont.  
AUGUSTINE JONES, A.B., LL.B., . . . . Providence, Rhode Island.  
JAMES JUNIUS GOODWIN, . . . . . Hartford, Connecticut.

#### Recording Secretary.

GEORGE AUGUSTUS GORDON, A.M., . . . Somerville, Massachusetts.

#### Corresponding Secretary.

HENRY WINCHESTER CUNNINGHAM, A.B., Manchester, Massachusetts.

#### Treasurer.

NATHANIEL CUSHING NASH, A.M., . . . Cambridge, Massachusetts.

#### Librarian.

WILLIAM PRESCOTT GREENLAW, . . . Sudbury, Massachusetts.

#### The Council.

##### *Ex-Officiis.*

HON. JAMES PHINNEY BAXTER, A.M., Litt.D.  
CALEB BENJAMIN TILLINGHAST, A.M.  
GEORGE AUGUSTUS GORDON, A.M.  
HENRY WINCHESTER CUNNINGHAM, A.B.  
NATHANIEL CUSHING NASH, A.M.  
WILLIAM PRESCOTT GREENLAW.

##### *For 1905.*

NATHANIEL JOHNSON RUST, . . . . . Boston, Massachusetts.  
WILLIAM TRACY EUSTIS, . . . . . Brookline, Massachusetts.  
ALBERT MATTHEWS, A.B., . . . . . Boston, Massachusetts.

##### *For 1905, 1906.*

WILLIAM TAGGARD PIPER, A.M., Ph.D., . . Cambridge, Massachusetts.  
RUFUS GEORGE FREDERICK CANDAGE, . . Brookline, Massachusetts.  
WILLIAM RICHARD CUTTER, A.M., . . . Woburn, Massachusetts.

##### *For 1905, 1906, 1907.*

BENJAMIN BARSTOW TORREY, . . . . . Hanover, Massachusetts.  
JAMES SWIFT ROGERS, A.B., . . . . . Boston, Massachusetts.  
MARY ALICE KEACH, . . . . . Providence, Rhode Island.

## OFFICERS AND COMMITTEES

FOR THE YEAR 1903.

---

APPOINTED BY THE COUNCIL.

---

### *Historian.*

REV. GEORGE MOULTON ADAMS, D.D. . . . . Auburndale.

### *Editor of Publications.*

HENRY ERNEST WOODS, A.M. . . . . Boston.

### *Committee on Finance.*

JAMES PHINNEY BAXTER, A.M., Litt.D., *Chairman* . . . . . Portland, Me.  
HENRY WINCHESTER CUNNINGHAM, A.B. . . . . Manchester.  
NATHANIEL JOHNSON RUST . . . . . Boston.  
WILLIAM TAGGARD PIPER, A.M., Ph.D. . . . . Cambridge.

### *Committee on Real Estate.*

JAMES PHINNEY BAXTER, A.M., Litt.D., *Chairman* . . . . . Portland, Me.  
NATHANIEL JOHNSON RUST . . . . . Boston.  
EDMUND DANA BARBOUR . . . . . Boston.  
HENRY WINCHESTER CUNNINGHAM, A.B. . . . . Manchester.  
THOMAS HILLS . . . . . Boston.

### *Committee on the Library.*

GEORGE BROWN KNAPP, A.M., *Chairman* . . . . . Boston.  
HELEN FRANCES KIMBALL . . . . . Brookline.  
MYLES STANDISH, A.M., M.D. . . . . Boston.  
JOSEPH GARDNER BARTLETT . . . . . Boston.  
WILLIAM PRESCOTT GREENLAW, *ex-officio* . . . . . Sudbury.

### *Committee on Publications.*

CALEB BENJAMIN TILLINGHAST, A.M., *Chairman* . . . . . Boston.  
DON GLEASON HILL, A.M. . . . . Dedham.  
CHARLES KNOWLES BOLTON, A.B. . . . . Brookline.  
FRANCIS EVERETT BLAKE . . . . . Boston.  
EDMUND DANA BARBOUR . . . . . Boston.

### *Committee on Papers and Essays.*

ALBERT ALONZO FOLSOM, *Chairman* . . . . . Brookline.  
CHARLES DARWIN ELLIOT . . . . . Somerville.  
WILLIAM THEOPHILUS ROGERS MARVIN, A.M. . . . . Longwood.

#### Committee to Assist the Historian.

WILLIAM RICHARD CUTTER, A.M., <i>Chairman</i>	Woburn.
Rev. SILVANUS HAYWARD, D.D.	Southbridge.
Rev. ANSON TITUS	Somerville.
WILLIAM SWEETZER HEYWOOD	Boston.
ANDREW FISKE, Ph.D.	Weston.
Rev. CHARLES EDWARD BEALS	Cambridge.
ABRAM ENGLISH BROWN	Bedford.

#### Committee on English Research.

CHARLES SHERBURNE PENHALLOW, A.B., <i>Chairman</i>	Boston.
FRANCIS APTHORP FOSTER	Falmouth.
BENJAMIN BARSTOW TORREY	Hanover.

#### Committee on Heraldry.

HENRY ERNEST WOODS, A.M., <i>Chairman</i>	Boston.
FRANCIS APTHORP FOSTER	Falmouth.
BOYLSTON ADAMS BEAL, A.B., LL.B.	Nahant.

#### Committee on Epitaphs.

JOHN ALBREE, Jr., <i>Chairman</i>	Swampscott.
CHARLES SIDNEY ENSIGN, LL.B.	Newton.
JOHN BLISS BRAINERD, M.D.	Brookline.
Mrs. NELLIE CHAMBERLIN PRAY	Boston.
RUFUS GEORGE FREDERICK CANDAGE	Brookline.

#### Committee on Collection of Records.

ARTHUR GREENE LORING, <i>Chairman</i>	Woburn.
ALBERT MATTHEWS, A.B.	Boston.
Mrs. IDA LOUISE FARR MILLER	Wakefield.
THEODORE STUDLEY LAZELL, A.B.	Boston.
JAMES SWIFT ROGERS, A.B.	Roxbury.
STEPHEN PASCHALL SHARPLES, S.B.	Cambridge.
WILLIAM PRESCOTT GREENLAW	Sudbury.

#### Committee on Consolidated Index.

JAMES SWIFT ROGERS, A.B., <i>Chairman</i>	Roxbury.
WILLIAM PRESCOTT GREENLAW	Sudbury.
NATHANIEL CUSHING NASH, A.M.	Cambridge.

#### Committee on Sale of Publications.

CALEB BENJAMIN TILLINGHAST, A.M., <i>Chairman</i>	Boston.
HENRY ERNEST WOODS, A.M.	Boston.
HENRY WINCHESTER CUNNINGHAM, A.B.	Manchester.
GEORGE AUGUSTUS GORDON, A.M.	Somerville.
WILLIAM PRESCOTT GREENLAW	Sudbury.



## ADDRESS OF THE PRESIDENT.

---

FELLOW ASSOCIATES OF THE NEW-ENGLAND

HISTORIC GENEALOGICAL SOCIETY, AND FRIENDS :

At the close of an eventful year and at the beginning of another which promises to be as eventful, I extend to you my warmest greetings. The years are sheaves in the great garner house which we call history, and each holds within it the experiences of the world during the period of its growth; grain ripe and full, commingled with tares and much refuse; yet its exact worth we cannot estimate, nor can we tell exactly how it compares in value with other years; yet we have a faith, more or less distinct, that, upon the whole, it ranks well. The year that has passed has been one of momentous events in the history of the race. The great war in the East, so terribly destructive of human life; the social and labor agitations which have threatened material progress; the earnest missionary activities in every clime to educate and uplift men, never so persistent as now; all these must tend to distinguish the year past from its fellows.

Amid all these great events which have interested and affected us so much, each individual has been busy with his own well being; his own conservation and development; and with larger associated effort which he has deemed for the benefit of men. These associated efforts which are the most useful instrumentalities which can be employed, have been worthy of all the time and labor which we have bestowed upon them, and all that we can bestow upon them; indeed, they distinguish this age above all other ages.



As I look over the work of this Society, and recall to mind the many occasions upon which we have assembled ; the pleasant associations which we have enjoyed ; and the enterprises which we have fostered and promoted, I feel that we may not be ashamed to place this year of accomplishment beside that of any in the past. We have prospered in all things and have made encouraging progress along those lines of work peculiar to this Society. Our finances have been well and conservatively managed, and we have today an invested fund of \$203,719.82, including real estate producing income, and the Society's building valued at \$65,486.90. The only bequest received during the year is from the William C. Todd estate, amounting to \$10,000, of which the income only can be used for books. While this is a considerable sum, it is insufficient to carry on much useful work which we would be glad to undertake. Of the wants of the Society, you all know. They have been ably set forth by the Council, and it is hoped will meet the attention of some who are specially interested in the work in which we are engaged.

Our Publication Committee reports the completion of the initial volume of the Prerogative Court of Canterbury Wills, and it is now ready for delivery. This volume, to which Mr. J. Henry Lea has devoted so much valuable talent, contains over six hundred pages of concise and exhaustive abstracts of all wills proved in the Prerogative Court in 1620, to the number of 1366. This volume is the first of a series which will be continued, if the work receives the support to which it is entitled. It should be known that these abstracts supplement the work of the British Record Society, whose work, beginning with 1383, is to be continued to the year 1620. It is to be hoped that this Society may be able to carry on the work until it eventually completes the 17th century. The volume is very carefully and thoroughly indexed, and contains about 40,000 references to persons, and 10,000 to places.

The very important work of publishing the Vital Records has progressed without hindrance. The records of New Braintree, Washington, Great Barrington, Gill, Waltham, Arlington, Chilmarch and Bellingham, have been printed, and those of Newton, Medway and Palmer will soon be in the press ; while those of Edgartown, Norton, Sturbridge, Dracut, Holliston, Middlefield,

Foxborough, Weymouth, Scituate, Heath, Brookline, Tisbury, West Stockbridge, Granville, Hingham, Hopkinton, Billerica, Medford, Dover, Townsend and Carver are in preparation. If other New England States would follow the example of Massachusetts, we should soon have a collection of material invaluable to the genealogist.

Volume 6 of Memorial Biographies, prepared by Rev. Dr. Adams, our Historian, is now in press, and will soon be ready for distribution. The REGISTER has been regularly published, and maintains the high character which has distinguished it in past years. I think we can justly claim that it stands unexcelled among publications of its kind.

The Report of the Library Committee is especially worthy of careful attention. The Library has been greatly enriched during the year by the addition of English parish registers, obtained through London booksellers, and from the sale of the Robinson Library, so that now in works of this class our collection is probably the most complete of any in this country. Besides these works, about three hundred and fifty family genealogies have been added to the library. Attention is called to the gift of Dr. Arthur H. Nichols, consisting of two colored maps of the Forts at Canso and Louisbourg, made in 1745, the former believed to be unique.

Another good work of the Committee has been the fitting up of the room on the ground floor of this building for the use of the Council and the various committees of the Society. Such a room, where meetings can be held free from interruption, has long been needed, and the Committee has displayed excellent judgment and taste in the performance of the task assigned it. The Committee has expended all the money appropriated by the Council for the purchase of books, as well as considerable contributions made for this purpose by Miss Helen Frances Kimball, Mr. Henry W. Cunningham and Mr. William Tracy Eustis.

That the library is constantly growing in usefulness is evidenced by the increasing number of those who avail themselves of its benefits. Never has it been so efficiently managed as now, and visitors, by the expert assistance of those employed in its care, need never go away dissatisfied for want of helpful attention.

By the Report of the Committee on Papers and Essays, you will see that nine papers have been read to the Society by their authors, and in most cases copies have been placed in our archives. Those who have listened to these papers can testify to their high literary character, as well as their value as historical contributions.

The Chairman of the Committee to assist the Historian reports that he has written, for Volume 6 of Memorial Biographies, sketches of Edward Everett and George Peabody, and has aided in compiling and condensing sketches for a number of other deceased members. A sketch of Hon. Henry B. Metcalf is being prepared for the PROCEEDINGS by Rev. Anson Titus. I take occasion to repeat my request of last year, that members aid the chairman in his efforts to discover facts respecting deceased members of whom the Society possesses no record.

The Committee on Consolidated Index reports the completion of the verification of the names and places in the first fifty volumes of the REGISTER, begun by the late Mr. John T. Hassam. The verifications of references and the grouping of variations of names has been carried about half way through the alphabet. The Index when completed will contain from two thousand to twenty-five hundred pages. In response to a prospectus sent out some time ago by the Committee, it appears that about two hundred and fifty subscribers are willing to pay five dollars per part, which will assure the publication of the work. The Committee recommends that the publication be begun at once, and that no more than the cost be charged to subscribers; that the price be the same to all, and that not more than fifty copies in excess of those subscribed for be printed.

The Epitaph Committee makes a report which I trust members will carefully read. The interest in collecting inscriptions has continued to increase, and we have completed and have in process of completion a large number of valuable manuscript volumes. Interesting additions to these have been made from Braintree, Springfield, Ashby and Gill, Mass., Waitsfield, Vt., and Hamden, Conn. A number of valuable manuscripts have also been obtained from the estate of the late Bradford Kingman, besides a large collection from Nova Scotia. The Chairman of the Committee remarks that "The purpose of the Committee is to emphasize the truth that old

grave stones are not merely a source of funny epitaphs, but that they contain facts of great value to historians, genealogists, conveyancers and owners of real estate, and, therefore, these facts must be preserved and placed where they may be readily accessible." Especial attention is called to methods of copying inscriptions, which will prove useful to those interested in the work of collection, and the volume of Cohasset inscriptions is cited as an example worthy of imitation. It is to be expected that the work of this Committee, which has been so efficiently conducted, will eventually result in a collection of material invaluable to the Society.

The Committee on Collection of Records, which was appointed last year, reports that it has secured the Dover, N. H., marriages, four thousand five hundred in all, from 1623 to 1823, copied from the original volume now in the possession of Elisha Rhodes Brown of Dover; the Parish Records of Andover, England, and Blanchard Genealogy, presented by Mrs. George Dana Boardman Blanchard of Malden, Mass., five volumes in all; from Matt Bushnell Jones, LL.B., Waitsfield, Vermont, Cemetery Inscriptions, and a Book of Records of births, deaths and marriages, of the same town. Besides these, the Committee has received from Mrs. Mary C. Olmsted, Hewett Family genealogical papers; Ipswich Clippings with index, by William Tracy Eustis, Esq.; from Charles H. Alden, M.D., a collection of short biographies of the descendants of John Alden; from Edward Wharf, Braintree Cemetery inscriptions and Diary of Prince Howes; also, from the town of Great Barrington, a manuscript copy of the vital records of that town.

This Committee has made a creditable beginning, and there is no doubt that the work which it performs in the future will be of great benefit to the Society.

I recur to a subject to which I once before called your attention, namely, the present custom among publishers of issuing books of permanent value, printed upon cheap paper which will survive but a few years. This custom, all too prevalent, demands the protest of historical societies especially, and authors should insist upon having works upon which they have bestowed much valuable labor, printed upon durable paper. Our own Society I think may well use its influence in this direction.

I have briefly reviewed the work of the year, in order to interest you in the reports of the various Committees. The work of the old year has closed, and we are entering upon a new one which demands our best efforts to make it a year of success. Let us with mutual good will earnestly endeavor to make it the most successful year which the Society has experienced.

## PROCEEDINGS.

---

THE Annual Meeting of the NEW-ENGLAND HISTORIC GENEALOGICAL SOCIETY was held in Marshall P. Wilder hall of the Society's house, No. 18 Somerset street, Boston, on the afternoon of Wednesday, 11 January, 1905, at 2.30 o'clock, the President, Hon. JAMES PHINNEY BAXTER, Litt.D., presiding.

The call for the meeting was read and the meeting declared open for business, agreeable to article 1, chapter III., of the by-laws.

The annual reports, as hereinafter printed, were presented, received, read, accepted, and ordered on file.

On motion, it was

*Voted*, To proceed to the election of officers for 1905, agreeable to article 1, chapter IV., of the by-laws.

That the polls be now opened and stand open until half-past three o'clock this afternoon.

That three tellers be appointed by the Chair, who shall receive, sort and count the ballots and make report to this meeting.

The Chair appointed, as tellers: JAMES FROTHINGHAM HUNNEWELL, A.M., of Charlestown, GEORGE CANNING BURGESS, A.B., of Boston, and REV. CHARLES HENRY POPE, A.B., of Cambridge, who accepted the duty and conducted the election.

The limit of the poll having arrived, the Chair, after inquiry if all, who wished to, had voted, declared the polls closed. The President vacated the chair, calling CHARLES SIDNEY ENSIGN, LL.B., of Newton, to preside as Chairman *pro tempore*. Mr. ENSIGN accepted and assumed the gavel.

The tellers made a report of the election, which was received, read, accepted and ordered on file.

Proclamation was then made of the result of the election, as follows :

*President.*

JAMES PHINNEY BAXTER, Litt.D., of Portland, Me.

*Vice-Presidents.*

CALEB BENJAMIN TILLINGHAST, A.M., of Boston, Mass.

WILLIAM DAVIS PATTERSON, of Wiscasset, Me.

JONATHAN EASTMAN PECKER, B.S., of Concord, N. H.

HOYT HENRY WHEELER, LL.D., of Brattleboro', Vt.

AUGUSTINE JONES, LL.B., of Providence, R. I.

JAMES JUNIUS GOODWIN, of Hartford, Conn.

*Recording Secretary.*

GEORGE AUGUSTUS GORDON, A.M., of Somerville, Mass.

*Corresponding Secretary.*

HENRY WINCHESTER CUNNINGHAM, A.B., of Manchester, Mass.

*Treasurer.*

NATHANIEL CUSHING NASH, A.M., of Cambridge, Mass.

*Librarian.*

WILLIAM PRESCOTT GREENLAW, of Sudbury, Mass.

*Councillors for the term of three years, 1905, 1906, 1907.*

BENJAMIN BARSTOW TORREY, of Hanover, Mass.

JAMES SWIFT ROGERS, A.B., of Boston, Mass.

MARY ALICE KEACH, of Providence, R. I.

The Hon. JAMES PHINNEY BAXTER, Litt.D., of Portland, Me., was then presented as the President elect, who accepted the position and delivered an inaugural address. (See page ix.)

On motion, it was

*Voted*, That the annual reports this day accepted ; the inaugural address of the president ; the biographical notices of deceased members ; the charter and other acts of the General Court of Massachusetts, extending the rights and privileges of this Society ; an estimate of the financial needs of the Society ; with the proceedings of this meeting, be printed in pamphlet and mailed to the members (including the families of members deceased during the past year, donors and exchanging societies), the number to be determined by the Committee on Publication, including fifty copies for the use of the Council.

That the Council be charged with the execution of this order.

On motion, it was

*Voted*, That the New-England Historic Genealogical Society, at its annual meeting, places upon record a lasting testimonial of its gratitude to Miss Edith Mae Ware and Miss Bertha Belle Fuller, both of Springfield, for their conscientious faithfulness to duty, and their bravery in the face of death from fire, by placing in the vault, at the destruction of the Springfield, Mass., City Hall, on January 6, 1905, the city's vital statistics and other valuable records whose loss would have been irreparable.

That an engrossed copy of this record, signed by the President and Secretaries of the Society, be sent to each of the ladies.

On motion, it was

*Voted*, That the Council be requested to present its annual report for the year 1905, together with the reports of its various committees, to the next annual meeting, in print.

No other business being presented for consideration, on motion, it was

*Voted*, That this meeting do now dissolve.

So attests

GEO. A. GORDON,  
*Recording Secretary.*



## REPORT OF THE COUNCIL.

---

Prepared by WILLIAM THEOPHILUS ROGERS MARVIN, A.M.

As the purpose of the Annual Report of the Council is to furnish the Society with a general view of what has been attempted or accomplished for its advancement during the year, we shall endeavor as briefly as possible to outline the plans which have been considered to increase its usefulness, to enlarge the facilities which it aims to offer to those who are interested in the special lines of study for which it was founded, and to indicate what seems to us some of its most pressing needs.

The work of the Society naturally divides itself into two distinct departments :

(I.) The collection of a working Library, which shall contain everything available relating to the local history of New England from its first settlement ; the family histories of the founders of its various colonies and the genealogies of their descendants now scattered throughout our land, carrying with them wherever they have gone the traditions and memories of their early homes, and spreading throughout the nation the silent yet powerful influences of those traits of character which marked the first settlers of Massachusetts and her sister States ; and

(II.) The endeavor to enlist the sympathy and cordial co-operation of State authorities, of kindred societies, and of others outside of our immediate membership, in aid of our work ; this we hope to accomplish by judiciously planned and carefully organized efforts to make accessible to students of New England history and the genealogies of its founders, the immense amount of unpublished material contained in the early records of our towns, our probate courts, and our ancient churches ; on the stones of our too often neglected church-yards and town cemeteries ; in the lists of births and baptisms, marriages and deaths, contained in Family Bibles, diaries, old newspapers, and various other sources of a similar nature, which have been brought to your attention through the appointment, something more than a year ago, of a special committee — the Committee on Records — who now have this branch of our work in charge.

1. The Library. During the past year the Library has shown a satisfactory growth on its special lines. As the editions of Eng-

lish Parish Registers are almost invariably very limited, we consider ourselves fortunate in the acquisitions we have been able to make, and the Society may congratulate itself that in this department our Library is now, as we have reason to believe, more complete than any other in the country. Every effort should be made to obtain everything published of this class of books, which are of special value to those who are seeking information that may enable them to trace their ancestral lines on the other side of the ocean. There is an increasing interest in England in the work of the various societies which are printing genealogical material, especially the Parish Register Societies, and the Index Society, and others that are publishing abstracts of wills and indexes of probate records. We can lend a little aid to this laudable work by subscriptions, inasmuch as the receipts of many of these institutions are applied to further research in the same direction. It is believed that more printed data of interest to Americans would result from such encouragement than in almost any other manner at present open to this Society. As yet but few American libraries have appreciated the value of English genealogical books.

The volumes of Vital Records of Massachusetts towns, published and to be published by the Society, will at no distant day render this department, which has already proved its value, an authoritative source of information that will greatly lighten the labors of future genealogists.

The Society is fortunate in having been able to secure and hold the services of its Library staff, especially the two assistants, Miss Stickney and Miss Rayne, who wait upon readers. Their courteous attention to all deserves commendation. Progress has been made on the Card Catalogue during the year, and about 9000 cards have been added. Had we means at our command, the entire time of an assistant to the cataloguer could be profitably employed in hastening the completion of this work.

The shelving is now crowded to very nearly its full capacity. Time and again, in the last two or three years, book-cases have been added on the floor of the main reference room, until now there is scarcely space to consult the shelves with care, and not sufficient room to pass in the aisles without inconvenience to the readers. The cases in the room where we hold our meetings, containing some of our duplicates and other volumes less frequently called for, have long been filled. Further encroachment on the space remaining for the work of the assistants and the general purposes of the Society is out of the question, and it is becoming a serious problem how to arrange the accessions which may be reasonably expected during the coming year, so that they may be readily accessible. More room will be imperatively needed within a very short time. The

tables are often thronged with visitors from all over the United States, and occasional students from abroad.

While we are glad to open our treasures freely to all comers, the constant use of our Library presents some difficult questions which must soon receive most thoughtful consideration. Strain and wear of our books are of course inevitable. Partly because of the poor quality of paper too often used in recent years for printing books so frequently consulted as ours, and partly because of almost ceaseless, and sometimes we regret to say careless handling by readers, the bill for repairs and rebinding is nearly five times what it was in 1893, and seems to be doubling about every five years. Many of our books it would now be almost impossible to replace. Careful supervision to see that rebinding is not postponed too long, if the volumes are to be kept in proper condition, is more and more required, and the necessity for establishing a substantial fund for rebinding and the purchase of duplicates is daily becoming more urgent. No feasible method of fixing responsibility on the general reader has yet been discovered, and a restriction upon the use of quite a large proportion of our books is an alternative which we may be forced to consider, however reluctantly; but this seems to be the only mode of relief, unless some such fund can be provided.

The Society holds the following funds, the income of which is restricted by their donors to the purchase of books:

The Anne E. Sever Fund . . . . .	\$5,000
The Mary W. Russell Fund . . . . .	3,000
The Robert C. Billings Fund . . . . .	1,000
The William C. Todd Fund . . . . .	1,000
This has just been increased to \$11,000.	
The Kidder Fund, about . . . . .	350

By vote of the Council the income from these funds has been increased temporarily by an appropriation of a portion of the income from the George P. Smith Fund, and other funds, so that not far from \$1450 has been available for additions to the Library during the year, from our investments, and this amount has been generously supplemented by other donations from officers of the Society.

In view of the constant growth of the Library, the enlargement of our quarters by the erection of a fire-proof structure on the land in the rear, the purchase of which was reported at our last annual meeting, has received some consideration. When the day for our new building comes, there will be ample room for a commodious and well-lighted edifice, thoroughly adapted to our work. In the mean time there is cause for anxiety from the fact that our valuable collections are constantly exposed to destruction by fire. This is reduced, so far as possible, by the utmost vigilance, and suggestions made by insurance experts have been acted on. But in a

patched-up building, a part of which is nearly a century old, and all of which has within and about it an abundance of inflammable material, the danger is always great. It would seem that a fire-proof addition, such as has been suggested, could be erected for a comparatively moderate sum, on a part of the land in the rear. This would give us sufficient room to accommodate our books and manuscripts; it might contain convenient quarters for the editor of the REGISTER, for indexing and other clerical work, and the officers and committee meetings, free from interruption, and give us the entire space of the room where we hold our meetings unencumbered. The plans should be drawn with a view to its becoming a part of the new building, when that shall no longer be a castle in the air. For this donations will be welcomed. For the present, however, it must wait the pleasure of some liberal benefactor, since the current expenses necessary to carry on the work of the Society with proper efficiency absorb the entire income of our unrestricted funds, and no portion of the principal can as yet be diverted into unproductive property.

Mr. Edmund D. Barbour, who was largely instrumental in acquiring the adjoining property, has shown his continued interest in the plans for enlargement. In support of the suggestions which he made in the last Annual Report of the Council, he has caused two draughts to be prepared showing how this land can be utilized. The Society is indebted to Mr. J. Gardner Bartlett for studies for two buildings, one to cost about \$75,000, and the other about twice as much. These have been placed in the Society's hall, for inspection, and similar studies from other architects would be welcomed.

2. We pass to the second department of the Society's work, referred to at the beginning of this Report. We venture to say that at the present time this is quite as important as the first. The Library has a recognized value. That its needs and usefulness are appreciated is proved by the gifts of books it is receiving, and by the liberality of those who have contributed to its endowment. The increase of its funds for the purchase of books, and even for the erection of a new building, may be hopefully anticipated. The State has encouraged us by its aid in publishing the Vital Records of our towns. The entire expense of publication of Waters' Gleanings has been met by the sales, and the Society has a fair supply of copies on hand, the sale of which will yield some profit. The growth of local historical societies may be claimed as largely due to the influence of this Society. But the importance of gathering the material to which our Record Committee is giving attention, cannot be too strongly emphasized. A wider popular interest in this work must be aroused, and funds must be provided for use of

this committee. The possibilities within our reach were outlined in the last report of the Council, and an expenditure of \$1500 was suggested. Only a very small part of this however has been used during the year. Some valuable documents are falling into decay, and if the work is ever to be done, it must be speedily begun. The reports of the Committee on Epitaphs have shown how indifference and neglect have permitted many precious records contained in our older cemeteries to be utterly destroyed. Members of the Patriotic Societies are often indebted to our archives for the proofs which enable them to establish their claims. If some of them would reciprocate the aid they have here received, by giving a few hours' work to copying inscriptions—like that recently accomplished by the D. A. R. of Cohasset, in the six graveyards of that town and presented to us—it would be an excellent return, which would be gratefully appreciated.

The work which has been done in former years through the Committee on English Research has been frequently mentioned in these reports. In December, 1904, there was issued, under its supervision, a new volume of over 600 pages containing abstracts of wills proved in the Prerogative Court of Canterbury in 1620, and recorded in "Register Soame." Particulars are given in the report of that Committee, and plans for the continuance of the work proposed. The Committee on Publications, on Consolidated Index, and that to assist the Historian have made satisfactory progress in their several departments, as will more fully appear in their reports which are herewith submitted.

In view of what has been accomplished, as shown by these reports, it must be evident to all, whether members or not, that the work in which the Society is engaged is one of peculiar value. That there is nothing selfish or restrictive in its policy is clearly proved by the freedom with which its treasures are opened to the public. May we not hope that the statement of our needs, as recently announced in the REGISTER [repeated at the end of this publication], will meet with a corresponding liberal response by gifts to our Library, by increasing our funds, and by a cordial co-operation with its officers and its various committees.

In conclusion, the retiring members of the Council are happy to congratulate the Society on the spirit which has marked its proceedings under our President. Rarely has he been absent from any meetings, coming from Portland to attend them. Throughout his administration the greatest harmony has prevailed in the Council and the Society. Under such conditions we may look forward with full assurance of hope for future continued prosperity.

---

The Report of the COMMITTEE ON FINANCE, by William Taggard  
Piper, Ph.D., Secretary :

The payments for carrying on the work of the Society have been  
as follows :

For Salaries . . . . .	\$5,238.47
Care of House . . . . .	810.01
Printing, stationery, postage . . . . .	1,010.92
• Heating, lighting . . . . .	534.44
Books . . . . .	1,418.70
Binding . . . . .	552.35
Register . . . . .	2,359.15
Miscellaneous expenses . . . . .	790.17
Taxes and Insurance . . . . .	436.72
	<hr/>
	\$13,150.93

The receipts have been as follows :

From Income from Investments . . . . .	\$4,206.34
Annual dues . . . . .	3,049.00
Subscriptions to Register . . . . .	1,362.39
Miscellaneous Registers sold . . . . .	1,286.69
Books sold . . . . .	80.95
Gifts for special purposes . . . . .	103.08
Rents (gross) from 16 Somerset St., Nos. 3, 5, 7 Allston Place . . . . .	2,429.95
69 Bushnell Street . . . . .	400.08
73 Bushnell Street . . . . .	510.71
4 Westmoreland Street . . . . .	315.00
	<hr/>
	\$13,744.19
Less taxes, mortgage interest, repairs, and other expenses for income-pro- ducing real estate . . . . .	3,054.78
	<hr/>
Net income for current expenses . . . . .	\$10,689.41

The invested funds of the Society, including income-producing real estate, now amount to \$148,214.18, and the Society's House on Somerset Street is now valued at \$65,486.90.

This year \$24,399.96 was paid for the real estate purchased, and, in order to obtain money to meet this outlay and the deficit in the unrestricted net income of the Society, securities, valued at \$26,433.58 have been sold. In addition to the cash paid for this property, mortgages, amounting to \$28,000.00, are still outstanding.

By authority of the Council the following securities have been sold: 22 shares Old Colony R. R. Co.; \$5,000.00 Massachusetts bonds; \$10,000.00 Union Pacific R. R. bonds; \$2,000.00 New

England R. R. bonds; \$3,000.00 City of Providence bonds; \$1,000.00 Kansas & Fort Scott bonds.

The only legacy received this year has been one of \$10,000.00 from the Todd estate, of which the income only may be used for the purchase of books.

---

The Report of the COMMITTEE ON THE LIBRARY, by George Brown Knapp, A.M., Chairman :

During the past year the Society has been particularly fortunate in opportunities to add to its collection of English Parish registers, especially at the sale of the Robinson library by auction in this city last spring, and later through London booksellers; so that now our collection of works of this class, so useful to the genealogical student, is probably the most complete of any in this country.

Special efforts have been made to obtain family genealogies, and about 350 have been secured.

A very interesting and valuable gift was received from Dr. Arthur H. Nichols of Boston, consisting of two colored maps of Forts Canso and Louisburg, made by George Folling in 1745. The plan of Fort Canso is believed to be unique, and that of Louisburg gives details not found on other maps. Folling's commission as "First Lieutenant of the Train of Artillery \* \* under the Command of Richard Gridley, Esq.," bearing date 1756 and signed by Governor Shirley, was also given. All of these are framed and hanging in the Library.

Perhaps the most important act of the Committee during the year was the fitting up of the room now known as the Council Chamber. The need of a place where the Council and the various committees could have greater privacy in their meetings, and cause less interruption of the duties of the employees of the Society, has long been but too apparent. Accordingly, application was made to the Council for permission to fit up room No. 1 for that purpose. A large portion of the contents of this room consisted of New England town reports, which were very rarely consulted. These were catalogued and packed in boxes and stored in the old stable at the rear of the Society's lot, where access can be had to them if necessary. As the State Library has nearly complete files of the town publications, however, they can readily be found there. For the moderate sum of one hundred and ten dollars this lumber room has been transformed into an attractive and convenient room fitted up with excellent taste, where meetings can be held in quiet, and free from interruption. Part of the shelving taken from this room was used in room No. 2, to provide shelves for the Boston Transcript, which has been bound to date, making our file of that valuable paper nearly complete.

All the money appropriated by the Council for the purchase of books has been expended, together with considerable sums kindly given for that purpose by Miss Helen Frances Kimball, and Messrs. W. Tracy Eustis and Henry W. Cunningham.

That the library is being appreciated more and more, the increasing number of those who avail themselves of its wealth of information from year to year abundantly proves; and it is safe to say that the service was never more efficient than at the present time. The librarian's assistants, Misses Stickney, Rayne and Chapman, with their thorough knowledge of the resources of the library, are of much assistance to visitors for the purpose of genealogical research.

The great value of our collection of books and manuscripts renders it imperative that every possible precaution be taken to protect it against damage or loss by fire. A portion of our building is already provided with electric lighting, and your Committee would suggest the desirability of equipping the remaining portion with it, as it can be done at comparatively small expense. Besides diminishing the risk, it would be of no small advantage in the safe where the manuscripts are kept, the use of gas having a tendency to hasten their destruction.

---

The Report of the COMMITTEE ON PUBLICATIONS, by Caleb Benjamin Tillinghast, A.M., Chairman:

The work of the Committee on Publications during the calendar year 1904 may be summarized as follows:

(1) The REGISTER has been published regularly, as usual, including the Proceedings in the volume, according to the custom of later years.

(2) The volume of Prerogative Court of Canterbury Wills, Register *Soame*, 1620, has been printed, and will be ready for delivery by the first day of January.

(3) Volume 6 of the Memorial Biographies has been prepared by Rev. Dr. Adams, the Historian, and is now in the hands of the printer.

(4) The publication of the Vital Records has gone forward in a satisfactory manner. The records of the following towns have been printed and issued by the Society during the year: New Braintree, Washington, Great Barrington, Gill, Waltham, Arlington, Chilmarch, and Bellingham. Vital records of these towns are expected to be in the hands of the printer very soon: Newton, Medway and Palmer. Vital records of the following towns are in various stages of preparation: Edgartown, Norton, Sturbridge, Dracut, Holliston, Middlefield, Foxborough, Weymouth, Scituate, Heath, Brookline, Tisbury, W. Stockbridge, Granville, Hingham, Hopkinton, Billerica, Medford, Dover, and Townsend.



The Report of the COMMITTEE ON PAPERS AND ESSAYS, by Albert Alonzo Folsom, Esq., Chairman :

The Committee upon Papers and Essays herewith submit their annual report. During the year 1904, your Committee have secured the presentation of nine papers, by their authors, before the several stated meetings of the Society, as follows :

*January 6.* Rev. Samuel Dike, LL.D., of Auburndale — "Capt. Anthony Dike."

*February 3.* Anson Marshall Lyman, A.B., of Brookline — "The Monroe Doctrine."

*March 3.* Charles G. Chick, Esq., President Hyde Park Historical Society — "Writs of Assistance, the spark that kindled the American Revolution."

*April 6.* Capt. R. G. F. Candage, of Brookline — "Blue Hill (Me.) Academy."

*October 5.* Capt. R. G. F. Candage, of Brookline — "Rev. Jonathan Fisher, Pastor of Blue Hill (Me.) Congregational Church, 1796-1837."

*November 2.* Arthur Gilman, A.M., of Cambridge — "The Siege of Louisburg."

*December 7.* Albert Matthews, A.B., of Boston — "The Naming of Hull, Massachusetts."

Copies of these valuable papers, covering a large amount of research and involving literary capacity of high character, have been deposited in the archives of the Society, with few exceptions.

---

The Report of the COMMITTEE TO ASSIST THE HISTORIAN, by William Richard Cutter, A.M., Chairman :

The Historian has been so successful in finding personal friends to prepare sketches for the Proceedings that he has asked less assistance than usual from the Committee.

The chairman has written, for Volume 6 of Memorial Biographies, sketches of Edward Everett and George Peabody, and has done much work (compiling or condensing) on sketches of Hon. Ebenezer Lane, Hon. Charles A. Dewey, Rev. Albert Barnes, and John Alfred Poor. On the sketches for the Proceedings, he has written sketches of Charles Louis Flint and Jacob Warren Manning.

Rev. Anson Titus is writing a sketch of Hon. Henry B. Metcalf for the Proceedings.

The Report of the COMMITTEE ON ENGLISH RESEARCH, by Albert Matthews, A.B., Chairman :

The volume called "*Register Soame*," which, under the editorship of Mr. J. Henry Lea, has been so long in preparation, is at last completed and is ready for distribution. This volume of over 600 pages contains a concise but exhaustive abstract of every will proved in the Prerogative Court of Canterbury in 1620, comprising the two volumes known as *Register Soame*, containing 1366 wills, with about 40,000 references to persons and 10,000 to places, all thoroughly indexed. This forms the first of a series which, if proper support be given, will cover at least ten years (1620-1630), and it is hoped the entire 17th century may be included. These abstracts are consecutive with the calendars, or indices to Testators, printed by the British Record Society, which are now in hand to the year 1619, thus making the series complete from the earliest registration in 1383. It is hoped that so important a work will meet with hearty recognition and will be generously subscribed for. The subscription price, \$6.00, should be sent to the Treasurer, Mr. N. C. Nash.

---

The Report of the COMMITTEE ON HERALDRY, by Henry Ernest Woods, A.M., Chairman :

The Committee on Heraldry begs to report that no books or articles of special interest have come to its attention during the year past, and that it has had very few queries to answer.

---

The Report of the COMMITTEE ON EPITAPHS, by John Albree, Jr., Esq., Chairman :

During the year, there have been added to the library manuscript copies of inscriptions from the following places : Ashby, Braintree, Gill, Springfield, and Uxbridge, Mass., Hamden, Conn., and Waitsfield, Vt. The manuscripts contributed are the result of voluntary unpaid labor by those who have at heart the preservation of the history of their respective localities. The large number of manuscripts, already completed or in progress, show the extent of that interest.

The Library has also acquired, at slight expense, a number of manuscripts, formerly owned by the late Bradford Kingman, containing many hundred inscriptions from Plymouth, Stoughton, and Brockton ; and also from another source, over 5200 inscriptions, completely indexed, from the following counties in Nova Scotia : Annapolis, Caledonia, Cumberland, Digby, Guys, Halifax, and Kings.

One of the purposes of the Committee is to emphasize the truth that old gravestones are not merely a source of "funny epitaphs," but that they contain facts of great value to historians, genealogists, conveyancers, and owners of real estate, and that, therefore, these facts must be preserved and placed where they may be readily accessible.

Uniformity in the preparation of copies in this, as in all genealogical work, is greatly desired. While it did not seem wise to draw up hard and fast rules prescribing the desired degree of uniformity, yet it did seem practicable, by consulting those who through experience in the actual work had met and overcome difficulties, to arrive at an expression of opinion as to best methods. The result was the preparation of a circular, which was submitted for comment and criticism to a large number of those interested before it was finally approved and printed, under the title "Suggestions as to Copying Inscriptions."

Three different methods for copying are shown in the circular, as follows, the choice depending on the skill and patience of the copyist and the time at disposal:

(The stone is at Watertown, Mass.)

*First:* Here lyes Buried y<sup>e</sup>  
Body of M<sup>rs</sup> Elizabeth  
Eve Wife to M<sup>r</sup> Adam  
Eve Who Diad July  
28<sup>th</sup> 1735 in y<sup>e</sup> 78<sup>th</sup>  
Year of Her Age

*Second:* Here lyes Buried ye | Body of Mrs Elizabeth | Eve Wife to  
Mr. Adam | Eve Who Diad July | 28th 1735 in ye 78th |  
Year of Her Age.

*Third:* Mrs. Elizabeth Eve, wife of Adam Eve, July 28, 1735, in her  
78th year.

In addition, there have been incorporated many valuable hints as to methods adopted to ensure accuracy in the copies. In short, the circular has been designed to meet the question arising so often, "What do you want, and how is it to be done?" The co-operation of the patriotic orders and local historical societies is sought in undertaking and accomplishing this important work for which they are well fitted by reason of their having an organization, thus allowing the work to be divided among several workers.

Frequently the objection is raised that it needs an expert genealogist to make copies, and in reply we call attention to the volume, "Cohasset, Mass. Inscriptions," contributed in 1903 but bound and placed on the shelves this year. This manuscript, containing 1103 inscriptions from six graveyards, was the work of the Cohasset Daughters of the American Revolution and is an excellent illustration

of what can be done by those interested in their local history. The prefatory note is included here because it shows the carefulness exercised, and thus the result well serves as a model for work which should be undertaken in many towns where the stones are neglected and valuable facts in danger of disappearing, unless copies are made now :

“ *Note.* The copies have been revised and corrected by a comparison with the original inscriptions. Where an inscription was found to be illegible, defective or insufficient, missing particulars have been supplied from the record of the town and the churches and from family records and old diaries.”

---

The Report of the COMMITTEE ON COLLECTION OF RECORDS, by Stephen Paschall Sharples, S.B. :

Owing to the fact that the person who was appointed Chairman of this Committee declined to serve, no meeting of the Committee has been held. Individual members of the Committee have, however, collected considerable material, and the Committee respectfully submit the following report. The Committee would respectfully suggest that all persons willing to copy records accessible to them would communicate the fact to Mr. Greenlaw, who will furnish them with suitable paper, and give them instructions in regard to the work.

They request that the following rules be observed in preparing the record in a permanent form :

*First.* That paper be used that is of a uniform size. The size most suitable for this purpose is a good typewriter paper measuring 8 x 10½ inches. This paper, if used for writing upon, should have a line on the left hand an inch from the margin. A margin of an inch should also be left at the top and bottom of the page. If used for typewriting, the same rules should be observed in regard to margins. The spelling of the original should be carefully followed.

*Second.* In all cases where it can be done, an index should be prepared, giving all names in the copy. In case of births and deaths, this index may be omitted provided the names are arranged alphabetically.

The following records have been placed in the Society's custody during the year :

Dover, N. H., Marriages, 1628-1823, 4500 marriages, compiled by John R. Ham, M.D., 1880-1902. Copied from Dr. Ham's original volume, now in possession of Elisha Rhodes Brown of Dover.

This is an excellent piece of work and the title by no means describes it. Not only are the marriages given, but in many cases

the dates of birth and death and parents of the contracting parties, and the name of the person performing the ceremony. The book is arranged alphabetically according to the male names, and there is no index to the female names, so that it is a matter of considerable difficulty to find the marriage of a woman if the name of her husband is not known. The work contains not only the names of residents of Dover, but of all who have been married in the town, and of many who have had only a temporary connection with the town. It includes many persons from adjacent towns. In several cases births, deaths and marriages of families are given, as for instance, the Davis Family, p. 44, Henderson family, p. 102, Kielle family, p. 125, Meserve family, p. 145, Stackpole family, p. 192, Twombly family, pp. 210-213.

The Parish Records of Andover, England, presented by Mrs. George Dana Boardman Blanchard of Malden, Mass. These records are contained in four volumes :

1. Baptisms 1586 to 1628, with index to surnames.
2. Baptisms from 1628 to 1650. Marriages 1587 to 1637. No index.
3. Marriages from 1637 to 1650. Burials 1586 to 1632. No index.
4. Burials from 1632 to 1648. No index.

These volumes contain many names which are common in New England. Among these are Ayres, under various spellings, Blake, Baker, Biles, Curtis, Child, Cooper, Cooke, Dowse, Dean, Edmunds, Francis, Foster, Greene, Goodale, Hunniwell, Homes, Hayden, Knight, James, Jewell, Noyce, Phillips, Turner, Venable, Waite, and West.

Waitsfield, Vt., Cemetery Inscriptions, Old Common, Meadow, Irasville or Methodist, and Village Cemeteries. Copied and presented by Matt Bushnell Jones, A.B., LL.B.

These notes include only the vital statistics found on the stones, with such other information as may serve to identify the deceased. The names are arranged alphabetically and there is also an index to the families.

Waitsfield, Vt. A Book of Records for Births, Deaths and Marriages, copied and presented by Matt Bushnell Jones, A.B., LL.B.

Blanchards, Genealogy of, with copies of records and correspondence relating to the same, collected by the late G. D. B. Blanchard, the result of more than forty years research. Presented by Mrs. George Dana Boardman Blanchard of Malden, Mass.

Hewett Family, Genealogical papers relating to. Early Massachusetts branch, compiled by Professor W. T. Hewett of Cornell,

early Connecticut branch by the late Judge Wheeler of Stonington, the remainder and additions by Mrs. Mary C. Olmstead (Mrs. Frederick Law Olmstead). Presented by Mrs. Olmstead.

Ipswich Clippings, Index to, by William Tracy Eustis. (Type-written.)

Alden, Eliab, fourth in descent from John Alden the Pilgrim, and his descendants, collected by Charles H. Alden, M.D., U.S.A., his grandson.

This is a collection of the names of the descendants of Eliab Alden, arranged alphabetically with brief biographical notices.

Braintree Cemetery (Elm Street), inscriptions copied by Walter Faxon and Edward H. Whorf.

These are arranged alphabetically.

Howes, Prince, Diary of, from the original now in the possession of William C. Howes, Oak Hill, Florida.

Great Barrington. Manuscript Copy of the Vital Records of the town, presented by the town.

---

The Report of the COMMITTEE ON CONSOLIDATED INDEX, by James Swift Rogers, A.B., Chairman:

The work of verifying the names and places in the first fifty volumes of the REGISTER, which was begun by the late Mr. Hassam as chairman of the Committee, has been completed. The verification of references and the grouping of variations of names has been carried about half way through the alphabet. The Committee thought it best to suspend this editorial work until the publication of the index was assured.

A sample page was set up in three columns, of six point type, with the leading spelling of each name and the volume numbers in heavy faced black type. With this arrangement—which proves to be very economical and is believed to be satisfactory—the index will contain two thousand to twenty-five hundred pages.

In order to get a basis of cost to subscribers, bids on this specimen page were obtained from some of the largest printing houses in New England.

A prospectus was then issued, proposing to print the index in parts, similar to quarterly numbers of the REGISTER, at the price \$5.00 per part to 200 subscribers, \$2.50 per part to 400 subscribers, or \$1.67 per part to 600 subscribers.

Responses to this proposition, thus far, indicate about 250 subscribers willing to pay \$5.00 per part; thus assuring the publication at the highest price.

A second call to owners of complete sets, asking subscriptions at a maximum price of \$2.50 per part, would probably bring in enough additional subscriptions to enable the Society to publish 400 copies at \$2.50 each.

The Committee believe that publication should begin at once; that no more than the cost of the index should be charged the subscribers; that the price be the same to all subscribers; and that not more than fifty copies in excess of those subscribed for at the end of 1905 be printed.

As nearly three years will be required for printing the index, the cost to subscribers will probably be divided through that period.

## REPORT OF THE LIBRARIAN.

Presented by WILLIAM PRESCOTT GREENLAW.

---

THROUGHOUT the year 1904, the Librarian has given personal attention to the duties imposed upon him by the by-laws. He has, through the aid of an efficient staff and with the hearty coöperation of the various committees and of his fellow officers, kept the building in repair, kept the Library open during the prescribed hours, assisted visitors, kept detailed records of all accessions, acknowledged all gifts and used all available means to catalogue, preserve and add to the collections in his care. He submits below a statement of the progress made during the year, some of the needs of the Library and the Cabinet and a list of donors whose generosity has added to the Society's collections.

### *Accessions.*

The additions to the Library and the Cabinet have been in a rare degree appropriate to the chief purpose of the Library — the elucidation and illustration of the genealogy of New England families, their origin and migration. Three hundred and sixty-two genealogies have been secured, an exact duplication of last year's record. An unusually large number of English genealogical books, many of which are parish registers, have been acquired and large quantities of manuscripts have been received. The total accessions (not including 410 manuscripts received on deposit) number 1164 volumes, 805 pamphlets and 114 miscellaneous articles. Of these, 551 volumes and 56 pamphlets were purchased, 508 volumes and 693 pamphlets were given, and 105 volumes and 56 pamphlets were received in exchange.

Notable among the accessions of the year are a manuscript Blanchard genealogy gathered by the late George Dana Boardman Blanchard, of Malden, and presented by his widow, a manuscript Cole genealogy compiled and given by Mr. Benjamin Nourse Goodale, of Saco, Me., a manuscript Dutton genealogy presented by the compiler, Mr. William Tracy Eustis, of Boston, a manuscript Hewitt genealogy given by Mrs. Frederick Law Olmsted, of Brookline, a manuscript Woodward genealogy presented by Mr. Frank Ernest Woodward, of Malden, who compiled it, a manuscript copy of the vital records and cemetery inscriptions of Waitsfield, Vt., made and pre-



sented by Mr. Matt Bushnell Jones, of Newton, a typewritten copy of Master Tate's record of Somersworth, N. H. families, made and indexed by Mr. James Swift Rogers, of Boston, a copy of the inscriptions in the Elm Street Cemetery, Braintree, made by Messrs. Edward Henry Whorf, of Boston, and Walter Faxon, of Lexington, and presented by Mr. Faxon, two rare manuscript plans of forts at Canso and Louisburg given by Dr. Arthur Howard Nichols, of Boston, an original volume of records of baptisms, marriages and burials in Maine, New Hampshire and Massachusetts, kept by Rev. Arthur Caverno, an oil portrait of Mr. Benjamin Barstow Torrey, treasurer of the Society from 1871 to 1904, painted by Mr. Walter Gilman Page at the Society's expense, an oil portrait of Joshua Winsor, of Duxbury, who was born May 1, 1749, and an oil painting of the house in which he dwelt, donated by Mrs. F. Herbert Winsor, of Roxbury. The portraits of Joshua Winsor's second wife, Ruth (Thomas) Winsor and of his son, Seth, have long attracted attention in the Society's gallery, and, by this gift the family portraits are reunited. These were painted by Mr. Winsor's son-in-law, Dr. Rufus Hathaway, whose widow, Judith (Winsor), died July 22, 1881, at the advanced age of 102 years, 10 months and 11 days.

*Growth of the Library.*

The growth of the Library under the liberal use of money during the last three years, as shown by the statistics, has been gratifying, but not wholly satisfactory. In the acquisition of desirable printed matter, the Society has not failed, even in the face of fierce competition from libraries outside of Boston, to secure most of the genealogical treasures sought. But in the matter of acquiring duplicate books for future use and also in gathering old manuscripts and copies of records and epitaphs, a larger measure of success is desirable. There is scarcely a member of the Society, who could not, in coöperation with the Committee on Collection of Records, the Committee on the Library, the Committee on Epitaphs or the Librarian, render valuable assistance in this direction. Let each member endeavor to add to the Society's Library copies of those inscriptions, records and books, in which he or she has a personal interest. The various committees and the Librarian are always ready to furnish paper for copying records and to suggest methods of making copies. It is along this line of collection only that the Society can hope to maintain its acknowledged lead in competition with institutions maintained in whole or in part by government aid. The main idea in the policy of the Society in gathering its Library is to secure everything that will assist in tracing the genealogies of New England families, and marked success has attended the efforts put forth to accomplish this throughout the whole history of the Society, and especially during the last ten years.

*Genealogies in Preparation.*

During the year, a directory of genealogies in preparation has been compiled and placed in the Library. Printed blanks asking for detailed information were sent out to persons engaged in compiling genealogies, and 544 returns were received. These have been arranged alphabetically in two volumes in Tengwall Files, in such a manner that changes can be made whenever desirable without disturbing the order. This directory is being kept up to date, and information from it is supplied by mail upon request.

*Use of the Library.*

Probably more visitors used the Library in 1904 than in any other year of its history. Interest in genealogy seems to have had a slow but steady growth during the earlier years until about 1890. Then, under the stimulation of numerous patriotic-hereditary societies, there was such an increase in the number of visitors that the Library has often been taxed to its limit, notwithstanding its greater facilities. The visitors have been more uniformly distributed throughout the year than formerly, and there seems to have been more genuine interest in tracing ancestry and less of the craze for joining societies. The excessive use of the books during the last ten or twelve years is shown in their present condition and in the increased expense of rebinding. Eventually, if the present interest continues, the use of the Library will have to be restricted, or many of the books be replaced by new copies.

The policy of opening the Library so freely seems to have the support of the majority of the members and probably is a wise one, notwithstanding the added expense for wear and service. The membership is largely recruited from those who are frequent visitors and, while there are some visitors who abuse the privilege, they are comparatively few. This free policy has attracted and will continue to attract bequests and donations; and substantial exemptions from taxation and tariff duties are recognized in its maintenance.

*Binding.*

What can be done to secure in the printing of genealogical books the use of a durable book paper like that so common fifty or sixty years ago? More than five times the amount of money that sufficed a dozen years ago for binding was required this year, and this increase was largely due to the inferior quality of paper used during the last twenty years. If the use of such inferior paper continues, later generations of investigators may search in vain for copies of many genealogical works. Measures ought to be taken at once to warn prospective publishers against the folly of trying to preserve genealogical data by committing it to such perishable paper as that used in many recent works, as the only outlook for ultimate preservation of a goodly number of such books is through the expensive Emery process.

The Library needs a special fund large enough to meet the annually increasing expense of binding and rebinding. Another need is the accumulation of duplicate copies of the books most frequently consulted to replace worn out copies. These can be obtained more easily and with less expense while still in print, and systematic, continuous efforts should be made to acquire them.

#### *Cataloguing.*

Good progress has been made in cataloguing. More than nine thousand cards have been added during the year, and at the present rate of progress from twelve to fifteen thousand cards can be written in 1905. The catalogue of the genealogies has been finished, and cards have been written for the Massachusetts municipal reports which were placed in storage. While it was not the original plan to catalogue town reports until more important departments were finished, it was thought best to do these so that additions could be made to them without duplicating. The expense of cataloguing these reports was very much reduced by using printed cards designed for the purpose. No library should be dependent on a walking catalogue, no matter how well he serves the purpose. A good analytical catalogue of the books and their contents is next in importance to having the books themselves, and it is exceedingly desirable that the work now in progress be continued without interruption, until the library possesses such a guide to so much of its collections as are germane to its special field.

#### *A New Building Needed.*

In the last report of the Librarian, attention was called to the crowded condition of the Society's House, and a plan suggested for temporary relief. That plan has been adopted. A large mass of material consisting chiefly of municipal reports which were not consulted frequently has been stored in the loft of the Kent stable. The front room on the street floor has been fitted for the meetings of the Council and the various committees. A continuation of this plan of storing the least used divisions of the Library will enable the Society to get along for some years to come without serious inconvenience. Yet, even with this makeshift, the time eventually will come when the building will be inadequate to accommodate the clerical force and the visitors who use the Library.

The need of more room is not the chief reason for wanting a new building. Paintings, manuscripts, rare books and engravings of great value are in constant danger from fire, and must continue so until housed in safer quarters. A careless visitor, or a single match may inadvertently at any moment put, beyond the possibility of future examination all of the treasures gathered during the last sixty years. The interior construction of the building, with its large open areas, open stairway and abundance of inflammable

material courts disaster, if a fire once gets started. Every known precaution has been taken. The captain of the nearest fire company has been called upon to examine the Society's property and the approaches to the same on all sides, and to make suggestions for lessening the risk and for action in an emergency. One of his suggestions should be borne in mind by all who use the library, and that is, that on account of the out of the way location of the nearest alarm boxes, it would be far better to communicate direct with the engine company on Bulfinch street (near the Revere House) by messenger and also by telephone, than to ring in an alarm from either box.

Probably the least expensive way of insuring the preservation of the Library is to erect a plain brick building in the rear on the land recently acquired, as suggested in last year's report.

#### *Economy.*

A much larger annual expenditure of money is needed for the proper care of the collections in the Society's Library and Cabinet, for cataloguing, for binding and for making additions to the same. In fact, there is no division of the Society's work that could not be administered with better results were more money available. In view of this fact it would be wise to seek diligently to increase the invested funds and also to practice rigid economy in all departments, but not to the extent of being penny wise and pound foolish.

#### *Service.*

In August of 1904, the Librarian completed a decade of service in the Library as an assistant and as Librarian. As Librarian, he can look back to the Library of ten years ago, with its two alcoves of genealogies and compare it with the Library of to-day, believing that he has been instrumental in accomplishing something worth while. As a member of the Society, he can draw considerable satisfaction from his part in the various undertakings, that have increased the Society's usefulness during the past ten years. He has been especially fortunate in the selection of his assistants. Each is well qualified to fill the position she holds. Miss Stickney acts as assistant librarian, Miss Rayne has charge of the shelves, the binding and the loans and assists visitors, receiving some help from Miss Stickney when the room is crowded; they both spend their spare time in cataloguing, to which Miss Chapman devotes her entire time. Miss Stickney and Miss Rayne are worthy of commendation for their uniformly courteous assistance to members and visitors. Miss Siders continues to do the clerical work in the Treasurer's department and Miss Thompson, who acts as stenographer for all the officers, devotes all spare time to copying records. The Librarian takes pleasure in saying that these ladies have given entire satisfaction in the performance of their duties.

## LIST OF DONORS TO THE LIBRARY.

Names.	Names.
<i>United States :</i>	<i>States :</i>
House of Representatives.	Massachusetts.
Secretary of the Navy.	
Smithsonian Institution.	
<i>Cities :</i>	<i>Towns :</i>
Beverly.*	Frammingham.
Boston.	Great Barrington.
Cambridge.	Lexington.
Chelsea.	Ware.
Fitchburg.	
Newton.	
Names.	Addresses.
Abbot Academy	Andover.
The American Antiquarian	Chicago, Ill.
American Antiquarian Society	Worcester.
American Board of Commissioners for Foreign Missions	Boston.
American Catholic Historical Society	Philadelphia, Pa.
American Congregational Association	Boston.
American-Irish Historical Society	Boston.
American Jewish Historical Society	New York, N. Y.
Amherst College	Amherst.
The Anderson Auction Company	New York, N. Y.
Andover Alumni Association	
Andover Theological Seminary	Andover.
Armour Institute of Technology	Chicago, Ill.
Board of Free Public Libraries	Boston.
Board of Missions of the Diocese of Massachusetts	
Boston Athenæum	Boston.
Boston City Hospital	Boston.
Boston Floating Hospital	Boston.
Boston and Maine Railroad	Boston.
Boston Public Library	Boston.
Boston University	Boston.
Bostonian Society	Boston.
Bowdoin College	Brunswick, Me.
British Charitable Society	Boston.
Buffalo Historical Society	Buffalo, N. Y.
Bunker Hill Monument Association	Boston.
Charles W. Calkins & Co.	Boston.
Cambridge Public Library	Cambridge.
Cemetery Department of the City of Boston	Boston.
Central University of Kentucky	Danville, Ky.
Chicago Historical Society	Chicago, Ill.
Children's Hospital	Boston.
David Clapp & Son	Boston.
The Robert Clarke Company	Cincinnati, O.
Colby College	Waterville, Me.
College of the City of New York	New York, N. Y.
Colonial Society of Massachusetts	Boston.
Colonial Society of Pennsylvania	Philadelphia, Pa.
Columbia University	New York, N. Y.
Columbian University	Washington, D. C.
Commercial Club	Boston.
Concord Free Public Library	Concord.
Connecticut Historical Society	Hartford, Conn.
Connecticut State Library	Hartford, Conn.
Connecticut Valley Historical Society	Springfield.
Cornell University	Ithaca, N. Y.
Dartmouth College	Hanover, N. H.
Daughters of the American Revolution in the State of Ohio	
Daughters of the late Theodore Poole Hale	Boston.
Davis & Harvey	Philadelphia, Pa.
DeBernardy & Co.	London, Eng.
De Pauw University	Greencastle, Ind.
Directors of Old South Work, Old South Meeting House	Boston.

\* All places are in Massachusetts unless otherwise specified.

LIST OF DONORS TO THE LIBRARY.

xxxix

Names.	Addresses.
Dover Historical and Natural History Society	Dover.
Drake University	Des Moines, Ia.
Essex Antiquarian	Salem.
Essex Institute	Salem.
Estate of Samuel Clarke Perkins	Philadelphia, Pa.
Estate of Newton Talbot	Boston.
Farm School, Thompson's Island	Boston.
Field Columbian Museum	Chicago, Ill.
First Congregational Society (Unitarian)	Lexington.
First National Bank	Boston.
Franklin and Marshall College Alumni Association	Lancaster, Pa.
General Court of the Order of the Founders and Patriots of America	New York, N. Y.
General Theological Library	Boston.
Girard College	Philadelphia, Pa.
The Granite Monthly Company	Concord, N. H.
Groton School	Groton.
The Gulf States Historical Magazine	Birmingham, Ala.
Harvard Law School	Cambridge.
Harvard University	Cambridge.
Haverhill Public Library	Haverhill.
Historical and Philosophical Society of Ohio	Cincinnati, O.
Historical and Scientific Society of Manitoba	Winnipeg, Manitoba.
Historical Society of Delaware	Wilmington, Del.
The Historical Society of Pennsylvania	Philadelphia, Pa.
Historical Society of Seneca Falls	Seneca Falls, N. Y.
Huguenot Society of South Carolina	Charleston, S. C.
Hyde Park Historical Society	Hyde Park.
Illinois Wesleyan University	Bloomington, Ill.
Indiana University	Bloomington, Ind.
Industrial Aid Society for the Prevention of Pauperism	Boston.
Iowa State College of Agriculture and the Mechanic Arts	Ames, Ia.
Ipswich Historical Society	Ipswich.
The Jewish Publication Society of America	Philadelphia, Pa.
Kansas State Historical Society	Topeka, Kan.
Kentucky State Historical Society	Frankfort, Ky.
Kentucky University	Lexington, Ky.
Kimball Union Academy	Meriden, N. H.
C. F. Libbie & Company	Boston.
Library of Congress	Washington, D. C.
J. B. Lippincott Company	Philadelphia, Pa.
The Literary World	Boston.
Longmans, Green & Company	New York, N. Y.
Lowell Historical Society	Lowell.
Maine Historical Society	Portland, Me.
Marine Society of the City of New York	New York, N. Y.
Maryland Historical Society	Baltimore, Md.
Massachusetts Agricultural College	Amherst.
Massachusetts College of Pharmacy	Boston.
Massachusetts General Hospital	Boston.
Massachusetts Historical Society	Boston.
Massachusetts Horticultural Society	Boston.
Massachusetts Institute of Technology	Boston.
Massachusetts Society of Colonial Dames	Boston.
Massachusetts Society of Mayflower Descendants	Boston.
Massachusetts Society of the Sons of the American Revolution	Boston.
Metropolitan Water and Sewerage Board	Boston.
Michigan State Library	Lansing, Mich.
The Morse Society	New York, N. Y.
Joel Munsell's Sons	Albany, N. Y.
Museum of Fine Arts	Boston.
The Nation	New York, N. Y.
National Society of the Daughters of the American Revolution	Washington, D. C.
New England Moral Reform Society	Boston.
New England Society in the City of New York	New York, N. Y.
New Hampshire Historical Society	Concord, N. H.
New Haven Colony Historical Society	New Haven, Conn.
New Jersey Historical Society	Newark, N. J.
New London County Historical Society	New London, Conn.
New York Genealogical and Biographical Society	New York, N. Y.
New York Historical Society	New York, N. Y.
New York University	New York, N. Y.
Norwich University	Northfield, Vt.
Numismatic and Antiquarian Society of Montreal	Montreal, Can.
Numismatic and Antiquarian Society of Philadelphia	Philadelphia, Pa.
Oberlin College	Oberlin, O.
The Ohio Society of New York	New York, N. Y.
Ohio State University	Columbus, O.
Ohio Wesleyan University	Delaware, O.
Old Colony Railroad Company	Boston.
The "Old Northwest" Genealogical Society	Columbus, O.
Ontario Historical Society	Toronto, Ontario.

Names.	Addresses.
Pennsylvania Society of the Sons of the Revolution	Philadelphia, Pa.
Family of William Walter Phelps	Exeter, N. H.
The Phillips Exeter Academy	Brooklyn, N. Y.
Pratt Institute	Princeton, N. J.
Princeton University	New York, N. Y.
The Publishers' Weekly	Lafayette, Ind.
Purdue University	Southbridge.
Quinnabaug Historical Society	Cromwell, Conn.
The Ranney Memorial and Historical Association	Boston.
The Research Publication Company	Providence, R. I.
The Rhode Island Historical Society	Rochester, N. Y.
Rochester Theological Seminary	Boston.
Roxbury Latin School	London, Eng.
Royal Historical Society	Ottawa, Can.
Royal Society of Canada	Salem.
Salem Public Library	Sharon.
Sharon Historical Society	Oswestry, Eng.
Shropshire Parish Register Society	Germanstown, Pa.
Site and Relic Society	London, Eng.
Society of Antiquaries	St. Louis, Mo.
Society of Colonial Wars in the State of Missouri	New York, N. Y.
Society of Mayflower Descendants in the State of New York	Indianapolis, Ind.
The Society of Sons of the Revolution in Indiana	St. Louis, Mo.
Society of Sons of the Revolution in the State of Missouri	New York, N. Y.
Society of Sons of the Revolution in the State of New York	Taunton, Eng.
Somersetshire Archaeological and Natural History Society	Boston.
Sons of the Revolution in the Commonwealth of Massachusetts	Charleston, S. C.
South Carolina Historical Society	Richmond, Va.
Southern Historical Society	Palo Alto, Cal.
Leland Stanford Junior University	Iowa City, Ia.
The State Historical Society of Iowa	Grand Forks, N. D.
State Historical Society of North Dakota	Madison, Wis.
State Historical Society of Wisconsin	Iowa City, Ia.
State University of Iowa	Guildford, Eng.
Surrey Archaeological Society	Durham, Eng.
Surtees Society	Syracuse, N. Y.
Syracuse Public Library	Syracuse, N. Y.
Syracuse University	Nashville, Tenn.
Tennessee Historical Society	Austin, Texas.
The Texas State Historical Association	Medford.
Tufts College	Schenectady, N. Y.
Union University	Washington, D. C.
United States Life-Saving Service	Annapolis, Md.
United States Naval Academy	Berkeley, Cal.
University of California	Cincinnati, O.
University of Cincinnati	New York, N. Y.
University Club	Boulder, Col.
University of Colorado	Athens, Ga.
University of Georgia	Urbana, Ill.
University of Illinois	Lawrence, Kan.
University of Kansas	Ann Arbor, Mich.
University of Michigan	Minneapolis, Minn.
University of Minnesota	Columbia, Mo.
University of Missouri	Nashville, Tenn.
University of Nashville	Lincoln, Neb.
University of Nebraska	Chapel Hill, N. C.
University of North Carolina	Rochester, N. Y.
University of Rochester	Austin, Texas.
University of Texas	Madison, Wis.
University of Wisconsin	Richmond, Va.
Virginia Historical Society	St. Louis, Mo.
Washington University	Lexington, Va.
Washington and Lee University	Middletown, Conn.
Wesleyan University	Williamsburg, Va.
William and Mary College	Worcester.
Worcester Society of Antiquity	New Haven, Conn.
Yale University	

Members.

Maj. Lemuel Abijah Abbott, B.S., U. S. A.	Washington, D. C.
William Sumner Appleton, A.B.	Boston.
Francis Atwater	Meriden, Conn.
Rev. Frederic William Bailey, B.D.	New Haven, Conn.
Hosea Starr Ballou	Brookline.
Edmund Dana Barbour	Boston.
Darwin Barnard	Boston.
Joseph Gardner Bartlett	Boston.
Rev. Samuel Collins Beane, D.D.	Newburyport.
Albert Clayton Beckwith	Elkhorn, Wis.

• LIST OF DONORS TO THE LIBRARY.

xli

Names.	Addresses.
Francis Everett Blake	Boston.
Charles Knowles Bolton, A.B.	Shirley.
Mrs. Ethel Stanwood Bolton, B.A.	Shirley.
Arthur Thomas Bond	Wilmington.
Edward Augustus Bowen	Woodstock, Conn.
Rev. John Elliot Bowman, S.T.B.	BillERICA.
Sumner Eli Bowman	West Somerville.
Lloyd Vernon Briggs, M.D.	Hanover, Mass.
Elisha Rhodes Brown	Dover, N. H.
Mrs. Fannie Wilder Brown	Boston.
Howard Mendenhall Buck, M.D.	Boston.
Rufus George Frederick Candage	Brookline.
Rev. Charles Carroll Carpenter, A.M.	Andover.
George Walter Chamberlain, S.B.	Weymouth.
Edmund Sanford Clark, A.M.	Frammingham.
James Wilson Clark	New York, N. Y.
Col. Albert Clarke	Boston.
George Kuhn Clarke, LL.B.	Needham.
Mrs. Kate Morris Cone, Ph.D.	Hartford, Vt.
Mrs. Ellen Josephine (Turner) Crawford	Randolph.
Henry Winchester Cunningham, A.B.	Manchester.
Frederic Haines Curtiss	Boston.
William Richard Cutter	Weburn.
Charles William Darling	Utica, N. Y.
Benjamin Franklin Dewing	Boston.
Rev. Samuel Warren Dike, LL.D.	Auburndale.
Samuel Bradlee Doggett	Boston.
Rev. Myron Samuel Dudley, A.M.	Portsmouth, N. H.
Rev. Arthur Wentworth Hamilton Eaton, A.B.	New York, N. Y.
Ella Florence Elliot	Somerville.
Charles Sidney Ensign, LL.B.	Newton.
William Tracy Eustis	Brookline.
Mrs. Hattie Sturtevant Everit	Frammingham.
Hon. John Wilder Fairbank	Boston.
Mittie Belcher Fairbanks	Farmington, Me.
Henry Torsey Fernald, Ph.D.	Amherst, Mass.
Charles Alcott Flagg, M.A.	Washington, D. C.
Mrs. Claire Terry Fogg	Boston.
Capt. Albert Alonzo Folsom	Brookline.
Francis Henry Fuller	San Francisco, Cal.
Julius Gay	Farmington, Conn.
Daniel Angell Gleason, LL.B.	Medford.
Benjamin Nourse Goodale	Saco, Me.
Charles Elliot Goodspeed	Boston.
James Junius Goodwin	Hartford, Conn.
Capt. George Augustus Gordon, A.M.	Somerville.
Elbridge Henry Goss	Melrose.
Hon. Samuel Abbott Green, LL.D.	Boston.
Lucy Hall Greenlaw	Sudbury.
William Prescott Greenlaw	Sudbury.
Frank Warren Hackett, A.M.	Portsmouth, N. H.
Rev. Edward Everett Hale, S.T.D.	Roxbury.
Virginia Hall	Cambridge.
Otis Grant Hammond	Concord, N. H.
Charles Henry Hart, LL.B.	Philadelphia, Pa.
Rev. Charles Wells Hayes, D.D.	Geneva, N. Y.
Lew Cass Hill	Boston.
Thomas Hills	Boston.
Herbert Noah Hixon	West Medway.
Liberty Emery Holden, A.B.	Cleveland, O.
William Alfred Hovey, A.M.	Boston.
Frederick Charles Johnson, M.D.	Wilkes-Barre, Pa.
John French Johnson	Amesbury.
Matt Bushnell Jones, LL.B.	Newton.
Wade Keyes, Ph.B.	Boston.
Helen Frances Kimball	Brookline.
Hon. Marquis Fayette King	Portland, Me.
George Brown Knapp, A.M.	Newton.
Robert Means Lawrence, M.D.	Boston.
James Henry Lea	South Freeport, Me.
Emily Wilder Leavitt	Boston.
Arthur Greene Loring	Woburn.
John Jacob Loud, A.M.	Weymouth.
Orin Messinger Lowe	Fitchburg.
Edward Webster McGlenen	Boston.
William Austin Macy, M.D.	Willard, N. Y.
George Sumner Mann	Brookline.
William Theophilus Rogers Marvin, A.M.	Brookline.
Albert Matthews, A.B.	Boston.
Nathan Matthews, Jr., A.B.	Boston.
Samuel May, Jr.	Boston.



Names.	Addresses.
Samuel Merrill, LL.B.	Cambridge.
Tyler Seymour Morris	Chicago, Ill.
John Graham Moseley	Boston.
William Augustus Mowry, Ph.D.	Hyde Park.
Joseph James Musket	Stoke Newington, Eng.
William Nelson	Faterson, N. J.
Arthur Howard Nichols, M.D.	Boston.
Sereno Dwight Nickerson, LL.B.	Boston.
John Noble, LL.D.	Boston.
Harriette Eliza Noyes	Hampstead, N. H.
Brig. Gen. Henry Erastus Noyes, U. S. A.	San Francisco, Cal.
Nathaniel Paine, A.M.	Worcester.
William Lincoln Palmer	Cambridge.
George Homer Partridge, S.B.	New York, N. Y.
Sidney Perley, LL.B.	Salem.
William Taggard Piper, Ph.D.	Cambridge.
Alfred Poore	Salem.
Rev. Charles Henry Pope, A.B.	Cambridge.
Loring William Puffer, D.D.S.	Brockton.
Eben Putnam	Danvers.
Charles French Read	Brookline.
Alanson Henry Reed	Chicago, Ill.
Mrs. Anna Margaret Riley	Claremont, N. H.
James Swift Rogers, A.B.	Boston.
Franklin Benjamin Sanborn, A.B.	Concord.
Victor Channing Sanborn	La Grange, Ill.
James Edmund Scripps	Detroit, Mich.
Stephen Paschall Sharples, S.B.	Cambridge.
Frank Edson Shedd, S.B.	Dorchester.
Hon. George Sheldon	Deerfield.
Stephen Vaughan Shipman	Chicago, Ill.
Rev. Edmund Farwell Slater, D.D.	Boston.
Susan Augusta Smith	Dorchester.
Henry Harrison Sprague, A.M.	Boston.
Myles Standish, M.D.	Boston.
Robert Thaxter Swan	Boston.
Rev. Ebenezer Thompson, B.D.	Woburn.
Caleb Benjamin Tillinghast, A.M.	Boston.
Rev. Anson Titus	Somerville.
William Blake Trask, A.M.	Dorchester.
John Harvey Treat, A.M.	Lawrence.
Joseph Burbeen Walker, A.M.	Concord, N. H.
Walter Kendall Watkins	Malden.
Rev. Joshua Wyman Wellman, D.D.	Malden.
Capt. William Henry Whitney	Cambridge.
Edward Henry Whorf	Boston.
Dorvil Miller Wilcox, M.D.	Lee.
Susanna Willard	Cambridge.
Henry Ernest Woods, A.M.	Boston.
Frank Ernest Woodward	Malden.
Theron Royal Woodward	Chicago, Ill.

*Not Members.*

William Abbatt	New York, N. Y.
Katharine M. Abbott	Lowell.
Samuel Abbott, Jr.	Boston.
Walter Wood Adams	New York, N. Y.
Mrs. Mary Langford Taylor Alden	New Dorchester.
Michael Anagnos, A.M.	Boston.
Rev. Asher Anderson	Boston.
George Pomeroy Anderson	Boston.
Franklin Edwards Arnold	Braintree.
James Newell Arnold	Providence, R. I.
Edwin Prosper Augur	Middletown, Conn.
Stephen Babcock, A.M.	New York, N. Y.
Ellis Benjamin Baker	New Haven, Conn.
Hon. Henry Moore Baker	Concord, N. H.
Virginia Baker	Warren, R. I.
Mrs. Orville Dwight Baldwin	San Francisco, Cal.
Henry B. Barton	Riverside (Gill).
Edward Alpheus Bass, M.D.	Montello, Wis.
Samuel Francis Batchelder, LL.B.	Boston.
Albert Stillman Batchelor, A.M.	Littleton, N. H.
Frank Amasa Bates	South Braintree.
Rev. Newton Whitmarsh Bates	West Bloomfield, N. Y.
Edward Stevens Beach, A.B.	Boston.
Thomas Prince Beal, A.M.	Boston.
Dearborn Gorham Bean	
Edward Seymour Beckwith	Elkhorn, Wis.
Allen Rogers Benner, A.B.	Andover.

## LIST OF DONORS TO THE LIBRARY.

xliii

Names.	Addresses.
Stephen Berry . . . . .	Portland, Me.
Frank Eugene Best . . . . .	Chicago, Ill.
Mrs. George Dana Boardman Blanchard . . . . .	Malden.
Henry Putnam Bliss . . . . .	Middletown, Conn.
Hon. Walter H. Blodget . . . . .	Worcester.
Henry Martyn Braeken, M.D. . . . .	Minneapolis, Minn.
Clarence Saunders Brigham, A.B. . . . .	Providence, R. I.
Francis Henry Brown, M.D. . . . .	Boston.
Clarence Monroe Burton, B.S. . . . .	Detroit, Mich.
Mrs. Daniel Butterfield . . . . .	New York, N. Y.
Capt. Robert Goldthwaite Carter . . . . .	Washington, D. C.
Edward Alexis Caswell, M.A. . . . .	New York, N. Y.
Edward Earle Cates, A.M. . . . .	Frederick, Md.
James Read Chadwick, M.D. . . . .	Boston.
Harrison Chamberlain . . . . .	Seneca Falls, N. Y.
Paul Mellen Chamberlain, M.E. . . . .	Chicago, Ill.
Francis Nelson Chase . . . . .	Lowell.
Edward C. Chatfield . . . . .	Minneapolis, Minn.
Edith Child . . . . .	Boston.
Gardner Asaph Churchill . . . . .	Boston.
Mrs. M. C. Clark . . . . .	Cambridge.
Newton L. Collamer . . . . .	Washington, D. C.
George Edward Congdon . . . . .	Sac City, Ia.
David Hill Coolidge, A.M. . . . .	Boston.
Hon. William Ashmead Courtenay, LL.D. . . . .	Newry, S. C.
Rev. John Hosmer Cox . . . . .	West Harwich.
Benjamin Franklin Cummings . . . . .	New York, N. Y.
Albert Oren Cummins . . . . .	Montpelier, Vt.
Mrs. Mary H. Ellison Curran . . . . .	Bangor, Me.
Archibald Dakin . . . . .	Randolph.
Andrew McFarland Davis, A.M. . . . .	Cambridge.
Bertha Louise Deane . . . . .	Taunton.
DeBernardy & Co. . . . .	London, Eng.
Webster D. Derby . . . . .	Keene, N. H.
William E. Dodd, Ph.D. . . . .	Ashland, Va.
James Hale Dodge . . . . .	Boston.
Stephen William Driver, M.D. . . . .	Cambridge.
Rev. Joseph Heatly Dulles, A.M. . . . .	Princeton, N. J.
Rev. William Durant, D.D. . . . .	Saratoga Springs, N. Y.
R. Henry W. Dwight . . . . .	Boston.
Rev. William A. Kardeley . . . . .	Brooklyn, N. Y.
Chester Williams Eaton, B.S. . . . .	Wakefield.
Rev. Lester H. Elliot . . . . .	Waterbury, Vt.
William Morrell Emery, A.M. . . . .	Fall River.
Nelson Wiley Evans . . . . .	Portsmouth, O.
John Louis Ewell, D.D. . . . .	Byfield.
Clara Elisabeth Fairbanks . . . . .	Boston.
Mrs. Harriette F. Foretta Farwell . . . . .	Bethel, Me.
Walter Faxon, S.D. . . . .	Lexington.
Mrs. Clark Fisher . . . . .	Flushing, L. I.
Walter H. French . . . . .	Washington, D. C.
Miss Fuller . . . . .	Brookline.
Newton Fuller . . . . .	New London, Conn.
George Pope Furber, LL.B. . . . .	Boston.
Augustus A. Galloupe . . . . .	Beverly.
Arthur James Garceau, A.B. . . . .	Boston.
William Lloyd Garrison, Jr., A.B. . . . .	Boston.
Rev. Samuel Lankton Gerould, D.D. . . . .	Holts, N. H.
Carlos E. Godfrey, M.D. . . . .	Trenton, N. J.
Frederic Webster Goding, Ph.D. . . . .	Newcastle, New So. Wales.
Theodore Sedgwick Gold, M.A. . . . .	West Cornwall, Conn.
Rev. William A. Rutherford Goodwin, A.M. . . . .	Williamsburg, Va.
Nathan Gould . . . . .	Portland, Me.
Elizabeth Porter Gould . . . . .	Boston.
J. T. Granger . . . . .	New York, N. Y.
Rev. Arthur Hastings Grant . . . . .	Montclair, N. J.
Henry Gray . . . . .	London, Eng.
E. Frank Green . . . . .	Newark, N. J.
John Morton Greene . . . . .	Lowell.
Ralph Stebbins Greenlee . . . . .	Chicago, Ill.
Martin I. J. Griffin . . . . .	Philadelphia, Pa.
Edward Hale, S.T.B. . . . .	Cambridge.
Rev. Allen James Hall . . . . .	Sudbury.
Gilbert Edgerton Hall . . . . .	Fremont, O.
Hon. Charles Hamlin, A.M. . . . .	Bangor, Me.
Frederick Stam Hammond . . . . .	Onelda, N. Y.
Francis P. Harper . . . . .	New York, N. Y.
James Morrison Hart . . . . .	Pasadena, Cal.
Hugh Hastings . . . . .	Albany, N. Y.
Marshall DeLancy Hayward . . . . .	Raleigh, N. C.
John Edward Heaton . . . . .	New Haven, Conn.

Names.	Addresses.
Edwin A. Hill, Ph.D.	Washington, D. C.
Edwin Miles Hills	Taunton.
Rev. Edward Young Hincks, D.D.	Andover.
Frederick H. Hitchcock	New York, N. Y.
Heman Howard	South Easton.
John Henry Huddleston, M.D.	New York, N. Y.
George P. Humphrey	Rochester, N. Y.
George W. Humphrey	Dedham.
Arthur K. Hunt	Portland, Me.
David Webster Hoyt, A.M.	Providence, R. I.
David Russell Jack	St. John, N. B.
Donald Lines Jacobus	New Haven, Conn.
Hon. Edward F. Jones	Binghamton, N. Y.
John Woolf Jordan, LL.D.	Philadelphia, Pa.
Nina Judd	Augusta, Me.
Walter M. Kearns	Montreal, Can.
Helen E. Keep	Detroit, Mich.
Rufus King	Yonkers, N. Y.
Frank Burnside Kingsbury	Keene, N. H.
Mrs. F. F. Knous	New Haven, Conn.
Frank B. Lamb	Westfield, N. Y.
Fred William Lamb	Manchester, N. H.
Thomas W. Lane, C. E.	Manchester, N. H.
Annie Laws	Cincinnati, O.
Publius Virgilius Lawson, LL.B.	Menasha, Wis.
Philo French Leavens, D.D.	Passaic, N. J.
John H. Leavitt	Waterloo, Ia.
Elizabeth Frances Leonard	New Bedford.
Edmund Norman Leslie	Skaneateles, N. Y.
A. F. Lewis	Fryeburg, Me.
Albert Lamb Lincoln, LL.B.	Boston.
James Minor Lincoln	Wareham.
Charles Frank Livingston	Manchester, N. H.
Rev. John Mills Lord	Weymouth.
Joseph Wheelock Lund, LL.B.	Boston.
John Patterson MacLean, Ph.D.	Franklin, O.
Robert Randall McLeod	Brookfield, Nova Scotia.
Eugene Fairfield McPike	Chicago, Ill.
Rev. Leander Cornelius Manchester, D.D.	Boston.
Charles William Manwaring	Hartford, Conn.
Mrs. William L. Mason	Washington, D. C.
Alvin A. Meader	Philadelphia, Penn.
Samuel Jason Mixter, M.D.	Boston.
Reuben Burnham Moffat, LL.B.	New York, N. Y.
J. Staunton Moore	Richmond, Va.
James W. Moore, M.D.	Easton, Pa.
Harriet M. (Townsend) Morrison	Duluth, Minn.
Noah Farnham Morrison	Elizabeth, N. J.
Albert Harding Newman, A.B.	Boston.
Mrs. Frederick Law Olmsted	Brookline.
Mrs. Edward Orton, Jr.	Columbus, O.
Jenny Dewey Paddock	Watertown, N. Y.
Mrs. Harriet Louisa Page	Boston.
Russell J. Parker	San Francisco, Cal.
Maj. Charles D. Parkhurst	Portland, Me.
Charles Bingham Penrose, M.D.	Philadelphia, Pa.
Alvin Plummer, M.D.	San Francisco, Cal.
George N. Putnam	Newton.
Edward Kennard Rand, A.M.	Cambridge.
Maj. Wyllys Cadwell Ransom	St. Joseph, Mich.
Edward F. Reed	Boston.
Roe Reisinger	Franklin, Pa.
Giles L. Reynolds	Philadelphia, Pa.
Mrs. Elizabeth Mathews Richardson	Danielson, Conn.
Ernest Cushing Richardson, Ph.D.	Princeton, N. J.
William Lambert Richardson, M.D.	Boston.
Franklin Lafayette Riley, Ph.D.	University, Miss.
Guy Scoby Rix	Concord, N. H.
Malcolm E. Robb	Salem.
Charles H. Roberts	Concord, N. H.
Walter Eugene Robie	Waltham.
Hon. Alfred Seelye Roe	Worcester.
Mrs. Fairman Rogers	Philadelphia, Pa.
George Edward Rogers	Boston.
Joseph George Rosengarten, A.M.	Philadelphia, Penn.
Barrett Beard Russell	Brockton.
Mary Hyde Rust	East Bridgewater.
Henry Franklin Ryther	Newport, Vt.
John Dickinson Sabine	Washington, D. C.
M. Ray Sanborn	East Tilton, N. H.
Nathan Perkins Sanborn	Marblehead.

## LIST OF DONORS TO THE LIBRARY.

xlv

Names.	Addresses.
Carlton Elisha Sanford . . . . .	Potsdam, N. Y.
George Partridge Sanger, LL.D. . . . .	Boston.
Charles Adrian Sawyer . . . . .	Chicago, Ill.
Mary Peabody Sawyer . . . . .	Boston.
John Scales, A.M. . . . .	Dover, N. H.
J. Henry Sears . . . . .	Brewster.
Thomas Shankland . . . . .	Rhyl, North Wales.
Rev. George S. Shaw . . . . .	Ashby.
Henry Shaw, M.D. . . . .	Beachmont.
James Shaw . . . . .	Providence, R. I.
Frederick Job Shepard, B.A. . . . .	Buffalo, N. Y.
Edward Raymond Sherburne . . . . .	Boston.
Abram Trego Shertzer, M.D. . . . .	Baltimore, Md.
Lauriston Ward Small . . . . .	Brooklyn, N. Y.
Carl S. Smith . . . . .	Hilo, H. I.
Edward Leodore Smith . . . . .	East Jaffrey, N. H.
Henry F. Smith . . . . .	Hartford, Conn.
Mrs. James W. Smith . . . . .	Holyoke.
Joseph Jencks Smith . . . . .	Providence, R. I.
Hon. J. Adger Smyth . . . . .	Charleston, S. C.
Benjamin Spaulding . . . . .	Boston.
Eliot Spaulding . . . . .	Cambridge.
Capt. Thomas Speed . . . . .	Louisville, Ky.
William G. Stanard . . . . .	Richmond, Va.
Edgar Stillman . . . . .	Westerly, R. I.
George Edward Stone . . . . .	Amherst.
Augustus W. Stover . . . . .	Charlestown.
Willis Whittemore Stover . . . . .	Boston.
Charles Edwin Stratton, LL.B. . . . .	Boston.
Thomas Hale Streets, M.D., U. S. N. . . . .	Philadelphia, Pa.
Walter H. Sturtevant . . . . .	Richmond, Me.
James Sylvester Perry Sweet . . . . .	Santa Rosa, Cal.
Herbert M. Sylvester . . . . .	Portland, Me.
Charles Baldwin Ticknor, A.B. . . . .	Cambridge.
Susan Eddy Tinkham . . . . .	Reading.
John Eliot Thayer, A.B. . . . .	Lancaster.
John Calvin Thorne . . . . .	Concord, N. H.
John Atherton Tucker . . . . .	Mattapan.
John Ford Tyler, A.B. . . . .	Boston.
Irving Strong Upson, A.M. . . . .	New Brunswick, N. J.
Emily Noyes Vanderpoel . . . . .	Litchfield, Conn.
Rev. Edwin Sawyer Walker, A.M. . . . .	Springfield, Ill.
Arthur Lovell Ware, A.B. . . . .	Milton.
D. E. Washburn . . . . .	Felchville, Vt.
George Thurston Waterman . . . . .	Albany, N. Y.
Henry Sewall Webster . . . . .	Gardiner, Me.
John C. Webster . . . . .	Hartford, Conn.
Mrs. Harriet Morse Weeks . . . . .	Evanston, Ill.
Barrett Wendell, Jr., A.B. . . . .	Cambridge, Mass.
G. M. West . . . . .	Chicago Heights, Ill.
Charles H. Weygant . . . . .	Newburgh, N. Y.
Silas Carmi Wheat . . . . .	Brooklyn, N. Y.
Almira Larkin White . . . . .	Haverhill.
Frederick H. Whitin . . . . .	New York, N. Y.
Joseph Cutler Whitney, A.B. . . . .	Hyde Park.
Charles Barney Whittelsey . . . . .	Hartford, Conn.
Mrs. Anna Cheseborough Wildey . . . . .	New York, N. Y.
Cornelia B. Williams . . . . .	Chicago, Ill.
Henry Moreland Williams, LL.B. . . . .	Boston.
Walter Williams . . . . .	Columbia, Mo.
John Lemuel Murray Willis, M.D. . . . .	Elliot, Me.
George Dikeman Wing . . . . .	Kewanee, Wis.
Mrs. F. Herbert Winsor . . . . .	Boston.
Hon. Josiah Wood, D.C.L. . . . .	Sackville, N. B.
Ellen Carolina de Quincy Woodbury . . . . .	Washington, D. C.
John Woodbury, A.B. . . . .	Lynn.
Harry A. Wright . . . . .	Springfield.
Richard Wynkoop . . . . .	Brooklyn, N. Y.
Charles Tyson Yerkes . . . . .	New York, N. Y.

# REPORT OF THE CORRESPONDING SECRETARY.

Presented by HENRY WINCHESTER CUNNINGHAM, A.B.

BOSTON, January 11, 1905.

THE Corresponding Secretary has the honor to report that during the year 1904 the following persons have joined the Society :

Corresponding Members	2
Life " . . . . .	9
Resident " . . . . .	181
	<hr/>
	192

The list is as follows :

## Corresponding Members.

William Smith Tilden . . . . .	Medfield.
Dorvil Miller Wilcox, A.B., M.D. . . . .	Lee.

## Life Members.

Franklin Ripley Barrett, A.B. . . . .	Portland, Me.
George Nixon Black . . . . .	Boston.
Charles Edward Cotting . . . . .	Boston.
Miss Sarah Haskell Crocker . . . . .	Boston.
Liberty Emery Holden, A.M. . . . .	Cleveland, Ohio.
Richard Clapp Humphreys . . . . .	Boston.
Daniel Ozro Smith Lowell, A.M., M.D. . . . .	Boston.
Thomas Emerson Proctor, A.B. . . . .	Boston.
Mrs. Emily Talbot Walker . . . . .	San Francisco, Cal.

## Resident Members.

Herbert Cornelius Andrews . . . . .	Pasadena, Cal.
Francis Atwater . . . . .	Meriden, Conn.
Clarence Walter Ayer, A.M. . . . .	Cambridge.
Edwin Munroe Bacon . . . . .	Boston.
Esek Steere Ballord . . . . .	Davenport, Iowa.
Gen. Lucius Albert Barbour . . . . .	Hartford, Conn.
Darwin Barnard . . . . .	Boston.
Harold Lawrence Barrett . . . . .	Boston.
Clarence Walker Barron . . . . .	Boston.
Mrs. Clara Foster Bass . . . . .	Peterboro, N. H.

George Herbert Beaman . . . . .	Washington, D. C.
Albert Clayton Beckwith . . . . .	Elkhorn, Wis.
Mrs. Mary Davis Warren Blackinton . . . . .	West Roxbury.
* Samuel Parkman Blake, A.B. . . . .	Boston.
William Francis Joseph Boardman . . . . .	Hartford, Conn.
Henry Gordon Brinckerhoff . . . . .	Newton Center.
Albert Waterman Brown . . . . .	Providence, R. I.
Elisha Rhodes Brown . . . . .	Dover, N. H.
Rev. Elmer Hewitt Capen, A.B., D.D., LL.D. . . . .	Somerville.
George Montgomery Chamberlin . . . . .	Chicago, Ill.
* Edward White Clark . . . . .	Philadelphia, Pa.
Miss Elizabeth Hodges Clark . . . . .	Cambridge.
Col. Albert Clarke . . . . .	Wellesley.
Edward Sherman Crockett . . . . .	Medford.
Mrs. Martha Thompson Cushing . . . . .	Boston.
Samuel Milton Cutler, LL.M. . . . .	Indianapolis, Ind.
Miss Sarah Rebecca Damon . . . . .	Scituate.
George Lyman Davenport . . . . .	Cohasset.
Fred Nahum Day . . . . .	Newton.
William Richardson Dupee . . . . .	Boston.
Seth Augustus Fowle . . . . .	Roxbury.
Alexis Everett Frye, A.M., LL.B. . . . .	Cambridge.
Col. James Albert Frye, A.B. . . . .	Cambridge.
Arthur Edward Gage, A.M. . . . .	Woburn.
Sidney Brooks Gifford . . . . .	Syracuse, N. Y.
Alexander McLellan Goodspeed . . . . .	New Bedford.
Charles Elliot Goodspeed . . . . .	Quincy.
Henry Sturgis Grew . . . . .	Hyde Park.
Mrs. Alice Norcross Gross . . . . .	Worcester.
Rev. Frederick William Hamilton, A.M., D.D. . . . .	Boston.
Otis Grant Hammond . . . . .	Concord, N. H.
Charles Stedman Hanks, A.B., LL.B. . . . .	Brookline.
Mrs. Esther Caroline Hare . . . . .	Dorchester.
Edwin Bradbury Haskell . . . . .	Newton.
Israel H. Hatch . . . . .	Marshfield.
John Cummings Haynes . . . . .	Boston.
Frederick Augustus Henry, A.M., LL.B. . . . .	Cleveland, Ohio.
Hon. John Fremont Hill . . . . .	Augusta, Me.
Lew Cass Hill . . . . .	Boston.
Herbert Noah Hixon . . . . .	Medway.
David Emory Holman, M.D. . . . .	Attleborough.
James Hosmer . . . . .	Hinsdale.
William Alfred Hovey, A.M. . . . .	Boston.
Hon. Daniel Walt Howe . . . . .	Indianapolis, Ind.
Mrs. Mary Hazeltine Howes . . . . .	Belfast, Me.
Edward Webster Hutchins, A.B., LL.B. . . . .	Boston.
Charles Cabot Jackson, A.B. . . . .	Boston.
George West Jackson, A.B., LL.B. . . . .	Newton.
John Henry Jackson . . . . .	Quincy.
Robert Tracy Jackson, S.B., S.D. . . . .	Cambridge.
Arthur Morse Jones, A.B. . . . .	Boston.
Franklin Lawrence Joy . . . . .	Roxbury.
Fitzroy Kelly . . . . .	Boston.
Mrs. Ida May Frost Lawton . . . . .	Newport, R. I.
Mrs. Ethel Brigham Leatherbee . . . . .	Allston.
Arthur Ellsworth Linnell . . . . .	Quincy.
Ernest Clifton Marshall . . . . .	Boston.
Samuel May, Jr. . . . .	Boston.
John Norris McClintock, A.B. . . . .	Boston.
Frank Paine McDermott . . . . .	Washington, D. C.
Henry James Mills . . . . .	Saugus.
William Howe Mills . . . . .	Brookline.

\* Died in 1904.

Joseph Grafton Minot . . . . .	Boston.
Joseph Benjamin Moors . . . . .	Boston.
Ezekiel Willson Mundy, A.M. . . . .	Syracuse, N. Y.
Miss Sarah Jane Clarkson Needham . . . . .	Roxbury.
Dr. Arthur Howard Nichols, A.B., M.D. . . . .	Boston.
William Lincoln Palmer . . . . .	Cambridge.
Miss Eleanor Stanley Parker . . . . .	Nahant.
Pearl Hildreth Parker . . . . .	Lowell.
John Henry Patterson, A.B. . . . .	Dayton, Ohio.
William Davis Patterson . . . . .	Wiscasset, Me.
Hon. Henry Clay Peabody, A.B. . . . .	Portland, Me.
Arthur Winslow Peirce, A.B., Litt.D. . . . .	Franklin.
Isaac Newton Peirce . . . . .	Melrose.
Edward Cranch Perkins, A.M. . . . .	Milton.
George Batcheller Perkins . . . . .	Boston.
Alexander Van Cleve Phillips . . . . .	Boston.
Henry Ayling Phillips, S.B. . . . .	Millbury.
Thomas Raymond Pierce, A.B. . . . .	Wellesley.
Mrs. Ellen Mabel Langford Priest, A.B. . . . .	Newton.
Frank Bigelow Priest . . . . .	Littleton.
Henry Harrison Proctor . . . . .	Boston.
Dwight Mortimer Prouty . . . . .	Boston.
Aaron Ferry Randall . . . . .	Boston.
Charles Albert Read . . . . .	Manchester.
George Fernald Reed . . . . .	Wellesley.
John May Russell . . . . .	Worcester.
James Edmund Scripps . . . . .	Detroit, Mich.
Mrs. Emma Maleen Hardy Slade . . . . .	New York, N. Y.
Benjamin Franklin Smith . . . . .	New York, N. Y.
Stanley Webster Smith . . . . .	Boston.
Eugene Nathaniel Spinney . . . . .	Shelburne Falls.
Frank Forrester Stanley . . . . .	Swampscott.
Mrs. Alice Nichols Stevens . . . . .	Lowell.
Charles Edwin Stevens . . . . .	Dorchester.
Joseph Lowe Stevens . . . . .	Milton.
Edwin Stockin . . . . .	Watertown.
Anson Phelps Stokes . . . . .	New York, N. Y.
Nathaniel Hathaway Stone, A.B. . . . .	Milton.
Rev. John Wallace Suter, A.B., B.D. . . . .	Winchester.
Walter Everett Symonds . . . . .	Lynn.
Miss Mary Kingsbury Talcott . . . . .	Hartford, Conn.
Henry Fuller Tapley . . . . .	Lynn.
Hon. Francis McGee Thompson . . . . .	Greenfield.
George Holden Tinkham, A.M. . . . .	Boston.
John Reynolds Totten, U.S.A. . . . .	New York, N. Y.
Mrs. Susie Browning Cotton Tufts . . . . .	Brookline.
Miss Ellen Frances Vose . . . . .	Milton.
Charles Marshall Wales, B.M.E. . . . .	New York, N. Y.
Rev. Williston Walker, B.A., Ph.D., D.D. . . . .	New Haven, Conn.
Arthur Clarence Walworth . . . . .	Newton.
Mrs. Ellen Nancy Warder . . . . .	Washington, D. C.
Thomas Barnes Warren, A.B. . . . .	Springfield.
Thomas George Washburn . . . . .	Ashmont.
Miss Esther Josephine Watson, A.M. . . . .	Greenfield.
Miss Cora Westcott . . . . .	West Roxbury.
Charles Frederiek White, B.S. . . . .	Brookline.
Miss Susanna Willard . . . . .	Cambridge.
Edward Higginson Williams, Jr., A.B., A.C., E.M. . . . .	Andover.
Mitchell Wing . . . . .	Newton.

*Old Members who have made themselves Life Members in 1904.*

Dr. Howard Mendenhall Buck, A.B., M.D. . . . .	Boston.
Ogden Codman, Jr. . . . .	New York, N. Y.

## REPORT OF THE TREASURER.

---

THE Treasurer submits herewith his annual report for the year ending December 31, 1904:—

The total receipts of Cash for the year have been \$50,306.45, derived from the following sources, viz.

Income Bond Investment . . . . .	\$2,540.00
Income Stock Investment . . . . .	1,887.84
Income Mortgage Investment . . . . .	241.00
Henry Bond Fund . . . . .	40.00
Henry W. Cushman Fund . . . . .	7.50
Donors' Free Fund . . . . .	5.00
William B. Towne Fund . . . . .	14.75
William Cleaves Todd Legacy . . . . .	10,000.00
Life Membership Fund . . . . .	620.00
Prerogative Court of Canterbury Wills . . . . .	17.00
Waters Gleanings in England . . . . .	26.00
New-England Historical and Genealogical Consolidated Index . . . . .	30.00
Books and Stationery . . . . .	.30
Miscellaneous Expense . . . . .	.64
Interest on Deposits . . . . .	8.77
Books Sold . . . . .	80.95
Books for Library . . . . .	63.14
Donations for Binding . . . . .	39.00
Sale of Cambridge Gas Light Company's Right . . . . .	12.00
“ “ 22 Shares Old Colony Railroad Stock . . . . .	4,361.50
“ “ 2 New England Railroad Bonds . . . . .	2,519.72
“ “ 1 Kansas, Fort Scott and Memphis Bond . . . . .	1,193.83
“ “ 10 Union Pacific Railroad Bonds . . . . .	10,100.00
“ “ 3 City of Providence Bonds . . . . .	2,805.99
“ “ 5 Commonwealth of Massachusetts Bonds . . . . .	4,837.70
Admissions and Assessments . . . . .	3,049.00
Subscriptions to Register . . . . .	1,362.39
Miscellaneous Registers Sold . . . . .	1,286.69
Rents, Bushnell Street Houses, Ashmont . . . . .	910.79
“ Westmoreland Street House, Ashmont . . . . .	315.00
“ Boston Houses . . . . .	2,429.95
Total Cash Receipts . . . . .	<u>\$50,306.45</u>



The total Cash disbursements for the year have been \$44,930.39 paid out for the following purposes:—

House and Repairs . . . . .	\$ 810.01	
Heat and Light . . . . .	534.44	
Binding . . . . .	552.35	
Salaries . . . . .	5,288.47	
Printing, Stationery and Postage . . . .	1,010.92	
Miscellaneous Expenses . . . . .	790.17	
Printing New-England Historical and Genealogical Register . . . . .	2,359.15	
Books Purchased . . . . .	1,418.70	
Purchase of Property . . . . .	26,741.99	
Consolidated Index . . . . .	578.25	
Society's Building . . . . .	2,743.08	
Westmoreland Street . . . . .	455.21	
Bushnell Street . . . . .	128.89	
“ “ . . . . .	167.80	
Binding (Cushman) . . . . .	4.00	
“ (Bond) . . . . .	19.20	
Taxes and Insurance . . . . .	436.72	
Prerogative Court of Canterbury Wills .	738.54	
Towne Memorial Income . . . . .	2.50	
Cambridge Gas Light . . . . .	200.00	
Total Cash Disbursements . . . . .		\$44,930.39

*Cash Résumé.*

Cash Receipts as above stated . . . .	\$50,306.45	
Cash on hand, January 1, 1904 . . . .	5,373.31	
Total Receipts and Balance . . . . .		55,679.76
Cash Disbursements as above . . . . .		44,930.39
Balance of Cash, December 31, 1904 . .		\$10,749.37
All of which is on deposit in the Boston Safe Deposit and Trust Company.		

## GENERAL INCOME ACCOUNT.

This account has been charged with the following items, viz. :

Maintenance, House and Repairs . . . . .	\$ 810.01
Heat and Light . . . . .	534.44
Taxes and Insurance . . . . .	436.72
Binding, bal. of account . . . . .	474.73
Printing, Stationery and Postage . . . . .	1,010.62
Miscellaneous Expenses . . . . .	789.53
Printing Register . . . . .	2,359.15
Books for Library, bal. of account . . . . .	660.86
Salaries . . . . .	5,238.47
Total charges for the year to this account . . . . .	<u>\$12,314.03</u>

and has been credited with the following, viz. :

Unrestricted Investment Income . . . . .	\$3,803.72
Subscriptions to Register . . . . .	1,362.39
Miscellaneous Registers sold . . . . .	1,286.69
Admissions and Annual Dues . . . . .	3,049.00
Books sold . . . . .	80.95
Interest on Deposits . . . . .	8.77
Waters Gleanings in England . . . . .	15.00
Total Credits for the year to this account . . . . .	<u>\$9,606.52</u>
Deficit for the year or excess of expenses over income . . . . .	2,707.51
	\$12,314.03

The following is a detailed statement of all the investments of the Society, excepting the Real Estate :—

N. Y., N. H. & Hartford R. R.	. 5 Bonds	\$ 5,262.50
Butte Water Company	. . . 5 "	4,000.00
Western Telephone & Telegraph Co.	3 "	3,147.50
Northern Pacific & Great Northern	5 "	2,248.75
Western Union Telegraph Co.	. 5 "	5,207.50
Flint & Pere Marquette	. . . 5 "	5,756.25
Concord & Montreal	. . . 5 "	5,125.00
City of Providence	. . . 1 "	1,194.01
American Telephone & Telegraph Co.	10 "	10,000.00
Fremont & Elkhorn	. . . 3 "	3,000.00
Chicago Stock Yards	. . . 10 "	10,250.00
West End Street Railway	. 50 Shares	4,256.25
Boston & Maine Rail Road	. 50 "	9,918.75
Old Colony Rail Road	. . . 100 "	17,559.76
Cambridge Gas Light Co.	. . . 13 "	2,597.40
Austin City Water Co.	. . . 25 "	500.00
Humphrey Mortgage	. . . .	600.00
Carruth Mortgage	. . . .	5,000.00
Gorman Mortgage	. . . .	1,000.00
Total Stocks, Bonds and Mortgages,		\$96,618.67
Henry Bond Fund (Savings Bank Book)		1,806.09
Henry W. Cushman (Savings Bank Book)		190.25
Total Investments,		\$98,615.01

## BALANCE SHEET, DECEMBER 31, 1904.

Library, Fixtures and Furniture . . . . .	\$95,406.18	
Stocks, Bonds and Mortgages . . . . .	96,618.67	
Real Estate Investments on Somerset Street and Allston Place . . . . .	24,699.96	
Real Estate, Ashmont Houses . . . . .	14,917.95	
Society's Building . . . . .	65,486.90	
N. E. Hist. and Gen. Register Consolidated Index	7,068.56	
Registers on hand . . . . .	3,987.92	
Robert Henry Eddy Town Record Fund . . .	500.00	
Prerogative Court of Canterbury Wills . . .	1,227.28	
Cash . . . . .	10,749.37	
Premium . . . . .	712.95	
Henry Bond Fund . . . . .	1,684.03	
Henry W. Cushman Fund . . . . .	177.54	
Building Fund . . . . .		\$62,120.32
Donors' Free Fund . . . . .		1,305.00
Librarian Fund . . . . .		12,763.13
Library Fund . . . . .		90,929.85
Ebenezer Alden Fund . . . . .		1,000.00
Ebenezer Alden Fund Income . . . . .		38.62
John Barstow Fund . . . . .		1,200.00
Robert Charles Billings Fund . . . . .		5,000.00
Robert Charles Billings Book Fund . . . .		5,000.00
Henry Bond Fund . . . . .		2,592.35
Henry Bond Fund Income . . . . .		20.80
John Merrill Bradbury Fund . . . . .		2,500.00
Edward Ingersoll Browne Fund . . . . .		1,000.00
Jonas Gilman Clark Fund . . . . .		2,000.00
Thomas Crane Fund . . . . .		1,000.00
Henry Wyles Cushman Fund . . . . .		458.54
Henry Wyles Cushman Fund Income . . . .		3.50
Pliny Earle Fund . . . . .		1,000.00
Robert Henry Eddy Fund . . . . .		56,787.00
Charles Louis Flint Fund . . . . .		5,000.00
John Foster Fund . . . . .		5,000.00
Moses Kimball Fund . . . . .		5,000.00
William Latham Fund . . . . .		1,000.00
Ira Ballou Peck Fund . . . . .		1,000.00
Mary Warren Russell Fund . . . . .		3,000.00
Samuel Elwell Sawyer Fund . . . . .		4,000.00
George Plumer Smith Fund . . . . .		10,000.00
Joseph Henry Stickney Fund . . . . .		1,000.00
William Blanchard Towne Memorial Fund . .		4,000.00
William Blanchard Towne Memorial Fund Income		2,570.46
Cyrus Woodman Fund . . . . .		1,000.00
Anne Elizabeth Sever Fund . . . . .		5,000.00
William Cleaves Todd Fund . . . . .		11,000.00
Life Membership Fund . . . . .		17,947.74
	<u>\$323,237.31</u>	<u>\$323,237.31</u>

NATHANIEL C. NASH, *Treasurer.*

The undersigned hereby certify that they have examined the accounts of the Treasurer of the New-England Historic Genealogical Society for the year 1904, and find his books properly kept. The securities were examined and found to be in accordance with the books.

BOSTON, January 10, 1905.

 HOSEA STARR BALLOU, }  
 CHAS. S. PENHALLOW, } *Auditors.*

REPORT OF THE TRUSTEES OF THE  
KIDDER FUND.

---

Boston, Dec. 31, 1904.

Balance on hand December 31, 1903	. . . . .	\$247.79	
Dividend January 1, 1904	. . . . .	40.00	
Interest on deposit	. . . . .	2.57	
		<u>290.36</u>	
Paid B. Quaritch, books	. . . . .	\$102.06	
“ N. E. Hist. Gen. Society, books	. . . . .	21.00	
“ Henry Gray, books	. . . . .	100.53	223.59
		<u>166.77</u>	
			\$66.77

W. TRACY EUSTIS, }  
NATHANIEL J. RUST, } *Trustees.*  
ELBRIDGE H. GOSS, }

## REPORT OF THE HISTORIAN.

Presented by REV. GEORGE MOULTON ADAMS, D.D.

---

### NECROLOGY FOR 1904.

[The dates in the first column indicate the years of election.]

---

#### *Corresponding Members.*

1855. EMANUEL VOGEL GERHART (Rev.), D.D., LL.D., of Lancaster, Pennsylvania, was born in Freeburg, Pennsylvania, June 13, 1817, and died in Lancaster, May 6.
1860. FRANK MOORE, A.M., of New York City, was born in Concord, New Hampshire, December 17, 1828, and died in Waverley, Massachusetts, August 10.
1872. BENJAMIN FRANKLIN DE COSTA (Rev.), D.D., of New York City, was born in Charlestown, Massachusetts, July 10, 1831, and died in New York City, November 4.

#### *Life Members.*

1899. RICHARD PRICE HALLOWELL, of Medford, Massachusetts, was born in Philadelphia, December 16, 1835, and died in Medford, January 5.
1884. JAMES ADAMS WOOLSON, of Cambridge, Massachusetts, was born in Hopkinton, Massachusetts, December 22, 1829, and died in Cambridge, January 25.
1900. MARY ELIZABETH BARRETT (Miss), of Portland, Maine, was born in Portland, April 29, 1829, and died there, May 16.
1870. ELISHA SLADE CONVERSE, of Malden, Massachusetts, was born in Needham, Massachusetts, July 28, 1820, and died in Malden, June 5.
1885. CHARLES LOUIS FLINT, S.B., of Boston, was born in Boston, March 9, 1861, and died in Brookline, June 9.
1870. JAMES HENRY BEAL, of Nahant, Massachusetts, was born in Boston, February 20, 1823, and died in Nahant, June 25.
1870. NATHAN MATTHEWS, of Boston, was born in Yarmouth, Massachusetts, September 15, 1814, and died in Bar Harbor, Maine, August 30.
1894. JOHN SUMMERFIELD BRAYTON, LL.D., of Fall River, Massachusetts, was born in Swansea, Massachusetts, December 3, 1826, and died in Fall River, October 30.
1900. BENJAMIN FRANKLIN DEWING, of Boston, was born in Boston, January 24, 1836, and died there November 9.
1889. ENOCH STAFFORD JOHNSON, of Lynn, Massachusetts, was born in Savannah, Georgia, April 12, 1828, and died in Lynn, November 20.

*Resident Members.*

1883. GEORGE MOOAR (Rev.), D.D., of Oakland, California, was born in Andover, Massachusetts, May 27, 1830, and died in Oakland, January 17.
1882. NEWTON TALBOT, A.M., of Boston, was born in Stoughton, Massachusetts, March 9, 1815, and died in Boston, February 3.
1900. GEORGE BRUCE UPTON, A.M., of Milton, Massachusetts, was born in Nantucket, Massachusetts, July 15, 1829, and died in Milton, February 7.
1885. JOSEPH MASON, A.M., of Brookline, Massachusetts, was born in Northfield, Massachusetts, March 16, 1813, and died in Brookline, February 8.
1894. ALBERT CLIFFORD TUFTS, of Somerville, Massachusetts, was born in Somerville, September 11, 1864, and died there March 19.
1892. JOHN ANDREW PETERS, LL.D., of Bangor, Maine, was born in Ellsworth, Maine, October 9, 1822, and died in Bangor, April 2.
1869. Richard Anson Wheeler, of Stonington, Connecticut, was born in Stonington, January 29, 1817, and died there April 6.
1904. EDWARD WHITE CLARK, of Germantown, Pennsylvania, was born in Providence, Rhode Island, January 28, 1828, and died in Philadelphia, April 9.
1881. EGBERT COFFIN SMYTH, D.D., of Andover, Massachusetts, was born in Brunswick, Maine, August 24, 1829, and died in Andover, April 12.
1904. SAMUEL PARKMAN BLAKE, A.B., of Boston, was born in Boston, November 10, 1835, and died there June 30.
1885. CARLTON ALBERT STAPLES (Rev.), of Lexington, Massachusetts, was born in Mendon, Massachusetts, March 30, 1827, and died in Lexington, August 30.
1884. JACOB WARREN MANNING, of Reading, Massachusetts, was born in Bedford, New Hampshire, February 20, 1826, and died in Reading, September 16.
1886. GEORGE FRISBIE HOAR, LL.D., of Worcester, Massachusetts, was born in Concord, Massachusetts, August 29, 1826, and died in Worcester, September 30.
1895. HENRY BREWER METCALF, A.M., of Pawtucket, Rhode Island, was born in Boston, April 2, 1829, and died in Pawtucket, October 8.
1899. SUSAN STORER STIMPSON (Miss), of Boston, was born in Boston, May 17, 1839, and died there, October 15.
1901. MARQUIS FAYETTE KING, of Portland, Maine, was born in Oxford, Maine, February 18, 1835, and died in Portland, October 21.
1897. CHARLES FREEMAN LIBBIE, of Dorchester, Massachusetts, was born in Lowell, March 7, 1837, and died in Dorchester, November 9.
1891. HORATIO ROGERS, LL.D., of Providence, Rhode Island, was born in Providence, May 18, 1836, and died there November 12.

*Deaths that occurred in previous years, but not reported until now.*

1870. CHARLES WILLIAM ROMNEY, of Boston, a life member, was born in Alexandria, Virginia, September 8, 1835, and died in Brookline, Massachusetts, March 3, 1903.
1859. SAMUEL CLARKE PERKINS, LL.D., of Philadelphia, a corresponding member, was born in Philadelphia, November 14, 1828, and died there July 14, 1903.
1896. WILLIAM WYLLYS GANNETT, of Cambridge, Massachusetts, a resident member, was born in Boston, July 15, 1839, and died in Morristown, New Jersey, September 23, 1903.
1879. WILLIAM HENRY ALLEN, of Boston, a resident member, was born in Boston, January 10, 1836, and died there, November 25, 1903.



**MEMOIRS**  
OF THE  
**NEW-ENGLAND HISTORIC GENEALOGICAL SOCIETY.**

Arranged by REV. GEORGE MOULTON ADAMS, D.D., Historian.

---

THE following pages contain obituary notices of members who died during the year 1904, with the addition of nineteen deceased in preceding years. The notices are arranged in the order in which the deaths occurred.

**1898.**

RICHARD SIMS, M.A., F.R.A.S., was born at Oxford, England, in 1816, and was educated at the Chorister's School attached to New College. At a very youthful age he became a schoolmaster in his native city. Developing antiquarian proclivities, he attracted the favorable notice of Dr. Philip Bliss, the Oxford antiquary. On Dr. Bliss's recommendation, he in May, 1841, obtained a post as attendant in the Manuscripts Department at the British Museum.

The keeper of the department, Sir Frederic Madden, recognized that Mr. Sims possessed very superior attainments to those usually found in the attendants, who in those days were mainly recruited from the ranks of gentlemen's servants. Madden encouraged him to pursue researches among the manuscripts on his own account, and in 1849 Mr. Sims won a high reputation among genealogists and archæologists by publishing his useful "Index to the Pedigrees and Arms contained in the Heralds' Visitations and other Genealogical MSS. in the British Museum." The work has remained a standard authority among pedigree-hunters. Five years later he issued another volume of great practical utility, a "Handbook to the Library of the British Museum, with some account of the Principal Libraries of London," and soon after there appeared his "Manual for the Genealogist, Topographer, Antiquary, and Legal Professor," a valuable guide to antiquarian research which reached a second edition. Sir Frederic Madden meanwhile employed Mr. Sims to aid him in his private literary work, and in that capacity Mr. Sims collected a mass of biographical materials which he placed at the disposal of other authors. He joined Mr. F. G. Netherclift, the well-known

expert in handwriting, in producing in 1855 "The Autograph Miscellany," a series of lithographed letters, with notes and commentary, and he contributed to Netherclift's "Handbook of Autographs" (1858-62) and "Autograph Souvenir" (1863-65).

His literary and palæographical abilities were not allowed to go without reward at the Museum. In March, 1859, he was promoted to the rank of transcriber, and on the accession of Mr. E. A. Bond to the keepership of the Manuscripts Department in 1868 he became a senior assistant. In 1879 he was nominated a first-class assistant, the highest class of officials at the Museum below the keepers. No instance of similar promotion from the ranks has occurred in the Manuscripts Department. In 1882 Mr. Sims compiled and published a "Calendar of the Deeds and Documents belonging to the Corporation of Walsall," and in 1887 he retired from the Museum after forty-six years' admirable service. He thereupon settled in Oxford, occupying his leisure with a catalogue of manuscripts in public and private libraries relating to heraldry and topography.

Mr. Sims was elected a corresponding member of this Society in 1856. In June, 1896, the University of Oxford conferred on him the honorary degree of M.A.

He died at Oxford, November 24, 1898.

## 1899.

GEORGE PURNELL FISHER. About October twenty-fourth, 1682, the good ship "Welcome" entered the capes of the Delaware, bearing William Penn, the proprietor of the three lower counties upon the Delaware. With him as passengers were John<sup>1</sup> Fisher and Margaret his wife with their two sons, John<sup>2</sup> and Thomas, the latter of whom was Penn's private secretary. From these two sons has come the Fisher family of Delaware, with its branches now spread out into many States.

The eldest son of John<sup>1</sup> was John<sup>2</sup> whose son Jabez<sup>4</sup> was the father of General Thomas<sup>3</sup> Fisher, who was the father of George P.<sup>5</sup> Fisher, the subject of this sketch. Jabez Fisher, the grandfather, married Elizabeth Purnell and settled on a farm in Worcester county, Maryland, and here on June 14, 1763, the father, General Thomas Fisher, was born. While Thomas was a small boy, the father moved to a farm near Lewes, Delaware. In the severe winter of 1779-80, Thomas, then a boy of seventeen, with his father's slave Samuel, was seized by a press gang and carried on board the British frigate "Roebuck," then lying near Cape Henlopen. His father only redeemed him by delivering one hundred bullocks on board the English frigate out of his own herd and those contributed by his neighbors.

Thomas twice filled the office of high sheriff of Sussex County, and afterwards removing to Kent County was twice made high sheriff of Kent. Just preceding the massacre of the French planters, in Santo Domingo, Stephen Girard, in one of his vessels trading to that island, took refuge in Lewes Creek, then the harbor of vessels from storms. Girard's Philadelphia creditors followed him to Lewes, had a writ issued for his arrest and put in the hands of Sheriff Fisher for execution. Girard, who was hot-blooded, became furious and struck at Fisher with a Spanish knife. Fisher parried the blow with one hand, felled Girard with the other hand, and then held him in durance vile until bail was furnished. Girard then went on his voyage. He filled the vessel with the treasures of the Santo Domingo planters, most of whom were afterwards massacred by the natives, and whole families obliterated. Much of the treasure was never claimed. The unclaimed part formed the basis of Girard's colossal fortune, and is now in part represented by Girard College, in Philadelphia, and is a token of how singularly God overrules men's wickedness for human good.

George Purnell Fisher was born at Milford, Delaware, October 13, 1817. At the age of seventeen he entered the sophomore class at Dickinson College, where he graduated in July, 1838. Having decided upon the profession of law, he entered the office of Hon. John M. Clayton. He was admitted to the bar in April, 1841; settled at Dover and soon acquired a large clientage for a young man. When John M. Clayton became Secretary of State under President Taylor, Fisher entered into public life by becoming Clayton's confidential clerk. The Clayton-Bulwer Treaty was negotiated while Fisher was Secretary Clayton's clerk; hence he was in close personal relation with Sir Henry Lytton Bulwer, the British Minister. At one of the conferences at Washington, a house in the rear took fire, and Bulwer, Clayton and Fisher rushed out and helped the firemen with the crude appliances of that day to put the fire out. They then returned to their work, wet, grimy and smoked.

In March, 1855, Mr. Fisher was appointed Attorney-General of the State of Delaware for the term of five years. In 1860 he was elected to Congress where he served from March, 1861, to March, 1863, the stormy period of the first two years of the civil war. He was active in securing to the Federal cause Delaware's contingent of troops, and gave largely of his time and means to enlist and equip the Delaware regiments. President Lincoln conceived a warm feeling and had a high regard for Mr. Fisher. On the abolition of the old courts and the creation of the Supreme Court of the District of Columbia, he appointed Fisher one of the justices of that court upon the expiration of his congressional term. As a judge, Mr. Fisher displayed great aptitude and ability, and was most favorably considered by his associates and by the public. He presided

at the trial of John H. Surratt for participation in the assassination of President Lincoln.

In May, 1870, Judge Fisher resigned his place upon the bench, and was appointed by President Grant United States Attorney for the District of Columbia. At the end of five years he resigned this office and returned to his home in Delaware, with no intention of again entering public life. In June, 1889, however, the position of First Auditor of the Treasury was tendered him by President Benjamin Harrison. This position he accepted and held until the change of administration in 1893. He then returned to the home of his childhood, lived quietly in his extensive library, and devoted the last years of his life to reading and literary pursuits. He was one of the most agreeable of men. His mind was so well stored with reminiscence and general information that it was a treat to both old and young to be in his company and listen to his entertaining and instructive conversation. His generous Christian spirit and honesty of purpose endeared him to all who came within the range of his friendship. After a short illness, he died in the City of Washington, February 10, 1899, aged eighty-one years.

In 1840 Mr. Fisher married Eliza A. McColley, who survives him with four children — George P. Fisher, Jr., a lawyer in Chicago, Charles Fisher, Miss Virginia Fisher, and Mrs. Annie Fisher Cahoon. He was a devoted and exemplary husband and father, and has left in each stricken heart the impress of his own pure and useful life.

Judge Fisher was a corresponding member of this Society, elected in 1863.

Condensed from a memoir by Hon. CHARLES B. LOBB.

CHARLES HENRY COOTE was born June 15, 1839, probably at Chester, England. Little is known of his early life. He entered the service of the Trustees of the British Museum in 1858, and remained in that institution till the time of his death, April 30, 1899. He was made first class attendant in 1869, second class Assistant in 1881, and first class Assistant in 1896. He became one of the ablest, acutest and most learned geographers in the history of cartography. He was indefatigable in his vocation in the Map Room of the Museum, and, on account of his very retentive memory and accurate judgment as to the value of old maps, exceptionally useful. He was much consulted by students in search of geographical information, which he was always most cheerfully ready to impart. Few men have had more thorough acquaintance with sixteenth, seventeenth and eighteenth century cartography. His knowledge of mediæval maps was also very extensive.

In 1878 he published in the New Shakspeare Society's *Transac-*

tions, a paper on "Shakspeare's New Map in Twelfth Night"; in 1886, with Mr. E. Delmar Morgan, he prepared for the Hakluyt Society, "Early Voyages and Travels to Russia and Persia"; in 1888 he edited, with an introduction and bibliography, "A Reproduction of John Schöener's Globe of 1523"; in 1894 he published, with prologue and notes, "The Voyage from Lisbon to India, 1505-6, by Alberius Vespuccius," and in 1894-5 he supplied the explanatory text to F. Muller and Co.'s reproductions of "Remarkable Maps of the Fifteenth, Sixteenth and Seventeenth Centuries." He contributed several geographical and biographical articles to the ninth edition of the Encyclopædia Britannica, and to the Dictionary of National Biography.

Mr. Coote was a corresponding member of this Society, elected in 1881.

### 1900.

WILLIAM JAMES FOLEY was born in Waltham, Massachusetts, September 20, 1812. He became a resident member of the New-England Historic Genealogical Society in 1866, and was the Librarian of the Society from 1869 to 1871. He died in Boston, February 1, 1900.

HON. SAMUEL CONSTANTINE BURKE, F.R.G.S., of Kingston, Jamaica, was born in Kingston, February 10, 1833, and died in Newington, St. Andrew, Jamaica, May 23, 1900. The author of his own success in life, he, by his close reading and his persistent assiduity in his boyhood and youthful days, aided by a bright and retentive memory and readiness of speech, raised himself to positions of importance and trust in the Government of his native land.

Mr. Burke was admitted an Attorney of the Supreme Court of Jamaica in 1855, and was Recorder of the City of Kingston, from 1862 to 1866. He was a Member of the House of Assembly from 1863 to 1866. In October, 1869, Mr. Burke was appointed Crown Solicitor, and was created an Advocate of the Supreme Court in January, 1870. He was made one of the Assistants of the Attorney General in 1870, and acted as Attorney General and *ex-officio* member of the Legislative Council and of the Privy Council seven times during the years 1874 to 1888. He was an official member of the Legislative Council from 1878 to 1881, when he resigned the seat.

In 1894 he was elected member of the Legislative Council for Kingston and Saint Andrew; and in 1896, he was returned as member for the important parish of Saint Thomas. A fellow of the Royal Geographical Society, and the Royal Colonial and Imperial Institute, he also was Chairman of the Jamaica Coöperative Fire

Insurance Company, and the senior Vice-President of the Royal Jamaica Society of Agriculture and Commerce and Merchants' Exchange. He held the position of Provincial Grand Master of the Grand Lodge of Scotland, and by his occasional visits to the mother country he did good service in maintaining the traditions and promoting the interests of Colonial Freemasonry.

"In the legal profession, of which he was a distinguished member, he enjoyed the esteem and respect of the Judges and the profession at large. As a patriot, the resolute champion of the political rights and privileges of his fellow colonists, he ever stood undaunted by any consideration, so long as he was assured of the justice of his cause. A facile, fluent, and persuasive speaker, he knew how to win his way to the heart as well as to the intelligence of his audience. He could, moreover, point to an honorable record of service loyally and effectually rendered to the advancement of the political, social, and moral welfare of his country.

"Nor was Mr. Burke less to be admired in his social and domestic life. He was a sincere Christian, as the services he always rendered in the Church of his parish testify. His charity was extensive, but his was a nature 'which did good by stealth and blushed to find it fame.' In him the deserving poor and humble have lost an earnest, sincere friend."

He was a loving husband and an affectionate, devoted father. He leaves a widow and six children, three sons and three daughters. He was esteemed and respected by his fellow colonists in general, as also, by a large and distinguished circle of friends in England, to whom he had commended himself by his intelligence, his charming personality, and his exceptional conversational powers.

Mr. Burke was a corresponding member of this Society, elected in 1880.

## 1901.

CHARLES CHASE DAME, son of Joseph and Satira (Chase) Dame, was born at Kittery Point, District of Maine, Commonwealth of Massachusetts, June 5, 1819. "He was a descendant of John Dame, who came from England in 1633, and settled in what is now Dover, New Hampshire. He was educated in the public schools of Portsmouth, New Hampshire, and at South New Market Academy. He chose the profession of his father, and taught schools in Brentwood, New Hampshire, and Newbury, Lynn, Newburyport, Massachusetts, and in 1851 took charge of the English Department of Chauncy Hall School in Boston, where he remained until 1860, when he resigned and opened a law office in Boston, having been admitted to practice in the courts of Massachusetts in 1859. He was admitted to practice in the Supreme Court of the United States in 1876.

While teaching in Lynn and Boston and also while practising law, he resided in Newburyport. He was appointed Collector of Internal Revenue by President Andrew Johnson, and held the position under successive administrations till 1883, when he resigned and resumed the practice of law in Newburyport. He was especially interested in the welfare of his adopted city, and was its Mayor in 1886. He was a member of the State Senate in 1868. He was a director of the Merchants National Bank and a trustee of the Institution for Savings in Newburyport." He was prominent in the Masonic order, and received the highest honors of the fraternity. In 1867, as Grand Master, he dedicated the Masonic Temple in Boston, which was burned in 1895. He was a life member of the New-England Historic Genealogical Society, elected in 1863.

"In all the relations of life, Mr. Dame was diligent, honorable, conscientious, impartial. With limited opportunities in his youth, by persistent and studious effort, he won an honorable place in his profession. His sense of justice was his safe and constant guide, and being true to this he was fearless of opposition, calm amid perplexities, generous and kind. His memory will be long and tenderly cherished by his friends and associates."

He died at Newburyport, January 19, 1901.

WILLIAM MAXWELL EVARTS, LL.D., was born in Boston, at No. 22 (now 55) Pinckney Street, February 6, 1818, and died in New York City, February 28, 1901. His father, Jeremiah Evarts (1781-1831), was a distinguished lawyer and prominently connected with the American Board of Commissioners for Foreign Missions. His mother, Mehetabel Sherman, was a daughter of Roger and Rebecca (Prescott) Sherman. Roger Sherman was the signer of the Declaration of Independence. The son, William Maxwell, studied at the Boston Latin School, and was graduated at Yale in 1837. He was one of the four founders of the *Yale Literary Magazine* in 1836. He studied law at Harvard, and in New York City under Daniel Lord, and began the practice of law in New York in 1841.

William Maxwell Evarts was a leading figure in the legal and political world; a figure so prominent that the minutæ of the ordinary life pass into insignificance when the important features of his career are considered. His reputation for learning and ability was early established. His forensic efforts enhanced his reputation rapidly at a time when oratory passed for more in courts than now. He held the position of Assistant United States District Attorney from 1849 to 1853. He was a tower of strength in connection with almost every political and legal crisis in the United States from 1851, when he conducted successfully the prosecution of the Cuban

filibusters on board the *Cleopatra*; the Lemmon slave case, in which he opposed Charles O'Connor, counsel for the State of Virginia (1857-60); the Parrish will contest, and that of Mrs. Gardner, mother of President Tyler's wife. In 1860 he was regarded as the most brilliant speaker in the Republican national convention, and presented the name of William H. Seward for the presidential nomination. He was counsel for the government in establishing, before the Supreme Court, the right of the government to condemn as prizes captured vessels according to the laws of war (1862); he maintained the unconstitutionality of state laws taxing United States bonds or national bank stock without the authorization of Congress (1865-66).

In 1868 President Johnson made him his chief counsel in the impeachment trial before the United States Senate, and on July 15, 1868, made him Attorney-General in his cabinet. In 1872 he was the counsel for the United States before the Alabama Claims arbitration tribunal at Geneva, and he presented the arguments that led to the final decision in favor of his client. In 1874-75 he was senior counsel for Henry Ward Beecher. In 1877 he was the advocate of the Republican party before the electoral commission, and President Hayes made him his Secretary of State. In 1881, he was delegate from the United States to the International monetary conference in Paris. He was a United States senator from New York from 1885-91, and at the close of his term he resumed the practice of law with the firm of Evarts, Choate and Beaman, in New York City.

Mr. Evarts was the recipient of many honors from colleges and other learned organizations. He was elected an honorary member of this Society in 1892. He was often the orator on public occasions. For ten years before his death he lived in retirement. His wife was Helen Minerva Wardner, of Windsor, Vermont, to whom he was married in 1843. They had nine children, of whom all, but one, survived the father.

CHARLES SWIFT RICÉ HILDEBURN was born in Philadelphia, 14 August, 1855, and was the son of Joseph Emlen Howell Hildeburn and Rosina Margarita, daughter of Charles Swift, who, by an act of Legislature, approved 20 March, 1810, changed his name to Charles Swift Riché. The father was born 26 February, 1812, and the mother, 16 September, 1822; and they were married 17 July, 1854. Mr. Hildeburn's ancestors were prominent in the mercantile world, and some of them had been honored by important commissions under the Proprietary, the Colonial Government of Sweden on Delaware Bay, and also under the Government of the Duke of York.



He was bred to mercantile business, but a scholarly mind early induced him to abandon trade for antiquarian pursuits, for which he possessed not only a strong inclination but also a peculiar fitness. He became an active member of the Historical Society of Pennsylvania at a time when it necessitated an untiring effort to arouse the public to the importance of this institution, and for many years he was one of a few devoted spirits, who, having the work of the Society much at heart, expended their time and spent their money generously—even lavishly—to lay the foundations of the present library.

He was one of the first to recognize the importance of genealogical research in its relation to the history of the making of the American people, and he was the first in Pennsylvania to apply to that science the methods now employed by the painstaking, fair genealogist who rather seeks from actual records austere truth, than draws pleasing but doubtful conclusions from carelessly compiled books. His mind was so peculiarly constructed, and his love of accuracy so great, that to knowingly introduce a questionable link in a line of descent would to him have been absolutely impossible, and his judgment in this character of work was so good that his decisions in some cases, where only circumstantial evidence was available, were subsequently found to be absolutely correct.

Mr. Hildeburn's knowledge of early issues of the Colonial presses was, I think, unsurpassed, and many of the best collections of such books owe their completeness solely to his unselfish efforts. As a collector of old and rare prints he ranked very high, and his untiring energy enabled him to obtain many portraits which others, after a careful search, had failed to secure. His opinion upon manuscripts and autographs was, I believe, always considered as final by his associates and by many collectors and dealers at home and abroad. His most important undertaking, however, from one point of view at least, was the compilation of the Statutes at Large of Pennsylvania prior to 1800. As a member of the Commission appointed under an act of Assembly for this purpose, and afterwards as clerk of the same, he finished the laws to about the year 1760 from the original manuscripts, they never having before been all printed at length. To these he added a number of explanatory notes.

Mr. Hildeburn's principal published works are: "A Century of Printing. The issues of the Press in Pennsylvania, 1685-1784." Philadelphia, 1885, 1886, 2 vols., 4to.; "Inscriptions in St. Peter's Churchyard," Philadelphia, 1879, 12mo.; "Statutes at Large of Pennsylvania, 1700-1760." He was also the author of a large number of magazine and newspaper articles on various historical subjects. Mr. Hildeburn, at the time of his death, was a member of the Historical Society of Pennsylvania, of the Genealogical and Colonial

Societies of Pennsylvania (being one of the founders and one of the first officers of the two latter) and of a number of kindred institutions. He was a corresponding member of the New-England Historic Genealogical Society, elected in 1878. He was, for many years, Librarian of the Philadelphia Athenæum, and made frequent trips to England and to the continent in connection with his profession.

He died at Bologna, Italy, 2 May, 1901. He married, 12 June, 1894, Sarah Elizabeth Winchester, by whom he had no issue.

By Col. THOMAS ALLEN GLENN.

JOHN CHESTER INCHES was born in Poughkeepsie, New York, June 30, 1851, and died in Waverley, Massachusetts, September 26, 1901. He was a life member of this Society, elected in 1891.

## 1902.

JOSEPH BEALE GLOVER, a resident member of this Society, admitted June 7, 1871, died in Boston, at his home, 132 Commonwealth Avenue, August 12, 1902. He was born in Dorchester, Massachusetts, March 5, 1815. His father was James Glover, from whose family the name of "Glover's Corner," in Dorchester, was derived. James Glover was the son of Alexander and Hannah Glover. The mother of Joseph Beale Glover was Jane (Beale) Glover, daughter of Joseph and Lilly Beale of Quincy.

Joseph Beale Glover resided in Dorchester until he was fourteen years of age, when he removed to Boston. He was first connected in business with a wholesale grocery firm, and afterwards transferred his interests to the commission business, first in Milk Street, and later at the corner of Broad and Central Streets, having as partners at different times men who were then, or afterwards, prominently identified with the commercial pursuits of Boston. He retired from active business in 1870. He was interested always in charitable undertakings. He was one of the trustees of the Perkins Institution for the Blind, a member of the Somerset Club and other social organizations, a pew holder in King's Chapel, and remarkable for the extent and number of his benefactions to various Boston charities.

Under his will, two hundred and thirty-seven thousand dollars were given outright to charitable institutions, and one hundred thousand left in trust for benevolent purposes after the death of a devisee. In addition, the Perkins Institution and Massachusetts School for the Blind (generously remembered before in money bequests) were given the right to purchase certain estates on Boylston Street, near the Common, for one hundred thousand dollars, being property

worth probably twice that amount, a privilege (if acted upon) equivalent to another large gift.

About fifty different organizations or institutions were remembered in his will, nearly all located in or near Boston. The principal of these were the Perkins Institution, the McLean Asylum, the Boston Lying-in Hospital, the Eye and Ear Infirmary, the Massachusetts Homœopathic Hospital, the Boston Museum of Fine Arts, and the Trustees of Public Reservations in Massachusetts.

Mr. Glover died a bachelor, with no immediate family. His life was characterized by unremitting industry, exemplary self-denial, and unquestionable integrity. His intellect was clear, keen and alert to the last moment.

By WILLIAM R. CUTTER, A.M.

CHARLES HENRY NORRIS, a resident member, admitted in 1889, died at Salem, Massachusetts, August 31, 1902. He was a native of Salem, the son of Jeremiah and Dolly (Safford) Norris, and was born April 26, 1826. He was graduated from the Salem English High School, in 1840, learned the tailor's trade, and entered business for himself at an early age. In 1851 he was the junior member of the firm of Mudge and Norris, merchant tailors, at 159 Essex Street. In 1853, the firm name was Norris and Davis. In 1861, he was again alone on the corner of Central and Essex Streets, and he continued to conduct business in that way until he disposed of it, to his two sons, about the year 1883, when he retired.

Mr. Norris was a member of the Common Council of Salem in 1860, '61 and '62, and he also served in the Legislature. He was a prominent Odd Fellow and Freemason, and the founder of the Masonic Grandmasters' Association, and at the annual gatherings of this body delivered lectures, written in the form of verse, which were much enjoyed by his audience. He was president of the Colonial Club of Salem, whose members he entertained with talks on his travels, and with a review of the year. He was the life of any company, a lover of music, an accomplished player upon the harp and piano, the French horn and other instruments. He was a member of the Salem Brass Band, at the time when Jerome Smith was its leader.

Mr. Norris's interest in his ancestry was more than that of the average person. He traced his descent from Rev. Edward Norris, who, after arrival from England, joined the Church in Salem, December 29, 1639, and was ordained as colleague pastor with Rev. Hugh Peters, at Salem, March 16, 1640. The line from Rev. Edward<sup>1</sup> Norris, was through Edward,<sup>2</sup> Edward,<sup>3</sup> Edward,<sup>4</sup>, Edward,<sup>5</sup> Edward,<sup>6</sup> and Jeremiah<sup>7</sup>—the last named being the father of Charles Henry Norris.

Mr. Norris married first, November 10, 1847, Caroline Matilda, daughter of Calvin and Ruth (Smith) Coffin, and second, October 21, 1895, Emma Frances, daughter of Samuel Edward and Julia Ann (Painter) Marsh. By the first wife he had seven children. He is survived by a widow, two sons, Charles S. Norris, of Allston, and William S. Norris, of Salem, and two daughters, Mrs. William R. Colby and Miss Helen M. Norris, of Salem.

By WILLIAM R. CUTTER, A.M.

OLIVER BLISS STEBBINS was born in South Boston, December 22, 1833, the son of John Bliss Stebbins, M.D., and Mary Ann (Whitman) Stebbins. He was a descendant, in the eighth generation, from Rowland Stebbing, who was born in England in 1594, and came to America in 1634, in the ship "Francis" from Ipswich, England, with his wife Sarah and two sons and two daughters. Rowland and his family came to Springfield, Massachusetts, soon after the first settlers under William Pynchon in 1636. The line of descent includes Rowland<sup>1</sup> Stebbing, Thomas<sup>2</sup> and Hannah (Wright) Stebbins, Samuel<sup>3</sup> and Abigail (Brooks), William<sup>4</sup> and Mercy (Knowlton), Ezra<sup>5</sup> and Margaret (Chapin), Ezra<sup>6</sup> and Margaret (Bliss), Dr. John Bliss<sup>7</sup> and Mary Ann (Whitman) and Oliver Bliss.<sup>8</sup>

Oliver Bliss Stebbins was educated in the Hawes Grammar School, where he received the first Franklin medal, and at the Boston English High School, from which he graduated with honor in 1851. In 1852 he entered upon a mercantile career, but soon relinquished it for the more congenial pursuit of literature. In 1855 he was elected a member of the Mattapan Literary Association of South Boston, a society for the training of young men in literary matters. He served as director and secretary of the Association, and was a member of the lecture committee. The outbreak of the war terminated the usefulness of the organization. He was assistant editor of the *Mattapan Register*, a weekly paper devoted mainly to South Boston matters. His contributions, both in prose and verse, attracted much attention and were widely copied.

From 1865 to 1867 he was a clerk in the South Boston Post-office, and from 1867 to 1869 was a clerk in the Boston Custom House, receiving high commendation from the Treasury Department for his statistics upon immigration. At the same time he was the Boston musical and dramatic correspondent of the well-known New York Musical Review. In 1876 he was elected a member of the New-England Historic Genealogical Society, and was a constant contributor to its publications. He was employed by that society for several years as index-maker. He also acted in the capacity of Boston correspondent of the New York Dramatic News, musical

and dramatic critic of the Boston Daily World, and of the Opera Glass, and was a frequent contributor to other papers.

In 1876 he prepared a manuscript history of Dorchester Neck in the Revolution; a "History of the Hawes Grammar School," which constitutes about half of the volume published as the "Hawes School Memorial"; and he also published, in the fourth volume of Memorial Biographies of the New-England Historic Genealogical Society, a life of General William H. Sumner, which received the highest praise from reviewers. He was a member of the Hawes Schoolboys' Association, and its president in 1899. A close student of history and the drama, he collected a valuable library of about two thousand volumes besides numerous pamphlets, devoted to these subjects. In 1898 he delivered lectures on "Macbeth" before the Playgoers' Club. In 1895 he wrote a "History of the Boston Museum," which was published in the *Bostonian*, now the *National Magazine*.

Mr. Stebbins was not married. He died at South Boston, November 2, 1902.

### 1903.

CHARLES WILLIAM ROMNEY was born in Alexandria, Virginia, September 8, 1835, and died in Brookline, Massachusetts, March 3, 1903. He was of the fifth generation from Edward Rumney of Great Britain, date of birth unknown, date of immigration uncertain, who married in this country, February 12, 1718, Elizabeth, daughter of Daniel and Mary Vaughn, and died in 1753. The line of descent is Edward,<sup>1</sup> Edward,<sup>2</sup> born in Boston, August 19, 1720, married Abigail Pierson, September 27, 1744, died after 1769; Edward,<sup>3</sup> born in Boston, August 22, 1745, married Seth Beeth, May 13, 1771, served with distinction as lieutenant and captain in the Revolutionary army, died April 6, 1808; John,<sup>4</sup> born in Boston, July 22, 1787, married Lydia Burrell, February 18, 1814, who died October 12, 1822, then married Martha B. McKnight, February 18, 1824, and died April 29, 1836; Charles William.<sup>5</sup>

Mr. Romney in early boyhood was, for a time, a page in the national House of Representatives; but his family returning to Boston, he completed his education in the Boston public schools. He then entered the employ of William Read and Sons, prominent gunsmiths, where he remained fifty-one years, until the day of his death. He was of a studious nature, mastering all the details of the goods entrusted to his care, and made himself widely known as an expert in the working and use of firearms. He joined the Masonic fraternity in 1860, and subsequently attained eminence in all its grades, presiding over St. Andrews Royal Arch Chapter for two years, and serving as Treasurer of the Grand Council of Royal and

Select Masters for twenty-five years. He became a member of this Society in 1870, and in 1877 was made a life member.

He was married to Emily H. Sargent, November 21, 1901, and left one son, Edward, born in Brookline, December 13, 1902.

Mr. Romney's modesty, sweetness of disposition, deep religious nature, unwearied zeal in the performance of duty, and perfect faithfulness to every trust, endeared him to every one privileged to become his companion and friend.

By ALBERT L. RICHARDSON.

JOHN ADAMS CONKEY was born in Boston, September 9, 1839, the son of John Q. A. and Martha Howe (Bird) Conkey. He was left an orphan at a very early age, and Dr. Townsend, the family physician, was his guardian. Young Conkey was sent to the Quincy School, where he received the Franklin medal, and afterwards to the English High School. He was then made book-keeper for the firm of Tuckerman and Townsend, tea merchants. Soon after reaching the age of twenty-one, he entered into the employ of Percival C. Everett, who was engaged in China business representing the house of Augustine Heard and Company, and a few years later he was made a partner with Mr. Everett. Upon the failure of Augustine Heard and Company, Mr. Conkey established himself as a Customs Broker and Forwarder, with an office on State Street. He was notary for a number of local banks, and was made trustee of several estates. He was much interested in Free Masonry, and held prominent offices in the fraternity. He was enthusiastically fond of the drama, and an amateur actor of considerable versatility. For a number of years he was a member of the Players Club of Newton. He was a member of the Newton Club, and of the New-England Historic Genealogical Society, elected in 1893.

Mr. Conkey was married in June, 1873, to Ellen V., daughter of William Warren Read of Lowell, Massachusetts. Mrs. Conkey survives him. He died at his home in Brookline, March 17, 1903.

SAMUEL CLARKE PERKINS, LL.D., was born in Philadelphia, November 14, 1828. He was the son of Samuel Huntington and Mary Frances (Donnell) Perkins, and a descendant, in the seventh generation, from John Perkins, who came probably from Newent, Gloucestershire, England, in 1631, and settled in Massachusetts. The line of descent includes John,<sup>1</sup> Jacob,<sup>2</sup> Joseph,<sup>3</sup> Matthew,<sup>4</sup> Samuel,<sup>5</sup> Samuel Huntington,<sup>6</sup> Samuel Clarke.<sup>7</sup>

Samuel Clarke Perkins graduated from Yale College in 1848, and then studied law in the office of his father and at the University of Pennsylvania. He was admitted to the bar in 1851, and to prac-

tice in the Supreme Court of the United States in 1874. In 1854 he was President of the Law Academy of Philadelphia. In April, 1861, he enlisted as a private in the First Regiment of Artillery, Philadelphia Home Guards, and was afterwards promoted to first sergeant, and then to first lieutenant. In 1870 he was appointed by the Legislature one of the Commissioners for the erection of the City Hall in Philadelphia, and he was the President of the Commission from 1872 to 1891.

He was from early years a member of the Presbyterian Church, and from 1870 was an elder in the First Church in Philadelphia. Since 1870 he was a Trustee of the General Assembly of the Presbyterian Church, and Vice-President of the Board since 1887. He was Delegate to the General Council of the Presbyterian Alliance in Belfast, Ireland, in 1884. He was President of the Yale Alumni Association of Philadelphia, from 1878 to 1893, of the Alumni Association of the Law Department of the University of Pennsylvania, from 1877 to 1892, and of the University Club of Philadelphia, from 1883 to 1893.

He was a corresponding member of this Society, elected in 1859. He was prominent in the Masonic Order, and held its highest offices. He delivered an address at the Dedication of the Masonic Temple in Philadelphia, September 26, 1873, and an address at the laying of the corner-stone of the New Public Buildings of that city, July 4, 1874, and he contributed from time to time to the *New York Observer*, the *American Law Register*, and to other periodicals.

Mr. Perkins married, April 12, 1855, Mary Hooker Packard, daughter of Frederick A. Packard, LL.D., of Philadelphia. Their three children died in infancy. Mrs. Perkins died in 1900. Mr. Perkins died in Philadelphia, July 14, 1903.

By Rev. GEORGE M. ADAMS, D.D.

BRADFORD KINGMAN, the son of Josiah Washburn and Mary (Packard) Kingman, was born in the town of North Bridgewater, now the city of Brockton, January 5, 1831. He was a lineal descendant of Henry and Joanna Kingman, who came from Weymouth, England, in 1635, and were among the earliest settlers of Weymouth, Massachusetts. The line of descent is as follows: Henry<sup>1</sup> and Joanna (———), John<sup>2</sup> and Elizabeth (———), Henry<sup>3</sup> and Bethiah (Howard), Henry<sup>4</sup> and Mary (Allen), Seth<sup>5</sup> and Judith (Washburn), Josiah Washburn<sup>6</sup> and Mary (Packard).

Young Kingman attended the public schools of his native town and the Adelpian Academy in North Bridgewater, and later was a student in Williston Seminary at East Hampton, Massachusetts. He studied law in the office of Lyman Mason, Esq., of Boston, attending lectures at Harvard Law School, and was admitted to the

Suffolk bar, in April, 1863. He was appointed justice of the peace by Governor Andrew in January, 1864, and was trial justice for the trial of criminal cases for Norfolk county, many years; was notary public for the same county, and commissioner of deeds for several States. He removed to Brookline in May, 1856.

Mr. Kingman had from his youth a special fondness for historical and genealogical studies, and made them a specialty in connection with his legal profession. He gave much attention to local history and published several works, and was a contributor to many magazines and newspapers. Among these contributions may be mentioned "Historical Sketches of the Churches of North Bridgewater, Mass.," published in the *Congregational Quarterly*; "Memoir of Deacon Lewis Bradford," of Plympton, Massachusetts; "History of Andover" and "North Andover" in the *History of Essex county*; and "History of the City of Brockton" in the *History of Plymouth county* in 1884. In 1892 he published an illustrated volume on the Epitaphs of Burial Hill, Plymouth, containing twenty-three hundred inscriptions. In 1866 he published an elaborate *History of North Bridgewater, Massachusetts*, of about seven hundred pages, with extensive lists of families, and in 1889 he wrote a history of Brookline for the "History of Norfolk County." In 1894 he published the "History of Brockton." In October, 1870, Mr. Kingman became the pioneer in newspaper enterprise in Brookline by publishing the "Brookline Transcript," of which he was the editor and proprietor for nearly three years.

He was a life member of the New-England Historic Genealogical Society, elected in 1861; also a member of the Pilgrim Society, of Plymouth, of the Essex Institute, of Salem, of the Weymouth Historical Society, and of the Webster Historical Society, Boston. He was a corresponding member of the Maine and Wisconsin State Historical Societies, of the Bostonian Society, and of the Dedham, Old Colony, and Old Bridgewater Historical Societies. While Mr. Kingman was a local historian of note in his own country, he also had extensive opportunities of acquiring information from the records of many hundred towns in Europe, and gathered a large amount of material in the line of family history and genealogy in that country. In 1888 and '89 he spent some time in England for the sake of historical investigation.

Mr. Kingman married, January 1, 1852, Susan Bradford Ellis, daughter of Captain Thomas and Susanna (Bradford) Ellis of Plympton, Massachusetts. They had one child, a daughter, who died in infancy. Mrs. Kingman was a direct descendant, in the eighth generation, from Governor William Bradford of the Plymouth Colony. Mr. Kingman died in Boston, July 19, 1903.



WILLIAM WYLLYS GANNETT was born in Boston, July 15, 1839. He was the son of John Palsgrave Gannett and Tempe Eliza, daughter of Rev. William Bascom. On his father's side he was a descendant from the old colonial Wyllys family, so well known in the early history of Connecticut. George Wyllys, second son of Richard Wyllys of Fenny Compton, and his wife Hester, daughter of George Chambre, came to this country in 1638, and settled in Hartford, Connecticut. He married for his second wife, Mary, daughter of Francis Smith of Stratford-on-Avon. He was Governor of the Colony of Connecticut in 1642, Commissioner to the United States Congress of the Colonies, and died at Hartford, March 9, 1645. His son by this marriage was Samuel (Harvard College, 1653), who married Ruth, daughter of Governor John Haynes, was Assistant Governor of the Connecticut Colony, 1654-1655, and was four years Commissioner to the New England Colonies. He died at Hartford, May 30, 1709.

His son Hezekiah, who married Elizabeth, daughter of Rev. Jeremiah Hobart, was Secretary of the Colony of Connecticut, 1712-1734, and died at Hartford, December 24, 1741. His son George (Yale College, 1729) married Mary, daughter of Rev. Timothy Woodbridge, was Secretary of the Colony of Connecticut, 1734-1796, and died at Hartford, April 26, 1796. His son Samuel (Yale College, 1758) married Ruth, daughter of Thomas Belden, whose first husband was Captain John Stoughton of Windsor. In 1776, Samuel Wyllys was appointed by Congress Colonel of a regiment on the "Continental establishment," in which capacity he served with much reputation throughout the war. He commanded a regiment at the siege of Boston, was made Major-General of the Connecticut militia, was Secretary of the State of Connecticut, 1796-1809, and died at Hartford, June 9, 1823. This office of Secretary, so important in the history of the Colony, was held for ninety-seven years, without a break, by father, son and grandson. Samuel Wyllys's daughter, Mary Woodbridge Wyllys, married John Mico Gannett, and their son John Palsgrave was the father of William Wyllys Gannett, the subject of this memoir.

Mr. Gannett passed his early youth in Boston, attending the public and Latin schools there. In 1854 his family moved to Cambridge, where he entered the High School, but left within the year to go into business, receiving his commercial training in the old shipping house of Sampson and Tappan. In 1863-4 he was in Calcutta, as confidential assistant to Messrs. Goddard and Company. He was book-keeper and confidential assistant in several business houses both in Boston and New York, and was at one time treasurer of the Boston Sugar Refinery, and later treasurer of the Massachusetts Horticultural Society.

Mr. Gannett was singularly fortunate in his personal characteristics. A man of deep affections and innate refinement, he had fully inherited the Wyllys grace of person and suavity of address, with its alert, distinguished demeanor. Unaware himself of these gifts, he yet always strove to carry out in his daily life the principles of integrity and of manliness, the love of literary culture and æsthetic tastes which made him so delightful a companion.

Eagerness for any form of fidelity, and love for positive results in work, led him to give the spare hours of his later years to genealogical research, especially among the branches of the Wyllys, Brattle, Stiles, and Gannett families, there being many intermarriages in the three latter. He became a resident member of this Society in 1896. His manuscripts were exquisite specimens of written work, and of authentic data. He was a great reader, and as a critic his judgments were keen, swift, broad, courteous and unfailingly helpful. While liberal in his views and sympathies, he never was indefinite in opinion or careless in statement, valuing truth as the touchstone with which he probed the worth of the many human interests for which he cared.

Mr. Gannett was married, March 22, 1871, to Ellen Sumner, daughter of Samuel and Sarah (Tileston) Bates. He died at Morristown, New Jersey, September 23, 1903.

JOHN CLARK GILBERT was born in Hillsboro, New Hampshire, November 2, 1832, and died in Jamaica Plain, Massachusetts, October 31, 1903. He was the son of Joseph and Alvira (Moore) Gilbert. He traced his descent from Humphrey Gilbert, who settled in Ipswich, Massachusetts, in 1648, and who is said to have been a grandson of Sir Humphrey Gilbert. The grandsons of Humphrey Gilbert of Ipswich were Capt. Samuel Gilbert and Lieut. Joseph Gilbert, of Littleton, Massachusetts, who marched to Cambridge under Col. William Prescott in May, 1775, and who later distinguished themselves for bravery at the battle of Bunker Hill and served at Dorchester Heights. The subject of our sketch, John Clark Gilbert, was the great-grandson of this Joseph Gilbert of Revolutionary fame.

After completing his studies at the Hancock (New Hampshire) Academy, Mr. Gilbert entered the employ of his uncle John Gilbert, Jr., in Boston, and later became a partner and succeeded to the business in 1864. August 23, 1855, he married Abby Jane Keay, of China, Maine, who died January 3, 1861. Later, he married his wife's sister, Lizzie Lake Keay. The children by the first marriage were Susan Alice and John Clark, both of whom are deceased. Of the second union, the children are Mary Abby, James Porter, Carrie Louise, and Bessie, all of whom with his widow survive him.

Mr. Gilbert was the conceded peer of any of his contemporaries in his particular line. He possessed a remarkably clear insight into all commercial matters, and by close application rounded out a successful business life. His was the oldest grocery in Boston, having been established in 1830. He was fond of reminiscence, and liked particularly that eventful period, the Civil War. He fitted out nearly every vessel sailing from this port at that time, and the old store was a rendezvous for the line and staff, from midshipman to admiral. Many were the exciting narratives treasured by him, which, told in later years, made him an instructive and entertaining host.

He was a man of strong individuality, conservative purpose, a good judge of men and of business transactions. He had a firm will yet a sympathetic nature, proven by a remarkable devotion to home and family, and he always held a high regard for that prince of virtues, sterling integrity. Mr. Gilbert was a resident member of this Society, elected in 1885.

By ALBERT A. WADLEIGH.

WILLIAM HENRY ALLEN was a lineal descendant, in the eighth generation, from Walter Allen who was in Newbury, Massachusetts, in 1640. He was the only son of Silas Allen (originally of Leominster, Massachusetts) and Mary Jane (Presbry) Allen of Dorchester, Massachusetts. He was born in Boston, January 10, 1836, and died at his residence on Commonwealth Avenue, Boston, November 25, 1903.

He attended the public schools of Boston, graduating first from the Brimmer Grammar School, where he received a Franklin medal, and finally from the English High in July, 1852. Immediately after leaving school he entered the store of Field and Converse, leather merchants. By his integrity, energy, and ability he won a place for himself in this firm, and was admitted a partner in 1858, at the age of twenty-two. Heavy business responsibilities came to him at once. His whole business career of over fifty-one years was with this firm and its various successors, namely: Field, Converse and Allen, Allen and Field, Allen, Field and Lawrence (from 1872 to 1894), and W. H. Allen and Son, which was the style of the firm at the time of his death. He was the senior member of each of the last three firms.

January 25, 1860, he married Adeline Amanda, daughter of Stephen Smith, of Boston, who survives him. Of this union there was one son, William Lothrop Allen.

Mr. Allen had a vigorous constitution and splendid physique, and was always interested in sports and games of all sorts, and retained this interest long after he could take active part in them. As a

young man he was a member of the New England Guards, a military organization of that period. He was interested in Masonic matters, and was a member of the lodge of Eleusis, and a Knight Templar of the St. Bernard Commandery. He was one of the original members of the Union Club of Boston, and also one of the earliest members of the Commercial Club of that city. He became a resident member of the New-England Historic Genealogical Society in 1879. He occupied many positions of trust and responsibility, which he filled with ability and conscientious faithfulness. From 1879 until the time of his death he was a Director of the State National Bank of Boston, and prior to that period for several years he was a Director of the Shawmut National Bank.

Mr. Allen was a gentleman and merchant of the old school, of sterling qualities in every way. His home life was a particularly happy one, and he was a devoted son, husband and father. His long business career was an honorable one, and his judgment in his line of business was always valued. With firm convictions, he was courteous and considerate to all with whom he came in contact.

By WILLIAM LOTHROP ALLEN, A.B.

#### 1904.

RICHARD PRICE HALLOWELL, son of Morris Longstreth and Hannah Smith (Penrose) Hallowell, was born in Philadelphia, December 16, 1835. He became a life member of the New-England Historic Genealogical Society in 1899. He was a descendant of John Hallowell, who came from Hucknow, Nottinghamshire, England, in 1682, and settled in Darby, Pennsylvania. His line of descent was John,<sup>1</sup> Thomas,<sup>2</sup> William,<sup>3</sup> Caleb,<sup>4</sup> Charles Tyson,<sup>5</sup> Morris Longstreth,<sup>6</sup> Richard Price.<sup>7</sup> He was educated in the Philadelphia schools and at Haverford College, spending two years at the latter institution.

As a boy he entered the wool house of H. Robinson and Company in Philadelphia. He came to Boston in 1858, and started business on his own account, being the senior member of the firm of Hallowell and Howland, afterwards changed to Hallowell and Coburn, dealers in wool. October 26, 1859, he was married to Anna Coffin, daughter of Edward M. and Maria (Mott) Davis. Her mother was a daughter of James and Lucretia (Coffin) Mott. Mr. Hallowell resided in West Medford, Massachusetts, and was one of the Selectmen of Medford in 1872 and '73, otherwise he held no public office. His ancestors belonged to the Society of Friends, and he was a member of the liberal branch of that faith. He was actively identified with the leading movements for reform.

He was an abolitionist of the Wendell Phillips and John Brown school, and with George L. Stearns and others took a very active

part in recruiting colored men for the 54th and 55th Massachusetts Regiments of colored troops for the civil war. His brother, Col. Edward N. Hallowell, commanded the 54th Regiment, succeeding Col. Robert G. Shaw, and was afterwards breveted as Brigadier-General. Another brother, Col. Norwood P. Hallowell, commanded the 55th Regiment. His older brother, William Penrose Hallowell, was also an officer in the 55th Regiment. It was one of the greatest regrets in Mr. Richard P. Hallowell's life that he was not able to enlist with his brothers. Circumstances over which he had no control, however, demanded his presence at home, and prevented his taking an active part in the field. He fully made up for this, nevertheless, by his energy and enthusiasm in the recruiting and equipping of troops, and by his many other activities in work which was essential for the conducting of a successful campaign at the front.

After the close of the Civil War, Mr. Hallowell took an active part in the efforts to promote the education of the negro and to protect him in his civil rights. He was a zealous advocate of woman suffrage, writing and speaking in its behalf, and holding official positions in the New England Association from its organization. He co-operated with other free religionists in the organization of the Free Religious Association, and was treasurer for many years. He was a frequent contributor to the press, writing usually over his own signature. He was the author of two books, "The Quaker Invasion of Massachusetts," published in 1883, and "The Pioneer Quakers," in 1886. These books are considered as authority on the Quakers in the early history of the Massachusetts Bay Colony. He was a man of strong convictions, and acted from a high sense of duty in everything he did.

It is quite remarkable that three sons of this family of Quaker stock, imbued with all the peace loving instincts of their ancestors, should have taken part in the Civil War with such energy and zeal, and that the fourth should have spent so much time and money in raising troops for that war. It is to be noted, however, that they did not take up the sword until they thought they saw the opportunity of helping the negro secure his rights, and in this they were consistent with the traditions of their ancestors.

Mr. Hallowell died January 5, 1904. His wife, two daughters and two sons survive him.

By DAVID HENRY BROWN, A.B.

REV. GEORGE MOOAR, D.D., who died in Oakland, California, January 17, 1904, was a native of the West Parish of Andover, Massachusetts, where he was born May 27, 1830. He came of an old and worthy family whose first American representative, Abra-

ham<sup>1</sup> Mooar, was married in Andover, December 14, 1687, to Priscilla Poor of the same town. Their son, Timothy<sup>2</sup> Mooar, married, May 12, 1712, Anne, daughter of Jonathan and Anne (Lovejoy) Blanchard; their son, Benjamin,<sup>3</sup> by wife Abiah Hill, had a son Benjamin,<sup>4</sup> who married Hannah, daughter of Samuel and Priscilla (Chandler) Phelps; and their son Benjamin<sup>5</sup> married, as his second wife, Susan, daughter of Deacon Asa and Hannah (Peabody) Cummings, whose youngest child was George, the subject of this memoir.

The boy grew up in a home of intelligence, refinement, and character, but of very limited means. By diligent economy he was able to go through the course at Phillips Academy, and then at Williams College (1847-51). During his course of study he taught a public school in Billerica, and in the academies of Stockbridge, Provincetown and Yarmouth. At Yarmouth he had as an assistant Miss Sarah Comstock of Centerbrook (Essex), Connecticut, to whom he was married October 5, 1855. He entered Andover Theological Seminary in 1852, graduating in 1855.

The people of his native town had such admiration for him that they immediately settled him as pastor of the South Church. His sermons were full of strong thought, lucidly expressed, carrying conviction and persuasion to an unusual degree. He was always the delight of the best educated, the keenest thinkers, and also attractive to people of ordinary qualities from his clearness, kindness and deep earnestness. In 1861 he accepted a call to the First Church of Oakland, California, one reason for his removal being the hope that his wife's health would be improved by the new climate. After twelve years of very successful ministry in Oakland he was elected Professor of Systematic Theology in the new Congregational Seminary in that city, a position which he filled with much credit for thirty years. With rare insight and breadth he led his pupils into wise paths of thought, blending a strong conservatism with the fullest hospitality toward all genuine progress. He died January 24, 1904.

Dr. Mooar was for many years a member of the editorial staff of *The Pacific*, the organ of the Congregationalists of California. In 1889 he gave to the press a volume of sermons. He compiled a genealogy of the Mooar (Moore) family, which was published in 1901, and one of the descendants of Isaac Cummings, which was issued two years later. Dr. Mooar was a resident member of the New-England Historic Genealogical Society, elected in 1883.

One of the noblest things Dr. Mooar did in his long and useful career was the recognition of intelligence and character in Christian Chinamen in California. "I am not afraid that the Chinese will be too heathen for us, but that we shall not be Christian enough

for them," was one of his remarks. He led his house-servant, Gee Gam, into remarkably clear knowledge and practice of the Christian religion, gave him a seat in his family pew, and the right hand of fellowship into the Church; and was the chief means of developing him into the strong preacher and pastor he has now become. Mrs. Mooar entered most heartily into all the steps of this noble work, though she did not live to see its full development. She passed away September 29, 1899. Four married daughters survive Dr. and Mrs. Mooar.

By Rev. CHARLES HENRY POPE, A.B.

JAMES ADAMS WOOLSON was born in Hopkinton, Massachusetts, December 22, 1829, and died in Cambridge, Massachusetts, January 25, 1904. He was the older son of James Rix and Eda (Adams) Woolson, and grandson of Nathan Woolson, a prosperous farmer after the sturdy New England type, who died January 24, 1800.

Mr. Woolson came from a line of public spirited ancestors whose purpose in life was to do more for the world than simply procure a competency from it. During the closing years of the seventeenth century, one hundred young elm trees were taken from the farm of Nathan Woolson, his grandfather, and planted on Boston Common. The writer of this memoir remembers the pleasure enjoyed by Mr. Woolson as he called attention to the fact that his ancestral acres were the forest nursery from which the stately trees on our famous Common were taken. After completing the public school course, the young man selected the further life of a student, with the intention of taking the college course at Harvard. In accordance with that thought he fitted for college at the old Gates Academy in Marlboro'. The fond dream of his youth, however, was not to be realized. Circumstances beyond his control compelled him to abandon the thought of entering college, and he gave himself, for a few months, to the work of preparing himself for a commercial life.

In 1846, Mr. Woolson was given a position as boy clerk in the store of Hon. Lee Claflin and his son William Claflin (later Governor Claflin) of Boston. From the moment he entered upon this employment he set himself to master the business in all its details, and applied himself with assiduity to whatever tasks were committed to him by the members of the firm. As a help to secure this culture, he became a member of the old Mercantile Library Association of Boston. He served this organization successfully in the offices of librarian, director, treasurer, vice-president and president. Mr. Woolson was, at the time of his death, a stockholder in the F. Brigham and Gregory Company. This company succeeded F. Brigham and Company, who were the direct successors of the original house established by Hon. Lee Claflin in the year 1815.

Mr. Woolson was one of the incorporators of the Suffolk Savings Bank of Boston; a member of the firm of Loring, Tolman and Tupper, Bankers, and their predecessors. He held membership in the Eastern Yacht Club of Massachusetts, Cambridge, Colonial and Union Clubs. He was a director in the National Bank of Redemption, and previous to the consolidation, a director of the Shoe and Leather Bank, and also of the Revere Bank. He was vice-president of the Boston Five Cents Savings Bank, and a director of the First National Bank of Cambridge. He was a life member of the New-England Historic Genealogical Society, elected in 1884. In 1859, Mr. Woolson was married to Miss Annie Williston Dickinson of Boston, and is survived by her and two daughters, Mrs. James L. Paine and Mrs. B. S. Hurlbut.

Aside from his ability as a business man, the most distinguishing element of his character was his sacrificial devotion to his friends. Those were true and noble words, spoken recently by one who knew him well, "He was a great friend, and I do not believe that he had an enemy in the world."

Sublime sentences have been written as tributes to friendship. This man's life spent itself as a living incarnation of human friendship. Never was he more himself than in his devotion to his friends. He knew how to bear a friend's infirmities. He looked upon the happiness of a friend as if it were his own, and felt for a friend in sorrow or distress to such a depth that his whole nature responded in helpfulness.

In early boyhood Mr. Woolson was brought under the influence of the Christian Church, and in the youth and vigor of his manhood he dedicated himself to the service of Christ. At the time of his death he was a member of the Harvard Street Methodist Episcopal Church, Cambridge, and his religious life may be summed up in that comprehensive definition given by the old Hebrew prophet Micah: "What doth the Lord require of thee, but to do justly, and to love mercy, and to walk humbly with thy God."

By REV. EDWARD M. TAYLOR, D.D.

GEORGE BRUCE UPTON, A.M., second of the name, died in Milton, Massachusetts, February 7, 1904. He was born in Nantucket, Massachusetts, July 15, 1829, and was the son of George Bruce and Ann Coffin (Hussey) Upton. He was a descendant, in the seventh generation, from John Upton who came to this country about the middle of the seventeenth century, settled in Salem Village (now Peabody), Massachusetts, and died in 1699. The line of descent from John Upton is fully given in a memoir of the first George Bruce Upton in the REGISTER, vol. xxix, pages 1-12.

Ann Coffin Hussey was the daughter of Peter and Mary (Mooers)



Hussey. The Husseys were Quakers, but Peter Hussey was read out of meeting for marrying one of the world's people. Mrs. Upton was a woman of rare refinement and intelligence, but of a very retiring disposition. Owing to this and very delicate health, she was known intimately by few beyond her immediate family circle.

George Bruce Upton was the oldest child, and "always showed a great sense of his responsibility towards his seven younger brothers and sisters. He was his mother's right hand during the unavoidable absences of his father while in the Legislature." He graduated from Harvard in 1849, and was then a few years in California. After that he was associated with his father in business in Boston, until the death of the latter in 1874, and a successful merchant till the end.

He married, June 22, 1858, Mrs. Geraldine I. Rivers, daughter of Jonathan Russell. She died in March, 1885; and in 1890 he married Mrs. Alice (Henderson) Huntington. He had no children. Mr. Upton had a great love for foreign travel and foreign languages, and spent many winters in Europe. He was a resident member of the New-England Historic Genealogical Society, elected in 1900.

"A scholarly, gentle cultured man, developed in so many directions that one wondered how he found time for it all, full of life, a man among men, a very child among children, sympathetic, charitable in ways unostentatious but sure to reach the needy objects, a friend to whom one could confidently turn in sorrow or in trouble."

By Rev. GEORGE M. ADAMS, D.D.

JOSEPH MASON, A.M., was born in Northfield, Massachusetts, March 16, 1813, the son of Rev. Thomas Mason, a Unitarian clergyman, who was graduated at Harvard College in 1796. His mother was Sophia Barnard of Sterling. He was sixth in descent from Robert Mason who came from England in 1630 and settled in Dedham, Massachusetts. During King Philip's war, in 1676, Thomas, son of Robert, and two sons of Thomas were killed by the Indians at the time Medfield was attacked and burned. Ebenezer, a grandson of Robert, then a child about seven years old, was the only male member of the Mason family remaining after the Indian war. Ebenezer's son Thomas was the great-grandfather of Joseph Mason, the subject of this sketch.

Mr. Mason obtained his early education at Northfield, and prepared to enter Harvard at the Northfield Academy. Ill health, however, obliged him to forego a university education, but he studied law under private teachers, graduated at Cambridge Law School in 1836, and was admitted to the bar in 1837. He practised law for a while in Templeton, and removed to Worcester in 1847. In 1852

he was appointed Clerk of the Courts of Worcester County, which position he held for twenty-five years. After his resignation, in 1877, he resumed the practice of law and wrote "Mason's Practice in the Common Law Courts of the New England States," published in 1880, and "Mason's Massachusetts Practice," published in 1883. He was master in chancery for Worcester County Courts, and at one time President of the Central National Bank of Worcester. Mr. Mason was not an active politician, although he always attended the caucuses. He was originally a whig, then a free soiler, and then a republican. He was on the school committee in Worcester, and was in the Legislature in 1885 and 1886. The last year the House paid him the compliment of allowing him to select his seat, before the usual drawing for places.

Mr. Mason took a lively interest in the new Worcester city hall contest, and was influential in securing the location on the old Common, where the old City Hall and the Old South Church once stood. He was a member of the Church of the Unity, having purchased a pew in that church, taking a deed of it, as was the custom at that time. This was about the year 1847, when the Rev. Dr. Edward Everett Hale was settled over the parish as its first minister.

November 10, 1846, he married Sarah Rebecca Parker, of Shirley, Massachusetts. They had one son, Joseph Parker, born September 15, 1848. After the death of his wife in May, 1895, he left Worcester and went to live with his son in Plainfield, New Jersey, but here he met with a double affliction in the loss of his only son, who died suddenly March 2, 1899, and a short time after, the death of his only grandchild, Parker Wright, a bright and promising boy of about nineteen years. In 1900 he left Plainfield and went to live with relatives in Brookline, Massachusetts, where he died February 8, 1904, at the advanced age of nearly ninety-one years. Mr. Mason was a resident member of this Society, elected in 1885.

By FRANK HAMILTON MASON.

ALBERT CLIFFORD TUFTS, who became a member of the New-England Historic Genealogical Society in 1894, was born September 11, 1864, in Somerville, Massachusetts, and died there, March 19, 1904. He was the son of Nathan Tufts, Jr., and Mary Jane (Fitz) Tufts; he was grandson of Nathan Tufts, who formerly owned the "old Powder House" farm, and after whom the public park surrounding it was named; and was grand-nephew of Charles Tufts the founder of Tufts College. He was descended from Peter Tufts who came from England previous to 1638 and settled at Malden, Massachusetts, where, at his death in 1700, he was the largest proprietor of land in the town.

Mr. Tufts's line of descent was as follows: Peter<sup>1</sup> of Malden, the immigrant, John,<sup>2</sup> Peter,<sup>3</sup> Nathan,<sup>4</sup> Daniel,<sup>5</sup> Nathan,<sup>6</sup> Nathan, Jr.,<sup>7</sup> Albert Clifford.<sup>8</sup> Through his grandmother, Sally (Miller) Tufts, he was descended from one of the martyrs of the 19th of April, 1775, James Miller, minute man, who was slain on Prospect Hill in what is now Somerville, where, while harassing the main body of British troops in the street below, he with others was surprised by a flanking party of the enemy, and being urged by his associates to flee, gave the memorable answer, "I am too old to run," and died firing upon the foe.

Albert Clifford Tufts received his education in the schools of Somerville, graduating from the High School, in 1883, after which he entered the grain business in the counting house of his father and brother, becoming a partner in the firm in 1887, after the death of his father, and continuing in this business until his own death. April 19, 1893, Mr. Tufts was married to Mary Belle Cotton of Portsmouth, New Hampshire, daughter of William Wallace and Anna (Moses) Cotton. Mrs. Tufts survives him with a son, Nathan, six years of age.

Mr. Tufts, like his ancestors, was a man of business ability and strict integrity, and held many positions of responsibility. He was a director in the Bunker Hill National Bank, a member of the Boston Chamber of Commerce, of the Merchants Club of Boston, and of the Somerville Historical Society, and a director in the Central Club Association of Somerville. In religion he was a Unitarian, being a member of the Standing Committee of the First Congregational Society of Somerville.

Mr. Tufts was a dignified yet agreeable gentleman, against whom none had ever occasion "to say aught in malice," but whom all respected, and in whose irreproachable life was exemplified the enviable character of a long line of honored ancestors.

By CHARLES DARWIN ELLIOT.

JOHN ANDREW PETERS, LL.D., was born in Ellsworth, Maine, October 9, 1822. He was the second son of Andrew and Sally (Jordan) Peters, and was descended from Revolutionary ancestors. One of his forbears was a major in Clinton's Brigade at the battle of Long Island, 1776. His maternal grandfather, Melatiah Jordan, was one of the first men in Maine appointed to office by Washington—to be collector in the Frenchman's Bay district. His paternal grandfather, John Peters, was a prominent land surveyor, and laid out many towns in Eastern Maine. His father was a ship-builder and lumberman, and was noted for his sterling honesty and commanding appearance; his mother, for her lively temperament, fine sense of humor and ready sympathy, qualities which were characteristic of her son.

John A. Peters was prepared for college at Gorham Academy, and entered Yale College in 1838. He took a high stand as scholar and leader. He was a classmate and life-long friend of Albert Mathews, of New York City, the writer and lawyer, and James Hammond Trumbull, of Hartford, Connecticut, naturalist and author. He was a member of the Skull and Bones Society. After graduating with first honors, Mr. Peters entered the Harvard Law School, where he was one of the leaders of his class and was graduated in 1844. Rutherford B. Hayes was one of his classmates. Senator George F. Hoar, for whom he was frequently mistaken by reason of their likeness, was also one of his contemporaries. He was admitted to the bar at Ellsworth the same year, but subsequently removed to Bangor, where he lived until his death. He soon stood among the leaders of his profession in Maine, and won a personal popularity throughout the State such as few men in Maine have enjoyed.

Originally a whig, Judge Peters became a republican during the Civil War. He served two terms in the Legislature, and was Attorney General of the State from 1864 to 1866. He entered Congress in 1866, and remained there for three terms, serving on the Judiciary and Library committees. He was a ready and able debater. He declined a reelection. His leadership in the House, commented on by Blaine in his "Twenty Years of Congress," led many to regret Judge Peters's withdrawal from politics, but his inclinations were legal. In 1873 he was appointed Associate Justice of the Supreme Judicial Court of Maine, and in 1883 he succeeded John Appleton as Chief Justice, which position he held until his voluntary retirement, January 1, 1900. He became a resident member of this Society in 1892. He died April 2, 1904.

Judge Peters is remembered as the most beloved Judge in Maine, and as one of the brightest and most cultured legal minds of New England. In 1882, many of the leading lawyers of New England desired the President to appoint Judge Peters Associate Justice of the United States Supreme Court, but he was happiest in Maine, and as Chief Justice he rendered his State an unparalleled service. In legal learning he had few superiors, and in quickness to grasp points, no equal in the Maine bar. He tempered the dignity of his office with kindness and gentle wit. Judge Peters was well known also as a speaker. Some of his brilliant epigrams flashed from one end of the country to the other. In the Presidential campaign of 1864 he said, "If McClellan can't take Richmond with Washington as a base, he can't take Washington with Richmond as a base." At Yale, Judge Peters was held in high honor and esteem, and was regarded as one of the best extempore speakers in the country. He was a devoted friend and supporter of the college, and his ap-

pearance at the alumni gatherings at Yale and Bowdoin was a signal for applause. He rendered valuable service to Bowdoin College as a member of its board of trustees. Colby College (1884), Bowdoin (1885), and Yale (1893) gave him the degree of LL.D. He received many other honors, but the greatest of all was the genuine love he enjoyed of the people of his State, such as was given to few public men of Maine.

He married, September 2, 1846, Mary Ann Hathaway, of Bangor, who died in 1847, leaving an infant son, who also died, at the age of fourteen months. He was again married, to Fannie E. Roberts, and had two daughters by his second marriage.

A fuller sketch of Judge Peters's life, with interesting incidents and anecdotes, may be found in "The Green Bag," Vol. VII. (1895), page 156, written by General Charles Hamlin, Reporter of Decisions of the Maine Supreme Judicial Court.

By Gen. CHARLES HAMLIN, A.M.

RICHARD ANSON WHEELER was born in Stonington, Connecticut, January 29, 1817, the only son of Richard and Mary (Hewitt) Wheeler. On both the paternal and maternal sides, he descended from Thomas Wheeler, who came from England to Lynn, Massachusetts, in 1636, from Capt. John Gallup, who fell in the memorable Swamp Fight, from Thomas Stanton, the Interpreter General, and from Capt. George Denison, one of the most distinguished soldiers in Connecticut. Judge Wheeler was educated in the common schools until he was seventeen years of age, when he attended for three months a private school at Mystic, Connecticut.

Besides holding less important offices, he represented the town in the General Assembly in 1851, was High Sheriff of New London County for twelve years, Judge of Probate for twenty-three years, and Justice of the Peace for forty years. Although never desiring to be admitted to the Bar, he acquired a thorough legal knowledge, which was of much value to him in the various offices in which he was placed. He wrote more than six hundred wills, no one of which was ever broken. He was the oldest member of the First Congregational Church of Stonington both in years and term of membership, and was clerk of the Church and one of the standing committee for sixty-six years. He was well versed in its history, as his book, "The History of the First Church of Stonington" shows, a volume of three hundred pages, published in 1875. He also wrote a historical sketch of the first three churches of New London County, and a historical sketch of Stonington and sixteen churches, published in the history of New London County.

Besides various other historical addresses from time to time, he gave an address at the Palmer Reunion held at Stonington in 1881,

which was published, and in 1899 he delivered an address upon the early settlers of Stonington, at the unveiling of the monument to their memory at Wequetequock. He wrote a history of the Pequot Indians, published in pamphlet form, which he delivered before the Colonial Society at New Haven, and the Rhode Island Historical Society at Providence. In 1900, after retirement from active public work, at the age of eighty years, he published his "History of the Town of Stonington," including genealogies of eighty-seven different families. He was President of the Groton Monument Association for three years, and for twelve years and up to the time of his death he was President of the Stonington Savings Bank. He was a thorough student, and acquired his great knowledge of genealogical and historical matters by patient and painstaking effort. He was a member of the New-England Historic Genealogical Society since 1869, life member and one of the vice-presidents of the Connecticut Historical Society, and member of many other historical societies.

Of his personal characteristics, we quote: "He was of grand and noble physique, unassuming in manner, of great purity of mind, of remarkable persistence and had a high standard of moral conduct. He was a charming conversationalist and possessed an inexhaustible fund of anecdotes. Having a friendly interest and love for mankind, he made friends easily and was esteemed and loved by all for his straight-forward and Christ-like qualities. With the passing away of Judge Wheeler, departs the 'Grand Old Man' of Stonington."

Judge Wheeler was twice married, first to Miss Frances M. Avery of North Stonington, Connecticut, January 12, 1843; and second, to Miss Lucy A. Noyes of Stonington, November 5, 1856, who with three daughters, Mrs. Henry Tyler, Mrs. Seth Noyes Williams, and Miss Grace Denison Wheeler, survives him. He died April 6, 1904.

By EMILY AVERY WHEELER WILLIAMS and GRACE DENISON WHEELER.

EDWARD WHITE CLARK was born in Providence, Rhode Island, January 28, 1828, and died in Philadelphia, April 9, 1904, after a brief illness. He was the eldest son of Enoch White Clark (1802-1856) who, February 21, 1826, married Sarah Crawford Dodge (1806-1878), and was the seventh in descent from Captain William Clark, who landed at Plymouth, Massachusetts, from the ship "Mary and John" in 1630. He traced his descent as follows: William<sup>1</sup> (1609-1690), John<sup>2</sup> (1651-1704), John<sup>3</sup> (1679-1768), Eliakim<sup>4</sup> (1707-1781), Lieut. Asahel<sup>5</sup> (1737-1822), Bohan<sup>6</sup> (1772-1846), Enoch White,<sup>7</sup> Edward White.<sup>8</sup> July 19, 1855, he was married to Mary T., daughter of Joseph and Jane (Tod-

hunter) Sill. They had five sons and one daughter. He is survived by his widow, all of his children, and twelve grandchildren.

In 1837, Enoch White Clark moved his family from Providence to Philadelphia, and with his brother-in-law, Edward Dodge, founded the banking house of E. W. Clark and Company. Edward White Clark attended the public school, graduating from the Central High School at the age of sixteen. He immediately entered the banking house as a clerk, thus beginning a connection that lasted for sixty years. In 1849, at the age of twenty-one, he was admitted to the firm as a partner. In 1867 he was elected President of the Lehigh Coal and Navigation Company, and in 1877 was appointed Receiver of the Lehigh and Wilkes-Barre Coal Company. The affairs of these two corporations demanded so much of his time that he found it necessary to retire temporarily from the banking business.

In 1882 he brought his labors with the coal companies to a successful ending, and re-entered the firm of E. W. Clark and Company, remaining its head from that time until his death. He was one of the founders of the Fidelity Trust Company of Philadelphia, and was a member of the first board of Directors elected in 1866. He was closely identified with the organization of the First National Bank of Philadelphia, and was for many years a director. He was one of the earliest members of the Union League.

In 1852 and 1853, Mr. Clark took an extended trip abroad, spending some time in Egypt and Palestine. This visit aroused an interest in Assyriology and Egyptology, that constantly increased, and when Dr. John P. Peters, many years later, suggested to him the sending of an expedition for research in Babylonia, he immediately offered his aid. He became treasurer of the fund raised for the purpose, and for sixteen years gave this and other expeditions his personal care and advice. It was to him more than any other that the great success of the explorations was due. In November, 1902, he endowed, in conjunction with his brother, Clarence H. Clark, the Chair of Babylonian Research in the University of Pennsylvania, now held by Dr. Herman V. Hilprecht. He was one of the group that in 1887 organized the Museum of Archaeology and Palæontology of the University of Pennsylvania, and he always contributed liberally towards its support. He was a resident member of the New-England Historic Genealogical Society, elected March 2, 1904.

Mr. Clark took a great interest in the negro. It was largely through his aid and advice that the Berean Manual Training and Industrial School in Philadelphia was founded and made a success; and for many years he was a helper and adviser of Mr. Armstrong of the Hampton School, and Mr. Booker T. Washington of Tuskegee. In religion he was a Unitarian. In 1865 he gathered

some of his friends together in his home and organized the First Unitarian Church of Germantown. He always took an active interest in the Church and Sunday School, and even in his busiest times he never neglected the preparation of his Sunday School lesson.

It was, however, in his home that Mr. Clark's true character appeared, and here his loss will be most severely felt. Surrounded by a large family and a wide circle of friends, there his genial and gentle nature, warm heart and deep sympathy found true expression; always striving to promote the happiness of those around him, listening carefully to all tales of trouble and distress which were presented, turning away no deserving case unassisted, giving counsel and advice to all who sought it; his home life was well rounded and complete.

By HERBERT LINCOLN CLARK, A.B.

Rev. EMANUEL VOGEL GERHART, D.D., LL.D., son of Rev. Isaac and Sara Vogel Gerhart, was born at Freeburg, Snyder County, Pennsylvania, July 13, 1817. His great-grandfather was an Alsatian by birth, and came to America in 1730, settling in Bucks County, Pennsylvania. His father was a minister in the Reformed Church. His mother, of French descent, was a native of Northampton County, Pennsylvania, but was reared in Philadelphia.

The early education of Emanuel was under the care of his father until 1833, when he entered the classical institution of the Reformed Church at York, Pennsylvania. In 1836 the institution was removed to Mercersburg, and chartered as Marshall College. He then became a member of the first junior class, and graduated in 1838. After this, he entered the Theological Seminary at Mercersburg, graduating in 1842. He began his work in the ministry as pastor of the Grind-stone Hill Congregation, near Chambersburg. While at this place, he accepted a call from a charge at Gettysburg, Pennsylvania. During the summer of 1849 he was sent as missionary to the First Reformed Church in Cincinnati, Ohio, where he worked among the foreign-born Germans of that city. He made numerous missionary journeys on horseback through parts of Ohio, Kentucky, Indiana, and Wisconsin, organizing new congregations.

In 1851 he became President of Heidelberg College at Tiffin, Ohio, and at the same time teacher of Systematic Theology in the Theological Seminary at that place. In this position he worked with success until he received the call from Franklin and Marshall College, at Lancaster, Pennsylvania, to fill the President's Chair. At the same time he taught in the department of Mental and Moral



Philosophy. In 1868 the Synod of the Reformed Church elected him professor of Systematic Theology in the Theological Seminary of which he was an alumnus. He held this position up to the day of his death.

Dr. Gerhart took an active part in the work of the Church through her Synods, Classes and Boards. He served as President of the Ohio Synod, the Eastern Synod and General Synod. He was also a member of the Board of Trustees of the College. After the death of its first president, Dr. Gerhart was elected president of the Clio-sophic Society of Lancaster. He continued to preside over this literary and social organization up to the time of his death. He was corresponding member of the New-England Historic Genealogical Society, elected in 1855. From 1857 to 1861 he served as one of the editors of the Mercersburg Review. To this Review, and its successor, the Reformed Church Review, he contributed more than sixty articles, and he also contributed important articles to other reviews and to Encyclopædias. Among his published works are "The Inner Life of Dr. Rauch," "A Monograph of the Reformed Church," "Junior Heidelberg Catechism," and "The Institutions of the Christian Religion," in two volumes.

Dr. Gerhart was married three times. His first marriage was with Miss Eliza Rickenbaugh, at Hagerstown. They were blessed with eight children, of whom three survive their father: Col. William R., of Lancaster; Rev. Robert Leighton, D.D., of Lewisburg, and Miss Virginia, of Lancaster. Mrs. Gerhart died in January, 1864. In August, 1865, Dr. Gerhart was married to Mrs. Mary M. Hunter, widow of Frederick S. Hunter of Reading, Pennsylvania. She died the following year, leaving a daughter, Nora Catherine, who died in 1887. In 1875 he married Miss Lucia D. Cobb, eldest daughter of Rev. Ashabel Cobb, of the Congregational Church at New Bedford, Massachusetts, who survives him. Dr. Gerhart died in Lancaster, May 6, 1904.

By REV. GEORGE W. RICHARDS, D.D.

Miss MARY ELIZABETH BARRETT was born in Portland, Maine, April 29, 1829, and died in Portland, May 16, 1904. She was the daughter of Charles Edwards and Elizabeth Mary (Baker) Barrett, and was descended, in the eighth generation, from James Barrett, who was born in England about 1615, was in Charlestown, Massachusetts, in 1643, and died in Malden, August 16, 1672. Miss Barrett was a sister of George Potter Barrett who was a member of this Society until his death, in 1896, and the line of descent from the immigrant ancestor is given in a sketch of Mr. Barrett in the PROCEEDINGS of 1897, pages 93, 94.

Miss Barrett came of a family whose name appears in the cata-

logues of the principal New England colleges, and she naturally received what in her youth was considered a good education, hardly as generous a one as would now be held essential. A quiet, retiring gentlewoman who grew up when there was no talk of woman's rights and wrongs, of a deeply religious nature,—finding time from her domestic life to devote to the charities that interested her, of most excellent judgment, she lived out her quiet, unselfish, unobtrusive days in the little city in which she was born and passed on.

The only public charity in which she was especially interested was the Female Orphan Asylum of Portland. For more than forty years, and until her death, she was one of its Board of Managers, and during all that period gave to it unsparingly her time and attention. Such a life may be in a very high degree lovely and useful, but there is little in it to chronicle for public notice.

Miss Barrett was a life member of this Society, elected in 1900.

By FRANKLIN RIPLEY BARRETT, A.B.

ELISHA SLADE CONVERSE, a life member of this Society since June, 1870, was born in Needham, Massachusetts, July 28, 1820, and died in Malden, Massachusetts, June 5, 1904. He was the youngest child of Elisha and Betsey (Wheaton) Converse, of puritan and revolutionary stock. The immigrant ancestor was Edward Converse, who came to Salem with John Winthrop, in June, 1630. Edward Converse was a rigid puritan, an early settler of that part of Charlestown which soon became the town of Woburn. The line of descent is as follows: Edward<sup>1</sup> (1590–1663), Samuel<sup>2</sup> (1637–1669), Samuel,<sup>3</sup> a first settler of Thompson Parish, Killingly, Connecticut (1662—), Edward<sup>4</sup> (1696–1784), Jonathan<sup>5</sup> (1723–1761), Jonathan<sup>6</sup> (1760–1845), Elisha<sup>7</sup> (1786–1854), Elisha Slade<sup>8</sup> (1820–1904).

Through his mother, Betsey Wheaton, Mr. Converse was descended from a family of sturdy Welsh Baptists, whose ancestor, Robert Wheaton, was among the earliest settlers of Rehoboth and one of the founders there of the first Baptist church within the present territory of Massachusetts. During the infancy of Mr. Converse, his parents removed to Woodstock, Connecticut, and later to the neighboring town of Thompson. Here he received such early education as a country school of that day could give; and at the age of twelve years he worked for a while in a cotton mill. Soon after, he was sent to Boston, where his elder brother, James Wheaton Converse, was established in business. Here he entered the McLean School, and soon after went to live with his sister, Maria, whose husband, Aaron Butler, was engaged in a general mercantile business at South Boston. For the next three years he divided his time between the school and the business of the shop. When sixteen

years of age, he returned to Woodstock, to which place his parents had returned from Thompson, and entered upon farm work, varied by attendance at the town school. But we soon find him making an engagement of two years with a clothier in Thompson. He became a partner before the term of service expired; and three years later, being then twenty-two years of age, he became, by purchase, the sole proprietor of the business.

In 1844 he removed to Boston, where he engaged with Benjamin Poland in the wholesale shoe and leather business. To this was soon added the grinding of dyewoods, spices, and other articles. Mr. Converse's residence was in Stoneham from 1847 until 1850, when he went to the neighboring town of Malden, which became his permanent home. In 1853 he was elected treasurer of the Malden Manufacturing Company, which was incorporated as the Boston Rubber Shoe Company in May, 1855. At this time, Mr. Converse began his long and remarkably successful career as a rubber shoe manufacturer. Giving up his active interest in his former business, he devoted himself entirely to the development of the factory and its interests. Under his management, the company attained a high measure of success, and its products have gained a world-wide reputation. It is now a constituent part of the United States Rubber Company, of which Mr. Converse was a director.

He also became widely known in the financial and commercial worlds. In 1856 he became president of the bank now known as the First National Bank of Malden, which position he retained until his death; and a long list of like institutions and others of a charitable, religious, or political character attests to a life that was full of devotion to that which was on the side of prosperity and progress. In 1878 and 1879, he represented Malden in the House of Representatives; and in 1880 he was elected to the State Senate. He became the first mayor of Malden, in 1882. In religion he was a Baptist, in which he was faithful to the instincts of his Welsh blood, having become united with the church while a boy in Thompson; but he was without a blemish of sectarianism, knowing no limitations of creed, color, or station in his good will and charity.

As a philanthropist and public benefactor, Mr. Converse was widely known. While his public gifts were large and many, those which, with a modesty that was part of his nature, were concealed, carried life and comfort to a degree that only those who were nearest him will ever know. His gifts to the Malden Public Library amounted to more than five hundred thousand dollars. This benefaction is a memorial of his eldest son, whose sudden and violent death in 1863 was the great sorrow which cast an abiding cloud over an otherwise serene and happy life.

While in business at Thompson, Mr. Converse married, Septem-

ber 4, 1843, Mary Diana, daughter of Hosea and Ursula (Burgess) Edmands of Thompson. Seldom has there been so perfect a union, as this which remained unbroken for sixty years. His faithful and trusted adviser in all the affairs of life, she was his companion in all his kindly ministrations, and their bounty went out as from a single hand. She died December 16, 1903. Besides the eldest son, whose death has been noticed, Mr. and Mrs. Converse had one son and two daughters who are now living and are married.

By DELORAINE PENDRE COREY.

JAMES HENRY BEAL, a life member of this Society, elected in 1870, died at his summer home in Nahant, June 25, 1904. He was born in Boston, February 20, 1823, in the then fashionable north end of the city. He received a business education at the Chauncy Hall School, and immediately upon his graduation began his active business life. He was clerk in a wholesale furniture establishment in Haymarket square, where he at once showed aptitude and shrewdness, and in a comparatively short time was admitted to a partnership, under the firm name of Allen and Beal.

But it was in matters of finance that Mr. Beal early exhibited extraordinary ability. He was elected a director of the old Granite Bank in 1851, and six years later, during the panic year of 1857, he was requested to assume the presidency in place of Hon. Alpheus Hardy, who had declined a reelection. It was a time to try the mettle of men in financial affairs, but Mr. Beal proved to the veterans on the street that he was destined to be a leader. In 1864 the bank changed its name to the Second National Bank, and for more than thirty years Mr. Beal served as its president, retiring in 1888.

During the Civil War, Mr. Beal gave marked evidence of his ability as a financier. It was largely through his efforts, seconded by those of the late Franklin Haven, William Gray and J. Amory Davis, that the Secretary of the Treasury was enabled to raise a hundred and fifty million dollars for the prosecution of the war, and he was invited by the Secretary to assist in the negotiations with the banks of Boston, New York, Philadelphia and elsewhere. At a meeting of the bankers held at that time, it is related of him that he stood up before the conservatives, who were inclined to oppose lending so vast a sum to the United States Government, and remarked in his cool and dispassionate manner: "We are the representatives of the national banks of the United States; if our country is to go the banks had better go too."

In his busy life in the world of finance Mr. Beal found time to serve his city and the Commonwealth. He represented Ward Eight in the Common Council in 1857 and 1858, and at a later period

was a member of the Legislature. He also was connected with many corporations. He was president of the Bigelow Carpet Company and of the Clinton Wire Works; was trustee of many estates, and at one time was a director of the Old Colony Railroad Company. In church affairs he was prominent, being one of the pillars of the Arlington Street Church, and treasurer and one of the strong supporters of the little church at Nahant, near his summer home. It is at this resort that Mr. Beal will be specially missed. He was one of the most conspicuous figures on the streets, as it was his daily custom to take long walks about the village, and the regular and temporary residents knew him, many of them intimately.

Mr. Beal leaves a widow, his second wife, who was Louisa, daughter of Dr. Zabdiel Boylston Adams of Boston, who was great-great-grandson of Henry Adams, the founder of the Adams family of Quincy. There are seven children, namely, Thomas Prince, Helen, who is the wife of John Mason Little, Ida, Judith, James H., Boylston Adams, and William Fields.

SAMUEL PARKMAN BLAKE, A.B., was born in Boston, November 10, 1835, and died there June 30, 1904, in his seventieth year. He was the third child and only son of Samuel Parkman and Ann Boylston (Cunningham) Blake, and was closely related to many of the prominent families of Boston, where his ancestors, upon both his father's and mother's side, had lived for many generations.

He graduated from Harvard College in 1855, in a class that contained many distinguished members, among whom were Alexander Agassiz, General Francis Channing Barlow, Phillips Brooks, Theodore Lyman and Henry Lee Higginson. At College, as in after life, his manliness, his strict integrity and his genial manners made him a favorite with all, and obtained for him membership in such select organizations as the Hasty Pudding and Porcellian Clubs. After graduation, he became a clerk in the office of Messrs. Kettell, Collins and Company of Boston, commission merchants engaged in the West India trade, where he remained for four years, and while in their employ made two trips for them as supercargo to the West Indies and South America. In June, 1859, he removed to Philadelphia, where he became a partner of Charles Amory, Jr., of Boston, in a commission business of yarns and dry goods. In June, 1865, this work was increased by the acquisition of the business of the firm of Charles Amory and Company of New York.

On October 14, 1868, Mr. Blake was married to Miss Mary Lee Higginson, daughter of George Higginson of Boston. In 1872 he gave up business in Philadelphia and returned to Boston, where he became a real estate broker, for several years by himself, but from 1883 to 1890 having as a partner George H. Bradford, and for

several years past being associated with Charles E. Loud under the firm name of Blake and Loud. He was a director of the Boston Real Estate Exchange, and one of its Vice-Presidents, and was for many years a member of the Board of Managers of the Home for Aged Women, on Revere Street, in Boston, rendering most efficient service upon its committees.

He was a member of the Union and St. Botolph Clubs in Boston; and he became a member of this Society in February, 1904, only a few months before his death, but he attended at least one of its meetings in that short time, and showed an interest in its affairs that would have developed had his life been spared. Besides his Boston residence, he had for many years a beautiful summer home in the town of Canton, but for the past ten years he had an estate at Manchester-by-the-Sea. His domestic life was fortunate and happy, though he had the sorrow of losing, in 1887, a son eleven years old, and in 1900 he was saddened by the death of his daughter Theresa, who was killed by being thrown from a horse.

He is survived by his widow, a daughter, Miss Marian Lee Blake, and a son, Robert Parkman Blake. He was a particularly lovable man, and his genial manners and upright character made him beloved by both business and social friends.

By HENRY WINCHESTER CUNNINGHAM, A.B.

CHARLES LOUIS FLINT, a life member admitted in 1885, died at Brookline, Massachusetts, June 9, 1904, aged forty-three years. He was born in Boston, March 9, 1861, son of Charles L. and Ellen Elizabeth (Leland) Flint. His father, who was also a life member of this Society, was from 1853 to 1878 the secretary of the Massachusetts State Board of Agriculture. The father was one of the founders of the Massachusetts Institute of Technology, and also of the Massachusetts Agricultural College, in Amherst, being president of the latter for one year.

The son studied a year in the Institute of Technology, and then entered the Agricultural College, from which he was graduated in 1881. He was adjutant of the college battalion in the institution at Amherst during his senior year. His career in college was highly creditable, and in his after life he helped the institution by his influence and his purse.

After leaving college, he formed a partnership in Boston with Charles S. Dole, as a stockbroker, but for the last fifteen years of his life he was not engaged in active business. In 1896, he was appointed a trustee of the Massachusetts Agricultural College, and held this office at the close of his life. He had previously established oratorical prizes for the college. He was fond of the study of languages, and knew several, including the Chinese, being able,

besides reading and writing it, to speak it fluently. He was also musical, and belonged to several orchestral clubs.

He was a descendant, in the eighth generation, of Thomas Flint of Salem, the line being: Thomas,<sup>1</sup> Thomas,<sup>2</sup> Samuel,<sup>3</sup> John,<sup>4</sup> Jeremiah,<sup>5</sup> Jeremiah,<sup>6</sup> Charles Louis,<sup>7</sup> Charles Louis<sup>8</sup>; and his mother belonged to the Leland family of Grafton, Massachusetts, her parents being Joseph and Charlotte (Merriam) Leland. He was married, in 1886, to Rebecca M. Burbank, of Boston, by whom he had a daughter, born in 1888.

FRANK MOORE, A.M., a son of Jacob B. Moore of Concord, New Hampshire, where he was born December 17, 1828, died at Waverley, Massachusetts, August 10, 1904. He was the author of many historical and literary works, among which, perhaps the best known, were "The Rebellion Record" (1861-8), in eleven volumes, and a "Diary of the American Revolution" (1860), in two volumes. He was chosen a corresponding member of the New-England Historic Genealogical Society in 1860; and he received the honorary degree of Master of Arts from Dartmouth College in 1867.

His widow, Mrs. Laura M. Moore, daughter of the late Hon. John Bailey of Dorchester, died in Boston, November 11, 1904.

S. A. G.

NATHAN MATTHEWS was born at Yarmouth, Massachusetts, September 15, 1814. He was the son of James and Sarah (Hallett) Matthews, and was fifth in descent from James Matthews the immigrant. The forebears of the immigrant are not known with certainty, but he was probably the son of Edward Matthews of Tewkesbury, Gloucestershire, England. He resided a short time at Charlestown, where he was living in 1634, removing to Yarmouth in 1639, and held various offices until his death in January, 1685-86.

In 1833, at the age of nineteen, Mr. Matthews left his native town, came to Boston, and began a varied business career which lasted seventy years. His first venture proved disastrous and led to his failure in 1837, when he compromised with his creditors for fifty cents on a dollar. Fourteen years later, he paid his debts in full,—an instance of business integrity which elicited much praise. After his failure in 1837, Mr. Matthews made a short tour in the West, visiting Chicago and St. Louis, but returned to Boston and entered the commission business. A little later he went into partnership with his twin-brother Edward, the father of Brander Matthews. This lasted until about 1852, when Mr. Matthews abandoned mercantile business and began what proved to be very extensive operations in real estate.

As President of the Winnisimmet Company, he bought and im-

proved large tracts of land in Chelsea; and, between 1860 and 1870, as President of the Boston Water Power Company, he developed the Back Bay district of Boston, then mostly under water. At the time of his death it was said: "To-day the people who walk along Beacon Street, Marlborough Street, Commonwealth Avenue, and all the thoroughfares above Arlington Street that run into these great avenues, can see the property that existed very clearly forty years ago in the mind's eye of Nathan Matthews." In 1886, Mr. Matthews went to Europe, and again in 1888, when he remained eighteen months; and after his return he gradually retired from active business. He died at his summer home in Bar Harbor, Maine, August 29, 1904. He became a life member of this Society in 1870.

Mr. Matthews possessed a vigorous mind, a strong will, deep affections, and marked individuality. Besides his gifts of Matthews Hall to Harvard College, of a building to the Yarmouth Free Library, and of a building in Denver to the Bishop of Colorado, he contributed freely to church and charitable organizations; and to his "unanticipated, nobly disinterested, and timely aid—not as a loan, but as a boon freely bestowed, joined to the generous impulses of others," was due the publication of the second volume of Frederick Freeman's *History of Cape Cod*.

Mr. Matthews was married, September 9, 1851, to Albertine, daughter of William Jenkins and Ann (Southworth) Bunker of New York. He is survived by his widow and by five children, Nathan, Jr. (formerly Mayor of Boston), Caroline, Sarah Hallett (now Sister Paula of the St. Margaret Sisterhood), Albert, and Elisabeth (married to Henry LaBarre Jayne of Philadelphia). A daughter, Alice Southworth, born May 4, 1866, died in infancy; while a son, Constant Southworth, born September 25, 1869, died July 30, 1893.

By ALBERT MATTHEWS, A. B.

JACOB WARREN MANNING, a resident member, elected in 1884, died in Reading, Massachusetts, September 16, 1904. He was born at Bedford, New Hampshire, February 20, 1826. His parents were Solomon and Mary (Fletcher) Manning, and he was of the eighth generation from William Manning of Cambridge, Massachusetts, the line being William,<sup>1</sup> William,<sup>2</sup> Samuel,<sup>3</sup> William,<sup>4</sup> Jacob,<sup>5</sup> Jacob,<sup>6</sup> Solomon,<sup>7</sup> and Jacob Warren.<sup>8</sup> His branch of the Manning family migrated from Cambridge to Billerica, and thence to Chelmsford.

He remained on his father's farm until the age of twenty-one, when he went to Chelmsford, to be employed in farm, fruit and nursery work. During his first year he saved one hundred and fifty



dollars of his wages. He went next to Reading for a while, and then to Chelsea, Massachusetts, where he became superintendent of the nursery of S. W. Cole, a well known authority on fruit culture, and author of the "American Fruit Book." In 1849 he became gardener for John J. May of Dorchester, and later, from 1852 to 1854, for Rev. Nathaniel Frothingham, D.D., of Burlington, Massachusetts. He was next the gardener for Levi A. Dowley of Brattleboro, Vermont. About this time, he settled in Reading, Massachusetts, and established the flourishing business which was afterwards his until his death, and which gave him great fame among the men of his own calling throughout the country.

He did much to introduce many varieties of standard fruit in his business career of fifty or more years, and also introduced many trees to sections where they were hitherto unknown. It is an old saying that whosoever planteth a tree is a benefactor to his country, and so Mr. Manning, at the end of his long life, had the satisfaction of knowing that he had, from a small beginning, built up a business which, from its magnitude, had few rivals. He had made many a green plant or green bough to grow where nothing of the kind had ever grown before, improving the beauty of the landscape, and furnishing a welcome shade or shelter to the present and future generations of men. He belonged to many horticultural societies.

Mr. Manning was married, December 25, 1858, to Lydia Brooks Chandler, who survived him, and by whom he had five children, all well known in the branches of their father's business, such as landscape gardening, botany and nursery work. Their names are Warren H., William S., Jacob W., Abiel C., and Benjamin F. Manning.

HENRY BREWER METCALF was born in Boston, April 2, 1829, the son of Caleb and Mary (Dyer) Metcalf. He became a resident member of the Society in March, 1895. His paternal ancestors were Caleb,<sup>7</sup> born in Wrentham, July 22, 1777, Thomas,<sup>6</sup> Pelatiah,<sup>5</sup> Michael,<sup>4</sup> Eleazer,<sup>3</sup> Michael,<sup>2</sup> Michael.<sup>1</sup> The family was from Tetersford, Co. Norfolk. His maternal ancestors embrace the Dyer, Ray, Mann, Colburn, Fisher and Fairbanks families. Mr. Metcalf attended the public schools of Boston, including the High School, and in September, 1844, became an apprentice with Hobart and Wilkins, merchants and manufacturers. From this time forward Mr. Metcalf was engaged in business. The stress of hard times, and the Boston fire of 1872, laid heavily upon his affairs, but his clear mind and rugged manhood never were moved. He knew of prosperity and of disaster.

He was married, May 4, 1854, to Elizabeth, daughter of Richard and Lydia (Bowman) Freeman. To them were born Caroline,

in 1855, who died in young womanhood, and Arthur Hobart, in 1857, who died unmarried in 1900. Mrs. Metcalf died a few years since. Mr. Metcalf was a deeply religious man. His lifelong interests were with the Universalist Church, which he honored with his service in the humble places of the local parish and Sunday School, and in the highest councils of the Church. Though denied an academic training, he was foremost in promoting the interests of Tufts College, and during the last years of his life was President of its Board of Trustees. Tufts College conferred upon him, in 1886, the honorary degree of A.M.

In 1867 he was active in organizing the Boston Button Company, whose fortunes suffered in the fire of 1872. He soon removed from Boston to Pawtucket, Rhode Island, where he became commercial manager and afterwards President of the Pawtucket Hair Cloth Company. The entire community at once felt his public spirit and genuine civic interest. He was aggressive in municipal and humane affairs, foremost for the introduction of the public water system, and as a member of the Rhode Island Senate, and of a State Commission, was enabled to better the conditions of the homes and living of the people. For long years he was identified with the Prohibition party, and in 1900 was its candidate for the Vice-Presidency, and at the time of his decease was candidate for Governor of Rhode Island.

Mr. Metcalf died at Pawtucket, October 8, 1904. *The Outlook* spoke editorially of his death as "bringing to an end an uplifting and unselfish life." He was of a large and generous mould, and his contribution of service in behalf of every beneficent cause was after the pattern of the man. He was a business man, and had dealings with large bodies of employees, but he was a citizen and a real lover of mankind, and zealously labored for their finest welfare. Grateful homage was paid his memory by the city of Pawtucket on the occasion of his funeral, and at Mount Auburn a large company of old-time associates gathered to pay reverent tribute to his memory.

By REV. ANSON TITUS.

Miss SUSAN STORER STIMPSON, daughter of Frederick Henry and Sarah Matilda (Fiske) Stimpson, was born in Boston, May 17, 1839, and died in that city October 15, 1904. Her ancestry for several generations was as follows: John<sup>1</sup> Stimpson, of Milton, Massachusetts, born 1676; Recompense W.,<sup>2</sup> of Boston, married Susanna Blodget, 1759; Charles<sup>3</sup> (1766-1840), of Petersburg, Virginia, married Eleanor Hale; Frederick Henry<sup>4</sup> (1805-1872), of Portland and Boston.

Miss Stimpson received a public school education, which laid the

foundation of a love for study and extensive reading which she pursued through her life. Domestic cares were very early laid upon her. As the second in a family of nine children, she was called upon to assume large responsibilities. Her nature was a deeply religious one, showing itself in unremitting charities and duties in connection with her church, and making itself felt in her wonderfully powerful influence upon all with whom she came in contact.

It is rare to find such strength of personality, combined with such gentleness and sweetness of manner, making her always a power on which all could rely. Her interests were wide-spread, and she was an intelligent and extensive reader on many subjects, keeping herself well informed regarding all matters of the day. She was especially interested in the study of genealogical and local history. Her connection with the New-England Historic Genealogical Society (in 1899) gave her great pleasure and satisfaction.

In Miss Stimpson, one saw a really heroic character, softened by her beautiful Christian faith. She carried most quietly her own cares, and was ever ready and glad to help others bear their burdens. She is a loss to her city, to her church and to all who counted themselves her friends. "In quietness and confidence" was her strength.

By MARIA EUNICE DANIELL.

HON. JOHN SUMMERFIELD BRAYTON, LL.D., of Fall River, Massachusetts, whose death occurred in that city, October 30, 1904, was born in Swansea, Massachusetts, December 3, 1826. He was the second son of Israel and Kezia (Anthony) Brayton, a grandson of John Brayton, a pioneer in the organization of the Methodist Church in that region, a great-grandson of Israel Brayton, and a descendant of Francis Brayton, a settler of Portsmouth, Rhode Island, who became a freeman of that town in 1643 and a member of the Colonial Assembly.

Mr. Brayton was named in honor of Rev. John Summerfield, a celebrated minister of the Methodist Church in England. He received his early training in the district schools of Swansea, at Pierce Academy in Middleboro, and at the University Grammar School in Providence, and was graduated at Brown University in the class of 1851. He entered upon the study of law in the office of Hon. Thomas D. Eliot, of New Bedford, completed his course at the Dane law school of Harvard College, was admitted to the Bar of Suffolk County, Massachusetts, in 1853, and in the same year began the practice of his profession in Fall River. He was city solicitor of Fall River from 1854 to 1857, and represented the city in the General Court in 1856. From 1857 to 1864 he was clerk of

the Courts of Bristol County, having his residence in Taunton, and at the expiration of this period he resumed the practice of his profession in Fall River, in partnership with James M. Morton, Esq.

At this time Mr. Brayton became interested in the organization of the First National Bank of Fall River, of which he was chosen president, and in 1865, in company with his brother, David A. Brayton, and his nephew, Bradford M. C. Durfee, he was engaged in the building of the Durfee Mills, and became president of the company in 1872. He retired from the practice of law in 1868, and was prominently associated with banking and manufacturing corporations for the remainder of his life. For many years he was the financial manager of the property and estates of his sister, Mrs. Mary B. Young, and of her son, Bradford M. C. Durfee, and supervised the erection of the Bradford M. C. Durfee High School building, in accordance with the request of his sister, who gave the building to the city in memory of her son. Mr. Brayton presided at the dedication of this edifice in 1887, presenting upon this occasion a check of fifty thousand dollars to keep the building in repair, and ever manifested special interest in the educational welfare of the city.

He was the president of the B. M. C. Durfee Safe Deposit and Trust Company from the time of its organization in 1887. He was president and a director in several manufacturing corporations, including the American Linen, Border City, Fall River Manufactory, Granite, Mechanics, and Troy Mills, and a director of the Sagamore Manufacturing Company, the Old Colony Railroad Company and the Old Colony Steamboat Company. He was an incorporator and a generous benefactor of the Fall River Hospital, now known as the Union Hospital. Mr. Brayton was a member of Governor Bullock's Council from 1866 to 1868, of the Council of Governor Talbot in 1879, and of that of Governor Long in 1880. He was formerly a Trustee of Amherst College, and in 1898 he became a Trustee of Brown University.

Though of Methodist parentage, Mr. Brayton was for many years prominently identified with the First Congregational Society of Fall River, and was not confined in his affiliations to denominational lines. He was a devoted friend of the church of his fathers, and a liberal founder of the Brayton Memorial Methodist Church of Fall River, erected in 1895 in honor of John Brayton, his grandfather. He took a lively interest in every movement having for its aim the social betterment of the community, and manifested the true spirit of friendship and brotherly love in the common and special relationships of life. Mr. Brayton ever cherished a marked interest in the early history of New England. He was a member of the New-England Historic Genealogical Society, elected in 1894, of the Massachusetts Historical Society, of the Rhode Island Historical

Society, and at the time of his decease he was the President of the Old Colony Historical Society. He was often called upon to speak on public occasions in the city and throughout the State, and the list of his anniversary, historical and memorial addresses is large.

Mr. Brayton was married, November 27, 1855, to Sarah Jane, daughter of Enoch and Rebecca (Williams) Tinkham, of Middleboro, who survives him. The children of this union are Mrs. Mary Brayton Nichols, the wife of Dr. Charles Lemuel Nichols, of Worcester, Miss Harriet H. Brayton, and John Summerfield Brayton, Jr., of Fall River.

By JOSHUA EDDY CRANE, A.M.

REV. BENJAMIN FRANKLIN DE COSTA, D.D., a corresponding member of this Society, was born at Charlestown, Massachusetts, July 10, 1831. He was of Huguenot ancestry, and one of the founders of the Huguenot Society of America. He was of the fifth generation from Isaac and Mary (Temple) De Costa, who were married at Boston in 1699. Their grandson Isaac, a member of the Ancient and Honorable Artillery Company, was born in Boston in 1728, and became one of the founders of St. Andrew's Lodge of Free Masons. The De Costas are mentioned by Henry Harris in his work on the Cortereals, with the Arms, and notices of genealogical books bearing on the family. Colonel George W. De Costa, a younger brother of the clergyman, commanded a brigade at the battle of Helena, Missouri, closing his career in New York, where, after the civil war, he resumed the practice of his chosen profession, the law.

Benjamin was graduated at the Biblical Institute, New Hampshire, in 1856, and entered the Protestant Episcopal church. He was rector at North Adams, Massachusetts, for two years, when he went to Newton Lower Falls, remaining there until the close of 1860. During the Civil War, De Costa was chaplain of the Fifth, and later of the Eighteenth Massachusetts Infantry, being engaged in the battles of Bull Run and Yorktown. Resigning from the army in 1863, he settled in New York, becoming the editor of "The Christian Times," of "The Episcopalian" a year later, then of "The Protestant Churchman," and in 1882 of "The Magazine of American History." In 1884, he organized the first branch of "The White Cross Society," of which he was for many years the President. Dr. De Costa was also one of the original promoters and organizers of "The Church Temperance Society," of which he was the first secretary, and he was rector of "The Church of St. John the Evangelist" in New York from 1881 to 1899, in which latter year he became a member of the Roman Catholic Church, his final orders being taken in Florence, the Bishop of Fiesole officiating, in November, 1900.

He returned from Europe in failing health in May, 1904, and entered St. Vincent's, where he died November 4, 1904. Dr. De Costa survived his wife, Harriet Cooper Spencer, who was born in New York city in 1826, and died there April 6, 1901. They had no children. Five years previous to her death, she and her husband made an extended tour through Egypt and the Holy Land.

Dr. De Costa's literary life extended over more than half a century, his first publication having appeared in 1849. During that period, the titles of fifty-five separately printed works bore his name as author or editor. Many of these, however, were monographs, sermons and addresses, or articles reprinted from magazines. Perhaps his most important publications were "The Pre-Columbian Discovery of America by the Northmen" (1868); "Sailing Directions of Henry Hudson prepared for his use in 1608" (1869); "The Northmen in Maine" (1870); "The Moabite Stone" (1871); "The Rector of Rexburgh," a novel under the *nom de plume* of William Hickling (1873); "The Hand Book of Mount Desert" (1878); and a volume of poems entitled "The Pilgrims of Old France, or the Huguenots on the Hudson, and Other Verses" (1894). Dr. De Costa was the editor of numerous works, including a new edition of Bishop White's "Memoirs of the Protestant Episcopal Church" (1881), and at the time of his death was contributing weekly to the New York *Freemen's Journal*, chapters of a work entitled "Looking Both Ways, or the Doctrine of the Incarnation as Viewed by Belief and Unbelief in the Protestant Episcopal Communion."

Dr. De Costa contributed to volumes III. and IV. of Winsor's "Narrative and Critical History of America," to "Appleton's Cyclopædia of American Biography," and to volume I. of Wilson's "Memorial History of the City of New York."

The degree of Doctor of Divinity was conferred upon him in 1881, by the College of William and Mary of Virginia, and he was a member of various literary and other societies, including the American Geographical Society and the New York Historical Society.

By Gen. JAMES GRANT WILSON, D.C.L.

BENJAMIN FRANKLIN DEWING, who died in Boston, November 9, 1904, was born in that city, January 24, 1836. He was the son of Benjamin Hill Dewing, and was a descendant, in the eighth generation, from Andrew<sup>1</sup> Dewing who died in Dedham, Massachusetts, September 16, 1677. The date and place of birth of Andrew<sup>1</sup> are not known. He married, September 10, 1652, Ann Donstall; Andrew<sup>2</sup> (1655-1718) married, in 1682, Dorothy Hyde; Henry<sup>3</sup> (1690-1765) married, in 1716, Mehitable Ellis; Eben-

ezer<sup>d</sup> (1725-1766) married, in 1756, Isabella Brownley; Nathan<sup>d</sup> (b. 1758) married, in 1780, Elizabeth Broad; Ebenezer<sup>d</sup> (1780-1852) married, in 1809, Sarah Richards; Benjamin Hill<sup>d</sup> (1811-1890) married, in 1834, Louisa Jackson. Mr. Dewing was of "Mayflower" stock, being descended, through his mother, from Isaac Allerton, one of the signers of the famous "Compact." The line of descent is as follows: Louisa Jackson, daughter of George Washington Jackson and Mary Lyon, daughter of Asabel Lyon and Fear Cushman, daughter of Abner Cushman, son of Deacon Moses, son of Eleazer, son of Elder Thomas Cushman, who married Mary, daughter of Isaac Allerton.

Mr. Dewing was married, January 11, 1865, to Sarah, daughter of Jonas Prescott and Rebecca (Piper) Whitney, who survives him. They had no children. He learned the mason's trade in Boston, at which he worked until 1866, when he began business as a contractor and builder, in which he continued until 1893. He joined the Massachusetts Charitable Mechanic Association in 1869, and later served as one of its trustees and also on its board of relief. In May, 1866, he united with the Berkeley Street Congregational Church, then under the pastoral care of Rev. Henry M. Dexter, D.D., and in January, 1878, was chosen one of its deacons, continuing in that office by successive elections until 1897. In November, 1898, he and his wife transferred their membership to the Shawmut Congregational Church.

Mr. Dewing took substantial part in all the benevolent work of the church, and was equally ready to respond to special calls. He was one of the oldest members of the Boston Congregational Club, and was for many years treasurer of the Suffolk West Conference of Congregational Churches. By the bequest of Mrs. Mary Dewing, a building for the use of ministers and missionaries, known as the "Dewing Memorial," has been erected in Revere. Under this trust, Mr. Dewing served as a trustee, also as secretary and treasurer. For the last six years of his life he devoted much time to preparing a genealogical work entitled "Descendants of Andrew Dewing," which was published a few months before his death. He was a life member of the New-England Historic Genealogical Society, elected in 1900.

HORATIO ROGERS, LL.D., was born May 18, 1836, in Providence, Rhode Island, and died in that city, November 12, 1904. He was a son of Horatio and Susan (Curtis) Rogers, and was seventh in descent from James Rogers, general solicitor and general sergeant of Newport, Rhode Island, who was made freeman of Newport, September 14, 1640. The line of descent of Horatio<sup>d</sup> includes Horatio<sup>d</sup> (1798-1867), John<sup>d</sup> (1756-1810), William<sup>d</sup>

(1709-1772), John<sup>s</sup> (1668-1727), John<sup>s</sup> (1641-1716), James,<sup>1</sup> died 1676. The parentage of James<sup>1</sup> has not been ascertained.

The subject of this sketch was twice married; first, January 29, 1861, to Lucia, daughter of Resolved and Anna Louisa Waterman, who died in 1867, and by whom he had two children, Arthur and Lucian W., who are both living and both are Episcopal clergymen; and he married second, October 6, 1869, Emily Priscilla, daughter of Ex-Governor James Y. and Emily (Brown) Smith, who survives him, as does also their only child, Emily Priscilla Smith Rogers. He graduated from Brown University in 1855, studied law with the late Thomas A. Jenckes, of Providence, and in the Harvard Law School, and was admitted to the Bar in 1858. In June, 1861, he was elected a Justice of the Providence police court, which office he held but a short time, for on the 27th of the following August he was commissioned Lieutenant in the Third Rhode Island Infantry (afterwards Third Rhode Island Heavy Artillery). By successive promotions he became Colonel of the Eleventh Rhode Island Infantry, in 1862. He was made Brevet Brigadier General, U. S. V., March 13, 1865, "for gallant and meritorious service during the war."

With the exception of twelve years (from 1873 to 1885), when he was extensively engaged in cotton manufacturing with his father-in-law, Ex-Gov. Smith, he was either practising his profession or filling offices of honor and trust. He represented his city in the Common Council at various times, and his State in the House of Representatives, and as Attorney General for three successive terms. In May, 1891, he was elevated to the Supreme Bench, which position he held until February, 1903, when, by advice of his physician, he resigned. The degree of LL.D. was conferred upon him by Trinity College in 1896.

Notwithstanding his many public and professional duties, he was an untiring student, especially of history and genealogy. He joined the Rhode Island Historical Society in 1866, and was its president from 1889 to 1895. He urged, for many years, the printing of the old town records of Providence, and was one of the original members of the commission appointed for the purpose. His interest in the work never flagged, and he lived to see seventeen volumes of "The Early Records of the Town of Providence" printed. He became a member of the New-England Historic Genealogical Society in 1891, but for years previous he had been an earnest worker in the field of genealogy. He carefully searched the town, probate, land and church records and graveyards of Newport and Bristol counties in Rhode Island, as well as those of many towns in Massachusetts, collecting valuable data concerning his own and collateral lines. He also visited people all over the State, gathering



from them and their Bible records information which otherwise would have been lost.

Among the societies of which he was a member, may be mentioned the Masonic, the American Antiquarian, the Sons of the Revolution, the Cincinnati, and the Military Order of the Loyal Legion. He was author of "Private Libraries of Providence" (1878), "The Journal of Lieut. James F. Hadden, chief of English Artillery during the Burgoyne campaign" (1884), "Mary Dyer, the Quaker Martyr" (1896), and of numerous magazine articles and addresses.

Judge Rogers was an able lawyer, a valiant soldier, a wise counsellor, a pure-hearted, honest man.

By JAMES SWIFT ROGERS, A.B.

ENOCH STAFFORD JOHNSON died at his home in Lynn, November 20, 1904. He was the son of Otis and Virginia (Taylor) Johnson of Lynn, and was born in Savannah, Georgia, April 12, 1828. His ancestry in the direct male line can be traced through his father, Otis Johnson<sup>7</sup> (1802-1870), Enoch<sup>8</sup> (1761-1815), Richard<sup>9</sup> (1731-1765), "Capt." Samuel<sup>10</sup> (1708-1771), Richard<sup>11</sup> (1674-1754) Samuel<sup>12</sup> (1640-1723), to Richard<sup>13</sup> (1612-1666), who came over from England in 1630 with Sir Richard Saltonstall. Several of his ancestors took part in King Philip's War, among them being Lieut. Samuel Johnson, Capt. Benjamin Newhall, Joseph Richardson, Capt. James Fowle, and Lieut. James Fowle.

Mr. Johnson's mother was Virginia Taylor of Georgia, whose father, Reuben, went from Virginia. Through his mother he was descended, in the fourth generation, from Col. Samuel Stafford of North Carolina, who, it is said, was with the army at Braddock's defeat.

Mr. Johnson was educated at the old Lynn Academy, and on leaving that institution entered the employ of Messrs. Jewett and Tebbitts, dry goods merchants on Milk Street, Boston. In 1849 he began business as partner with his father in Savannah, Georgia, in the wholesale boot and shoe business. In 1859 he moved to Lynn, and began the sole leather business on Pearl Street, Boston, where he remained until the great fire of 1872. Removing his business to Lynn for a year, he returned to Boston and established himself on High and Congress Streets. In 1886 he closed his business in Boston and moved again to Lynn, where he remained in active business until his death.

His long commercial career of over fifty years was marked by the strictest integrity and righteous dealing, he having enjoyed from first to last the fullest confidence and esteem of all with whom he had dealings, and through all the vicissitudes of fires, wars and

panics he met every financial obligation promptly. Mr. Johnson was a genial Christian gentleman, and possessed a keen sense of justice and humor, always having a fund of anecdotes to give point to his remarks. He was fond of antiquarian and genealogical research, and became a life member of the New-England Historic Genealogical Society in 1889. He was also a member of the Society of Colonial Wars and of the Lynn Historical Society. He owned a fine miscellaneous library, and was a diligent reader, having always been a close student of English history.

In religion Mr. Johnson was a staunch and loyal churchman, and for nearly forty years was identified with the parish of St. Stephen's, Lynn, having been a vestryman of that parish since 1867. Indeed, his last public act on earth was attendance at the Sunday morning service; and returning to his home, he passed suddenly away, only a few minutes after he entered his house. It seemed, indeed, like a translation — "He was not, for God took him."

August 19, 1857, Mr. Johnson married Anna Louisa, daughter of the late Hon. Andrews Breed of Lynn, who, with two children, Susan L. and Otis S., and two grandchildren, survives him.

By ANNA LOUISA JOHNSON.

---

Memoirs of the following named members of the Society may be found as indicated:—

REV. EGBERT COFFIN SMYTH, D.D., and WILLIAM CLEAVES TODD, A.B., in the REGISTER of January, 1905; and HON. GEORGE FRISBIE HOAR, LL.D., and REV. CARLTON ALBERT STAPLES, in the REGISTER of April, 1905.

It is expected that a memoir of HON. MARQUIS FAYETTE KING will appear in the REGISTER of July, 1905, and one of HON. WILLIAM CLAF-LIN, LL.D., in the REGISTER of October, 1905.

---

ERRATA.—In the Proceedings of 1904, page xcix, the ninth line from the foot should have 1838 instead of 1830, and the seventh line from the foot should have 1830 instead of 1838.

## INDEX OF MEMOIRS.

---

	Page.		Page.
Allen, William Henry . . .	lxxvi	Hildeburn, Charles Swift Riché	lxv
Barrett, Mary Elizabeth . .	xc	Inches, John Chester . . .	lxvii
Beal, James Henry . . .	xciii	Johnson, Enoch Stafford . .	cvi
Blake, Samuel Parkman . .	xciv	Kingman, Bradford . . .	lxxii
Brayton, John Summerfield .	c	Manning, Jacob Warren . .	xcvii
Burke, Samuel Constantine .	lxii	Mason, Joseph . . . .	lxxxii
Clark, Edward White . . .	lxxxvii	Matthews, Nathan . . . .	xcvi
Conkey, John Adams . . .	lxxi	Metcalf, Henry Brewer . .	xcviii
Converse, Ellisha Slade . .	xci	Mooar, George . . . .	lxxxviii
Coote, Charles Henry . . .	lxi	Moore, Frank . . . .	xcvi
Dame, Charles Chase . . .	lxlii	Norris, Charles Henry . .	lxviii
DeCosta, Benjamin Franklin	cii	Perkins, Samuel Clarke . .	lxxi
Dewing, Benjamin Franklin	ciii	Peters, John Andrew . . .	lxxxiv
Evarts, William Maxwell .	lxiv	Rogers, Horatio . . . .	clv
Fisher, George Purnell . .	lix	Romney, Charles William .	lxx
Flint, Charles Louis . . .	xcv	Sims, Richard . . . .	lviii
Foley, William James . . .	lxii	Stebbins, Oliver Bliss . .	lxix
Gannett, William Wyllys . .	lxxiv	Stimpson, Susan Storer . .	xcix
Gerhart, Emanuel Vogel . .	lxxxix	Tufts, Albert Clifford . . .	lxxxlii
Gilbert, John Clark . . .	lxxv	Upton, George Bruce . . .	lxxx
Glover, Joseph Beale . . .	lxvii	Wheeler, Richard Anson . .	lxxxvi
Hallowell, Richard Price . .	lxxvii	Woolson, James Adams . .	lxxx

## FINANCIAL NEEDS OF THE SOCIETY.

---

The attention of all persons interested in historical and genealogical research is called to the following estimate of the financial needs of the Society:

For a new five-story fire-proof Library building in rear of Society's House, with a hall to seat 300 persons, stack room for 250,000 books, and a reading room to accommodate 80 readers (tentative plans can now be seen at the Society's rooms, and suggestions are invited)	\$60,000	
Library fixtures, furniture, etc.	30,000	
Land, 5,000 square feet, purchased, but not yet paid for	30,000	\$120,000
For addition to permanent fund, for purchase and binding of books, and increased expenses of a new building for lighting, heating, cleaning, insurance, salaries, etc. (calling for \$3,000 additional income per annum)		75,000
For copying records of births, marriages and deaths from court files, church records, clergymen's and undertakers' private records, graveyard inscriptions and family bibles, a special donation of		10,000
For preparing and printing a catalogue of the 60,000 books and pamphlets belonging to the Society		8,000
For Alphabetical Abstracts or Digest of personal items in the Boston News-Letter and other New England newspapers, from 1704 to 1815, estimated to be equal to 8000 printed pages		6,000
For Genealogical research in England, a permanent fund of		15,000
For printing Abstracts of Wills from the Prerogative Court of Canterbury, England (first volume now completed), a guaranty fund of		10,000
For printing an Index to the first 50 volumes of the New-England Historical and Genealogical Register (now complete in manuscript)		7,000
For estimated loss in printing Vital Records to 1850 of the smaller towns of Massachusetts		5,000

The Treasurer, NATHANIEL C. NASH, 18 Somerset St., Boston, and all other officers of the Society, will be glad to advise persons intending to give or bequeath money to the Society.

## CHARTER.

---

### *An Act to Incorporate the New-England Historic Genealogical Society.*

Be it enacted by the Senate and House of Representatives, in General Court assembled, and by the authority of the same, as follows :

SECT. 1. — Charles Ewer, J. Wingate Thornton, Joseph Willard, their associates and successors, are hereby made a corporation, by the name of the New-England Historic Genealogical Society, for the purpose of collecting, preserving, and occasionally publishing, genealogical and historical matter, relating to early New England families, and for the establishment and maintenance of a cabinet ; and for these purposes, shall have all the powers and privileges, and be subject to all the duties, requirements and liabilities, set forth in the forty-fourth chapter of the Revised Statutes.

SECT. 2. — The said corporation may hold and possess real and personal estate, to an amount not exceeding twenty thousand dollars.

*Acts and Resolves, 1845, chapter 152.*

---

### *An Act to Enable the New-England Historic Genealogical Society to Hold an Additional Amount of Property.*

[This Act enables the Society to hold real and personal estate not exceeding one hundred thousand dollars, in addition to the amount authorized in 1845.]

*Acts and Resolves, 1868, chapter 100.*

---

### *An Act to Enable the New-England Historic Genealogical Society to Hold Additional Real and Personal Property.*

[This Act enables the Society to hold real and personal estate not exceeding two hundred thousand dollars, in addition to the amount authorized in 1845.]

*Acts and Resolves, 1888, chapter 227.*

---

The following is from the *Revised Laws of 1902, Corporation Acts, chapter 125, section 8* :

Any corporation organized under general or special laws for any of the purposes mentioned in section two [educational, charitable, antiquarian, historical, literary, scientific, etc.] . . . may hold real and personal estate to an amount not exceeding one million five hundred thousand dollars.

---

### *An Act to Enable Women to Become Members of the New-England Historic Genealogical Society.*

Be it enacted, etc., as follows :

The New-England Historic Genealogical Society, a corporation organized under the laws of this Commonwealth, may admit women to membership, subject to such restrictions as the By-Laws of said corporation may from time to time impose.

*Acts and Resolves, 1897, chapter 275.*





v 54

THE  
NEW-ENGLAND  
HISTORICAL AND GENEALOGICAL  
REGISTER.

VOL. LIX.—JANUARY, 1905.

WHOLE NUMBER, 233.



BOSTON:  
PUBLISHED BY THE  
NEW-ENGLAND HISTORIC GENEALOGICAL SOCIETY.  
1905.



Editor,  
HENRY ERNEST WOODS, A.M.

# CONTENTS—JANUARY, 1905.

## Illustration:

Portrait of **EMBERT COFFIN SMYTH** (to face page 11).

I. MEMOIR OF REV. EMBERT COFFIN SMYTH, D.D., LL.D. By Rev. <i>Edward Young Hincks, A.M., D.D.</i>	11
II. REVOLUTIONARY SOLDIERS FROM TOLLAND CO., CONN. Com. by Rev. <i>Harvey Merrill Larrison</i>	21
III. THE DESCENDANTS OF JOHN RUSSELL OF DARTMOUTH, MASS. (Concluded.) By <i>Barrett Beard Russell, Esq.</i>	22
IV. DEANE FAMILY BIBLE RECORDS. Com. by Miss <i>Bertha Louise Deane</i>	22
V. THE COITTS FAMILY OF PORTSMOUTH, N. H. (Continued.) By <i>Frank Etheridge Cotton, A.B.</i>	34
VI. MEMOIR OF WILLIAM CLEAVES TUDT, A.B. By Rev. <i>Samuel Collins Beane, D.D.</i>	41
VII. JOHN SREATHOR OF GUILFORD, CONN., AND HIS DESCENDANTS. Com. by Dr. <i>Bernard C. Steiner</i>	45
VIII. JOHN HERRON, OR HUPPEN, OF GUILFORD, CONN., AND HIS DESCENDANTS. Com. by Dr. <i>Bernard C. Steiner</i>	45
IX. RESEARCH IN ENGLAND. (Concluded.) By <i>J. Henry Lea, Esq.</i>	48
X. JOHN SHERBURN OF PORTSMOUTH, N. H., AND SOME OF HIS DESCENDANTS. (Concluded.) By <i>Edward Raymond Sherburne, Esq.</i>	56
XI. RECORDS OF THE FOURTH CHURCH IN GUILFORD, CONN., 1743-1788. (Concluded.) Com. by Mrs. <i>Henry Eliot Fowler</i>	61
XII. THE WILMOT FAMILY OF NEW HAVEN, CONN. By <i>Donald Linus Jacobus</i>	67
XIII. RECORDS OF THE SECOND CHURCH OF SCITUATE, NOW THE FIRST UNITARIAN CHURCH OF NORWELL, MASS. (Continued.) Com. by <i>Wilford Jacob Litchfield, M.S.</i>	74
XIV. CAPTAIN EDWARD JOHNSON OF WORUM, MASS., AND SOME OF HIS DESCENDANTS. By Hon. <i>Edward Francis Johnson, LL.B.</i>	79
XV. RECORDS OF THE FIRST CHURCH AT BRAINTREE, MASS. Com. by <i>Edward Beards Jackson, Esq.</i>	87
XVI. JABEZ GORHAM OF PLYMOUTH, MASS., AND HIS DESCENDANTS. By <i>Frank W. Sprague, Esq.</i>	91
XVII. RECORDS OF THE CHURCH IN VERNON, CONN., 1762-1824. (Continued.) Com. by Miss <i>Mary Kingsbury Talcott</i>	93
XVIII. GENEALOGICAL GLEANINGS AMONG THE ENGLISH ARCHIVES. (Continued.) Com. by <i>J. Henry Lea, Esq.</i>	101
XIX. PROCEEDINGS OF THE NEW-ENGLAND HISTORIC GENEALOGICAL SOCIETY. By <i>Geo. A. Gordon, A.M., Recording Secretary</i>	104
XX. NOTES AND QUERIES: Notes.—A Dorchester Petition; Descendants of Henry Sherburne, 104; Hill; Blatchley; Cunningham; Gamage; Rawson, 105; A Dorchester Subscription List, 106; North Berwick, Me., Gravestones; Packard-Smith, 107; Orant-Smith; Gorham, 108; Bushnell; Notes from English Records, 109. Queries.—Wenham Church Records; Bates; Dolbeer; Waterhouse-Davis; Avery; Benjamin; Young; Stacy, 110. Historical Intelligence.—Braintree, Mass., Estates, 110; History of the United States; Virginia County Records; History of Westfield, Mass.; Bois Genealogy; Parke Families of Conn., 111; Rogers Genealogies; Sturges Genealogy; Genealogies in Preparation, 112	104-112
XXI. BOOK NOTICES	113

Entered at the Post Office in Boston, Massachusetts, as second-class mail-matter.

## Committee on Publication.

C. B. TILLINGHAST, CHARLES KNOWLES BOLTON,  
FRANCIS EVERETT BLAKE, DON GLEASON HILL,  
EDMUND DANA BARBOUR.

[xliii.]

## THE MAYFLOWER DESCENDANT.

An Illustrated Quarterly Magazine of Pilgrim Genealogy, History and Biography.

Published by the Massachusetts Society of Mayflower Descendants.

Special features: "The Mayflower Genealogies," compiled from Original Sources only; Vital Records of the Towns of Plymouth, Barnstable and Bristol Counties; Wills and Inventories of Mayflower Passengers and their Descendants; Plymouth Colony Wills and Deeds; Barnstable County Wills; Church Records.

Subscription, \$2.00 per year, in advance.

Bound Volumes, \$3.00 each.

Vols. I, II, III, IV, V and VI, each bound in linen, and Vol. VII (1905), in numbers, \$14.00

Address:

GEORGE ERNEST BOWMAN, Editor,

Rooms 7, 8 and 9, 53 Mt. Vernon Street, Boston, Mass.

---

*Genealogies and Town Histories*      *Composition, Presswork, Binding*

Under the supervision of an expert  
Proofreader and Genealogist.

First-class in every respect and  
at less than city prices.

## THE TUTTLE COMPANY,

ESTABLISHED 1832.

11-13 CENTER STREET, RUTLAND, VT.

Correspondence solicited. References  
given and required.

Write for prices if you are planning to  
publish a Family History.

---

### DIGEST OF THE EARLY CONNECTICUT PROBATE RECORDS, VOLUMES 1-3.

HARTFORD DISTRICT, 1635-1750.

Volume 1, covering 1635-1700, is now ready.

Volume 2 is in press and Volume 3 is in manuscript.

More than five years have been expended by the compiler upon this work, which has resulted in three large octavo volumes of seven hundred or more pages each, containing a very full exhibit of every estate entered in the Hartford District during 115 years, so far as the records are known to exist. These records are contained not only in the several manuscript volumes and many hundred files in the Hartford Probate Office, but are also scattered through the records and archives of the state, and many are not recorded.

These and much related matter from other sources, together with an annotated list of Connecticut towns and probate districts, have been included. Each estate is presented, so far as possible, complete by itself. Two indexes—one for the estate and one for the individual—render the contents of the volume easily and quickly accessible. There is also a competent plan of references to the original records and papers.

This Digest of early Connecticut Probate Records make easily available the contents of the records far more quickly and satisfactorily than has been possible heretofore, even when in the Probate Office, and is protecting the records from much unnecessary handling. For the first time the sons and daughters of Connecticut are enabled to consult the early probate records in their own homes.

These volumes are published in a numbered edition limited to 1,000 copies and sold only in sets, to be paid for as published. Price, seven dollars per volume; express additional.

Circulars will be sent upon application to the compiler, Mr. C. W. Manwaring, 25 Mather Street, Hartford, Conn., to whom remittances should be made, or to Mr. Miles W. Graves, State Savings Bank, Hartford, Conn. Upon publication of Volume 3, the price will be advanced.

[xliv.]

NOW READY FOR DELIVERY!

ABSTRACTS

OF **Wills** IN

The Prerogative Court of Canterbury

AT

SOMERSET HOUSE, LONDON, ENGLAND.

Register *Soame*, 1620.

THE NEW-ENGLAND HISTORIC GENEALOGICAL SOCIETY is issuing in this volume concise, but absolutely exhaustive, abstracts of the Wills contained in Register *Soame*, 1620, the Pilgrim year, in the great Prerogative Court at London. If support of this publication permits, Register *Dale*, 1621, and succeeding years, will be undertaken.

This work, which is the outgrowth of Mr. Henry F. Waters's splendid discoveries in his well-known "Gleanings," and of which Mr. Waters says "I can only claim to have scratched over the surface—the mine is still unexhausted," is designed to clear the ground completely, taking the wills in chronological order in the Register books, abstracting from them every vital fact, every name of person or place, and printing them with a complete index to the wills by number. To those who have had experience in English research, this plan will need no commendation.

The work is under the personal editorial care of Mr. J. HENRY LEA, its designer, whose many years of historical and genealogical labor in England have fully equipped him for the task.

The valuable Calendars, or Indexes, to the Testators in the Prerogative Court wills, issued by the British Record Society, are designed to reach and include the year 1619, thus making these abstracts consecutive with that publication, from the earliest registration in 1383.

The volume contains, in 670 pages, 1366 wills, comprising about 40,000 names of persons and over 10,000 of places. Even at that early date, there are many references to America. The price, until further notice, is \$6.00 (delivery extra). Communications should be addressed to N. C. NASH, Treasurer, 18 Somerset St., Boston, Mass.

THE  
NEW-ENGLAND  
HISTORICAL AND GENEALOGICAL  
REGISTER.

VOL. LIX.—OCTOBER, 1905.

WHOLE NUMBER, 236.



BOSTON:  
PUBLISHED BY THE  
NEW-ENGLAND HISTORIC GENEALOGICAL SOCIETY.  
1905.

Editor,  
HENRY ERNEST WOODS, A.M.

## CONTENTS—OCTOBER, 1905.

### \* \* \* Illustration:

Portrait of Hon. LUCIUS MANLIVS BOLTWOOD (to face page 341).

I. MEMOIR OF Hon. LUCIUS MANLIVS BOLTWOOD. By Hon. <i>George Sheldon</i> . . .	341
II. DIARY OF SERGEANT JOHN BURNELL, 1759-1769. Com. by <i>William Lincoln Palmer, Esq.</i> . . .	352
III. THE DESCENDANTS OF CAPTAIN RICHARD OLMSTEAD, OF FAIRFIELD, CONN. By <i>Frederick Simeon Hammond, Esq.</i> . . .	355
IV. RECORDS OF THE FIRST CHURCH AT BRAINTREE, MASS. (Concluded.) Com. by <i>Edward E. Jackson, Esq.</i> . . .	369
V. THE STIMPSON FAMILY OF CHARLESTOWN, MASS. (Concluded.) By <i>Charles Collier Whittier, Esq.</i> . . .	365
VI. RECORDS OF THE CONGREGATIONAL CHURCH OF CHILMARK, MASS. 1787-1820. (Concluded.) Com. by <i>William J. Botch, Esq.</i> . . .	378
VII. JOHN WALSTONE OF GUILFORD, CONN., AND HIS DESCENDANTS. Com. by Dr. <i>Bernard C. Steiner</i> . . .	385
VIII. THOMAS JONES OF GUILFORD, CONN., AND HIS DESCENDANTS. Com. by Dr. <i>Bernard C. Steiner</i> . . .	386
IX. RECORDS OF THE SECOND CHURCH OF SEITCATE, NOW THE FIRST UNITARIAN CHURCH OF NORWELL, MASS. (Continued.) Com. by <i>Wilford Jacob Litchfield, M.S.</i> . . .	387
X. WILLIAM TURNER OF NEW HAVEN, CONN., AND SOME OF HIS DESCENDANTS. By <i>Sheldon H. Thorpe, Esq.</i> , and <i>Robert P. Wakeman, Esq.</i> . . .	392
XI. THE SHERMANS OF TAYLEY IN SUFFOLK, ENGLAND. Com. by <i>Thomas T. Sherman, Esq.</i> . . .	397
XII. DEATHS AT EDGARTOWN, MASS. (Concluded.) Com. by <i>Miss Harriet M. Pease</i> . . .	400
XIII. RECORDS OF THE CHURCH IN VERNON, CONN. 1762-1824. (Continued.) Com. by <i>Miss Mary Kingsbury Talcott</i> . . .	412
XIV. NOTES AND QUERIES:	
Notes.—Trowbridge-Marshall; Prouty Bible Records; Cole, Blodgett, Nutting, 417; Notes from English Records, 418.	
Queries.—Wright; Franklin, 419.	
Replies.—Sampson, 419.	
Historical Intelligence.—History of New Harlem, N. Y., 419; Genealogies in Preparation, 420 . . .	417-420
XV. BOOK NOTICES . . .	420

Entered at the Post Office in Boston, Massachusetts, as second-class mail-matter.

### Committee on Publication.

C. B. TILLINGHAST, CHARLES KNOWLES BOLTON,  
FRANCIS EVERETT BLAKE, DON GLEASON HILL,  
EDMUND DANA BARBOUR.

[xxvii.]

## THE MAYFLOWER DESCENDANT.

An Illustrated Quarterly Magazine of Pilgrim Genealogy, History and Biography.

Published by the Massachusetts Society of Mayflower Descendants.

Special Features: "The Mayflower Genealogies," compiled from Original Sources only; Vital Records of the Towns of Plymouth, Barnstable and Bristol Counties; Wills and Inventories of Mayflower Passengers and their Descendants; Plymouth Colony Wills and Deeds; Barnstable County Wills; Church Records.

Subscription, \$2.00 per year, in advance.

Bound Volumes, \$3.00 each.

Vols. I, II, III, IV, V and VI, each bound in linen, and Vol. VII (1905), in numbers, \$14.00

Address:

GEORGE ERNEST BOWMAN, Editor,  
Rooms 7, 8 and 9, 53 Mt. Vernon Street, Boston, Mass.

---

*Genealogies and Town Histories*      *Composition, Presswork, Binding*

Under the supervision of an expert  
Proofreader and Genealogist.

First-class in every respect and  
at less than city prices.

## THE TUTTLE COMPANY,

ESTABLISHED 1832.

11-13 CENTER STREET, RUTLAND, VT.

Correspondence solicited. References  
given and required.

Write for prices if you are planning to  
publish a Family History.

---

NOBLE GENEALOGY, with Biographical Notices and a full Index. 870 pages. By Lucius M. Boltwood. 1878. Price post paid, \$10.

Also a few copies of the Genealogical portion of Judd's HISTORY OF HADLEY. Paper cover. 168 pages. Compiled by Lucius M. Boltwood. 1862. Price \$2.

Address: Mrs. L. M. Boltwood, 65 Morris Avenue, Grand Rapids, Mich.

---

## HOMES OF OUR FOREFATHERS.

A few remaining volumes of Edwin Whitefield's invaluable series of old New England houses may be had of Mrs. E. WHITEFIELD, 40 Lowell Street, Reading, Mass., who will send price list upon application.

---

MR. J. HOBSON MATTHEWS, Solicitor, eleven years Archivist to the Corporation of Cardiff and Editor of "Cardiff Records," undertakes the tracing of the English, Welsh or foreign ancestry of Americans.

Address: 70 Cornhill, London, E. C., England.

[xxviii.]

CONSOLIDATED INDEX TO THE  
New-England Historical and Genealogical Register  
VOLUMES 1-50.

---

PART 1 OF VOLUME 1 NOW READY  
CONTAINING INDEX OF PERSONS  
AAGYE TO BIGLAND.

---

Other Parts to follow bi-monthly.

Edition limited to 500 copies.

---

[The edition of the rarest volume (16) of the REGISTER (1862) was 600 copies.]

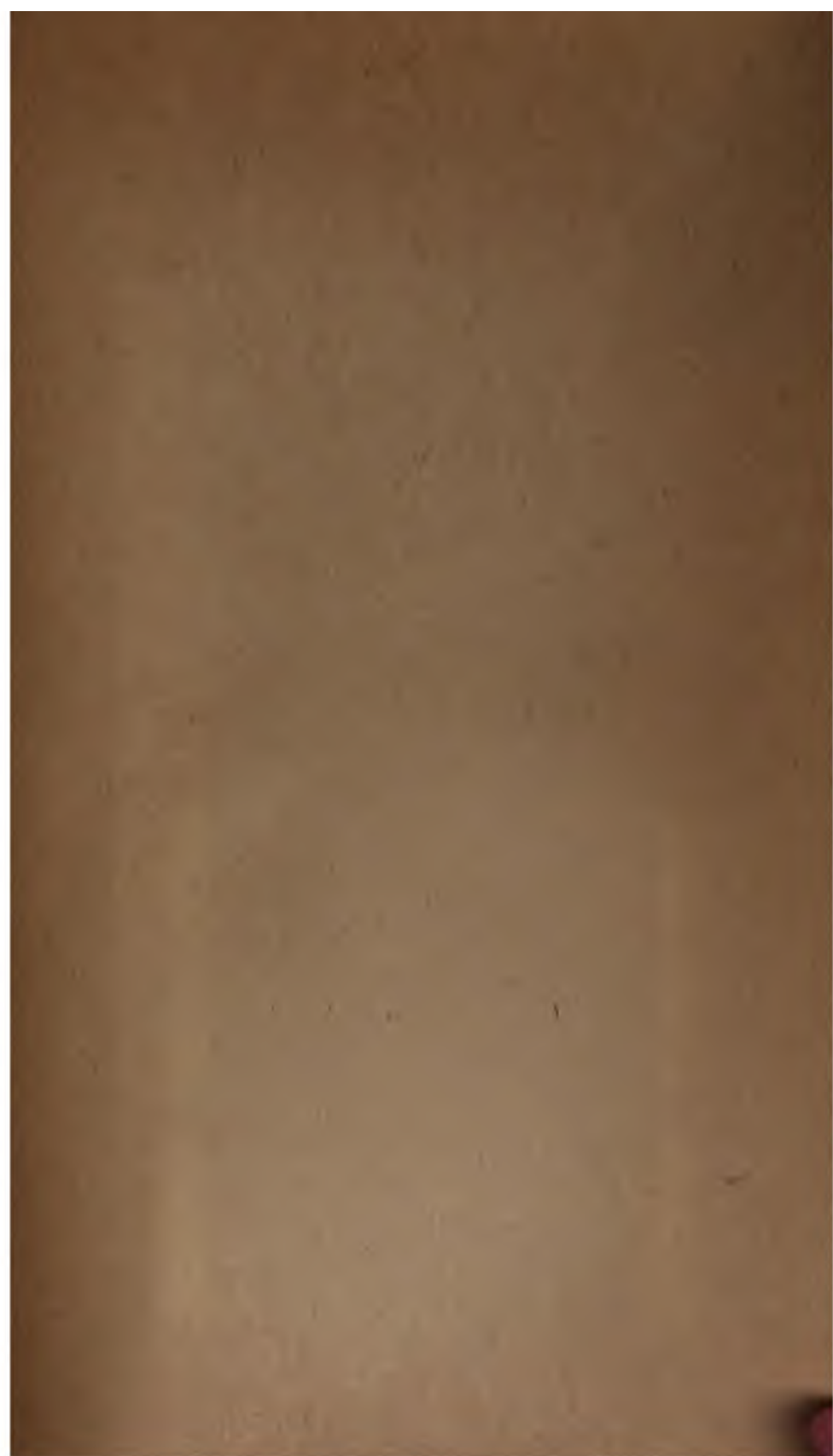
---

Subscriptions for the complete index, not to exceed 20 parts, will be received during the balance of this year (1905) at the rate of \$5.00 per part. The Committee expects before the work is completed to be able to make a substantial reduction in the price to subscribers, charging only the actual cost.

Holders of complete or nearly complete sets of the REGISTER should subscribe at once, as, after January 1, 1906, the Committee contemplates making a net price of \$100.00 for the entire Index, payable in advance.

Subscriptions may be sent to N. C. NASH, Treasurer, 18 Somerset Street, Boston, Mass.

F. APTHORP FOSTER, Chairman,  
N. C. NASH,  
WILLIAM PRESCOTT GREENLAW, } *Committee.*







STANFORD UNIVERSITY LIBRARY  
Stanford, California

FEB 8 '88

MAR 18 '88

MIG 18 1988

LUO AUG 5 1983

